



Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform..

Insert one

It was a very cold rainy day but that didn't stop people from attending this case, it was so packed and everyone was just on the edge of their seats waiting for this story to unfold. I spotted some local Journalists amongst the crowd.

For the past few weeks every newspaper covered this headline: "Successful veteran Doctor Rapes a 16 years old girl".

We were all amazed how a rich successful man with a family can do this, I mean he can get any lady he likes. Woman just threw themselves at him.

He had hired one of the best defence lawyers in the country, why I am saying in the country it's because he had represented so many criminals including the so called celebrities all over South Africa. Mr Moss Ndlovu was well known he ran the largest Law Firm in South Africa and it was every Law's Graduate dream to work in his company including myself.

See I had just finished writing my board exam and I was a newly admitted attorney of the High Court of South Africa. Law was my passion since I was a little girl, I was inspired by my late uncle. I thought it would be so easy to get a job after graduating but then the struggle to get employed was so real.

I was listening so attentively during the proceedings of the case, the state case was so strong, they had brought in one of the best prosecutors, Mrs Nelly Moloto. She was famous for winning cases more especially Rape cases. Rumours were going around that she was raped as a little girl numerous times and never got justice so that encouraged her to study Law and fight for woman who have been raped and ow boy she fought hard she hardly lost any case that had to do with rape.

Mr Moss Ndlovu was handling this case himself, he didn't send one of his attorneys from his firm, I guess it's because it was a very big case. Ow man Mrs Moloto was all over him he looked so frustrated it really looked like the state was taking this case home. I was busy analysing this case and I was like no man Ndlovu answer her like this say this do that.

During lunch break I was sitting down then I saw Mr Ndlovu busy talking on the phone, I had a big debate with my mind if I should go over to him and tell him how to handle this case. I could see some loopholes but then what if he also saw them and was waiting for the right time to use them. I mean who the hell am I to walk up to a man like him am just a small lady from the village smelling of poverty.

Then I remembered my late fathers' last words before he passed away "Linomtha mtwana wami never look down upon yourself, impilo inzima mtwana wami kodwa the nice thing about it is that it gives you so many chances to challenge everything".

After remembering those words I knew that I have to make my move, now I had a chance to challenge this life to challenge this poverty and I mean I have nothing to loose. I bet this man won't even remember me the next day even if he can turn me down.

I walked up to him and put my shaking hand on his shoulder and tapped it he turned and looked at me.

Linomtha: "I need to talk to you sir" then I looked at him waiting for his response

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert Two

My heart was beating so fast, he just looked at me while his phone was still on his ear. His face looked so annoyed.

Mr Ndlovu: "Excuse me who are you"

Linomtha: "Am Linomtha Zikelele"

Mr Ndlovu: "Ufunani"

Linomtha: That question caught me off guard I didn't expect it so soon "uummhhh"

Mr Ndlovu: "Ngi busy don't have time to listen to your stupid murmuring" then he walked away and started talking on his phone again "Sorry bafo some girl was here disturbing me kodwa we can continue now"

Linomtha: I watched him walking away well I didn't see him walking away I actually saw my dream walking away, then I remembered my late father's words in my head again then Jeremiah chapter 29v11 came into my heart "For I know the plans I have for you, plans to prosper you and not to harm you...." I felt my confidence building up and I ran to him again this time he was facing my direction and looking at me running towards him.

Mr Ndlovu: "Kanti yini ngale ntombazana, iguphi security ya la" he looked more annoyed now

Linomtha: "I want to share my thoughts about the case with you" I maintained eye contact with him.

Mr Ndlovu: "I don't have time for journalists, ngi busy sisi"

Linomtha: "I am not a journalist, I am an admitted attorney of the High Court of South Africa and I didn't say I want to hear your thoughts kerile I want to share with you about my thoughts" ok

Linomtha did you just say that to him, but I didn't show him I was scared and intimidated I maintained this confidence look. He just looked at me puzzled like he didn't know what to say, I could see he was in some deep thoughts.

Linomtha: I knew I had to strike immediately while his still busy looking at me that way "the prosecutor used the medical report but there was no medical officer to come and testify regarding that report. That is hearsay evidence. In our law hearsay evidence whether oral or in writing the probative value of which depends upon the credibility of any person other than the person saying it. The general rule is that hearsay evidence is not allowed. The presiding officer must hear all relevant evidence offered. He or she normally does not have the right to ignore or refuse to hear any evidence related to the case however there is one exception to this rule, that being that the evidence admitted must also be legally permissible. Our law is explicit in that hearsay evidence is not allowed"

Linomtha: he was still looking at me but the look was so inquisitive now, he was listening attentively and I knew that I had gained his attention and I continued with so much confidence "Section 3 of the evidence Act makes the following provision: Subject to the provisions of any other law hearsay shall not be admitted as evidence at criminal or civil proceedings unless each party against whom the evidence is to be adduced agrees to the admission of that evidence at such proceedings, the person upon whose creditability the probative value of such evidence depends, himself testifies at such proceedings.

Linomtha: He was still looking at me and I could tell he enjoyed listening to me and that helped me a lot "Sir we cannot cross examine a medical report we need a Dr who wrote that medical report and we can grill him on the stand and trust me that will work in our advantage. I didn't see any medical officer and I didn't hear you disputing the report you allowed the prosecutor to build her case using it"

Mr Ndlovu: "Lunch is finished, I need to get back to the court room. Are you going back as well?"

Linomtha: "Yes sir"

Mr Ndlovu: "Go back, I will follow just after you" then he walked away

Linomtha: I felt so disappointed he didn't even acknowledge everything I mention" I walked back to the court room.

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform...

Insert Three

The Magistrate walked in

Magistrate: "We may proceed, Defence please lead your evidence"

Mr Ndlovu: "Thank you your worship, your worship I would like to make a submission that the evidence submitted by Miss Prosecutor not be considered"

Magistrate: "Based on what grounds?"

Mr Ndlovu: "Your worship that is hearsay evidence, how am I going to cross examine a paper? He went on to mention all the information I shared with him during lunch break. I was really happy I just couldn't believe it, a man of his calibre taking notes from me"

Prosecutor: "Objection your worship"

Magistrate: "Overruled, I do accept your submission and I will only allow this evidence to stand if the medical officer who examined the offended comes and testifies to it"

Prosecutor: she looked so frustrated "I will get the medical officer to come and testify I have a submission your worship, can the case be postponed till I get the medical officer to come and testify".

Magistrate: "Granted, case posted to the 21st of September"

Mr Ndlovu: "I would like to make another submission your worship" she looked at him and nodded with her head. "Your worship I am stepping down from this case today is my last time representing my client Dr Walaza. One of my attorneys will take over the case"

Magistrate: "Granted, court adjourned"

We all got up looking so puzzled by that last submission, Dr Walaza was so much in shock.

As I was walking toward the gate I felt someone tapping me on my shoulder, I looked back and it was some security guy

Security guy: "Sesi advocate o kgopela go le bona"

Linomtha: "Advocate?" gave him that puzzled look

Security guy: He looked back and pointed at Mr Ndlovu "Monna ole kuwa"

Linomtha: "keya leboga buti" I started walking towards the direction of Mr Ndlovu busy asking myself a whole lot of questions, why does he want to see me? Maybe he wants to say thank me and offer me some lunch money.

Linomtha: "Mr Ndlovu I hear you asked to see me"

Mr Ndlovu: "Yebo sisi, what's your name" I told him my name. "Beautiful name, I am free now, is

it possible for you to join me for lunch?" I agreed I was so excited.

We spent most of the time getting to know each other during the drive, well I was the one who was telling him more about myself. Where I grew up, my family, studies and my love and passion for law. Before I knew it we had arrived at this fancy restaurant it was inside a hotel. I have never been to a fancy restaurant before. I've only been to Kfc and once in a blue moon. Kfc was luxury to a girl like me. We sat down and he called the waiter. He ordered his food and drink, I didn't know what to order and I just sad ill have the same thing his having.

Mr Ndlovu: I could tell he could see that I don't know anything that's on that menu "Ladies ribs 400g for the lady and a passion fruit with lemonade" he gave me some funny look "Am sorry I changed your order but am sure you don't drink whiskey and you don't like spicy sea food"

Linomtha: I laughed so hard "I don't drink, am allergic to spicy food and I've never eaten sea food except fish the rest I don't think I can stomach them" he joined me in my laughter.

Mr Ndlovu: "Soon you are going to afford eating out at places like this, you're a very smart young lady Linomtha" we spoke more about the case and he was just smiling all the way. We ate our food and finished

Mr Ndlovu: "Linomtha am sure you heard me telling the magistrate that I am stepping down from the case and one of my attorney's will take over"

Linomtha: "Yes I did and it kind of shocked me"

Mr Ndlovu: "Don't be shocked, you actually inspired that decision. Linomtha I was talking about you when I sad one of my attorney's will be taking over the case, I want you to handle it" shocked was beyond the look I had on my face. Yes my intention was to get close to him and have him as my mentor then serve my articles. The last thing I expected was him trusting me with such a big case.

He assured me how good I am and how great am going to do. He offered to drive me home.

Linomtha: "My house is that one by the corner" it was a small mud house

Mr Ndlovu: "Linomtha I now admire you more and you have gained my full trust. You come from this kind of a home but yet you had the guards to approach a man like me."

Linomtha: "Poverty brings some kind of encouragement, it stinks so much and I wanted to be one of the few people who can wash its smell"

Mr Ndlovu: "You're very bright for a 22 years old. I want to be more than your boss Lino but I will share my plans with you on Monday when you come to the office to sign your employment contract, please don't forget to bring your qualifications, Bank statement and ID. " Baby girl I am really looking forward to a long lasting relationship with you". He was about to say something but then his face showed some hesitation look. "There is something you need to know"

Linomtha: I didn't respond back I just opened my eyes wide I guess he took that as my way of giving him the go ahead to continue

Mr Ndlovu: "You have to move in to Johannesburg because that is where my head office is based and we handle most of our big cases there. I want you to get the full exposure. Here in Limpopo we don't have a branch yet, we only come here if there is a client we have to represent"

Linomtha: that really caught me off guard I mean how am I going to survive in Johannesburg? The big city scared me but then I wanted this man to mentor me and I wanted to bring my family out of poverty. "I will go with you sir" I answered him without thinking twice.

Mr Ndlovu: "We will leave on Sunday because tomorrow I have some business to finalise here. On Monday you will sign your employment contract and go through your work induction. Tomorrow I would like to officially meet your mother and explain why I am taking her smart daughter away from her"

Linomtha: "Thank you, I will see you on Sunday" I then got out of the car.

So many thoughts started running in my mind, what if he wants sex in exchange for a job? I mean that offer sounded too good to be true how can he trust an amateur like me to take over such a big case? As much as I need to work for such a big company I am not willing to compromise my morals and principles. I got inside the house

Linomtha: "Ma Linomtha"

Mama: "Ow Linomtha ngwanaka"

See Mom was Pedi from Limpopo in Tzaneen and she married my dad who was Xhosa that's why me and my two siblings have Xhosa names. I am the first born then followed by my 17 years old brother Siphosihle then my little sister who is 13 years old her name is Ntosh. Mom was very beautiful but then her face was full of a makeup called poverty. Just by looking at her you could read poverty, she was surviving by washing clothes for people and doing any kind of household jobs. She tried by all means that we never sleep hungry. When I was in varsity she would send me some money monthly to buy stuff so many times I slept on a hungry stomach but I never ever shared with her because I didn't want to stress her out. Dad passed away when I was just 10 years old he was working at Shoprite as a cleaner. He did manage to build us a 4 bedrooms brick house but his family chased us away when we were young and they never bothered to check how we were doing. We stayed on the street for months sleeping under the bridge while mom was busy building the mud house we are currently staying in at Ga Mashashane Limpopo.

Linomtha: "Sorry I got back late Ma Linomtha, my day was so long" I started sharing with her about what happened at court meeting Mr Ndlovu what he offered and my fears about the offer". My mother was my best friend and we spoke about anything.

Mama: "Keya go kwa ngwanaka empa God works in miraculous ways. Don Judge him just yet lets wait for Monday in the mean time lets pray and thank God for this offer and ask him to change any evil thoughts this man might be thinking and you do have my blessing goya go thoma go shoma makguweng"

The whole weekend we spent it praying. My mother was a prayer warrior and she taught me to love and fear the Lord that is why I am still a virgin at the age of 22. Sunday morning came and Mr Ndlovu came to meet my Mother and siblings. Mama Ka Linomtha loved him instantly, they spoke a lot and he enjoyed Pap and Morogo wa Dithaka that Mama Ka Linomtha served him.

We said our goodbyes and got ready to leave, Mama asked to speak to me alone before I leave.

Mama: "Ngwanaka o itshware botse, tshiwana yake lota. Ge o fihla kuwa makguweng please find a church and make sure you attend regulary. God above anything ngwanaka. Respect this man, learn from him be humble always and God will lift you up. Ke go tshepile Linomtha Waka"

We were both emotional, we hugged for a long time no one wanted to break that hug. I assured her I will behave well and make her and my siblings proud. I then walked away with a plastic that had few of my clothes.

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 4

I got inside the car and Mr Ndlovu drove off

He was driving BMW X5M. I always fantasised of driving that car once I make it big. I kept on imaging myself le mama ka Linomtha and my siblings inside this car ke ba driva. My thoughts were interrupted by some sound in the car.

Mr Ndlovu: "Ow you didn't put on your seat belt that's why the car is making this sound"

Linomtha: I looked around and couldn't find any seat belt, I didn't even know how to put on a seatbelt. I have only used taxis all my life. "Where is the seat belt" He showed me then my next question was "How do I put it on" I was so humiliated.

Mr Ndlovu: "I will put it on for you when we stop at a nearby Garage" He could see I am so humiliated and he didn't ask any further questions.

He started playing music, he was playing Caphaus Semenya and Letta Mbuli

Mr Ndlovu: "I hope I am not boring you with my music, I know you young people nithanda abo yo yo am dope yo yo my nigga yeah yeah shake it baby" he was using his hands while trying to rap.

He looked so funny I just busted out laughing

Mr Ndlovu: "Haibo uyangihleka? Or wena uthanda abo kwe kwe kwe thanina kwe kwe kwe, kambe ubani la Ntombazana who sings it? That one who was beaten up by her boyfriend who is also a musician naye"

Linomtha: I then figured out his talking about Rihanna and he was trying to sing Work work . I laughed tears rolling down my face I just couldn't stop.

Mr Ndlovu: "Ya bora, wangi hleka ka buhlungu so. Yazi I am still your boss and I can dismiss you"

Linomtha: "You dare do that and I'll tell Rihanna how you sing her song and she will sue you and I'll gladly represent her" we both laughed.

Mr Ndlovu: "Ngi mdala mina and I can't keep up with this music you youngsters listen to. I just hear them when I am listening to the radio"

Linomtha: "Lenna I am not a fan, I only know kabo Rihanna because everyone ko campus listened to them. I actually love this kind of music your playing and gospel"

Mr Ndlovu: "una manga you don't even know any of this music" after he sad that "Ziphinkomo za malobola" started playing and I started singing it so loud looking at him. He looked at me so amazed

Linomtha: I stopped singing and looked at him "Konje be uthini", repeat those words again, uthe nginamanga" I enjoyed talking to him that way with my broken Zulu.

Mr Ndlovu: "You have left my mouth wide open, you're a lady of many talents hai uyacula mtwana wa bantu, you have a very beautiful voice. Are you sure you took the right career path?"

Linomtha: yes I have a very beautiful voice he was so right, I wanted to join the worshipping team in church when I was a little girl but then the pastor's wife told me that she cannot allow me to sing because I didn't have clothes and I don't look decent, worshippers represent the church and I will make the church members to be scared instead of getting into the spirit. I was so shattered, I forgot about singing from that day I didn't even want people to hear that I can sing nobody knew expect my mother and siblings. "Yes I did take the right career path, how come you don't know bo Rihanna ? bana ba rata that music don't they force you to play it when you're driving with them or they play it at home?"

Mr Ndlovu: He didn't answer me instead he looked so sad. "Who is your favourite gospel singer locally"

Linomtha: "Pastor Benjamin Dube" he changed the music and "yiwo lawo yilo lawo zithathele amandla a Jehova" by Pastor Benjamin Dube started playing and we both started singing along not saying anything to each other. I was sad because of those memories I had as a lil girl in

church and Mr Ndlovu looked sad too after that question I asked him, did he maybe loose a child and I reminded him of that? I was too scared to ask. We both listened to the song and allowed the music to heal us.

We stopped at a garage and we had breakfast at Wimpy, he ordered for both of us akere leya tseba gore nna I don't know any menus ntle le wa KFC. And legona the I only know street wise 2 sa pap. The food was Devine we then left to the car and he helped me put my seat belt on and we started talking about politics, Law and just about everything.

Mr Ndlovu: "Here we are, we have arrived home"

Linomtha: The house was so beautiful, it was your mini Nkandla. We got in and started walking inside, it was those places they show ko Top Billing. We got inside and he told me that his staff are off because it's a Sunday. Wow Staff? Am sure the are so many people working in this house phela it looks like a lodge. As were talking a very beautiful woman who looked like she was in her late thirties came down the stairs wearing a beautiful maxi dress that's written expensive all over it she was wearing it with matching sandals. She was short and had a curvaceous body and she was light in complexion. Her hairstyle was a straight back that was neatly done.

Mr Ndlovu: "Hi Sthandwa Sami, ngaze nga jabula to see you, he walked up to her and gave her a hug and a kiss" she looked so happy to see him, they looked so much in love. They spoke for some time about his trip. I was just standing the looking at them

Mr Ndlovu: "Haibo where are my manners, xolo Linomtha. This is my wife, Sthandwa sami u Linomtha lo. I invited her to come and stay with us, she is my newly appointed Att..." he didn't even finish that sentence, she interrupted him before he could finish.

Mrs Ndlovu: "Utheni? Angi mufuni la kwami, maka hambe. She will not stay in this house Moses" she looked very angry

Mr Ndlovu: "Kodwa sthandwa sami...."

Mrs Ndlovu: "You have no shame yazi, Yes ngiyazi I am growing old kodwa ungi hlambalaza kanje? The first time I stayed kodwa manje hai ungi jwaela kabi. Uwuna mahloni yazi you made a vow before God wathi you will never ever hurt me, you will stay through bad and good. Yes ngiyazi uya feba Moses" she was crying now and she was struggling to speak, she tried to speak but then I could not make out what she was saying, the only thing I managed to hear was "I am going upstairs mangi buya I dont want to find her in my house or both of you will know me I am sick and tired of been controlled, ngi khathele ukuba sweet" she then walked away.

Mr Ndlovu and I just stood the stunned

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 5

Linomtha: Its been over an hour now just sitting waiting to hear about my fate, Mr Ndlovu told me to sit down and promised me his going to fix things with his wife he will be back. I was so scared I really thought this was my big break but then that woman made it clear she wants me gone and I am sure Mr Ndlovu won't choose me over her. A Whole lot things were going through my mind. What did she mean she stayed the first time and this time she won't, uyafeba wena. Hai did maybe Mr Ndlovu bring one of his nyatsis home and she thought I am one of them? But then I am so not in his league for her to take me as one of his nyatsis. What if I was right when I thought gore Mr Ndlovu sleeps with young girls in exchange for jobs? Hai this was just too good to be true. As I was busy thinking I saw Mr Ndlovu walking down the stairs. Ok this is it Linomtha his going to tell you to go back home.

Mr Ndlovu: "Linomtha"

Linomtha: I stood up and gave him that look ya I am so scared . I didn't answer

Mr Ndlovu: "Let's take a seat" we both sat down. I was trembling with fear

Mr Ndlovu: "I am really sorry about the drama my wife caused, she's really a great person we just caught her in a bad mood and trust me her behaving that way really had nothing to do with you so don't feel bad and please don't judge her badly" my fears just grew worse, I know mostly after sweet talks comes bad news.

Mr Ndlovu: "My wife has supported me a lot, there wouldn't be Ndlovu attorneys if it wasn't for her, she...." I intererupted him I didn't wait for him to finish

Linomtha: "Sorry for go o tsena ka ganong sir I really don't mean to disrespect you but does your wife want me to go?"

Mr Ndlovu: "Ow no Linomtha she doesn't want you to go, we have spoken and there was just a little misunderstanding. My wife is not a bad person trust me" he went on praising his wife again then he started addressing the issue again "My wife and I decided it will be best if you stay at a hotel and not with us in the house. I am going to book you into a hotel and one of my drivers will take you the" He looked so humiliated when he was telling me that.

Linomtha: I was about to answer when Mrs Ndlovu entered out of nowhere. I became so scared, this woman scared me and honestly I didn't see anything good that Mr Ndlovu mentioned about her.

Mrs Ndlovu: "That won't be necessary anymore, she will stay with us" she tried to fake a smile while saying that. "Come with me I'll take you to your room"

Mr Ndlovu: "Sthandwa sami you really don't have to do this, Linomtha is really fine with staying at a hotel"

Mrs Ndlovu: "Yes I do want to do this, don't be silly love. She really can stay here a hotel is not so great here it will be good she will have company and you guys can work on your case kakuhle"

Mr Ndlovu: he walked up to her and gave her a hug then a kiss "Ngiyakuthanda mamakhe, you have a great heart yazi"

Mrs Ndlovu: "Nami ngiyakuthanda babakhe and ngiyaxolisa again for my behaviour"

Mr Ndlovu: "Uzo xolisa kahle embetweni, I can't wait for you to show me how sorry you" he gave her that naughty look.

Mrs Ndlovu: "Hai suka sina sivakashi lana haibo" she blushed. "Masihambe sisi" I then followed her.

We walked into the room it was so beautiful and huge.

Mrs Ndlovu: "You will use this room. Come let me show you around" the room had a bathroom with had both a shower and a bathtub. She opened one of the nicely decorated cardboards in the bathroom and there was so many facecloths, set of towels, bathrobes, soaps so many oils that I didn't even know, toothbrush, toothpaste just about everything you need when taking a bath. "You can use all of that, come I still need to show you more" she then opened the sliding door and it led us to a beautiful balcony with cane chairs, the view was so beautiful you could see the beautiful tall buildings and I could see the pool. My bedroom had a lot to offer really. She finished showing me around and explaining stuff then there was nothing to talk about. Things were so awkward now

Linomtha: "Thank you" my voice was so uneasy, I was so scared of her.

Mrs Ndlovu: "It's only a pleasure, I am so sorry about the way I behaved just that I thought you were someone else but then my husband explained who you are, showed me pictures of your family, how he met you and I ears dropped your conversation and..."

Linomtha: I could tell that ears dropping came out unexpectedly. "It's ok" There were so many questions I wanted to ask like who did she think I was that made her behave that way but then I was still scared of her and I was so not comfortable around her.

Mrs Ndlovu: "I will see use the room's phone to call you down for dinner, bye for now" she gave me a smile and this time it looked really genuine but I still didn't trust her.

Linomtha: after she left I called mama ka Linomtha "Mama Ka Linomtha, re fihlile gabotse"

Mama: "Ow re leboga Modimo ngwanaka, di tsamaya bjang"

Linomtha: I decided not to tell her about Mrs Ndlovu's drama because I didn't want to worry her instead I told her about the house and how beautiful my room is.

Mama: she was so happy for me "Linomtha Ngwanaka ke kgopela o rapelele motse owo. There is something that is not right I see the woman of that house really troubled. Something is really wrong in that house ngwanaka please pray actually lets pray now over the phone"

Linomtha: "Mama ka Linomtha ga kena enough airtime, it will go off now. You pray that side and ill also pray"

Mama: "Please ngwanaka pray harder" she started doing those mh hai eish sounds and I could tell she was in the spirit I then hanged up the phone.

Linomtha: I was beginning to be so scared. What is wrong in this house? Mama's visions are never wrong. Am I safe here? I prayed a short prayer and slept. I was woken up by the phone in the bedroom ringing.

Mrs Ndlovu: "Hi dear, please come downstairs the food is ready"

I got up and started to make my way downstairs, this house is so huge. I even got lost. Till I found my way to the dining room.

It was nicely set, it looked like a restaurant.

Mrs Ndlovu: "ow there you are, we were beginning to think you no longer joining us"

Linomtha: "I got lost trying to find the dining room"

They both laughed

Mr Ndlovu: "uyabona sthandwa sami I told you hamba umlande shes gonna get lost"

We all laughed, dinner was so lovely and fancy. It was grilled chicken that had some lemon taste with salads. Hai reja dijo tsabo Generations on tv ke gore no bodi pap shuu will I get used to this mara hai mara ne dile monate then bare ke nako ya dessert which was so nice as well I asked gore ke eng bare ke malva pudding. I was not talking much on the dining table I was just listening to them phela I was still scared of Mrs Ndlovu. They really looked so inlove.

Linomtha: I got up to take the dishes when we were all done

Mrs Ndlovu: "Haibo dear, uyenzani?"

Linomtha: "I want to go and wash the dishes"

Mrs Ndlovu: "No, there is someone who does that. Wena just sit down and relax."

Linomtha: "Ok, I am going to bed"

Mr Ndlovu: "Don't sleep too much ok, tomorrow uya cala ku sebenza ntombazana. Good night ne"

I wanted to give him a smile and tell him I can't wait but I was really not comfortable with Mrs Ndlovu around. I left.

I decided to take a bath before sleeping that shower just looked way too complicated for me it had so many things to press and I just didn't understand. I read some of my law books then the bible and prayed. I locked the door and slept.

I was woken up by some bad dream I couldn't remember what it was all about but I was breathing so heavily I just remembered that I was praying out loud in my dream and I was still praying even when I woke up. I decided to turn on my bed light and was so shocked to see Mrs Ndlovu just standing there looking at me. How did she get in here? I know I locked the door before I slept. What is she doing in my room this late at night as I was looking at her I saw a knife inside her hand she didn't even try to hide it. I looked at her face to search for some emotion and I saw tears.

Am I about to become a murder victim?

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 6

Linomtha: I quickly jumped off the bed and ran towards the wall just next to my bed side "Please don't hurt me, I will leave your house just don't hurt me please"

Mrs Ndlovu: She was now crying so uncontrollably and she was shaking, she walked slowly and sat on the bed she covered her face with her hands and the knife dropped on the floor. She was now weeping

Linomtha: I just stood by the wall shaking in fear, I wanted to scream but my voice failed me. I need to get out of here. After thinking for like five minutes I then decided to crawl my way to the door hoping that she won't remove her hands from her face and see me. I made sure she couldn't hear any sounds of my movements. I made my way towards her legs and quickly grabbed the knife on the floor, as I was making my way towards the door she grabbed my hand. I was so scared but at least I had the knife in my hand to defend myself. She got up and hugged me so tight

Mrs Ndlovu: she was battling to speak. "Thank you so much Li Li No No M Tha"

Linomtha: That was a hug of comfort, a hug of trying to ease her pain or maybe she is planning to strangle me? I tried to push her away but she didn't want to let go

Mrs Ndlovu: she finally let go and held my hand, "I am so sorry I don't normally break down like this just that when I heard you praying for this house and calling out my name I just got so emotional" she lead me to the bed

Linomtha: I was so confused what she was on about, I wanted to run away but then I wanted to hear her out more I mean I still had the knife to scare her off if she tries something. "When did I do that?"

Mrs Ndlovu: "You don't remember?" she was still struggling to speak and had hiccups. I then got up and poured water for her. Yes the room had a table with a jug filled with water and glasses, it also had tea stuff.

Linomtha: "I remember having a nightmare and praying in my dream and also praying hard when I woke up" I gave her the glass of water while sitting down next to her. I still had the knife in my hand

Mrs Ndlovu: she drank the water and she looked more calm now "I was next door trying to pray I then heard you screaming I thought your life was in danger that maybe the was an intruder inside your room I then quickly grabbed the knife on the drawer, the room next door has a mini kitchen. Luckily I had this room key on the set of keys I was holding" She then took a sip of the water and breathed heavily. "When I arrived here you were saying 'Please don't take her baby away from her, Lord save Mrs Ndlovu's child, Mrs Ndlovu no no no please don't give up pray' it's like you were casting away some evil forces. I became so emotional when I heard you praying like that"

Linomtha: "Why did that make you emotional?"

Mrs Ndlovu: She let out a heavy breathing "I don't like talking about this but I feel like God sent you here for a purpose. Moses and I have been married for ten years but we don't have any children we have tried everything even went to see a specialist in England but I still can't conceive. I fall under primary infertility because I have never been pregnant after at least one year of having sex without using birth control methods. Doctors ran so many tests on both of us and Moses is fine. They finally found that I have Uterine Fibroids, they rarely cause infertility by blocking the fallopian tubes and they interfere with implantation of the fertilized egg" tears started rolling down her face. I didn't know what to say to her. "I know my husband loves me so much but I feel like I am going to lose him over this, he wants a child so badly. His mother advised him to take a second wife because I have failed him, when you walked in with him I thought you were the young lady his mother choose for him because I had just got off the phone with her and she informed me that the new lady from their village at Kzn is coming to stay with us and do what I am unable to do so that is why I reacted that way. She once tried to bring some young lady she stayed with us for a week but Moses never touched her that is why I mentioned

ukuthi I stayed the first time manje I won't stay again.

Linomtha: It all now makes sense, her reactions, Mama ka Linomtha's visions. Ow my word this woman is indeed troubled. I moved closer to her and dropped the knife on the floor I then extended my hand to her shoulder "Ow Mrs Ndlovu I really don't know what to say I am so sorry but with God everything is possible you can still have your child"

Mrs Ndlovu: "Yazi I've been having that faith for the past 10 years kodwa manje ithemba alikho. Ngi muyenzi mina U Nkulunkulu we Linomtha? I have been so faithful in my Christian journey ever since I was a child I remained pure till I got married, I have a great heart kodwa why cant he just bless me with just one child?"

Linomtha: "Because he is still preparing the best for you, you're not the first person to go through this and God is not doing this because he hates you. Most women who were barren in the bible God blessed them with extra ordinary children. The bible says God closed the womb of Hannah yes the Peninna's of this world are busy giving birth and you're not, Hannah finally gave birth to Samuel and we are busy reading about Samuel today we don't even know the names of Peninna's children. Elizabeth gave birth to John the Baptist, this man baptised the great Jesus. Manoah's wife gave birth to Samson the man who killed a lion and killed so many philistines, Rachel gave birth to Joseph, are we not reading about Joseph? Leah who was married to the same man Rachel is married to we don't even know her children great stories or do you know any? . You see all this woman went through what you're going through but we are now reading about their blessed children till today. Do you now understand the delay?"

Mrs Ndlovu: "But then the Doctors report Linomtha I can't sideline that"

Linomtha: "Didn't Sarah give birth to Isaac when she was 90 years old? Is that possible medically?"

Mrs Ndlovu: She cried so much and just buried herself in my arms "You have revived my spirit, I had lost all hope. The room next door is a nursery we worked on it when we got this house five years back we did it as a sign of faith so tonight I was just so down and decided to go to the nursery when Moses was sleeping. I just wanted to try and revive my prayer life again. When I heard you praying for me I knew that was a way of God reviving my relationship with him again he really used you Linomtha and the word that you shared with me is so powerful. You have revived my faith"

Linomtha: "I really thank God. It means I was fighting the spirits of discouragements and I was commanding you to pray in my dreams like you shared" we both looked at each other and smiled

Mrs Ndlovu: "I now believe more than ever that God is alive, can we pray together" we held our hands and gave a thanks giving prayer to God.

Linomtha: I now believe that God is indeed alive and that God wants me to be in this place. I am

not here by mistake.

Mrs Ndlovu: "Thank you so much again, do you want to see the nursery before you sleep?"

Linomtha: "I would love to" we then walked to the room next door. It was so beautifully decorated in blue. There was a little mini kitchen like she had had in the room, it was so cute it contained babies feeding cups, flasks, feeding plates and different kinds of kids utensils. "Why did you keep such a big knife in here?"

Mrs Ndlovu: "We used it when we were connecting the cot and cutting some stuff and I never removed it. It always stayed in the drawer"

We moved around then went back to my room

Mrs Ndlovu: "Good night baby girl, I will see you tomorrow morning. Thank you so much for everything"

Linomtha: "Thank you Mrs Ndlovu, goodnight"

Mrs Ndlovu: "Please stop referring me like that can you please call me Mama"

Linomtha: I smiled "Ok Mama"

Mrs Ndlovu: "That feels so good, I finally have a young one calling me Mama. We will take good care of you. I love you ok"

Linomtha: "Love you too" she walked away and I got back in bed I checked the time and it was 12:30 Am. I thanked God again and went back to sleep.

I woke up on Monday Morning in a very happy mood I was just singing praise songs. I woke up at 6 and took a bath then went down stairs. Mama Ndlovu told me breakfast is served at 7. There was just everything on the table, it was a buffet breakfast. Different kinds of fruits, cereals, and then bodi bacons cheese ledi nama nyana tse dingwe ake tsebe maina a tsona.

I found Mama Ndlovu already on the table. She stood up and gave me a big hug

Mama Ndlovu: "Morning my baby girl, unjani"

Linomtha: "Am good thanks and you Mama"

Mama Ndlovu: "Am well. U baba wakho will join us just now" A dark tall big man walked in wearing chef clothes. "Lino this is our chef u buti Mandla"

Mandla: "Sawbona sisi and welcome kwa Ndlovu. How would you like your eggs" I didn't know a thing about the types of eggs nna. Then he explained them for me and I settled for scrambled eggs. "Would you like tea, coffee or juice and must your bread be toasted or not? White or brown" hai hai just a lot of questions mara hai ne kekwa bose shame. He walked away after I

answered all his order questions.

Linomtha: "Yhoo mama le phela so"?

Mama Ndlovu: she laughed at me. "Don't worry my baby you going to get used to it. Baby we need to go shopping that's not how a beautiful attorney should dress like ok." ubaba Ndlovu walked in and we exchanged greetings and eat our breakfast.

Baba Ndlovu and I got ready to leave we hugged Mama and sad our goodbyes. She didn't look like she was going to work and I made a note to ask her if she works na.

Mama Ndlovu: "Can we pray before you two leave"

Baba Ndlovu: "Haibo kusukela nini? We haven't done that in ages"

Mama Ndlovu: "Since u Linomtha encouraged me about prayer and faith in God" He looked at me and smiled then we all prayed and Baba Ndlovu and I left.

We arrived at Ndlovu Attorneys, it was so big and fancy. And so employees were walking in. I noticed gore there was so much diversity in here. We had all four races working here and I totally loved it. We walked to the reception lady.

Baba Ndlovu: "Morning Raise"

Raise: "Hi Bra Moss"

Baba Ndlovu: "Be injani I weekend? Please don't tell me you met a new man"

Raise: "Yhoo be imnandi kanjani we Bra Moss and I met a cool dude am telling you his the one"

Baba Ndlovu: "Hai Suka every Monday you always telling me that" he was laughing "This is Linomtha she is our new attorney can you kindly call Hr and let them know she is here. Lino I'll see you later"

Raise: "Haibo manje uya hamba bra Moss? I want to tell you nge ndoda yami" she was laughing while saying that and Baba Ndlovu was busy walking away.

I noticed that the ladies were going on like "Morning Bra Moss" and the guys "Eitha bra Moss" even my fellow white, Indian and coloureds brothers were greeting him with the eitha. He would greet back and ask them how was the weekend and all. I loved the vibe in this workplace.

I was sitting on the couches waiting for Raise to take me to Hr, attorneys were walking around some carrying their gowns and briefcases. I must say the ladies were so beautiful they were rocking this long Brazilian hairs kadi high heels, makeups and I kinda felt small. I had an afro that wasn't well maintained because I couldn't even afford hair food kamo ke aperi di pumps ka a long church dress.

Raise: "Madam Hr is ready to see you ne"

Some guy who was holding a gown looking like he was getting ready for court ano tseba ditaba ka ganong

Guy: "Ow is this new cleaner? Hr has already found a suitable candidate so soon? Phela I was just about to tell this other gogo wago dira mangwinya ko strateng to apply for it"

Raise: "No dumb head, she's an attorney. She has an LLB degree ya ka wena skobo tena and she even did better than you she passed ka Cam Laude"

Guy: "I am so sorry ausi I didn't mean to offend you"

Raise: "Waitsi waphapha mara mxm" she looked at me and sad "Baby girl areye ko Hr"

Raise: "Don't mind him, o pila ne"

I just smiled, honestly I was so hurt. We arrived ko Hr

Raise: "Morning ladies and one gentleman I have brought your newly appointed attorney here" this lady has a very bubbly personality.

Some white lady stood up "Thank you Raise"

White lady: Hi Linomtha and welcome to Ndlovu Attorneys. This is the Hr Office so whenever you need any assistance with any Hr related issues you come here. My name is Elna Muller I am the payroll administrator, over the is Muzaf Naidoo he is our labour relations officer, Chantel Claude is our talent acquisition specialist and Nomonde Jali is our ER specialist.

I have your contract here with me please go over it and sign it. I will need your bank statement as well as copy of ID. Your appointment comes with medical aid benefits which the company contributes 100%, you can only add your spouse and children only on the medical aid. She went on to explain other benefits like cell phone allowance and gave me some more forms to go through.

Linomtha: I looked at my employment contract and I was beyond shocked at the offer

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 7

Linomtha: The offer was way more than I had expected, I was going to get R480 000 pa. With this money I was going to be able to take out mama ka Linomtha out of that mud house and be able to send my siblings to varsity. I really want Sihle and Ntosh to get the best things in life, I

don't want them to suffer like I did.

I finished all the paper work with Hr then moved to the IT department and they gave me my laptop with 3G I got my login details . Mr Ndlovu walked in just as I was about to go

Mr Ndlovu: He greeted the guys and looked at me "Are you done"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Mr Ndlovu: "Come with me to my office"

We walked to his office, it was way too big for one person.

Mr Ndlovu: "Are you done with the stuff that you need to sort out?"

Linomtha: I took out my guideline book that I received from Mrs Muller "No I still have to meet the two senior attorneys who train newly appointed attorneys"

Mr Ndlovu: "Ow its Lerato and Tiyani. I have already notified them that I will be training you myself and that I have also assigned you a case to work on"

Linomtha: "Ok, so I don't have to go and meet them?"

Mr Ndlovu: "No that won't be necessary, look you need to start working on Dr Walaza's case because you are going to represent him in two weeks time" he handed me the file

Linomtha: "Mind if I start looking at this now?"

Mr Ndlovu: "Not at all, go right ahead. It's your case after all"

I started going through the file. I studied the case studies he prepared, his notes with Dr Walaza. I was still busy analysing it. Raise walked in

Raise: "Haibo Bra Moss its lunch time and you're keeping the poor girl here"

Mr Ndlovu: "Hawu I didn't realize it was lunch time already I am busy working on a presentation"

She came and grabbed me by my hand

Raise: "Don't let him intimidate you o tla bolaya ke tlala o ntse ole busy o nnetsi mosebetsi(You will die of hunger while your busy looking at work)"

Mr Ndlovu: "Hai Manje uyacala ngale language yakho Raise ungi yisa Botswana manje, uthini?(Now your starting with your language Raise, your taking me to Botswana now. What are you saying)"

Raise: "Hai Bra Moss I have been trying to teach you Tswana for years now you are just ignorant nje mara mina ngiya kwazi uku khuluma(But I can speak Zulu), I was saying goodbye we going

out for lunch”

Mr Ndlovu: “Wait” he took out a R200 note and gave us “You will buy lunch”

Raise: “Ow Nkulunkulu Jehova sibonga u Linomtha manje sithola imali yama lunch(Ow Lord we thank you for Linomtha now we are receiving lunch money)” she was clapping her hands and dancing. This lady had a personality for a TV drama

Mr Ndlovu: He was laughing “Hambani(Go)”

We walked to the staff cafeteria and everyone was just staring at me

Linomtha: “Why are people looking at me like that?”

Raise: “Ow because your new girl” she then did this dramatic act

We got pies and cans of coke and went to sit down and some lady came to sit with us

Lady: “Raise so your friends with the boss favourite”

Raise: “Am friends with anybody wena ska mphaphela ne ketla ho phoxa nou nou” (Don’t be too forward with me I will humiliate you now)

She didn’t look taken back by her statement it was so obvious Raise was the drama Queen and everybody’s favourite in the office and even when she was telling them where to get off they never took her seriously. Her statement made me raise my eyebrows but I didn’t show that I was curious what she was on about. She got up and left before feeding my curiosity.

Linomtha: “What was that all about”

Raise: “Hai salt, she just talks without thinking. She needs to get laid” we laughed

Raise: “And wena hai you look like you aren’t getting laid too? Am I wrong?”

Linomtha: ok not only was she a drama Queen but she was also a good judge of character. “I am a virgin” I said it so proudly

Raise: “ow waiting for marriage ne”

Linomtha: “Yes”

Raise: “Ow wow there are still some good girls left out the, I am proud of you nunu hai nna yena I am getting laid shame and I’ll give you tips when you finally meet u brother ne”

Linomtha: I nodded. This lady is way too forward, total opposite yaka but I was just so fond of her and I wondered why because I don’t like girls like her who are too bubbly.

Raise: “Keya phapha ne but I am not judgemental nunu and don’t let what people say about you

get to you. You're not here for people you're here for work ok" ok I didn't understand why she was telling me that now "When are we going shopping? Nunu you need a makeover"

Linomtha: "Not you again, even Ma this morning was telling me the same thing. I just need more clothes but I am defiantly not changing my look. I love the way I look and I am too comfortable like this. I don't want di Brazilian hair, I don't want make up, I don't want designer clothes, high heels, no tight clothes hai no that's not my style"

Raise: "Ow I see your style nunu and I will take you to the right shop. Ow I can't wait to go shopping with you"

We finished lunch and left. She got behind her desk and I told her I'll see her after work I then got inside the elevator I realised that I forgot my phone in her bag and I pressed underground to go and fetch it. When I got the she was with some girl and they were busy talking. Raise was busy typing and not looking up and girl was talking. I wanted to just get my phone and leave but what that girl was saying made me just stand still and not interrupt

Girl: "Yes Raise I am telling you, the entire building is talking about this ugly rural girl. She is the boss favourite. Have you ever seen any of the newly appointed attorney's been mentored by the boss? She is even sharing an office with him and she was given a very big case. Bra Moss stepped down from that case ya the Limpopo Dr who raped a 16 years old girl and gave it to her. Can you believe it Raise? Newly appointed attorneys never work on big cases it has never ever happened. People are still trying to find out what is the big deal between ugly rural girl and Bra Moss"

Raise: she was still typing and didn't look so interested with what the lady was saying "You guys really love gossip maan, this firm must just be called scandal and you guys must change your careers and be journalists"

Lady: "You know Lerato was so not happy that Bra Moss took over their duties but then she says he saved them from working with an ugly rural girl she thinks even her English is not good. How she got her LLB degree beats us waitisi. We can't wait to see her fail in court the is no way she can handle that big case even a small case with all the evidence that girl can't handle it. She is not a lawyer material"

Raise: "Her looks are original unlike you who is looking all fake here even your accent is so fake maan Naledi, as for Lerato I won't comment because she is not here but ketla mujwetsa ditabana tsa hae if she dares discuss that sweet girl with me, you guys are now deputy Jesus busy judging ngwanabatho saying she is going to fail hai la bora waitisi. I am very busy Naledi I am typing an urgent report that Bra Moss requires for his presentation please go and do your work too nna gossip ya mbora maan" she then stopped typing and looked on the desk for her diary as she was about to look at her laptop again she saw me standing behind them.

Raise: she looked so shocked but tried to bring that bubbly personality of her's again. "Hawu

nunu missing me already?"

Linomtha: my voice was shaky actually my whole body was shaking "I forgot my phone in your bag"

It was obvious this Naledi lady doesn't know me she only heard about me because she didn't look embarrassed at all and she still wanted to talk some more but Raise kept cutting her off after she saw me.

Naledi: "Hai wena Raise mara kere bare moghel rurals..."

Raise: she cut her off "Naledi don't you have work to do mara skat"

Naledi: "My case was postponed so no I am free, let me tell you more ka moghele rural.. kere bare"

This time Raise didn't interrupt her but Mr Ndlovu walked in

Mr Ndlovu: "Hai uyabona manje Raise(You see now Raise) I am expecting my report wena your busy doing ama catch-up's here and your now corrupting Linomtha. She is working on a big case wena your keeping her here I lunch iphelile(lunch is over) and Naledi you done in court?"

Naledi: "Yes Bra Moss" her face looked so puzzled

Raise: "Shuu ngifelani Bawo(Why am I am been blamed Lord) it's not my fault that abantu baya nthanda nje"(its not my fault that people love me)"

Mr Ndlovu: "Please make them not to love you during working hours. My report please and Linomtha go back in my office and start working on your case"

It was so obvious that this Naledi has put two and two together now and realised the person she was talking about is me. She was beyond afraid she looked like she was about to faint. Am sure that Pedi author who wrote 'Lefase ema ke fologe'(world stand still and let me get off) had her picture in mind when he was writing that book.

I took my phone and went back to Mr Ndlovu's office leaving the three of them standing the chatting. Well actually the two of them because that Naledi girl was so not part of the talking she was too scared to speak.

When I got to the office I started thinking about what she was saying and I was so deeply hurt I decided to call mama ka Linomtha because she is the only one who is capable of calming me down.

Linomtha: "Mama ka Linomtha ba nseba mo merekong"(Mom they are gossiping about me here at work)

Mama ka Linomtha: "I know when your upset and hurt you don't greet Linomtha waka empa I

always tell you to greet even when you're feeling that way. Bareng ngwana ka"

Linomtha: "I am sorry mama ka Linomtha" I told her everything that Naledi lady sad about me

Mama ka Linomtha: She laughed out "Ke Modimo ngwanake, what happened when God choose David to be the king? His brothers were undermining him because he was just a Sheppard boy but he went on to fight Goliath and killed him and king Saul got to know about him. He became jealous and wanted him killed but David still remained humbled ngwanake. Lino you're like David you come from a poor family and it doesn't make sense how you got to where you are now, you don't deserve to be the in a big company handling a big case but just like David your starting out with a big case and you're going to win it ngwanake and they will know about you and start asking questions who is this girl. It doesn't matter otswa kae David ne a nkgale diphofolo ele modisha empa Modimo amo kgetha. (David had animal smell because he was a Sheppard boy but God choose him) after they start knowing you don't hate them still remain humble like David.

Linomtha: Now you see why I knew mama Ka Lino will calm me down? "Keya le rata mama ka Linomtha, I was born for this"

Mama ka Linomtha: "That's my baby girl. Go back to work"

After I finished talking with her I had forgotten everything Naledi sad about me I went back to work on my case. I made my own notes and decided that I need to rework this case. Mr Ndlovu got in as I was busy working. I decided am not going to share with him about this office gossip

Linomtha: "Baba I need to see Dr Walaza and work on this case afresh"

Mr Ndlovu: "Yes ofcos name I was thinking about this. Please speak with Raise to organise you a driver and book you accommodation at a hotel that side"

Linomtha: "It really won't be necessary, I can sleep at home and I'll take taxis"

Mr Ndlovu: "That's an order and it's not negotiable, your place is far from the prison and not to offend you but you going to need your laptop to access your work emails, do online research, you will need to make phone calls and that won't be possible if you're at your house"

He was right he was very right. At home there is no electricity I won't be able to work. I really need to get mama ka Linotha and my siblings out of that place fast maybe I might use the time I am the now for work to go house hunting. I will have to take out a bond house for them now, I really want them out of that mud house as soon as possible. I can't sleep and eat comfortably while they don't.

I spent the following day here in Johannesburg because Raise was still finalising my travelling arrangements. People were still staring at me and talking bad things but I really didn't care and Raise was like a big sister to me and she was proud of the way I was responding to the critics. At home things were so lovely with Mama Ndlovu we were getting closer and she was sad that I

will be gone for two weeks.

On Wednesday we left for Limpopo and arrived at 12 in the afternoon. We passed at mall of the North because I wanted to buy some few clothes. Mama Ndlovu gave me some money to buy clothes but still insisted we will do our big shopping spree in Johannesburg when I get back.

I was passing at Spitz and saw this beautiful flat shoe by the window, I really didn't want to buy it because I knew that shop is so expensive but I just wanted to enter and look and laugh at the ridiculous price. I got in and my eyes landed on her, it was really her. She was just buying everything in the shop. I couldn't believe it I just stood the looking at her while busy calculating my next move

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 8

Linomtha: Ow my word it's really her indeed, this is the girl who is accusing Dr Walaza of raping her. So she can afford shopping at Spitz? I remembered one of the article's I read they mentioned that her grandmother is her legal guardian since her mother passed away. So how does she afford shopping here? I decided to go and start a small chat with her go like ow I love those shoes you holding I need to know more about this girl. The nice thing is she doesn't even know me so I walked towards her but then stopped once I was just next to her I remember that what I am doing is unethical. I just pretended to be looking at some bags luckily I managed to hear her conversation with the girl she was with

Girl: "Chomi are you sure you can afford all those items phela they are too much"

State complainant: "Ofcos chomi I have so much money now, I have inherited so much from my aunt"

Girl: "O lucky chomi"

State Complainant: "Ke lehu la gago leya mphedisha chomi" (Your death makes me leave my friend)

I then decided that I have heard enough, it was now time to go and do some research and gather evidence for this case. This girl is making this rape case up. I decided to cancel my shopping plans and head straight to the hotel

We arrived at the hotel and my driver told me he will be in his room I must just give him a call if I want to go somewhere. The hotel was lovely I swear if I didn't stay at the Ndlovu's I would be like a little girl who just received a lollipop but I had already got a taste of living at fancy place so

I wasn't so head over hills. I quickly called Mama Ka Lino and told her I have arrived safely I will come see her sometime this week.

I went online and searched for all the articles regarding this rape case I saved all of them and analysed them. I called Baba Ndlovu

Baba Ndlovu: "Mtwana wami"(My child)

Linomtha: "Baba, we have arrived safely and I have already started working. I need your help with something"

Baba Ndlovu: "Glad to hear that, what kind of help"

Linomtha: "I need background information about our complainant"

Baba Ndlovu: "I have already done that, check it on the file. There is really nothing to discredit her character she is staying with her grandmother and has a boyfriend they are madly in love. They are the same age group. She lives a very good lifestyle"

Linomtha: Ok maybe I was too quick to judge her "Do you know anything about the money she inherited from her aunt?"

Baba Ndlovu: "That is new to me, where did you get that"

Linomtha: "I met her today at Spitz and she mentioned it"

Baba Ndlovu: "Linomtha you can't be having any conversation with her, that is very unethical" he sounded so disappointed

Linomtha: "No baba I didn't talk to her at all I just overheard her telling a friend"

Baba Ndlovu: "Ok my apologies mtwana wami, tell me more about this conversation"

Linomtha: I shared with him the little I heard

Baba Ndlovu: "I will get one of my journalists to investigate this inheritance money"

Linomtha: "Or maybe she has a sugar daddy?"

Baba Ndlovu: "No she doesn't, she is not about that life. My investigative journalist was going to pick it up. We use him in the company and his very good he can never miss that kind of information. I'll be in touch with you shortly" he ended the call

Linomtha: I hope he calls me soon. I really need to win this case. I went to Facebook to check the complainant. The newspaper articles didn't mention her names I guess they were trying to protect her I only saw her in court that's how I was able to recognise her. I checked the file and found her names. Pertunia Lesiba were her names. I entered them and searched and yes there she was. Her account was not so old it was actually opened a month after the rape case. There

was really nothing on the wall just some few pictures and I noticed that she is using an iphone. Ok she can even afford an iphone. I need to find out when did the aunt die just as I was busy with my notes Baba Ndlovu called me.

Baba Ndlovu: "The investigative Journalist cannot track down any aunt our complainant lost. We need to get hold of all the banks and see if she has any account with them then can her bank statement"

Linomtha: "Is that allowed Baba? Consumer Protection Act(68 of 2008) does it allow that?"

Baba Ndlovu: He laughed "Your very smart, but then there is an act that gives us an exception. I need you to do a research and find it and apply it wisely. Tomorrow morning I need a report on those bank statements Lino. Actually here is the contact numbers of our investigative journalist, you communicate with him going forward. I want you to be great and you're not going to be great if I do the work for you but call if you need to ask anything"

Linomtha: "Thank you so much for putting all your trust in me to handle this on my own" we said our goodbyes and I researched the act and yes I got it and I checked the time it was 2 in the afternoon I called the driver and notified him we need to be somewhere right now. He came and we drove to court.

At Court

Linomtha: "Good day my name is Linomtha Zikelele I am an attorney from Ndlovu Attorneys I am representing Dr Walaza. I need your assistance with making an urgent application to all the banks and do a financial check on the complainant"

Court official: She gave me this unbelievable look

Linomtha: "Sesi I don't mean to sound rude but I don't have all day, please assist me or if you're unsure of something ask"

Court official: "Yhoo watseba bo mathula tsatsing banale attitude, I know con artists like you. Your not a lawyer wena. A lawyer dressed like this and looking like this. Ska tlo re phaphela wena sis le go nkgamere" (your just taking chances, don't come here with attitude and be forward with me smelling of urine)

Linomtha: I went outside and asked the security guy where the court manager's office is. He showed me. Luckily there was no one inside so I knocked and he signalled me to come in

Linomtha: "Thobela Mohlomphegi" (Greetings the respected one)

Court manager: "Ashe, rele thusha ka eng sesi" (Yes to the greeting and how can I be of service)

Linomtha: "I am here to lodge a complaint against one of your employees who insulted me" before he could respond I quickly jumped in you know I just wanted to show him that I know a

lot about law just in case he thinks his going to undermine me as well “And possibly sue her for defamation of character because she used an intentional false communication that harms my reputation, decreases my respect as an admitted attorney of the high court of South Africa and employee at one of the biggest law firms in South Africa Ndlovu Attorneys” I handed him my business card and employee card then comfortably continued so confidently “The Law of defamation protects individual reputation. The law assumes that all people are of good character until the opposite is proved in a court of law. Again Mr Court Manager your employee says I smell of urine and I have an eye witness I can...”

Court Manager: He interrupted me before I could finish “Miss Zikelele I humbly apologise for her behaviour, can you kindly give me her names and I will deal with this”

Linomtha: “Deal with it how sir?” I gave him this tell me now look “Anyways I don’t know her names but I can gladly go and point her to you now”

Court Manager: He got up and went like “Let’s go”

I felt so proud of myself I am not going to be undermined like that, I am tired of people thinking that I am not suitable for this profession because of the way I look and dress.

We arrived at her office

Linomtha: “That one sir” I pointed at her

Court manager: “Mokgadi Miss Zikelele here tells me that you spoke and treated her in a very ill manner. Care to explain yourself”

Mokgadi: “Ummmm”

Court manager: “Is it true? Do you know who this lady is? She is an attorney and working for Mr Ndlovu she will sue you”

I was just standing there looking all confident doing the victory walk in my mind

Mokgadi: “Ke kgopela tshwarelo mohlomphegi” (I am asking for apology the respected one)

Court Manager: “Don’t ask me. Ask the person that you have wronged, Attorney Zikelele”

Mokgadi: “Ke kgopela tshwarelo sesi”

Linomtha: “Apology accepted next time you won’t be so lucky I will sue you and take every last thing you own wa bolaya ke tlala wa nkg mereto” (I will sue you and take everything you own and you will die of hunger and smell of urine)

She couldn’t even look at me. She was just looking down so ashamed

Court Manager: “Mokgadi drop everything your doing and come with me to my office and we

assist attorney Zikelele”

We all walked back to the office

Court Manager: “Miss Zikelele you wanted to be assisted with?”

Linomtha: “Mokgadi care to explain to him?”

Mokgadi: “She wants an urgent application for a financial investigation with all the banks on one of her clients”

Linomtha: “Point of correction not my client but a person who is accusing my client of a crime, whuu Mokgadi you need to pay attention at work sesi or you will do mistakes and lose your job wa sokola wa nkgā mereto” (be poor and smell of urine) felt so good to use the line she used to insult me against her

Court Manager: “Consider it done Miss Zikelele, I will personally appoint an investigator who will go to all the banks and obtain a bank statement if the complainant has a bank account with them. Unfortunately it won’t be possible to send him now because most banks are closing. Before the end of tomorrow you will hear from me with feedback. Again I humbly apologise for the service you received today”

Linomtha: “Thank you, le shale gabotse”(Remain well). I walked out and I felt my walk changing I had this confident walk

We left and went back to the hotel, I took a bath and went through my law books then ordered dinner. Ya this is life Lino, hehe nna Lino am doing bodi room service wow. I then slept peacefully happy with how life was turning out for me.

The next day I received feedback from the court manager, the complainant had an account with one of the banks and he emailed me the statement. R20 000 was transferred into her account the day after Dr Walaza was arrested. I called the investigative journalist to do a background check on this woman who made the deposit and I got the information who she is. Ok I need to call my driver and pay my client a visit. The pieces are now coming together, the big Question now was Dr Walaza what did you do to this woman that she would want to set you up like this yes I strongly felt this was a setup. I looked at this woman I knew her very well. Why is she setting him up like this?

My driver came and I got inside the car making my way to the Prison

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 9

I took a seat and waited for the warden to bring my client. I saw him coming and he didn't look too good. He took his seat

Linomtha: "Dr Walaza, My name is Linomtha Zikelele your new representative"

Dr Walaza: "Miss Zikelele will you be able to get me out of here? Please get me out of here"

Linomtha: "I will do my best Dr"

Dr Walaza: "Who have you represented before regarding a matter like this and won a case?"

Linomtha: "You're my first client"

Dr Walaza: He looked so worried and doubtful. "Can you really pull this off? I don't know why Ndlovu stepped down from this case honestly I trusted him more because of his track record. I am not taking anything away from you young lady but I need someone I can trust, I need to get out of here. This place is hell"

Linomtha: I was not offended at all, I really did understand him. I would be worried too if I was been represented by an armature in a big case like this. "I do understand your worries but please trust me I will do my best to get you out of here. Shall we begin to work on this case?"

Dr Walaza: "Like I have a choice"

Linomtha: "Yes you do have a choice, you can refuse to work with me but before making that choice just hear me out first" he just looked at me with no hope on his face "I have had a chance to look at your file. I have come up with an angle to use to defend you but I first need to find out some things from you. Do you have any enemies' sir?"

Dr Walaza: "Not that I know of"

Linomtha: "What is your relationship with Bonggi Gumbi?"

Dr Walaza: He looked very puzzled. "Bonggi Gumbi the Gangster's trophy wife?"

Linomtha: "The one and only"

Dr Walaza: "I have no relationship with her, why are you asking me about her?"

Linomtha: "Can I bring it to your attention that Mrs Gumbi transferred R20 000 into the bank account of the girl who is accusing you of raping her and the interesting thing is that she made the transfer right after your arrest and she was seen with the girl weeks before she accused you of raping her. Now Dr what is your relationship with Bonggi Gumbi" I put this straight face look hai bathathe Linomtha ka mamakhe(Take them Linomtha the daughter of her mother)

Dr Walaza: "Nga jola no Bonggi kudala(I dated Bonggi a long time). She was a very beautiful lady and every guy wanted her. I was a very popular guy in high school because I was intelligent and

every lady wanted me so I told my friends that I can get Bongi to fall for me break her virginity and dump her after so they didn't believe me so we made a bet and I persuaded u Bongi she fell for me I slept with her nga thatha I video(Took a video) to go and prove to my friends after that I dumped her and showed the video to everyone. She stopped coming to school, lost her reputation as the golden girl then abazali bakhe bamo khupha e skweleni and they moved away to Johannesburg(Her parents took her away from school).

Linomtha: "Then what happened? Did you make any contact with her again?"

Dr Walaza: "No, I didn't I was in love with the woman I am married to now so I never made any contact because I didn't love u Bongi mina I just wanted to impress my friends and make a name for myself because every guy wanted Bongi because she was very beautiful and from a powerful family. So I just heard from people that she is depressed after what I did to her then I met her in medical school she was doing Pharmacy mina I was doing medicine I tried to apologise to her but then Python came and he threatened me to stay away from his girlfriend. Everyone is afraid of Python so I made sure I never talk to Bongi ever again and I never saw her. She didn't complete her degree she dropped out and married Python"

Linomtha: "So Bongi had an old score to settle. She always held a grudge against you and this is her way of her revenge. She wanted to destroy your reputation like you destroyed her reputation"

Dr Walaza: "Kodwa(But) it's been years. How could she, how could she" he was weeping

Linomtha: "She never got her wound fixed and I guess it got worse and worse by the day and kana what happens when you leave a wound untreated Dr? It causes more dangerous infections so we can say the wound caused more dangerous thoughts in her head. Am I right Dr, what are your medical terms"?

Dr Walaza: "I want her to pay for this, bloody witch"

Linomtha: "An eye for an eye leaves everyone blind Dr, that is why you're in this situation right now but anyway I will leave that part to di Psychologists. Let me do my part as an attorney. Can you get me a witness who can testify about what you did to Bongi?"

Dr Walaza: "Yes I will get you one, will give you his details"

Linomtha: "Perfect. Do you have cameras in your surgery?"

Dr Walaza: "No I don't, why?"

Linomtha: "Was hoping maybe we can get footage of that day the girl walked into your surgery. Tell me how did the sexual act take place?"

Dr Walaza: "She told me she is suspecting she is pregnant and she is requesting a sonogram, then I told her to go to the examination room I will join her shortly when I arrived there I found her naked and she seduced me. I was stupid I should have known it was a trap"

Linomtha: "Wait a minute, I stand to be corrected ok. Don't you guys do a urine test when a woman suspects she is pregnant before doing a sonogram?"

Dr Walaza: "We do I did offer her that and I did tell her I need to perform that test but she told me she had already done it at home and it came back positive"

Linomtha: "Why was she suspecting if she had already done the test? Dr Walaza do you have multiple partners?"

Dr Walaza: "I love my wife"

Linomtha: "You're not answering my Question Doc. Let me repeat it again, Do you have multiple partners" He didn't answer he just looked at me

Linomtha: "You need to answer every question I am asking you and answer very honestly because I need to know everything about you and work on how I am going to protect you from such questions because trust me they will come up in court. You did see how the state is discrediting your character so I need to make you look reputable again. Why did you fall for the girl's act?"

Dr Walaza: "She looked irresistible I told her to get dressed but she came on me strong I just couldn't fight it"

Linomtha: "Have you done something like that before?"

Dr Walaza: "Yes"

We went through some routine questions and I guided him on the best possible way to attempt to answer them.

Linomtha: "I have to go now, I will be in touch again and if you can remember anything that can assist us please contact me" I handed him my card.

Dr Walaza: "Miss Zikelele thank you so much, I can finally see the light at the end of the tunnel"

Linomtha: "We are taking this one home"

I left the prison and called Mama Ka Lino, told her not to cook anything I am coming over. I went to Debonairs and got three boxes of large pizza. Chicken and Mushroom, Something Meaty and Hawain then went to Woolworths and got Chocolate Caramel peppermint Cake and 2 juices ya orange and fruit cocktail. Then passed at CNA and got Mama Ka Lino this beautiful Bible with a leather covering. I then passed ko Mr Price and got myself some clothes, not much just enough to last me for a week then we drove home.

We arrived at my place and I told the driver I am sleeping over he must come and fetch me tomorrow morning ka 8.

Linomtha: "Ko ko ko"(Knock Knock)

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Hawu Linomtha ngwanaka wa lawyer"

Linomtha: "The one and only"

Sihle and Ntosh came running shouting "Sesi"

Ntosh: "O tshwering"(what are you carrying)

Sihle: "Yeah Pizza Pizza, mama Sesi Lino o re reketji pizza. I am going to eat pizza for the very first time in my life"

Ntosh: "Yhoo sesi I also want some to carry to school tomorrow I am going to do a lunch box yhoo maybe they will start taking me seriously now because I will be carrying pizza"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Ke eng Pizza lena"(What is Pizza you guys)

Sihle: "Ke borotho bja makgowa mama, bona le dinama nyana mo godimo"(It is white people bread and it has got some meat on top of it)

Ntosh: she quickly jumped in "Le cheese mama"(And cheese mom)

Mama ka Linomtha: "Re boja ka bogobe?"(Do we eat it with pap)

Ntosh: "Ake sure mama, sesi Lino e jewa bjang"? (How do we eat it)

I was so heartbroken, Sihle is 17, Ntosh 13 Mama ka Lino She is 52 but they have never tasted pizza in their life. I wanted to break down and cry and I guess Mama ka Lino saw me

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Linomtha you must be tired ngwanake please come sit down"

Linomtha: "I will be right back" I quickly went outside and called my driver he answered after the first ring

Linomtha: "I need you to come back now"

Driver: "I am on my way"

I walked back inside

Linomtha: "Guess what? You guys are going to sleep in town with me tonight so get ready and pack your stuff"

Mama ka Linomtha: "No Lino, they are going to school tomorrow we are not going anywhere"

Ntosh: "Mama yhuuu mos we can pack our school stuff haii mama iyhoo fire fire to that spirit within you sa kgatalelo"

Sihle joined in and they were shouting fire fire ko Mama ka Linomtha

Linomtha: You see we didn't have anything but we had each other and that's how we survived years of hardships. "Ok stop it you two maan" I was laughing and mama ka Lino told them to go and pack their school stuff for tomorrow after I told her my driver will drop them off and at the hotel they don't mind people sleeping over. My driver arrived and we took the stuff I got and left.

We arrived at the hotel and the look on my siblings face was priceless they were just asking so many questions and they were over excited bare they don't want to leave they want to sleep here until I go back to Johannesburg.

We hardly slept we were just talking throughout the night and before we knew it was morning and they had to go. I was so happy I made their day.

Weeks went by and I was busy working on the case but still made time for visits. it was now Monday the day of my court date.

I arrived at court and mama ka Lino was the with me for support when we got there we found Baba Ndlovu and Mama Ndlovu as well. Mama was so happy to see Baba Ndlovu and meet Mama Ndlovu and they just hit it off instantly. It was so packed well more than packed than the last time. My nerves were kicking in.

The medical officer came and the prosecutor asked him questions and now it was my turn to get up and cross examine him.

I got up and looked behind me and seen such a crowd got me really scared. I started shaking and my voice just couldn't come out. No the is no way I can do this, I am not cut out for this I can't talk. I went blank I just forgot everything.

Magistrate: "I can't stand for this, I won't have somebody wasting the state's time. Advocate Ndlovu what is this?" she was beyond angry.

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 10

Linomtha: I knew I have to make a quick recovery, most people at the office are just waiting for this moment and I can't give it to them and there are some people who are counting on me to pull this off I can't disappoint them and I can't disappoint myself. This is my moment to shine and I am going to shine. I sad a little prayer in my heart and immediately I went like Amen my eyes just landed on Dr Walaza. Both his hands were handcuffed. Yes thank you Lord you have given me a suitable way to make a quick come back into this.

Linomtha: "My apologies your worship, I didn't mean to waste time it's just that I was beyond shocked at how the court can allow this case to proceed while my client is chained like a dog. My client is classified as a first time offender, he is not dangerous and has never attempted to escape. So why is he chained? Do you want me to quote an act that supports my argument your worship? On the case of the state vs Mahlangu we didn't see such mediocrity. Mahlangu was never handcuffed during the proceedings of the trial so tell me why is my client handcuffed?"

Magistrate: "Can we please have a police official to remove the cuffs immediately. She is right his not a risk offender his not supposed to be handcuffed"

Linomtha: I took a deep breath and thanked God I looked back and spotted Baba Ndlovu and he gave me a big smile and did the sharp sign to show that I am doing great.

Magistrate: "You may proceed"

Linomtha: "As the court pleases your worship. Dr Can you please tell the court all the steps that have to be taken when treating a rape victim"

Dr: He mentioned a whole lot of steps

Linomtha: "Did you follow all those steps?"

Dr: "Yes"

Linomtha: "Did the complainant allow you to follow all those steps?"

Dr: "Yes"

Linomtha: "I am going to ask you that question again and please think carefully about your answer this time remember Dr your under oath and telling lies under oath is a serious criminal offense, I turned and looked at the interpreter. Mr Interpreter please I am going to need you to work here with me very well I want you to interpret this question very accurately to our beloved Dr Here. Dr did the complainant follow all those steps you mentioned?"

Dr: "Some"

Linomtha: I folded my hands "This is a straightforward question. Did the complainant follow all those steps? Its either a yes or a no. your very confused Dr were you may be on call and you still tired you need some sleep? Do you even know your persal number?"

Miss Nelly: "Objection your worship, she is way out of line"

Magistrage: "Miss Zikelele please ask only the questions regarding this case" she gave some smile I could tell she was enjoying the show

Linomtha: "Did she follow all the steps"

Dr: "Yes"

Linomtha: "When you said some you were referring to what?"

Dr: he didn't answer

Linomtha: "Ow we can't talk now Doc? Ok let me do the talking on your behalf and refresh your memory. Our little miss too goody shoes didn't follow all the steps"

Miss Nelly: "Objection your worship, she is calling the complainant names now"

Magistrate: "Miss Zikelele please refrain from calling the complainant names"

Linomtha: "I will do so your worship" and I did a little bow "There is no record of her been attended by the psychologist, why is it so Dr because you mentioned she was in a very traumatic state when you were examining her I am sure your hands didn't do the magic"

Dr: "She told me it won't be necessary"

Linomtha: "Ow wow and you believed her after you telling the court how traumatic she was. You mentioned that the medical test showed that there was a forceful penetration?"

Dr: He nodded with his head looking at me

Linomtha: "What does that mean? is your head painful? Do you have something on your head and you trying to remove it by shaking your head?" I opened my hands widely and did an act on my face to support my question

Dr: "I meant yes"

Linomtha: "Is forceful penetration a sign that a patient was raped Dr?"

Dr: "Not always"

Linomtha: "Yes or No Dr"

Dr: "No"

Linomtha: I smiled. "No further questions your worship" I then went back to take my seat

Miss Nelly: The state would like to call a witness your worship sergeant Makhura

Miss Nelly was asking him questions and I was just busy making my notes laughing inside.

It was now my turn to cross examine him

Linomtha: "As the court pleases your worship. Sergeant how many years of service do you hold in your current position?"

Sejernt Makhura: "20 years"

Linomtha: "Are you happy with your job"

Sejernt Makhura: "Yes I am"

Linomtha: "So why are you portraying yourself as a psychologist right in front of us instead of a sergeant?"

Miss Nelly: "Objection your worship, she is way out of line"

Magistrate: "I will allow the question to stand, Miss Zikelele please continue"

Linomtha: I did my little bow "As the court pleases your worship. Sergeant you went on about how she was crying how she looked scared and you were comforting her giving her advices on how she can overcome this. Is that your job responsibility?"

Sergant Makhura: "I was just been nice"

Linomtha: "Yes or No"

Sergant Makhura: "No"

Linomtha: I went on asking him some questions regarding the statement he took from the complainant and throwing some humiliating punch lines in the process.

Magistrate: "We shall take a 15 minutes tea break. It is now 11 Am we shall be back by 11:15 Am.

Mr Ndlovu, Mrs Ndlovu and Mama Ka Linomtha came to the front after the magistrate made her way out.

Mr Ndlovu: "Linomtha Linomtha Linomtha, hai uyi bambile mtwana wami"(You have got this my child)

Linomtha: "The show is just getting started Baba you haven't seen nothing yet" we laughed expect for mama ka Linomtha

Mama ka Linomtha: "Don't be too proud Lino, you need to be humble"

Mrs Ndlovu: "Mama she is not too proud she is just confident" Mr Ndlovu added as well and told mama ka Lino that in this profession that is the way to act

Lerato came as we were talking

Lerato: "Dumelang"(greeting)

Mr Ndlovu: "Hawu Ratos ukhona lana"(you are here)

Lerato: "Yes Bra Moss I had to come and give our newly appointment attorney the moral support. I am head of the team after all and we have to come during their first appearance

Mr Ndlovu: "Dedicated as ever I like that. I just thought you won't be here since I am the one mentoring her but I really appreciate your support"

Linomtha: Deep down I knew she was here just to gather information for the critics tag team at the office.

Mama Ka Linomtha: she pulled me aside held my hands and I knew she was praying for me her lips were moving then she gave me a tight hug then we heard silent in court all raise. Then I knew the magistrate was back

Pertunia was now taking the stand. I was so ready for her I looked at Dr Walaza and gave him that look ya I've got this.

Linomtha: "Do you consider yourself as a liar?"

Pertunia: "Why are you asking me that?"

Linomtha: "Unfortunately you don't get to ask me questions I get to ask you questions. If you want to have the kind of authority I am having you will read your books not take shortcuts to success because you will fail " I knew I was out of order and my learned colleague Miss Nelly didn't even hesitate to bring it to the magistrate attention.

Linomtha: "Do you consider yourself a liar?"

Pertunia: "No I don't"

Linomtha: "Great, well I consider you as a liar in fact I don't consider and I am going to prove to this court. You mentioned that the rape occurred on his desk when you were giving your testimony now but your police statement it says that the alleged rape occurred on his examination bed. Which one is true?"

Pertunia: "on his desk"

Linomtha: "Why did you go and consultant on the day the alleged rape occurred?"

Pertunia: "I was sick"

Linomtha: "Sick from"?

Pertunia: "Headache"

Linomtha: "On your statement you mentioned that you had terrible stomach cramps so which one is it?"

Pertunia: "Headache"

Linomtha: "Did Dr walaza examine you before the alleged rape occurred"?

Pertunia: "Yes"

Linomtha: "Please share with the court how the examination took place"

Pertunia: "I already did, it's not my problem that you were not listening"

Linomtha: "I would like to bring it to your attention again that I have the authority here to ask you any question even if it was asked before" she was getting frustrated and I got her where I want

Pertunia: "He told me to take off my clothes and go to the bed next door he is coming to use his machine to check what is wrong with my stomach"

Linomtha: "Yes and then what happened"

Pertunia: "He started touching me in a very inappropriate way then he overpowered me and raped me"

Linomtha: "Did you scream for help?"

Pertunia: "No"

Linomtha: "Why didn't you scream?"

Pertunia: "He took out a knife and told me he will kill me if I scream"

Linomtha: "Do you consider yourself a liar?"

Pertunia: "No"

Linomtha:" Just about a few minutes ago you mentioned that the alleged rape occurred on his table but now you're saying that it happened on his examination bed. You mentioned that you had consulted because of a headache but now you're saying that he told you to take off your clothes so that he can check what is wrong with your stomach. You mentioned that you couldn't scream because he put something in your mouth now you're saying that he held a knife and silenced you with it, which one is the real truth here? What kind of a Doctor is Dr Walaza?

Pertunia: "I don't understand your question"

Linomtha: "Listen to the interpreter I know I speak deep English for a girl your age"

The interpreter interpreted and I asked my question again

Pertunia: "I don't know"

Linomtha: "Why did you choose to consult the in the first place if you don't know the kind of a Dr he is? Who referred you?"

Pertunia: "My friend because he helped her with flu so she told me to go to him"

Linomtha: "Can I bring it to your attention that Dr Walaza here is a gynaecologist, do you know what that is"

Pertunia: "No"

Linomtha: "That is a Dr who specializes with women's health with a focus on the female reproductive system, so how does flu associate with that? He doesn't see girls with flu and girls like you suffering from headaches like you mentioned, where did you get the money for consultation?"

Pertunia: "A Friend"

Linomtha: "Same age as you?"

Pertunia: "Yes"

Linomtha: "Ow Wow, how much is the consultation fee at Dr Walaza's?"

Pertunia: "R850"

Linomtha: "A school girl like you happened to give you that money ow wow, tell me about the shopping you did at Spitz?"

Miss Nelly: "Your worship she is asking questions not related to the testimony"

Magistrate: "I will not allow that question to stand unless it is connected to this case and the is evidence provided"

Linomtha: "I withdraw my Question your worship" I did my dramatic bow. "Can you share with the court about the R25 000 you received to set up Dr Walaza?"

Miss Nelly: "Objection your worship she is really out of order"

Magistrate: "Miss Zikelele do you have proof of your allegations?"

Linomtha: "Yes your worship, I took out a copy of the bank statement and handed it over to her"

Magistrate: she looked at it "Did you obtain this documentation via the court?"

Linomtha: "Yes your worship, I did make an application here is the proof of my application" I handed it to her

Magistrate: "I will allow this evidence to stand, you may proceed"

Miss Nelly: "Objection your worship, the defence is bringing new evidence"

Magistrate: "I will allow it to stand because we haven't done any closing arguments yet, I haven't

given my verdict and sanction, Miss Zikelele can you kindly continue”

Linomtha: “Where did you get the R25 00?”

Pertunia: “From my late uncle as an inheritance”

Linomtha: “I would like to bring it to your attention that you’re under oath and it is a serious crime to lie while under oath, where did you get the money?”

Pertunia: “From my uncle” she was now shaking and crying

Linomtha: “Why are crying? Take yourself serious maan we are not at crèche here . When did your uncle transfer you the money?”

Pertunia: “I can’t remember”

Linomtha: “I would like to bring it to your attention that the money was transferred to you the following day after my client here was arrested” I walked to her with the bank statement showing her the date.

The court went like went crazy, there was just noise all over and the police was shouting silent in court silent in court they finally went quite.

Linomtha: “Were you paid to accuse my client of falsely raping you” I was just all over her question after question I was so out of order and Miss Nelly didn’t even attempt to stop me she looked defeated and the court was just cheering.

Linomtha: “No further questions your worship, I rest my case”

Magistrate: “Court postponed for Wednesday at 9 Am here in Court B for closing arguments from both defence and the state. Court adjourned.”

When we got outside it was crazy Pertunia was escorted by the police because the crowd were so mad they wanted to beat her up. Woman who had posters up in support of Pertunia were throwing them away throwing insults at her calling her names. Sanction was not yet given but I could see victory and I had tears in my eyes Mr Ndlovu, Mrs Ndlovu, Mama all came to hug me and mama lead us in prayer.

Wednesday morning I got ready for court, as I was sipping my cup of coffee there was a knock on my door and it was Mr Ndlovu. He had a sad look on his face

Mr Ndlovu: “You haven’t heard the sad news yet have you?”

Linomtha: “No what sad news?”

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 11

He walked in and handed me the newspaper

Mr Ndlovu: "It is all over the news"

Linomtha: I took the newspaper, the story had made front page and the heading was as follows "16 Years old Girl accusing successful Dr of rape commits suicide". I read first few lines and it was more about me they were praising me saying my excellent attorney tactics pushed her to do it. I didn't read any further, I put the newspaper down.

Linomtha: "When did this happen?"

Mr Ndlovu: "They found her last night"

Linomtha: "How did she do it?"

Mr Ndlovu: "She hanged herself"

Linomtha: "What happens now to the case?"

Mr Ndlovu: "The case still continues as normal, I am sure Mamabolo will give out a sanction today there won't be any postponement. She will want to get this over and done with"

Linomtha: "What a sad way for this to end Baba, she was so young. She would have recovered from this embarrassment suicide was really not a solution to this"

Mr Ndlovu: "You can't play with snakes and think you will never get harmed. Python is not a man to mess with and where his trophy wife is involved he will do anything. There is nothing he cannot do for his doll face, that's how he refers to her my baby doll"

Linomtha: "Baba you think she was actually killed and they tried to make this look like suicide?"

Mr Ndlovu: "Python controls everything mtwana wami"

Linomtha: "Hai Baba then Bongzi must be exposed then, is there an angle I can use to try and bring this up in my case?"

Mr Ndlovu: "Yekele lento mtwana wami(Leave this my child). Python already came to see me he doesn't want his wife's name to come up in this thing. Our aim was to win this case and we have won it so let's leave the rest"

Linomtha: "Baba Python came to see you? How possible is that? Is he not in jail?"

Mr Ndlovu: He laughed "His got the police officials on his payroll so whenever he wants to do some important dealings they let him out"

Linomtha: "What are your dealings with him?"

Mr Ndlovu: "His our client, I have been representing him for years. The most difficult client I have ever dealt with. Our biggest payment comes from him, his been on trial for two years now and I have managed to make millions from representing him"

Linomtha: "Why are you unable to get him out?"

Mr Ndlovu: "He had so many cases. I have managed to win some now we just left with two major ones which give me sleepless nights. Do you know his dealings kodwa mtwana wami?"

Linomtha: "Dwing Baba" I gave him that surprised look. "Who doesn't know Python and his dealings mara? The self made billionaire gangster who has even made it to Forbes magazine. Hai that man is bigger than the president and the media just loves him and Bongi is even a celebrity just because she is married to him"

Mr Ndlovu: "I also made it big when I started representing him. that is how my name got popular. Hai look at the time lets gets going. Ukuphi umama Zikelele?" (where is Mrs Zikelele)

Linomtha: "The driver went to fetch her, she will meet us in court"

Mr Ndlovu: "Ok get your stuff ready, you will leave with me and Ma Ndlovu" he left

Linomtha: My phone rang just as I was packing my stuff. It was some landline number "Linomtha hello"

Caller: "Miss Zikelele, its Dr Walaza"

Linomtha: "Thobela Doc, Lekae"(Greeting Doc how are you)

Dr Walaza: He sounded so worked up for a man who is about to get his freedom, he was whisper ring and I was struggling to hear him. He was breathing so heavily

Linomtha: "Sorry Doc you gonna have to speak a little louder because I am struggling to hear you"

Dr Walaza: "Please don't bring Bongi's name up in court. Get me out of this mess but please make sure Bongi's name does not come up at all"

Linomtha: I didn't answer him. I just kept quite honestly I didn't know what to say

Dr Walaza: "Hello Hello, Miss Zikelele are you still on the line?"

Linomtha: "Yes Dr I am"

Dr walaza: "Did you hear what I sad to you?"

Linomtha: "Yes I did"

Dr Walaza: "Good, please promise me that you won't mention her name or all our hard work will be for nothing if you do"

Linomtha: "I wasn't planning to mention her name"

Dr Walaza: "Thank you so much, see you in court" He hanged up the phone

Linomtha: Second warning about this, first it was Baba now Dr Walaza. Dr Walaza was so determined to bring Bongi down and make her pay for what she did to him. So why is he protecting her all of a sudden? Did Python get to him maybe and threatened him? Yes it could be I mean everyone is scared of him. Hai anyways that is none of my business. Baba arrived and we left for court

It was so packed and people had posters up written "Justice for Dr Walaza" some posters were so inhuman and I didn't like them they were written "You deserved to die witch", "We wish you died in Prison". Shuu people can be so heartless.

I went to the front and took my seat. Dr Walaza tapped me on my shoulder and whispered "Don't forget what I told you, don't bring Bongi's name up" I gave him a nod.

As Baba told me the magistrate choose to do everything today

We did our closing arguments after that Miss Nelly did mitigating factors and I gave my aggravating factors. My points were so good and Miss Nelly really didn't have much to say and she looked like she just doesn't care at all.

Magistrate: "After hearing all the evidence from the state and defence I have come up with my sanction" she gave a summary of the whole case, read some acts, and referred to so many cases. "Dr Walaza the state was able to prove that you have committed a crime for statutory rape by providing the court with evidence that indeed the complainant is 16 years old and our law does not allow that. You cannot engage in a sexual intercourse with a minor"

Linomtha: My heart started beating so fast now

Magistrate: "However the defence did prove to the court that you were not aware that the complainant was a minor when you engaged with her sexually. Dr Walaza I there for find you not guilty of the crime, you are free to go"

Linomtha: Yes Yes I did it. Miss Nelly got up and gave me a hand shake then a hug and whispered "You were born for this girl, congratulations. I feel fear for anyone who is going to be up against you in the stand" she broke the hug and gave me a smile.

After she walked away Dr Walaza came to me

Dr Walaza: "Thank you so much Miss Zikelele" we hugged then a woman came and Dr Walaza introduced her as his wife. Mama ka Linomtha, Baba Ndlovu and Mama Ndlovu also came to

join us and they hugged me.

Mrs Walaza: "Can I please invite all of you for dinner tonight"

Dr Walaza: "No no sthandwa sami not tonight, tonight I just want to make love to you all night it's been a while shoo, they can come tomorrow"

We all laughed and Mr Ndlovu told them that his driving back to Johannesburg with his wife today he won't make it for dinner, mama ka Linomtha and I will join them.

We left, Mama Ka Linomtha and I were holding hands. When we got outside everyone was just all over me giving me hugs.

Baba Ndlovu: "Can we do a quick celebration lunch before me and my wife drive back to Johannesburg?" We agreed and I asked him to take us to the restaurant at the hotel where we had our first lunch together and he offered me a job. We arrived

Baba Ndlovu: "I am so proud of you Lino, ngithole gold nguwe"(I found gold in you)

Mama Ndlovu: "We are so proud of you my child and Mama Ka Lino we are very grateful to you for raising such a wonderful intelligent smart God fearing young lady. Her kind are very rare, I pray to God to bless my husband and I with a child who is just like her"

Mama ka Linomtha: "He will ngwanake, we serve a faithful God. Re rapela Modimo wa mehlolo(We Pray to a miracle God). I would also like to thank you for what you did for my daughter, the chance you gave her kere ruri Modimo yo ke mo rapelang ale dire ka botho(May the God that I serve do good unto you)

We ordered our food and I ordered Ribs for me and mama ka Linomtha. The Ndlovu's ordered their sea food stuff

Our food arrived Mama ka Linomtha prayed for the food and we got ready to eat

Mama Linomtha: "Hai ke eng dilo tse? Kganthe are je bogobe na, bogobe bokae mo?" (What is this? Are we not eating pap where is pap here)

Baba Ndlovu: "Yazi mama I actually miss your pap and morogo that you served me the other day" he looked at mama Ndlovu "Yazi sthandwa sami you must taste her morogo trust me you will stop eating all this restaurant food"

Linomtha: I could see that he didn't want to undermine mama ka Linomtha and he wanted her to feel comfortable in this place. That he wasn't all about fancy places only and I really appreciated what he was trying to do. I was not ashamed of my mother's act as well infact it motivated me to work more hard and be able to take her to places like this and give her the best together with my siblings. "Try it mama its actually nice, ke dithapa tsa kolobe"(its pork ribs)

Mama ka Linomtha: "Hai retla ja dinoga mo"(we will eat snakes here) she looked at the creamed

spinach and went like “Bathong ba chela mayonnaise ka gare ga morogo, morogo re chela nyala le tamati hai makgowa ba sinya seshebo maan”(they put mayonnaise inside morogo, we put onion and tomato inside morogo. White people are messing up a meal)

We laughed so loud

Mama ka Linomtha: “Hai nna yena sorry tsa mphaka le foroko ditla mpalela nna ke e jela ka matsogo. Yhoo I don’t know how to use this things tsa makgowa. (I am going to use my hands to eat I can’t use fork and knife. I don’t know how to use this things for white people)” she used her hands and tasted the spinach first “Yonna mawee monate o leng mo, what did they put inside this thing? I want a recipe. Lino you will buy the recipe for me yhoo se bose kudu. Lekae lesogana lela ne le refa dijo? Atle mo a mphe recipe” (this spinach taste so good, it is very nice. Where is the waiter who was serving us?. He must come here and give me the recipe)

We were laughing so hard, mama Ndlovu even had tears in her eyes.

Linomtha: “Mama ka Linomtha, can you please allow us to eat and stop making us laugh”

Mama Ka Linomtha: She now went to the ribs “He banna kganthe makgowa aja ga monate so”(hey people do what people eat this nice) she then looked at me “Hei Lino ngwanaka bjo ke bophelo, bophelo ka high grade ngwanaka. Yhoo re nyakile gohwa re sakwa dilo tse monate. Hai nna kganthe lesogana lela lekae na, abe a ndirela skhafthini ke nyaka Sihle le Ntosh bakwe bose bjowe. Modimo ruri owa phela ke nna chiwana ke kwang monate so?” (hey Lino my child this is life, life with high grade my child. We nearly died without experiencing nice things. Where is that waiter I want him do prepare take away for me I want Sihle and Ntosh to feel this niceness. God indeed your alive Is it really myself a nobody feeling this nice)

Mr Ndlovu: “Mama yazi you remind me of myself when I first met my wife here, uyakhumbula sthandwa sami?” (Do you remember my wife)

Mrs Ndlovu: She laughed uncontrollably “How can I forget sthandwa sami? My parents finally wanted to meet the guy I was dating then they arranged for us to meet at Spur. The waiter brought us water to wash our hands in those small bowls of theirs and you thought it was water to drink you took it and drank it then looked at all of us and went like “Why are you guys not drinking? You not thirsty?” when the food came you asked the waiter where is the tap to wash hands”

Linomtha: I was laughing so hard “And then what happened?”

Mr Ndlovu: “Hai guys stop it maan, can we just eat in peace now”

Mrs Ndlovu: “This one shame I’ve got funny stories about him for days I will share with you when you get back”

Linomtha: “When can I get back Baba? Can I please get back on Sunday? I need to fix some

things here at home before getting back”

Mr Ndlovu: “After such great work you did with this case of course you can have this three days off. Just remember big cases are waiting for you when you get back. There is a murder case I want you to take on it’s a very big case a man...”

Mrs Ndlovu: she interrupted him “No work talk please”

Linomtha: Mama ka Linomtha was so quite “Mama ka Linomtha le gabotse?” (Mom are you fine)

Mama ka Linomtha: “Ke natsefela ke lerotse lewe, ke gore I am trying to find what did they put inside”(I am enjoying the taste of this butternut). When I checked her plate it was empty and just a little butternut left. I regretted asking her because I was just tired of laughing now

Mama Ndlovu proposed a toast and told Mr Ndlovu and Mama Lino to each say stuff they wish for me and man I got so teary at the stuff they wished for me

Mama Ka Linomtha: “I wish that you never forget about God, that you put God above everything. I know that you want the best for us but I wish that you put yourself first never get into debts trying to give us better things, use your money wisely and don’t ever skip tithe. I wish that you remain humble never let success change you. Be true to yourself don’t be someone you’re not just to fit in with people who are in your level. Don’t ever forget this man and woman we are sitting with on this table respect them always and never forget to pray for them. Mojolo kuwa kgole remain pure until God sends you the right man for you”

Baba Ndlovu: “My wish for you is that you make it so big in this profession, make it bigger than me and I will be able to point out to people and say that is my child she was groomed by me. That you go internationally. I wish that when the time is right God bless you with a man who will be a vision carrier not a vision breaker for the future that God has destined for you. That you be true to yourself like mama sad that you never change just to fit in. I wish that you never compromise your principles , morals and integrity just for success. You came into my family Lino and you changed a whole lot of things, we started to pray again to have faith again because of you. My wife was going through depression but ever since you came into our house I saw her rising up from it in just a day I got my old wife back that I missed so terribly. We love you so much and wish you the best”

Mama Ndlovu: “My child they have summarised all that I wish for you. I wish nothing but the best for you Lino wami. You’re an amazing soul inside and outside, you’re a true definition of don’t judge a book by its character that indeed dynamites comes in small packages. Remain rooted in God, you are going to save lives. Thank you for giving me an opportunity to experience just a taste of motherhood, I am so fond of you, I am so overprotective of you. I wish that you will always be my sweet daughter that God has blessed me with. You saved me my child.

Linomtha: “I couldn’t talk well I was just in tears, I thanked them and promised them I will make them proud”

Baba Ndlovu settled the bill and when we got ready to leave mama Ka Lino pulled some stunt

Mama ka Linomtha: she took out her notebook inside a bag I gave her because she was using plastic to carry stuff when going to church and town. "Lesogana ke kgopela o ngwalele recipe ya spinach and lerotse ke nyaka go di gata reg and o ndirele skhafthini sa dijo tjela ne re dija" (gentleman please write for me recipe for spinach and butternut that we were eating I want to cook them so well and get me some takeaway for the food we were eating)

Mr Ndlovu: "Mama that is not allowed wena will you give out your magic recipe if you owned a food business to your customers? You will get this young man fired mama" he was laughing so hard. "Waiter please place three orders of the same meal she was having make it takeaway and bring us dessert menu"

Mama ka Linomtha: "Hai keya kwishisha ge gona gora gore letlo phelela go ntlisha mowe ge" (I understand then it means you will always bring me here)

We had dessert while waiting for the takeaways. The stuff mama ka Lino was saying ka dessert were so hilarious.

Mr Ndlovu: "Goodbye mtwana wami. We will see you on Monday the driver will remain here with you and you can still stay at the hotel if you want" I told him no I will go home only the driver can stay at the hotel. We sad our goodbyes and headed home. Sihle and Ntosh were so happy about the food and their comments were as funny as mama ka Lino's. They told me that they are so popular now at school because the school kids are aware that their sister is a lawyer who is so good even driving people to commit suicide. Everybody wants to be friends with them now. I was so happy I was beyond happy.

The following day I went for dinner at the Walaza's and Mama ka Lino sad she is not joining me this is my shine.

I arrived at their house it was so beautiful but hai ke I was so used to beautiful places now.

Dr Walaza: "When are you going back?"

Linomtha: "On Sunday, I am actually looking for a better house for my mother and siblings that is why I didn't go back"

Dr Walaza: "Where?"

Linomtha: "My mother does not like town so she won't stay at a place like that so I want something in a quite township a sophisticated Kasi"

Mrs Walaza: "We actually have a house that we just finished building at Mankweng. It's a very quiet street. New development area. It's a four bed roomed house, it has a kitchen, dining room, sitting room, tv room, study room, 2 bathrooms and a double garage. The yard is very big and with paving all over"

Linomtha: "That's just what I am looking for, and mama Ka Lino loves Mankweng because our main church is the"

Dr Walaza: "Lino can you excuse us for a second, we will be right back"

They got back after like 2 minutes

Mrs Walaza: "We want to offer you and your family the house"

Linomtha: "Wow thank you so much, for how much? Obviously I don't have cash now I will pay it in monthly instalments from this month end we will draw up a contract"

Mrs Walaza: "No my dear, we want to offer it to you guys for free"

Linomtha: I couldn't believe it. "No I can't accept this, it is too much"

Dr Walaza: "No its not, Lino you have done so much for us. You know you changed our lives ever since I met you from that day I got so inspired by the things you were sharing. You did more than winning a case for me, you transformed my life so please accept this offer"

Linomtha: "Thank you so much, thank you thank you."

Mrs Walaza: "It is our pleasure, we will get our lawyer to do the title deeds transfer tomorrow. It will be changed into your names. We not going to work tomorrow so we can come and take you guys the"

When I got home I didn't share the news with Mama ka Lino and my siblings. I want this to be a surprise. I told them to come at three because Sihle and Ntosh will be back from school I want them to see the house as well.

The following morning I received a call from our local newspaper they wanted an interview with me I told them I will make it at 11. Radio stations were also calling requesting interviews. Man this is life ka higher grade "speaking ka voice ya mama Lino"

We went to view the house in the afternoon. They sent me directions

Mama ka Lino: "This is a beautiful house, Dr Walaza has money shoo such a big beautiful house"

Ntosh: "I really wish we were staying in a house like this"

Sihle: "Sathane aka kwa ka letlalo yerr" (Devil will know us)

They were going around admiring the house, I remained outside with the Walaza's and they gave me the house keys.

Mr Walaza: "We have to go now enjoy the house"

I went inside to join my family

Linomtha: "You guys like it?"

Ntosh: "Are you kidding me? We so looveeee it not like it"

Mama ka Lino: "E botsana ngwanake and its next to our church"

Linomtha: "Guess what? Please pick your rooms because this house is ours starting from now"

They just looked at me ka that look ya your joking right, like they were not taking me seriously

Linomtha: "Guys this is our house, we own it. Dr Walaza blessed us with it"

Ntosh and Sihle screamed and went to the bedrooms to make their choices

Mama ka Lino: "Lino I know you want the best for us but ngwanake I don't want you to get into debts this house looks expensive"

Linomtha: "Mama ka Lino you know that verse that says you shall stay in houses you did not built? You always told me one day God will remember us and provide for us. The time is now mama ka Lino. They gave us this house for free"

Mama Ka Lino: "Lebitso la Morena hale bokwe, nna ruri ke dula ka gare ntlo ye? Ke ile go kaka ka ntlong? Nna ruri Lino"(May the name of the Lord be praised, me really going to start in this house? I am going to use a toilet in the bathroom to pass stools) she then started singing Boholo Bja hao boya makatsa ka mehla, a song by Lebo Sekgobela.

The house had curtains already, the kitchen had kitchen units, there was everything in the bathroom all that was missing was just furniture. Mrs Walaza offered to buy it for us I refused but she wouldn't take no for an answer so the following day we went furniture shopping and it was delivered the same day. And we officially moved into our new home.

I left for Johannesburg on Sunday. I received a call on my way the from a number I didn't know and it was a woman

Linomtha: "Linomtha hello"

Woman: she introduced herself and I nearly got a mini heart attack. What does she want? She even knows my name like really now

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 12

Woman: "Hello Sesi Linomtha le tsogile mara ngwanake. Ke nna Mma moruti wagago" (Hi sister Linomtha how are you it's me your pastor's wife)

Linomtha: I didn't answer I just kept quite. So she knows my name

Mma Moruti: "Hello Hello Lino osale gona ngwanaka" (Lino are you still here my child)

Linomtha: "Yes I am"

Mma Moruti: "Watseba ngwanaka we are so proud of you as a church finally God has answered our prayers and your working as a lawyer for one of the biggest law firms in our country. Yhoo lebitso la Morena ha le bokwe(The name of the Lord be praised). We read about you in the newspapers and heard you on the radio"

Linomtha: "Ow that's nice"

Mma Moruti: "We went to your place and saw the beautiful house you got for your mother yhoo Lino gape it's even more beautiful than my house. You have done well my child, it means your earning a lot ne to afford such a beautiful big house with that furniture and at a new development area"

Linomtha: "Ke mohau wa Morena" (It is the grace of the Lord)

Mma Moruti: "Hai mara Lino you were home but never came to visit us and invite me and Moruti to your interviews phela it is through our prayers that you are now a well known lawyer"

Linomtha: I wanted to tell her that it is through the grace of God and that only mama Ka Lino and my siblings were the ones praying for me but Mama ka Lino taught me very well to respect elders "I was busy"

Mma Moruti: "Bona mo ngwanaka the reason for my call is because I want you to be our guest speaker at our annual youth conference ya June 16"

Linomtha: "I will think about it and give you a call"

Mma Moruti: "No ngwanake I was actually informing you, the invitation posters are already out and Thabo has already published it on facebook. We are so excited ngwanaka, phela for the past years we were inviting guest speakers from far but this year we are having you phela your well know"

Linomtha: I just couldn't believe it, I didn't even know what to say.

Mma Moruti: "Bye ngwanaka, take care of yourself ne and know that we as the church love you so much and we are praying for you. Can't wait to see you kadi 16 June our lawyer" she hanged up the phone

Linomtha: I just couldn't believe it. This was the same woman who told me that I can't join the

worshipping team in church because I don't have clothes to wear, I don't do nice hair so I am not fit to sing in the front because I will scare people off instead of getting them in the spirit. Not even once has she ever greeted me or Mama Ka Lino. I remember this other day Ntosh was very sick mama ka Lino asked them to come and pray for her she sad that she can't enter inside a mud house we must make a plan and bring Ntosh to their house. Only Ntate Moruti came alone, that man really had a heart for serving he loved everyone in church he didn't treat people according to their status but his wife it was the opposite. I wanted to quit our church a long time because of the way she was treating us poor people but I loved my pastor's preaching style he was preaching faith and encouragement which is what I loved so that's why I stayed in church. Mma Moruti is so unbelievable so now that I am a successful lawyer she is even inviting me to be a guest speaker. The conference is very big Christian's youth from all over our church branches and other churches come to attend it. I was really not ok after this call and decided to give mama ka Lino a call

Mama Ka Lino: "Linomtha ngwanake"

Linomtha: "Mama you won't believe this, Mma Moruti called me"

Mama Ka Lino: "ow yes she asked me for your numbers"

Linomtha: "Mara mama ka Lino why did you give her my numbers bona now she wants me to be a guest speaker ko youth conference on the 16th of June worse she was busy here telling lies gore she was praying for me I am a lawyer because she was praying"

Mama Ka Lino: "Lino Lino Lino" she was saying it with a very harsh voice. I know that voice meant Linomtha stop it, she only called me that way if I was saying or doing something she doesn't like. It was a reprimanding voice.

Linomtha: "Mama Ka Linomtha"

Mama Ka Lino: "You will not speak that way about your elders, what does the bible say? Don't ever ever behave that way"

Linomtha: "Tshwarelo mama ka Linomtha" (apology mom)

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Now tell me about you been the guest speaker"

Linomtha: "I am scared Mama. What am I going to talk about? I am not a preacher mama ka Lino. I am not called for this, no offense but she really choose the wrong person for this and its next week mama Ka Lino I won't have time to prepare for this"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Yes your right, you're not a preacher but God is the one who is a preacher his just going to use you to be the preacher because he cannot come down himself and deliver the message to his youth so he will put the message inside of you. Whenever God wants to save his people he raises a man to go and do the job. He raised Moses to go and deliver the Israelites,

He raised David to be the king and fight for his people, He raised Esther to be a Queen and save his people, He raised Gideon to go and fight for his people. The list is endless my child and you know what all this few people I have mentioned they were never perfect they doubted themselves they all thought they can't do it they gave excuses or they looked not qualified enough to do it. Moses said he can't speak well, Gideon was a coward hiding from the medians when the Lord called him, Esther was an orphan and David was very young. They all succeeded and you know why? Because when God calls you for an assignment he gives you all the necessary tools to do the work"

Linomtha: "Mama ka Lino...."

Mama ka Linomtha: "Shhhhh ngwanake. It doesn't matter if she choose you just because you're a lawyer now. The bible says all things do you hear me ngwanake it says all things works out good to them that loves the Lord. So even she choose you for show-off ngwanake God will make this to work out for the good. Trust him read the bible and he will give you the right word to share with his young people. The same way you go through your law books when you're preparing for your cases do the same with his word"

Linomtha: "Mama Ka Lino who am I without you? What can I do without you? You always know the right thing to say. I love you so much mama Ka Lino"

Mama ka Lino: "I love you too ngwanake, pray about this ok. We will talk later"

Linomtha: I was now looking forward to this youth conference I felt so blessed to represent heaven. I prayed and thanked the Lord for this then I fell asleep. I was woken up by my driver telling me we have arrived home. I thanked him so much for driving me around last week and went inside the house and I was met by loud voices shouting "Surprise"

The dining room was beautifully decorated with balloons and a big board written "Congrats on winning your first big case Lino" there was too much food and a beautiful cake the design was a lady in a gown then written Attorney Lino. There was Raise, Mama Ndlovu and Baba Ndlovu.

Raise: She jumped on me "Ow my nunus congratulations I am so sorry I couldn't be the you know that the company will collapse if I leave. Phela I basically run that company"

We all laughed

Linomtha: "Hawu you guys you really didn't have to, thank you so much"

Mrs Ndlovu: "We wanted to, you deserve it"

Mr Ndlovu: "You deserve it my child" They both came to hug me

Raise: "It was my idea nunus, This two must not take the credit"

We sat down and I realised that Raise was so familiar with the house, she was even calling Mma

Ndlovu Mama.

Raise: "I must still take you for a real celebration"

Mr Ndlovu: "I hope you not talking about your night clubs Raise, Lino is a church girl"

Raise: "Haibo Bra Moss don't kill the vibe tuu"

Linomtha: "I really hope you not talking about those places too because I am not setting my foot the. Baba speaking of church I got invited to be a guest speaker at my church for a youth conference on the 16th of June. It's going to be on a Saturday"

Mrs Ndlovu: "That's big, they have made a right choice. I will go with you, yazi I really love hearing you sharing the word and Raise you coming with us too"

Raise: she gave her this crazy look "I think I need some wine, no I actually need some whiskey I am way too sober to have this conversation" She got up "Bra Moss do you still keep your expensive whiskey at that same place I know?"

Mr Ndlovu: "It's a Sunday Raise maan and you have been promising us to go to church even now we still waiting"

Raise: "God doesn't love me. Why must I force myself on him?" she made her way to the mini bar where Bra Moss keeps his expensive alcohol for his special occasions.

Linomtha: "What was that all about?"

Mrs Ndlovu: "That's just Raise been Raise"

She got back holding a glass of whiskey

Mr Ndlovu: "Do you know how much that is? I am going to deduct it from your salary this month end"

Raise: "It's worth it" she gave him a laugh

Linomtha: "Raise please come with us to church please"

Raise: "This place is missing some music, can we get some music please? I am going to my car to get some house music I am coming"

Mrs Ndlovu: "Haibo Raise we are not going to listen to that"

Linomtha: "This is my surprise lunch and I refuse too, I get to pick"

Raise: "Somebody please shoot me now"

Mr Ndlovu went and played the music and he played my song "Ziphi nkomo za malobola" then

we started sharing with them about our trip when the song was playing

The lunch was really great we finished eating and we were just chilling talking

Raise: "I think it's time for another surprise now"

Mrs Ndlovu: "Yes it is"

Mr Ndlovu: "Who is going first?"

Raise: "They say save the best for last so I know mine is the best so you guys go first"

Mr Ndlovu: "Uyahlanya or noma udakilwe from le whiskey(you are crazy or your drunk from that whiskey) I am the head of this family so you two must start

Linomtha: "What is going on?"

Raise: "Tlogela go phapha nunus, you will see"(Stop been forward)

Mrs Ndlovu: She left and came back with a gift bag. "We all decided to get you gifts for a job well done with your first case. I got you a spa voucher, you have worked so hard for the past two weeks so I want you to go and be pampered I have paid for all the treatments the spa offers be ready to be pampered because they are closing down the spa because I have booked it all for you. From 9 in the morning till 6 in the evening"

Linomtha: I got up and gave her a hug "Ow mama I have always wanted to go to the spa thank you so much. I so can't wait"

Raise: "Drum rolls please before I present my present" She then got up and came back with two big gift bags "Here is your present nunus from me, new style, The Afro chick look. A mixture of simple combined elegancy"

Linomtha: I opened and she got exactly the kind of clothes I love, the clothes I always dreamt of wearing. Quarter pants, long maxi dresses with a combination of modern and traditional. That look ya Nhlanhla from Mafikizolo. Yes that's just how best I can explain the dressing style and Raise nailed it. For the very first time someone who understood my taste of clothing the look I have always dreamt of.

Raise: "And that's not all" she handed me a voucher. "That is a hair salon voucher with one of the best hairdressers in Jozi, he is going to treat your afro and teach you how to take care of it and give you the right products to use"

Linomtha: "Thank you so much Raise, you really get me, you get my style so well. Thank you so much I so love this"

Raise: "I told you I've got you"

Baba Ndlovu: "Now I so wish I had started, you ladies have gone all out" He gave me a DVD the cover was myself in court and it was written my first courtroom experience. "Now you will watch and see how you won that case, whenever you're down I need you to watch this and see yourself as a winner. I had to pull in big favours to have this recorded for you"

Linomtha: "Thank you so much Baba, this means so much to me. My favourite DVD of all times" I gave him a hug. I then went and gave Raise and Mama hugs again "Thank you so much guys from the bottom of my heart. I really appreciate your love may God truly bless you, I just have one request Raise can you please make this day end on a super high by agreeing to come with us to church?"

Raise: "Hai now you're pushing it nunus"

Mrs Ndlovu: "Please Raise"

Raise: "Does Limpopo have hot guys?"

Linomtha: "Many many hot guys"

Raise: "I'll go with you guys ke just to wash my eyes and maybe score some man from the N1, I have to get going now."

Mrs Ndlovu: "Hai uphuzile(You took alcohol) you can't drive please sleep over"

Raise: "Yhuu hai ngeke I still have to meet up with ummm you know and get some energy for tomorrow so byeeee" she hugged us all and left

I couldn't help but notice the bond this three share but then I didn't want to ask I guess with time I will get to find out.

We all decided to go to sleep because tomorrow is a Monday and we have to be at work. Baba left first

Linomtha: "Mama do you work?"

Mrs Ndlovu: "I used to I was a sales manager for one of the biggest companies in SA but then I stopped because the job was too much demanding. We thought maybe it's the work stress contributing to... you know.

Linomtha: "I knew she meant her not getting pregnant. Ya I once heard that stress can cause that"

Mrs Ndlovu: "But then the last results revealed the main cause but we will just keep on trusting in the Lord"

Linomtha: "Yes we have to" we hugged and said our goodbyes

I got inside my room ran my bubble bath water and just when I was getting ready to get inside the bath my phone rang and it was Baba.

Linomtha: "Baba"

Baba Ndlovu: "Can you quickly come down to my study room"

Linomtha: "I am on my way"

I quickly put on the clothes I was wearing and ran downstairs making my way to the study room. There were two police man standing by the door at the study room. I was so surprised what is going on here

Policeman: "Get inside they are waiting for you, he opened the door for me"

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 13

I was met by a man wearing the orange prison uniform. He just looked straight at me not shifting his eyes. My heart started beating so fast

Baba Ndlovu: "Mr Gumbi wants to talk to you"

Mr Gumbi: He pointed a chair next to him "Please take a seat" His voice was full of so much power and control.

Linomtha: I was trembling with fear

Baba: "Sit down mtwana wami"

Linomtha: I didn't sit I just stood the paralysed by fear I just couldn't move.

Mr Gumbi: He took out a cigar and started playing with it inside his fingers "Ndlovu please calm your brat down, I don't have all night"

Baba: He got up and held me leading me to a seat

Linomtha: "Please don't leave me here with him"

Mr Gumbi: "This is a private talk sweetheart, he has to go"

Linomtha: "Baba please don't please" I was holding his hands

Mr Gumbi: "Dammit maan Ndlovu calm this brat down"

Mr Ndlovu: "Python you don't come to my house and disrespect me and my daughter like this. I am not one of your boys that you can just order around uya ngizwa. I am your lawyer and only that"

Linomtha: So this is the Python everyone talks about, the most feared gangster ever. My nerves got worse.

Python: He started smoking his cigar got up and puffed the smoke on Baba's face.

Baba Ndlovu: "Phuma la Gumbi, get out of my house"

Python: "I am not leaving here until I get answers from your brat"

Linomtha: "Its fine Baba" I got up folded my hands and looked at him "What answers are you looking for?"

Python: "Tsiki Tsiki iyhooo phaaa uuuu, umtwana angana valo. Hai uya ngishaya ungi shaya ding dong" He then did this dramatic turn around(This child does not fear, you are beating me so hard. NB: "His using a tsotsi language). "Ndlovu where did you get her? I like her"

We both looked at him not saying a word

Python: "I need information about what that stupid Dr told you ngaye and my wife"

Baba Ndlovu: "Python..."

Linomtha: I interrupted him "I've got this Baba. Unfortunately I cannot share that information with you. Client confidentiality"

Python: "Are they still an item? Osa laita my vroe?"(Is he having sex with my wife)

Linomtha: "Ask your wife"

There was a knock on the door and a police man entered

Police: "Boss kushubile(Its bad) we have to go now, The warden is on his way to investigate something one of the inmates has been killed so we need to go before he arrives because he will notice you not around"

Python: He got up and looked at me "Ketlo jeka, ketlo betha round hape are so fetsi nna lewena sweetheart and you better talk next time we meet, Jy verstaan?"(Am going to come back again, I will pay you another visit because we are not done. Do you understand me)

Police: "Bozza hare dake before die maan a fihla da and wa jampa gore re chunang"(Boss lets go before that man arrives and see what we get up to)

They made their way out and I was left with Baba alone

Baba: "I am so sorry you had to experience that mtwana wami"

Linomtha: "How did he even get in here?"

Baba: "I don't know he just called me when he was already inside. Python is becoming too much work now"

Linomtha: "Is this the first time his coming here?"

Baba: "Yes"

Linomtha: "Why does he need that information? He can ask his wife mos"

Baba: " I just hope he doesn't kill Walaza, He thinks they are still an item because Bongi cannot get back at him for something that happened ages ago"

Linomtha: "Can he do that?"

Baba: "Without a doubt, he hates competition and he will do anything to eliminate his competition. Lets go to sleep now again I am so sorry about what happened I promise you it won't happen again. Please don't share this with your mother I mean my wife, she will freak out"

Linomtha: "I won't Baba"

We both left to our rooms

Linomtha: I just couldn't stop thinking about this visit. What if indeed he goes after Dr Walaza? I cannot allow that to happen not after what he did for me together with his wife. I need to protect him but how do I do that? I am going to see Python in jail and tell him everything he needs to know and assure him Dr Walaza is not sleeping with his wife. I then prayed and went to sleep

The following day I woke up and went downstairs for breakfast

Mama Ndlovu: "Morning Baby, wow look at you. You look so stunning I really love the outfit it's like it was just made for you. Hai umuhle maan"(Your beautiful)

Linomtha: "Thank you so much Mama"

Mama Ndlovu: "I wonder where Raise got this beautiful dress, Am really loving this look"

We had our breakfast then kissed Mama Goodbye and left to the office

On the way to the office

Linomtha: "Baba which prison is Python at?"

Baba: "Why do you ask?" He told me the name of the prison

Linomtha: "Because their security system is really bad"

Baba: "It's actually one of the best, Python bribes the police to let him out"

Linomtha: I quickly changed the topic before he can suspect the real reason why I am asking
"Tell me about the new case am going to be working on"

Baba: "This guy raped and killed a woman then robbed the husband cash, their belongings and took off"

Linomtha: "He raped and killed this woman right in front of the husband?"

Baba: "Yes. Are you up for the challenge?"

Linomtha: "Way too up for it, is he in custody?"

Baba: "Yes"

Linomtha: "I will go and meet up with him today and begin the real work"

We arrived at the work and found Raise on her workstation

Raise: "Morning family"

Baba: "Raise"

Linomtha: "Hey you"

Raise: "Look at you looking all yummy, I so regret getting you that outfit phela all attention is going to be on you now. You will take away all man that enters this building" she turned and looked at Baba. "And then you Bra Moss why are you looking all grumpy?"

Baba: "Raise you know very well how much I hate drink and driving"

Raise: "Dwing it's a Monday for heaven's sake, new day new life new opportunities new weather new man to meet and wena you still on about yesterday? Haibo what happened to life goes on Bra Moss? Hai ngi yeke tuu"(Leave me please)

Baba: "Hai I give up, let me go" He walked away

Raise: "Love you too Bra Moss" She was shouting

Linomtha: "I better get going too" Lerato walked in just after I finished saying that

Raise: "Lira how are you madam? How was your trip to Limpopo? Must I organise a meeting for you and your groupies in the Boardroom so that you can share about your trip mhmh Madam Lira am sure they are dying for the feedback that you promised them kana ne oreng when you left here? That you are going to watch rural moghele stumble and fall in court? Those were your words ne? What time must I organise the meeting?"

Lerato: she didn't say a word she just gave her a murder look and walked away

Linomtha: "Hai Raise that was really not necessary"

Raise: "It was so necessary dwing. She promised us feedback so we want it"

I laughed and walked away

Linomtha: "Baba not to sound rude but I need my own space now I will come to you if I need some assistance"

Baba: "No problem at all, go to Lerato and Tiyani ask them to assign you a work station"

I went to their office and decided to ask Tiyani instead of Lerato

Linomtha: "Dumelang"(Greetings)

Tiyani: "Hi girl, upfukile"(How are you)

Linomtha: "I am well thanks Tiyani how are you"

Tiyani: "Hai ni pfukile nwana mane, nitwile timaka ta kahle u tirile baby girl. We are so proud of you, handling such a big case and do so well hai xiya tsakisa maan. Now people will know Limpopo ina banu baku saseka and intelligent. Ha iswona Lerato?"(I am good my mother's child, I heard great news you have worked well this is really exciting now people will see that Limpopo has beautiful intelligent people. Is it not so Lerato?)

Lerato: She didn't answer

Tiyani: "Lerato?"

Lerato: "I am not from Limpopo so don't tag me along in your compliments"

Tiyani: "Someone is in a bad mood"

Linomtha: "Mr Ndlovu says I must ask you to assign me a workstation"

Tiyani: "No problem, let's go nwana wale kaya"(my home girl)

It was an open plan kind of workplace and if you wanted to consult with a client you move to the boardroom.

Tiyani: "This one is open, you will seat here"

Linomtha: Great just great because my workstation was just next to Naledi. "Thanks Tiyani"

Llinomtha: I sat down "Hello"

Naledi: "Hi" she was not even looking at me

Some colleagues came to congratulate me on my good work including the guy who thought I was the new cleaner.

Guy: "Linomtha, congratulations girl I heard you did an amazing work on your case"

Linomtha: "I make a very good cleaner I guess"

Guy: "I am really sorry about that. You know..."

Linomtha: I didn't let him finish his sentence "It's really ok"

Guy: "Am Njabulo by the way"

Linomtha: "I know"

Njabulo: "How did you know?"

Linomtha: "A good lawyer always does her background checks"

Njabulo: "Mhmhmh am flattered"

Linomtha: "Ow please don't. Get over yourself"

Njabulo: "I have a similar case like the one you were working on, care to share your great skills with me?"

Naledi: "Jeez maan some of us have got work to do here because we are not related to the Boss and get our pay checks based on good merit. This is not all you need is love please, hai a person wins just a small case nje and they think they own the whole world by flirting with every tom and dick sis"

Njabulo: "Let's continue with this later ok since we have some noisy people around" He brushed my hand

Naledi gave me this evil look

Linomtha: I made a call to the driver and asked him to come and take me to prison

Naledi: "You can't drive on your own? Or I bet you don't even have a drivers license"

Linomtha: I didn't answer her I just packed my stuff and left. I decided to have a chat with Raise by the reception while waiting for the driver

Raise: "Where are you off to?"

Linomtha: "I have a consultation with a client at the prison"

Njabulo came as we were talking, holding his case and gown

Njabulo: "Why does it seem your everywhere I go? It must really be my lucky day"

Linomtha: I just smiled

Njabulo: "I've been thinking, how about you help me with that case over lunch"

Raise: "Njabulo o tseya di chance waitisi you play far from her do you hear me. She is not your type. Wa phapha waitisi"

Njabulo: "Or else what? What will you do to me?"

Raise: "I will ruin you, I will ruin this whore phase of yours. You don't want to deal with Bra Moss and I" he gave her this look that really shows he was really considering what she was saying. "I thought as much now get your biltong body out of here stlatla ke wena" (you stupid thing) he walked away looking embarrassed

Raise: "What was all that about? Njabulo is a player, all he wants is to sleep with you and brag to the office about it. Am sure he has even made a bet with the guys that he is going to get you, he slept with bo Naledi and all of this ladies you see here. Stay away from him do you hear me? If I ever catch you smiling with him like you just did now I will send you on the first Bus to Limpopo. I don't want you to be a victim of these boys"

Linomtha: I didn't know Raise was this overprotective about me and I was so not comfortable having this kind of talk with her. Luckily the driver arrived in time and I told her I have to go

Raise: "Hope you heard me. Don't disappoint us with boys like Njabulo who have no intention of sticking around"

I went to the prison and consulted with my client and he was guilty of the crime. I compiled my notes and told him we are going to plead not guilty and told him I will be in touch and assured him I will turn this around and make sure he walks out free. I then left and got inside the car

Linomtha: "Buti can we quickly pass by at this other prison, I have another client to consult with"

Driver: "No problem"

We got to the Prison and this Prison was bigger than any other Prison I have been to and Baba was right security here was tight. I started been so scared and wondered if I did well by coming here but then I thought of all the things Dr Walaza did for me and my family then I knew I was doing well by saving him. I need to get my act together I can't act all scared in front of Python I need to act all tough.

Linomtha: "Good Day my name is Linomtha Zikelele from Ndlovu Attorneys. I am here to see Python"

Officer: "Is he expecting you"

Linomtha: "Just tell him the lawyer who was dealing with Dr Walaza's case is here and am sure he will be interested to see me"

Officer: "The Boss doesn't like to be bothered, get out of here young lady"

Linomtha: I looked at his name tag "Skhosana I am sure the boss won't be happy with you if he can hear that you turned away someone who has got very valuable information that he needs" I put on a straight look

Officer: He gave me this look showing that he really considering what I just told him. He then made a call. "Boss some young girl here says she has some information you need" He then handed me the phone. "He wants to talk to you"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "He will bring you in"

Linomtha: "Sure"

Officer: "Follow me". We arrived at what looked like an interrogation room and I found Python sitting in his orange uniform he had this straight look

Officer: "Do you want me to stay boss?"

Python: "Vaya, kyk Skhosana go and check up on that merchandise and remember die maan o swanetsi a bode vandag" (Go, and remember that guy has to die tonight)

Python: He took out a cigarette and put it on his lips then held up the packet of the cigarette box and looked at me "Skeyf" (Do you want some)

Linomtha: "No thank you"

Python: "How is Ma oulady, jou Broer Sihle and Suster Ntosh?" (How is your mother, Brother and Sister)

Linomtha: "How do you know about them?"

Python: "You know about my vrou so basically you know about my family, don't you think it's only fair I know about your family too?"

Linomtha: "I know about your wife because I was just doing my work"

Python: "Lenna ne ke spana Sweetheart" (I was also working sweetheart)

Linomtha: "What do you want?"

Python: "You know what I want, I hate repeating myself"

Linomtha: "Dr Walaza is not in a relationship with your wife" I told him the story Dr Walaza shared with me.

Python: "Ska mbaizisa sweetheart, My wife is fooling around while I am in here and

I need to know with whom, she had an abortion to cover up her tracks so I need to find out who is the bastard"

Linomtha: "I have really told you everything I swear. Please don't hurt Dr Walaza. His not sleeping with your wife"

Python: "Who must I hurt? Your family?"

Linomtha: "You don't want blood of a praying woman on your hands, you can mess around with them but never mess with a prayerful woman because you're touching God directly and when he acts the name Python will be history"

Python: "Who the hell are you?"

Linomtha: "Linomtha Zikelele and should I remind you Goliath was not killed by a giant like himself but he was killed by a small Sheppard boy called David. Stay away from my family and stay away from Dr Walaza" I was so scared way too scared but I didn't want to show him

Python: "U Girl wa methandazo.(Prayerful girl)

Let's see if prayer can save you from this"

Linomtha: My eyes opened so wide in disbelief

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 14

Python: He took out a knife and walked towards me

Linomtha: I started praying so hard for God to save me. I looked up and he was right next to me with the knife inside his hand

Python: He dropped the knife and banged the table "Dammit woman your making me weak"

Linomtha: I didn't say anything I just looked at him

Python: "I should have killed you but you're making me so weak, what is it about you?"

Linomtha: "I better get going, stay away from my family and Dr Walaza I hope that was clear" I

took my handbag and made my way to the door, tried to open it and it was locked. "Open this door"

Python: "I am still thinking"

Linomtha: "I said open this door I want to leave now Dumisani Gumbi" I raised my voice

Python: "Dammit woman your really something else, Nobody ever calls me Dumisani except my mother" He opened the door

Linomtha: I gave him that look ya you don't scare me and walked away.

Back at the office

Raise: "That was a very long consultation"

Linomtha: "It was"

Raise: "You look different"

Linomtha: "It's the new clothes I guess"

Raise: "No man your face it has that thing I just don't know ke eng"

Linomtha: "Stop imagining things Raise"

Raise: "Anyways Lerato was looking for you, she says it's urgent. If she gives you grief please call me I'll come and rearrange her face"

Linomtha: "That won't be necessary, am a big girl" I gave her a smile

Raise: "Yeah right"

I decided to go to the Cafeteria and grab a quick lunch I was starving. I got chicken with rice and some salads. I couldn't stop thinking about Python and something deep inside of me told me his not going to hurt Dr Walaza and that gave me some relief. I thought I enjoyed holding the power in court but truth is I enjoyed holding that kind of power against the mighty python. I am stronger than I knew and nobody is ever going to walk on my head ever again. Lerato walked in just as I was still deep in thoughts.

Lerato: "There you are miss one hit wonder"

Linomtha: I didn't respond, I just continued eating

Lerato: "I am talking to you" Her voice was harsh and loud

Linomtha: "Me? I didn't realise that because my name is Linomtha not miss whatever you just called me"

Lerato: "Don't play smart with me young girl"

Linomtha: "I will never play with you old lady"

Lerato: "who the hell do you think you are mara? You've been here 2 minutes and already think your all that"

Linomtha: "Point of correction, I have been here for three weeks not 2 minutes and I know I am all that I don't think I am"

Lerato: "In my office now"

Linomtha: "Am still eating so I can't come now"

She walked away in so much anger. This lady doesn't know I have taken on the mighty Python and I was still on some mighty trip. I finished eating and went to my work station and started doing some research I got interrupted by my cell phone ringing and it was Chantel.

Chantel: "Hi Linomtha" She was so struggling to pronounce my name

Linomtha: "Hi Chantel"

Chantel: "Can you quickly come to the Hr office if you're not busy"

Linomtha: "I am on my way"

When I arrived there I found Lerato seated

Chantel: "Hi Linomtha, I am so sorry about the way I pronounce your name but I will get used to it with time. Congratulations, I heard you did well on your case at Limpopo"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Chantel: "The reason why I called you here is because Lerato has laid a charge against you for in subornation"

Linomtha: "Is that so? What did I do?"

Chantel: "You refused to come into her office when she called you, you used the company's time for personal things, abuse of companies property because your using the companies vehicle to do your own personal things during working hours and that you insulted her when she came to speak to you politely"

Linomtha: "Firstly I think Mr Ndlovu must be the one raising those charges because I report directly to him, he is the one mentoring me yes Lerato and Tiyani are the heads of our department but I don't report to them. Secondly I never abused the company's vehicle because I used that vehicle to go and consult with my client and..."

Lerato: she didn't allow me to finish my sentence "She is lying, I called the prison and they told me she left a long time ago. So she consulted with the client then went somewhere"

Chantel: "Please let her finish Lerato, you will get a fair chance to speak as well"

Linomtha: ow my word this lady has really got me truth is Python's visit was not work related and I don't want anybody to find out I went to see him more especially Baba. I hate telling lies but I have to use lies to get out of this situation.

Chantel: "Linomtha please continue"

Linomtha: "Yes after consulting I went to do some investigation regarding what my client told me, I went to see some witnesses I want to use to build my case"

Lerato: "Liar, I called tracker and requested a movement report that car was at another prison, where you getting your witnesses the?"

Linomtha: I can't believe this lady went that far, how am I going to get myself out of this now. She knows where I was and if Baba finds out this information ow Lord save me I know I lied but please save me.

Chantel: "Lerato please, I am afraid I am going to ask you to leave if you continue doing that. I want us to reach reconciliation here"

Linomtha: "Yes the witness was at that prison and I don't have to divulge the information to you because I don't report to you then after that I came back Raise told me Lerato wants to see me I decided to have lunch first then go and see her after. She then found me at the Cafeteria and told me to stop eating now and come with her, I have been here for two minutes but already I think I am all that so I corrected her by telling her that I have been here for three weeks and I don't think I am all that I know I am all that"

Chantel: "Lerato your turn"

Lerato: "You have already mentioned my problems with her. I really don't like her behaviour, I wanted to see her because she is disturbing other attorneys to do their work by flirting with guys during working hours right in front of them so I wanted to call her into order only to find that she was out consulting with a client but then I realised she had been gone for way too long I called the prison to check and they told me she left an hour ago. I decided to track down the car since she was not yet back. I found her in the cafeteria relaxed during working hours when I asked her nicely to come and see me she told me to go to hell I cannot tell her what to do she is a better attorney than me she has won a big case in Limpopo so I cannot tell her anything"

Linomtha: I couldn't believe this lady

Chantel: "Who is complaining about her flirting with guys during working hours?"

Lerato: "Naledi"

Chantel: "Is there any witness to the Cafeteria incident?"

Lerato: "No"

Linomtha: "Actually yes there is, the lady who is selling there. She saw and heard everything. I was also not flirting with Njabulo, he was just congratulating me on winning the case and asked for my help on a similar case he is working on"

Chantel: "I need to quickly make a call" she dialed a number "Hi Flo can you quickly come to the Hr office" she then made another call "Njabulo please come to the Hr office"

Lerato looked so unsettled now

Njabulo walked in first

Chantel: "Hi Njabulo and thank you for coming. Please share with me what happened this morning the time you were talking with Linomtha, what you guys were talking about"

Njabulo: "I was congratulating her on winning her case and asked for her help with a similar case I am working on"

Chantel: "Did you by any chance make any remark that might have been mistaken with you flirting with her"

Njabulo: "No not at all mam"

Chantel: "Thank you Njabulo that would be all. I will let you know if am going to need any written statement"

Sis Flo walked in

Chantel: "Hi Flo and thank you for coming to see me, I am so sorry to take you away from your work so am going to be very quick. Did you witness Lerato and Linomtha's interaction earlier on at the Cafeteria?"

Sis Flo: "Yes Mam"

Chantel: "Can you kindly share with me"

Sis Flo: She mentioned exactly what happened

Chantel: "Thank you so much Flo" She got up and left

Chantel: "Flo seems to be saying exactly what Linomtha said and the total opposite of what you said Lerato and same goes for Njabulo. Ladies I am trying to avoid a formal enquiry here I want us to reach conciliation. I am not taking any sides here but Lerato maybe you misunderstood

Linomtha”

Lerato: “What about misusing company’s property?”

Chantel: “She is reporting under Bra Moss and his the only one allowed to charge her with that and you mentioned that the car was in prison so you don’t have concrete proof that she was using it for personal use well unless if maybe she is a mall in prisons now and I don’t know”

Lerato: “Maybe she has a boyfriend in prison and she went to spend time with him”

Chantel: “What does the company’s policy say regarding that statement you just made now Lerato? Ladies please let’s resolve this. Your both wonderful people please don’t do this”

Lerato: she got up and looked at me “This is not over yet” then left

Chantel: “In this company we want our workers to feel free and enjoy so if somebody makes things difficult for you please feel free to come and talk to me. I deal with these issues.”

Linomtha: I got up and left. I was so angry very angry, why does this lady hate me so much. My phone rang just as I was walking to my workstation. “Linomtha Hello”

Caller: “Nomtha”

Linomtha: Ow my word it was Python, I recognised his voice plus the way he called me. I don’t know but hearing him calling me that way kind of put a smile on my face. Nobody has ever called me Nomtha since my dad passed away. I acted like I don’t know who I am talking to. “Who is this?”

Python: “It’s Dumisani”

Linomtha: “What do you want?”

Python: “Don’t be rude to someone who just saved you, wanted to say you owe me. Your boss called me wanted to find out why you came to see me and I told him you were not here to see me maybe you came to see one of your clients so you better cook up a story. Just know that you owe me and one day you going to settle your debt”

Linomtha: “Listen here don’t ever call me actually where did you get my number? Anyways never mind don’t ever call me. I never asked you to make up stories for me”

Python: “Ok fine I can always call him and tell him the real truth then”

Linomtha: “Please don’t”

Python: “Always keep in mind that you owe me and I never forget my debtors”

He hanged up the phone. How did he know I didn’t want Baba to find out?. ow my goodness can this day just come to an end already the drama is just too much.

As expected Baba asked me about going to the prison and I told him I went to see a witness for my case.

It was now Friday and I was going home for the conference. I was so nervous and looking forward to it as well. I just wanted to be in the presence of the Lord after such a hectic week I had at work.

As promised Raise came with me and Mama Ndlovu it was a very nice drive to Limpopo with Raise been so dramatic and making us laugh hard. We arrived around 9 at night because we first went to work then did some shopping, I decided to use the voucher Raise got me and do my afro and man the guy really knew his thing. He styled it so beautiful.

Raise: "Mara nunus I know you miss your mom and I would really love to meet her but hai cant we just book at a hotel for tonight and we will go to your place tomorrow? Mina I want to drink and dance maybe I can meet some hot N1 guy"

Mama Ndlovu: "No Raise this week is all about church"

Linomtha: "Yes we agreed Raise and mama ka Linomtha is expecting us"

Raise: "You guys owe me big time and just for the record Mama your driving alone when we going back nna I won't drive because my energy level will be so down with all this church thing"

Mama Ndlovu: "I don't mind driving alone, anyways am driving a Range Rover baby so it just drives itself"

My phone rang and it was Mama Ka Lino

Linomtha: "Mama Ka Lino"

Mama Ka Lino: "Ngwanake, where are you guys?"

Linomtha: "We have arrived"

Mama Ka Lino: "I am going to church we are spending the night the praying for the conference so I will see you guys tomorrow"

Linomtha: "Ok I will see you tomorrow Mama. Bye"

Raise: "How about we sleep at a hotel since your mother is not around? We can go and see her tomorrow" She took out her phone and started making calls

Mama Ndlovu: "Raise we haven't even agreed to your request yet and wena your busy calling places"

Raise: "Not up for discussion Mama and I have found us a place"

Linomtha: "So quick?"

Raise: "Yebo phela I am well connected, levels darling levels. Remember I am the one who handles the company's bookings so I know my way around"

We drove to the lodge Raise managed to get and it was a lovely place. They gave us only a two bedroom unit because it was the only one available

Raise: "Mama I will share with Nunu wena you will sleep alone I am sure you want to have some fun on the phone with hubby. You know some phone ntoni ntoni(Phone what what)"

Mama Ndlovu: "Ungazo ngi phaphela we Raise(Don't get forward with me Raise). I will see you tomorrow my girls, I am very tired so I am going straight to bed. Goodnight"

Raise and I got inside our room

Raise: "I am going to take a quick shower"

Linomtha: "Cool"

After the shower she applied makeup and got all dressed up

Linomtha: "Why you all dressed up"

Raise: "I am going out, please don't wait for me. Bye love you" and she ran out just like that

Linomtha: I ran after her "Raise where are you going?"

Raise: "Go and read some verses for tomorrow nunu. I am going to drink by the bar"

I tried arguing with her but I could see I am not going to win this one so I just decided to let her go after she promised me she will be safe and won't get out of the gate

Saturday morning

Linomtha: "Raise wake up, what time did you get here? I waited till 2am"

Raise: "But I told you not to wait up mos. Please let me sleep for two more minutes"

Linomtha: "You said that 30 minutes ago and you have been saying that since morning. We really need to get going, Mama is ready waiting for us. The service starts in two hours time please raise we can't be late"

Raise: "Please go without me"

Linomtha: "No ways we came here all together and you promised me Raise"

Raise: "OK ok ok no need to nag me, I will just finish up my sleep in church then" she went to shower. She Finally finished and dressed up then we left

Mama Ndlovu: She was very angry. "You really can't arrive at church late, you're the guest

speaker for heaven's sake. How can you be so careless kodwa. You can't let Raise bully you like that maan Linomtha"

Linomtha: I just kept quite

Raise: "Hello I am in the car just in case you have forgotten and a guest speaker must arrive late just to make a statement. She is like a bride people must wait for her"

Mama Ndlovu: "This is church, a house of God is respected it is not some show off place"

Raise: "Can you please play some music and we listen to a different voice. Even if its gospel its fine just as long as it's not your voice mama shuuu"

Mama Ndlovu: "I really don't like this. We were supposed to be in church a long time ago now we still on the way and I am even speeding"

Raise: "Amen Glory huuu Jesus please just come back now"

Mama Ndlovu: She gave Raise this annoyed look and music started playing

Raise: she looked at me "You see I know how to handle her"

Linomtha: My mind was far away from what she was saying. All I could hear was just the song it's like God was communicating with me through this song "I surrender all to you everything I give to you withholding nothing withholding nothing. I give myself away so you can use me" That was the song that Mama was playing. Withholding Nothing by William Mcdowell. It just got me into the spirit I felt the presence of God. Raise tried speaking but I just couldn't hear her.

We arrived at church and six people surrounded the car. The minute we stepped outside they took our bags and every little thing we were holding and they ushered us into the church offices and led us to the pastor's office.

We found Mma Moruti, Moruti, Their son Thabo and some church elders.

Mma Moruti: "Ushers please wait by the door, we will call you when we are ready to go and enter the church" They went outside. "Linomtha our lawyer welcome home my child welcome" She got up to give me a hug.

Linomtha: I greeted everyone who was inside the office

Moruti: "We are very happy to have you here my child" he greeted Mama and Raise and told them they are welcome

Mma Moruti: "Did you buy a Range Rover ngwanaka wow""

Linomtha: "No it's not my car, it belongs to Mama Ndlovu here" I then did the proper introduction

Mma Moruti: "We are so blessed Halleluyah, even the wife of one of the most famous advocate

in our country is in the house. I really hope tomorrow you are coming to our church service. " she just shifted her whole attention on Mama Ndlovu now even telling her she must be a speaker at their annual woman conference

Thabo: "We must announce the speaker now"

Moruti: "Yes let's make our way to the church now"

Mma moruti: "Ushers ushers we are ready to go come and carry our things"

Mma Moruti and Moruti were leading in the front followed by the church elders then us

We got inside and they were finishing up praise and worship. Mma Moruti went to the front

Mma Moruti: "Halleluyah Baswa, Amen Baswa. I know Dr Thabo is the one who introduces our guest during youth conferences but today we doing things differently. Mpheng Amen youth people, today I am going to do the introductions. We are very blessed today Lehodimo lere hlomphile(Heaven has honoured us). We have very important people in our church we have Mrs Ndlovu she is the wife of Advocate Ndlovu. The famous advocate" she went on to give Baba Ndlovu's career history then praising Mama. "Today we are really blessed bazwalane, We have lawyers in this church. We have our daughter Linomtha who is a lawyer and she came with her other friend over the please stand up so that they can see you" Raise stood up "she is also a lawyer"

Raise: she looked at me and whispered in my ear "Kganthe do you also lie in church? Who told her am a lawyer? Just because am with you and Mama automatically ke nna lawyer shuu I seriously need some sleep" I just gave her a laugh

Mma Moruti: "Linomtha is our daughter she grew up in this church, we prayed with her and God has answered us" she went on to mention about my newspaper interviews, radio interview. "She is single brothers but you must be on her level don't come here o nkgalala ole segatamarukgwana and take chances on her (Don't come here smelling of hunger and bad looking pants)" she then looked at her son "Amen Dr Thabo".

Thabo was their only child, he studied medicine in Cuba and he was now back home working as a Medical Dr.

Finally the introduction was done and I went to the stage

Linomtha: I greeted the church and that song Mama Ndlovu was playing on our way to church just came into my spirit again then I sang it. I was singing with my whole heart and the spirit of the Lord just came down. When I opened my eyes I saw everybody in tears

Linomtha: I began to speak and I could feel that it was God who is speaking within me, that he has taken full control. "We shall read from Hebrews 7 verse 1 to 6" Thabo stood up and read it. "Church of God please allow me to speak to you under this title "Our God is a record breaker".

Linomtha: "We are reading about a man called Melchizedek, the bible says there is no record about his mother, his father he was without a genealogy. Having neither beginning of days nor end of life but made like the son of God. I just want to tell somebody that you might be like this man. You have no record of success but we serve a record breaking God a God who does not bless you according to your track record. Yes we are leaving in a world where a record of a person is important, when your applying for work they need your previous working record, they need your criminal record, when your applying for credit they need your credit record, when you get into a relationship some check your past relationship record and judge you based on that. God has sent me here to tell you just trust in him stop trusting at the records this world gives you, he says that if you will trust in him he will break any bad record. I don't care if the medical records says that sickness is incurable I really don't care because God is going to break that record he says by my stripes you have been healed"

Linomtha: "Yes I know things are very bad, I know there is no money to go to school, I know nobody has ever made it in your family you are like Melchizedek. The is just no record of anything good but just hold on don't give up I know this man saves I know his able I have seen him" I then started singing ke mmoni Jeso keya motseba Jeso yena o dira tse di botse fela yena o dira tse di botse fela yena o dira tse di botse fela "You know what happened church of God? Melchizedek met with Abraham and Abraham gave him gave him a tenth of the spoils. A man with no record meeting a man with a record. He got blessed by a man with a record. I was like Melchizedek I was poor I didn't have anything but God connected me with Mr Ndlovu I never applied for this job it was just God connecting a lady with no record of success with a man with a record of success. Again we were blessed with a house for free, God connected me with a man of record in Dr Walaza. Stop worrying about how it's going to happen just belief just have faith in God that's all you need to do and he will make it happen for you. He will break records for you"

Linomtha: "I am going to close now. I need to pray with people who say sister Linomtha I have given up on life because I have no record of getting what I want. Please come to the front and just believe in God. Worshipping team please come help me sing" Raise was the first one to come to the front she was crying she couldn't even move. Ushers were carrying her

I then walked down and gave my pastor the microphone and told him to pray with everyone who was in the front. After praying for them he asked if there is anyone who would like to receive Jesus as their Lord and Saviour then I saw Raise going to the front.

We were walking back to the office after the service and Raise held my hand so tight then gave me a hug.

Raise: "God used you to save my life, I need to share something with you. My biggest secret ever"

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

So I put on my makeup put a smile on my face and if anyone asks me everything is ok am laughing cos no one knows the joke is on me cos am dying inside with my pride and a smile on my face- Tamia

Insert 15

Linomtha: "You can talk to me"

Just when she was about to start talking Mma Moruti called us

Mma Moruti: "Sesi Lino come we waiting for you guys"

Raise: "Let's go we will talk later"

We went to the church offices

Mma Moruti: "We have prepared food for you guys, it's in the kitchen" She looked at her son Thabo "Thabo you will go with sesi Lino to the kitchen"

Linomtha: "No its fine, I will go with Raise" I looked at Mama Ndlovu "Mama are you coming with us or must I dish up for you?"

Mama Ndlovu: "Please dish up for me mtwana wami"(My child)

We went to the kitchen

Linomtha: "Do you want to talk in here?"

Raise: "Haibo not in here people are waiting for their food but I am not hungry. Ke eng is it the Holy Spirit thing?"

Linomtha: I laughed so hard "Raise you're so full of drama"

We dished up and went back to join the rest

Moruti: "Linomtha that was a very powerful message you preached my child, I so wish you preached it on Sunday when everyone was around. I can't get over it, you have really blessed us"

Mma Moruti: "Indeed our God breaks records".

Mama Ndlovu: "It's still ringing in my head, Linomtha you're a very special child. I am beyond blessed. I will never ever doubt God again in my life after that message you preached"

The church elders also spoke of how they were blessed

Linomtha: "May God take all the glory, it's all about God"

Moruti: "Can you bless us again tomorrow?"

Linomtha: I laughed. "No can you bless us tomorrow? I miss your preaching. You know your messages kept me going when things were tough"

Moruti: "Amen my child. But you must really come back one Sunday and preach to the whole church"

We finished eating and said our goodbyes

Mma moruti: "Thabo please go and show sister Linomtha your new BMW before they leave"

Linomtha: "Ow no its fine we will see it tomorrow, Thabo is still eating"

Mma Moruti: "Ow don't be silly, he will finish up eating later. Go and show her now, you guys must really get to know each other"

Linomtha: "No please we will see it tomorrow"

Moruti: "I will show it to them on our way out"

Moruti and Mma Moruti walked us out I had even forgotten about the car until Mma Moruti started again

Mma Moruti: "There is the car, it's so beautiful and expensive. A real car for Doctors" she looked at mama Ndlovu "Ma Ndlovu my son is a Dr he studied abroad, ow Halleluya" then she looked at me "And his still single, his not yet married"

Linomtha: "Am sure he will find a suitable partner"

Mma Moruti: "Ow yes indeed he will, I want someone who is in his level. My son can't marry just anybody. She must be a professional and not just any profession hai a top profession that matches his standard"

Mama Ndlovu: "There are some beautiful young born again Doctors am sure he will find one"

Mma Moruti: "You think so Ma Ndlovu? But it will be great to have two different kinds of professions in the family not just Doctors only"

Moruti: "They must really get going now, thank you so much for coming. Please greet Mama Zikelele for us. We will see you guys tomorrow"

We got inside the car

Mama Ndlovu: "Hai your Mamfundisi mtwana wami Lord forgive me but she's full of so much pride and it looks like she is trying to play match making between you and her son"

Linomtha: "Don't be silly Mama I am so not Thabo's type"

Mama Ndlovu: "What do you mean you're not his type? You're a successful lawyer and futhi umuhle"(Again your beautiful)

Linomtha: "Am just starting out as a lawyer and am not so beautiful am not the kind of lady Thabo would fall for he must be into the models kind of looking girls"

Mama Ndlovu: "Haibo hai Raise please help me out here, what is wrong with you? You have been so quite. The Raise I know would have jumped in this conversation a long time ago"

Raise: "I am born again Mama"

Mama Ndlovu: "I have been praying for this day ever since I met you but now hai Lord forgive me I truly miss the old Raise. My child been born again doesn't mean you must lose yourself. Yes the drinking and sleeping around you must defiantly stop them but you must still be that bubbly person, come on God wont judge you for that and you won't go to hell"

Raise: "Ok that Mma Moruti is just too much, she needs more of Lino's prayers and preaching's then she can change. And yes she is trying to hook you up. But her son is so hot maan yerr. Ok am I allowed to still look at guys and say they are hot?"

Mama and I busted out in laughter

Linomtha: "Ok I am so happy you are born again but I have to agree with mama. I miss the old Raise not this uptight one. I miss been called nunus since when do you call me by my name? And yes it's ok to look at guys and think they are hot ow well I think it is I mean how do people in church get married? Am sure they do look around, compares then decide this is the one"

Mama Ndlovu: "It's really ok hai amehlo a funa ku gezwa(eyes needs to be washed) and this hot yummy guys wash them well. I am married but I do acknowledge a good hot guy when I see one but I will never see him beyond that of course"

Raise: "The whole thing is so confusing but what I know is I have never felt this peace in my life before"

Linomtha: "We will go to church more and you will understand everything"

Mama Ndlovu: "Raise is born again hai indeed God is able, I can't wait to call Baba and share this good news with him"

We arrived at my place

Mama Ka Lino, Ntosh and Sihle came running when they saw the car. We hugged for a long time

then we got inside

Mama ka Lino: "Welcome my children" she looked at Raise "I don't know this beautiful quite one"

Mama Ndlovu: laughing "It's really a good thing you met her now Mama. Am sure she would have said a thousand things in just a second. Am telling you it would have been like you have known her for years"

Raise: "Was I that bad?"

Linomtha: "No you were not bad you were just extra. Mama Ka Lino this is Raise we working together"

Mama Ka Lino: "Ke thabela go tseba ngwanaka(Pleased to meet you my child). Why are you saying if only I met her before? What happened to her?"

Mama Ndlovu: "Raise got born again after the powerful message Lino preached"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "We really thank God for that my child, I heard the service was so powerful. Mma Moruti called me"

Linomtha: "Since when does she call you?"

Mama Ndlovu: "Since you're about to become her daughter in law and yena no mama are officially going to be friends. Raise this is when I miss the old you, I know you would be adding some spice into this"

Mama ka Lino: "What did you say? Daughter in law what?"

Linomtha: "Hai don't mind her mama Ka Lino, they just think that Mma Moruti wants me and Thabo to date"

Mama Ka Lino: "That wouldn't be such a bad thing. His a good man Thabo, he loves the Lord so much. He is like his father"

Raise: "And his so hot too"

Mama Ndlovu got up from her seat and ran up to give me a high five. We were laughing like crazy

Linomtha: "Our Raise is back"

Mama ka Lino: "I also want to laugh, nke letle ka ditaba hle. Kganthe Raise ne a dirang?"(Come up with some news, what was Raise doing?)

Mama Ndlovu: "You see Raise? Mama is a born again Christian but she does want some mgozi(gossip) about you. Stop been too uptight"

We shared with Mama Ka Lino Raise's stories and Raise was adding some as well. It was so crazy

Mama ka Lino: "Yhoo hai ekare this news di nyaka a cold Coke. I am going to get it keya boya please don't continue without me" she got up "Must I dish up for you guys as well?"

We all said no we ate from church and we still full

Linomtha: "But you guys must seriously stop with this Thabo thing"

Raise: "Stop acting like you don't like it when we talk about it because you really do. I can see it right in your eyes"

Mama Ndlovu: "Yes wa khuluma(Speaks) the former ex Queen of it all"

Raise: "You can say it Ma, ex hoe. I know when somebody is interested in someone and they pretend like they are not"

Linomtha: "Guys I don't want to get my hopes up for nothing. I am not his type"

Mama ka Linomtha: She was holding a tray with Coke and some glasses "Wareng?(What are you saying?) Don't ever look down upon yourself. Thabo would be very blessed to have a lady like you. You have never dated in your life"

Raise: she looked down and I could see she was so hurt. "Does that mean that girls like me who have slept with countless man are not worthy to be loved by someone one day?"

Mama ka Linomtha: She went and sat next to Raise. Held her so tight in her arms. "Not at all my child, I never meant to hurt you. When a person receives God we use the word you are born again so that means you're now a new person God does not see the old you even if people can judge you just know that God does not. You deserve so many blessings. I actually need some time with you we need to go through counselling just the two of us"

Mama Ndlovu: "How about we go to the mall and buy Mama some grocery?"

Raise: "I am tired, I need some sleep"

Linomtha: I really wanted to go but I couldn't leave Raise alone. "You can go with mama Ka Lino, Ntosh and Sihle. I will remain with Raise"

They all got ready to leave and Ntosh came to me while they were all outside

Ntosh: "I overheard your conversation about Thabo. Ow sis his the boom, everybody wants him and you guys would make a very cute couple"

Linomtha: "Ntosh what do you know about cute couples? I hope you haven't started dating. Get away from here"

Ntosh: "Linomtha Tau, ow my word it's so cute" She ran outside

Raise: "Teenagers. How old is she?"

Linomtha: "Just 13 imagine"

Raise: "Who is Tau?"

Linomtha: "Ow its Thabo's surname"

Raise: "Mhmhmh Mrs Linomtha Tau"

Linomtha: "Stop it ok. Are you ok?"

Raise: "Ya I am fine"

Linomtha: "Still want to talk about it?"

Raise: "Yes. I have a very bad past Linomtha, I was a very bright student. Came to Johannesburg to study got mixed up with a bad crowd then my life changed for the worst. I started doing drugs when I struggled to pay for my addiction I turned into a prostitute in exchange for drugs, the guys who used to supply me with drugs made me do that. I then stole their money and they beat me up that is how I met the Ndlovu's" she started crying.

Linomtha: I hugged her. "It's ok, it's really ok"

Raise: "They left me on the street at night thinking I was dead. Mrs Ndlovu saw me and she called the ambulance then followed us to the hospital she asked them to take me to a private hospital instead because she could see I was in a very bad state and I need the best care. She offered to pay for the medical bills. I was in a coma for a full month when I woke up she was the with her husband they came to visit me every day until I was fine to go home and then they took me in. my parents wanted nothing to do with me they disowned me"

Linomtha: Ow that is why I did notice that they have a very strong bond that day they held a surprise lunch for me. I could feel their relationship is so deep. I didn't interrupt her I let her speak

Raise: "It was so hard to let go of my drug addiction they took me to rehab when I got back they took me in again. Mr Ndlovu wanted to send me back to school but I thought I was just damaged goods I didn't see the point so he offered me a job as a receptionist just to keep busy, earn an income and stay away from the street and drugs. He also settled the money I owed the drug lords. They saved my life really"

Linomtha: "Is that your big secret?"

Raise: "No its not. I fell pregnant well I fell pregnant so many times and did abortions but with my last pregnancy it was too late to do an abortion because I found out when I was 5 months so

I had to keep the child”

Linomtha: “Where is the child?”

Raise: “I sold him to this other woman, I sold him just I could get money for drugs. We had a deal that I would give her the child as soon as I give birth so she was paying me monthly then after I gave birth she gave me a large sum of money and took the baby” she was sobbing now

Linomtha: I was so emotional right now, I couldn’t believe what I am hearing. “Where is the woman?”

Raise: “I don’t know. I used to see her the time I was still hooked on drugs. She is rich and successful. My son looked well taken care of but when I got over the addicting and started looking smart I never saw them again I think she was threatened and thought I will take him away from her I really don’t know where she is now”

Linomtha: “How does that make you feel?”

Raise: “Like I am the worst person alive like I don’t deserve to live after what I have done. I hated been pregnant and I really didn’t care about my son but ever since I got off from drugs and the street I think about him every single day I wonder if his ok if that woman still treats me well. That is why I party, drink and sleep around so much it is because I am trying so hard to forget about this I feel like this is the life I deserve for what I did. I feel so terrible”

Linomtha: “The Ndlovu’s don’t know about this?”

Raise: “No they don’t, I never shared this with them. How do I tell people who want a child so badly that I sold my child just to get a drug fix? How do I do that Linomtha?. They are people who deserve to be blessed with children not people like me”

Linomtha: “Don’t condemn yourself please Raise. Where is your child’s father? Do you know him?”

Raise: “I slept with countless man I was so unsure but the minute my son was born I knew who the father was they looked so much alike and even when I used to meet him with that woman he still looked like his father”

Linomtha: “So I guess you never told him”

Raise: “Yes”

Linomtha: “Thank you so much for trusting me with this, I promise you it will stay between us until you are ready to tell Mama and Baba. We all make mistakes Raise nobody is perfect please don’t judge yourself so bad yes I know it’s hard but you need to let go. What I can tell you is that God loves you just the way you are. You know that scripture I read at church yesterday? Do you know who wrote it? It was written by the Apostle Paul. Do you know his past?” She answered no.

"He was a murderer he was killing Christians but look yesterday I shared a word about the same man and you were born again and so many youth had their hope back again. God does not bless you based on your past no Raise. Yes to us people we might judge you based on that but not God and it is God who gives us blessings who makes a way not people, I Linomtha can speak bad about you but I don't hold any power to bless you to make things happen for you. You know in the bible it says that when people saw Paul preaching they went like is he the one who was persecuting the children of God you know even Prophet Ananias the one that God sent to Paul to go and pray for him so that he can see again questioned God he asked God are you sending me to that man who is killing your children but Raise that never stopped God he never thought Paul has such a bad history so many people are talking bad about him let me stop my plan of using him. God still continued with his plan so even with you he will still continue with his plan even after the terrible things you did, people will talk bad but never mind them. Stop condemning yourself because God does not"

Raise: She was crying with a smile on her face now. "Now I understand why I never judged you any badly when I first saw you. It was the plan of God. But Linomtha I need to find my son I need to know if he is ok"

Linomtha: "One step at a time, you will find him and I will help you I will be with you every step of the way but firstly you need to find you Raise you need to find the real you. Heal from all of this because you cannot love someone when you're so broken. If you can allow yourself to heal you will be able to overcome whatever you may find out about your son. Who is Raise and what does she want? While we still trying to track down your son what do you want to do with your life? Do you want to be a receptionist forever? What are you passionate about?"

Raise: "I love fashion and design, planning events and decorating"

Linomtha: "Yes planning events and decorating I know and I have seen your work"

Raise: "You have seen my design as well. The clothes that you're wearing now and the ones that I gave you I designed them myself. The clothes that I wear most of them I designed them. At the drug rehabilitation centre they taught us to develop a hobby do something that will keep you busy and focused so that you can stay away from drugs"

Linomtha: "What? Raise such a talent and you have never shared it with anyone else? Your work is so amazing and unique. I have never seen this kind of designs in any shop even Mama asked me I wonder where Raise got these clothes from. You can actually own a boutique you know and make it so big in the fashion industry. Design clothes for your clients and plan their events as well like designing wedding gown, bridesmaid dresses and decorating for the bride as well plus you have an amazing personality for this"

Raise: "You think so?"

Linomtha: "I know so. We are actually going to create a facebook page now and you're going to

start advertising your work. I can't wait to share this with Mama and Baba hai this one is not a secret"

Raise: "Thank you so much Lino, you have given me a new meaning of life"

Linomtha: We hugged "Please call me nunus, I love it more this Lino does not suit you"

The others came back and we all cooked dinner together it was so lovely. I shared a room with Raise and we created a facebook page for her designs and invited friends to like it.

The following day we got ready for church. When we arrived ushers came to the car and lead us to the offices and we entered with Mma Moruti and Ntate Moruti. Mma Moruti did the over exaggerating introduction of us like yesterday. The message was so powerful he was preaching about unshakable faith in God and I could see Raise was so enjoying it.

After church we turned down Mma Moruti's offer of having lunch at her place because I wanted to bond with Mama Ka lino at our house.

We went back in the house had lunch then got ready to leave. We were packing our stuff in the car and I saw a very beautiful car stopping at my gate and I quickly recognised it. Brother Thabo came out

Thabo: "Dumelang"(Greetings). I am so glad I caught you guys before you left because I was not going to forgive myself. Sesi Linomtha can I please have a word with you in private?"

Linomtha: My heart skipped a bit

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 16

Linomtha: "Am still putting the bags inside the car"

Thabo: "Ow man where are my manners? Let me help you ladies with that"

Mama Ndlovu: "Siyabonga ndodana"(Thank you son)

Thabo: He put all the bags inside "Will that be all or there is still more stuff?"

Mama Ndlovu: "That's all, siyabonga kakhulu" (Thank you very much)

Thabo: "That's a very beautiful car your driving mama"

Mama Ndlovu: "Thank you"

Thabo: "When I visit you guys in Johannesburg you must borrow me please"

Mama Ndlovu: "Most defiantly"

We all went quite and things were a bit awkward now. I was just standing there wondering what he wants to talk about and honestly I was so happy.

Mama Ndlovu: "Raise lets go and check how far Mama Zikelele is with that thing"

Raise: "What thing?"

Mama Ndlovu: She winked at her and gave her that signal ya we need to give them space "That thing that she promised us maan"

Raise: "Ow ya that thing, let's go and check her inside the house"

They both left and Thabo and I were left together

Thabo: "It's finally the two of us"

Linomtha: "Yes" I was just looking down

Thabo: "So how is Johannesburg? You like it there?"

Linomtha: "It's too busy for my liking, but I love my job"

Thabo: "Same here I love my job, I love saving people"

Linomtha: "It must be very interesting really"

We both went quite

Thabo: "Can I please have your numbers"

Linomtha: "You came all the way just for my numbers? You could have gotten them from your mother"

Thabo: "I wanted to get them straight from you"

Linomtha: "Ow..."

Thabo: "I want to start a youth project"

Linomtha: "Tell me more"

Thabo: "Uplifting the youth in our church, am still thinking more about it so that is why I wanted to see you. I would really appreciate it if you can get involved because you're such a role model to many"

Linomtha: "I would really love to get involved. Work out your idea and let me know, this is very exciting I will fully support it 100%. I am very passionate about youth development"

Thabo: "Now your numbers please so that I can call you and we discuss it more"

Linomtha: "Ya sure" I then gave him my numbers

Thabo: "Thanks hey. I have to go now, travel safe"

Linomtha: "Bye" He got inside his car and left. I was so disappointed a part of me was hoping that maybe he came because he had some love interest but I guess I was wrong.

Mama Ndlovu, Mama Ka Lino and Raise all came out running after he left

Raise: "That was quick"

Mama Ndlovu: "And?"

Linomtha: "And what?"

Mama Ndlovu: "What did he say?"

Linomtha: "Nothing, it's really not what you guys think it is. He's not interested in me"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Ow Ngwanake"

Linomtha: "What was I thinking mara I did tell you guys I am not his type"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Stop talking like that ngwanake. A right man will come"

Linomtha: "Shall we go please"

We said our goodbyes and got inside the car

Mama Ndlovu: "Is this how this trip is going to be like? What is wrong with you two?"

We both didn't answer

Mama Ndlovu: "Am I talking to myself now? Let me just play some music"

We listened to some music and honestly I was not even hearing which song was playing, I was just so heartbroken. I really liked Thabo and I imagined a future with him and the fact that he was not into me did hurt me so bad.

Mama Ndlovu: She stopped the music. "Ok out with it now, we are starting with you Lino. Is it that Tau guy?"

Linomtha: "I really liked him mama"

Mama Ndlovu: "Ow my child. It's your first time liking a guy ne?"

Linomtha: "I have liked Thabo ever since I was young but then I knew that I don't stand any chance with him but now since I work and am doing ok I thought maybe he can recognise me as a potential wife"

Raise: "His really a fool for not recognising you that way really"

Mama Ndlovu: "Ow my baby. Just concentrate on your career for now and the right guy will come and find you"

Linomtha: "Your right mama"

Mama Ndlovu: "And you Raise why were you quite?"

Raise: "Just thinking about the changes I want to make with my life"

Mama Ndlovu: "That's good. Do you want to share with us?"

Linomtha: "Mama did you know that Raise is a very good designer"

Mama Ndlovu: She laughed "What a joke Lino"

Linomtha: "No mama it's not, she designed those gift clothes she gave me and she designs most of the clothes she wears"

Mama Ndlovu: "Raise how can you keep such a secret? Your work is beautiful mtwana wami. You must do something about this you really can't let such talent go into waste"

Linomtha: "We have opened a facebook page to advertise"

Mama Ndlovu: "That's a very great idea, this can turn into a big boutique. I would be very glad to invest in your business but whuu u Baba wenu wont like this, he really loves having Raise at the company so much"

Linomtha: "That's where you come in, you will help to make him understand why Raise needs to go. I know Baba loves to see us succeeding so he will be happy for Raise"

Mama Ndlovu: "You're very right there, we will use this on him. I have a friend of mine who is getting married, I will talk to her to let you handle the whole event"

Raise: She jumped on her "Yeeeeeaaahhh Yippie, thank thank you so much Mama. Watch out people Raise has arrived"

Mama Ndlovu: "Hai Raise maan I am driving here, you will get us into an accident. Hai is she really born again this one?"

We laughed and we spent most of the time on the road discussing Raise's business adventure. I

had totally forgotten about Thabo

We arrived home and found Baba watching soccer

Baba Ndlovu: "My three beautiful favourite ladies" He got up and walked to Mama "But of course this one is the most beautiful one and the most favourite one" He gave her a kiss

Raise: "Hello we are here, please get a room"

Baba Ndlovu: "This is my house ok and I paid lobola for this woman so I can do anything I want with her and everywhere without been told anything"

Linomtha: "Not just anything well by Law"

Baba Ndlovu: "Hai suka wena" (Get away)

We all laughed and sat down

Baba Ndlovu: "How was your trip?"

Mama Ndlovu: "Very great sthandwa sami, yazi Lino is very gifted. God lives inside this child I am telling you. She preached a very powerful message and guess what?"

Baba Ndlovu: "What?"

Linomtha: I knew what she wanted to share with him "No Mama please let me be the one to share that"

We were arguing who must share it then Raise beat us to it

Raise: "I am born again Bra Moss"

Baba Ndlovu: He kept quiet then started laughing. "Your April fool won't work on me, I got you guys"

Mama Ndlovu: "Ngempela she is"(For real she is)

I also added

Baba Ndlovu: "You guys are not joking ne?"

Mama and I said it the same time "No we not"

Mama Ndlovu: "Call mama Zikelele and ask her"

Baba Ndlovu: "Yhoo I am beyond shocked, UNkulunkulu uya phila(God is alive). What u Raise is born again? Hai mina am going to be like Thomas, I will believe it when I see it"

Linomtha: "Yes you will see it. And guess what she is also a designer" she designed those

clothes she gave me and she designs most of her clothes. She is starting a business in fashion and design, events planning as well”

Baba Ndlovu: “The Raise that I know was never a dreamer she would never venture into something like that. Linomtha there is a special place in heaven for you my child for the amazing work you did ka Raise”

Linomtha: “All glory belongs to God Baba. She is going to start small but when the business grows she has to quit her job and run it full time. Will you give her your blessings when that time comes?”

Baba Ndlovu: “Without a doubt. This is great news and I would like to help. So Raise please let me know whatever you going to need I will help you with capital. You must register your business, I have a friend of mine who deals with that I will contact him and everything will be done within a week. Have you thought of a name yet?”

Raise: “No not yet”

Baba Ndlovu: “I will call him tomorrow and he will contact you. He will help you with everything. I am so proud of you. I love you my girls”

Raise and I went up to him gave him a hug and told him we love him too

We had a very lovely family time, talking laughing and planning things together. I was just praying thanking God for blessing me with such wonderful people in my life.

Raise left to her place then we decided to go and sleep.

Linomtha: I got in my room took a nice warm bubble bath then wore my pyjamas and decided to go through my phone. I never touched it since we left home I only used it to call mama ka Lino to tell her we have arrived safely and that was it. I went to check my watsup and saw that I have a message from some number I don't know.

Unknown number: “Hi there. I really can't stop thinking about you”

Linomtha: Ok who is this now? I was about to view the profile picture and a knock on my door interrupted me. “Come in”. Mama Ndlovu walked in

Mama Ndlovu: “I am so sorry to disturb you mtwana wami. I went to the car to get my phone charger and I found your laptop so I decided to bring it up for you”

Linomtha: “Thank you so much mama and I really wanted to use it just to go through some work things for tomorrow. Thanks I really appreciate it. I am so happy for Raise you know . I feel like I have a big sister now I so wish she was still staying here

Mama Ndlovu: “You know she used to stay us? Did she tell you?”

Linomtha: "Yes she told me"

Mama Ndlovu: "Did she tell you how she ended up staying with us?"

Linomtha: I was really not comfortable discussing this. "Yes she did mama"

Mama Ndlovu: "Raise never shares that part of her life with anybody, you are really special my child and I am so glad she has opened up to you because I think she has never really dealt with everything she was just using her carefree lifestyle to try and forget. You guys must take care of each other please"

Linomtha: Ok it was now time to cut this conversation because I didn't want to end up discussing Raise's son accidentally. "Thank you for taking a chance on both of us and thanks for the charger again. Goodnight"

Mama Ndlovu: "It's really a pleasure. Good night baby" she gave me a kiss on the cheek then started walking towards the door and then stopped. She used her hands to try and blow some air

Linomtha: "Mama are you ok?"

Mama Ndlovu: "I..." She didn't finish her sentence and just fell down

Linomtha: I quickly jumped off the bed and ran towards her. She was just lying on the floor, eyes closed and no movement. "Mama, Mama Please wake up" I was busy shaking her but there was no response. "Somebody help me"

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 17

Linomtha: I was really panicking and the shouting was not helping at all. Nobody was coming to help me. I decided one last time to try and wake her up "Mama please wake up" I was busy shaking her but still no response. Dear God please don't take her away from me not now. I took my phone and dialled Baba's number he answered on the third try.

Linomtha: "Baba please come to my room quickly, its mama she..." my voice was breaking up, I was starting to cry now.

Baba Ndlovu: "What? I can hardly hear you Linomtha."

Linomtha: "Mama has fallen down and she is not waking up. Please come to my room now" The phone just went dead I think he hanged up on me. Within a second my door just opened

Baba Ndlovu: He stood there stunned then quickly ran to Mama and started shaking her "Sthandwa sama vuka"(My love wake up) he tried shaking her for a while but there was no response then he looked at me "Kwenzekaleni?"(What happened).

Linomtha: I explained to him what happened.

Baba Ndlovu: "We need to rush her to the hospital now. He carried her and started running down the stairs" I joined him and we ran together. We got to the garage and he realised he doesn't have his car keys. "Damn I don't have the keys, please run to my room and go fetch the keys"

Linomtha: "Where are they?"

Baba Ndlovu: "Just go fetch the keys" I could see he was panicking

I ran to their room and luckily I found them on top of their drawer. It was my first time entering their room but now it was no time to look around. I had to rush outside with the keys. I found him still holding her and busy saying "Just hang in the sthandwa sami I am going to get you some help ok"

Linomtha: "Here are the keys Baba"

Baba Ndlovu: He opened the door and told me to get at the back then placed her nicely at the back. Her head and shoulders leaned against me. He then got in the front, opened the garage and drove off.

I was holding her praying so hard and Baba was driving at a very high speed. We arrived at the hospital in less than 20 minutes and he parked at the emergency section.

We ran inside and he was still holding her.

Baba Ndlovu: "We have an emergency here please help us now" he was talking to the receptionist

Some two nurses were standing just next to us

Nurse one: She called out some name "Please bring a stretcher, there is an emergency" she then came to us "Hi Advocate Ndlovu, what happened here?"

Baba Ndlovu: "She just fell down"

This other male nurse arrived holding a stretcher and they placed her on it and rushed her to some room in the emergency section. Baba ran with them and just as I was following the receptionist stopped me.

Receptionist: "Sorry sisi. Am going to need the patient details, can you kindly help me with that?"

Linomtha: "Can't you check if you don't have them on your system"

Receptionist: "No my darling it doesn't work that way. Every time a patient is brought in new forms have to be filled then a need a copy of the medical aid if there is any then an ID as well"

Linomtha: "Ok I will go and get them from you" I then went to Baba. I found him sitting outside the examination room

Linomtha: "Baba they need your details at the reception. You can just give me your medical aid card and her ID, I will fill in the forms"

Baba: "I didn't take my wallet but I always keep copies inside the car" He handed me the car keys and I went outside

Linomtha: I opened the car and looked around and found a file. Started going through it and I found the copies and I went back inside. I gave the reception lady the copies and started filling out the forms, left some part for Baba to come and sign. I then went to join him

Baba: He looked more relaxed now "She is awake mtwana wami, they are moving her to the ward and they need to run some tests to see what the problem is"

Linomtha: "Ow thank God Baba, I s the anybody I must call to inform them about this?"

Baba: "No not yet, let's wait. I don't want to worry my parents in law and my mother just yet. We will call them if there is a serious need"

Linomtha: "Can I call Raise?"

Baba: "Yes Raise you can, she will be very helpful and she will never forgive us for not informing her"

Linomtha: I called Raise and notified her Mama is in hospital. She was panicking and told me she is on her way

The nurses came out with Mama, they were pushing her on the stretcher and she had some drip on.

Baba: "What is going on?"

Nurse 1: "We are moving her to the ward"

Baba: He touched her on the face "Are you ok sthandwa sami?"

Mama Ndlovu: "Am fine" She gave him this tired smile

Baba: "We will see you at the ward"

The Dr came out as well

Doctor: "Advocate Ndlovu, good to see you although it's bad to see you under such

circumstances”

I noticed that Baba is well known at this private hospital.

Baba: “Hi Doc. How is my wife? What is wrong with her?”

Doctor: “She seems to be doing fine, we checked her BP and everything seems to be fine. They will run more tests that side and we shall find out the course of the problem. I have called your family doctor and he is on his way” Some man walked in “Ow speaking of the devil here he is” They exchanged some greetings and the other Doctor who attended Mrs Ndlovu said he has to go and attend to some patients, he briefed the new Doctor that just walked in then he left. I managed to pick up the new Doctor’s surname and it was Mulaudzi

Dr Mulaudzi: “Let’s make our way to the ward. Ndlovu you guys are wearing Pyjamas man” he was laughing

Baba: “Hey I didn’t even notice man, there was just no time to change. Yonke into e yenzakele so fast”(Everything just happened so fast)

Dr Mulaudzi: “I understand but with the way Dr Khan briefed me I think everything is going to be fine”

Baba: “What could be the problem Mulaudzi?”

Dr Mulaudzi: “Am thinking anaemia and...” He hesitated to speak

Baba: “And what?” He looked worried

Dr Mulaudzi: “Relax man, it’s not the worst really. Who is the lady your with?”

Baba: “This is Linomtha, she is my attorney and she is staying with us at home”

Dr Mulaudzi: “Where is that crazy one?”

Baba: “She must be on her way now”

Dr Mulaudzi: His face looked excited “Can’t wait to see her. Ok you guys will sit here for now, I need to go and check up on your wife. I will come back with some feedback” He left us sitting

We were just sitting not talking to each other then Raise walked in

Raise: She was panicking. “What happened?, they told me you guys are in here”

Baba: “She just fell”

Raise: “What are the Doctors saying?”

Baba: “Dr Mulaudzi is busy checking her now, he will give us feedback later. But she looked ok”

Raise: "Ow Mulaudzi is here" Her face suddenly changed. "Are you guys fine? Must I organise some drinks and light meal?"

Baba: "A drink will do"

Raise: "Strong black coffee coming right up"

Baba: "You know me just better mtwana wami"

Linomtha: "I will go with you" We then got up

Linomtha: "Mhmhmh and whats up between you and the old Doctor?"

Raise: "You so don't want to know, his one of my booty calls. We just have sex that's all"

Linomtha: "Hai Raise such an old man and is he not married?"

Raise: "Don't judge tuu"

Linomtha: "You know I would never do that. Am just surprised nje."

Raise: "Hai I just slept with anybody whether old, young, pink, blue, black hai I've just done it all. Am just not looking forward to seen him now and knowing him he would want us to have some quickie right here. That's just how we do it whenever we meet. How am I going to turn him down?"

Linomtha: "Be honest with him, tell him you not about that life anymore and I won't leave your side too I will make it hard for him" she hugged me and we got the drinks and made our way back to the ward and when we arrived Baba was not at the chair we left him sitting on and then a nurse walked up to us

Nurse: "Hi ladies, your father said I must tell you guys to come inside the ward room when you arrive. Please follow me"" we made our way to the room and found Baba holding Mama's hand his other hand on her tummy and they were smiling.

Baba: "Ow your back"

Raise: "Here is your coffee"

Baba: "I don't need that anymore, I am no longer stressed. In fact a need some champagne to celebrate"

Linomtha: "Is Mama coming home with us? She is fine right?" I was smiling

Baba: He looked at Mama and they both smiled "Its way more than that, this woman here is carrying my child"

Raise and I looked puzzled

Mama Ndlovu: "Yes we are pregnant, we are finally pregnant"

Raise and I hugged each other then went up to them and we all hugged with tears in our eyes

Mama Ndlovu: "Mpendulo is finally here" she was crying

Raise: "Ow that's her name? I really thought she was going to be named after me u Raise. I am so disappointed"

Baba: "Ufuna ahlanye ku fana nawe?(You want the child to be crazy like you) and who says it's a she I can feel it in me that it's a he. I have been bullied by the three of you guys now I finally have a partner on my side"

Mama: "I really don't care about the sex. Am just so happy that I am finally pregnant. U Mpendulo yethu" (Our answer)

We were still hugging and talking then Dr Mulaudzi walked in

Dr Mulaudzi: "I am so sorry to interrupt this family moment but I need to take Mrs Ndlovu to the sonar now" He looked at Raise and had this funny look on his face

Raise: She whispered in my ear "Check out under his pants, look at that thing up"

Linomtha: I hit her so hard and whispered back "That is so disgusting please don't ever show me something like that ever again"

Raise: "So sorry virgin Mary"

The nurses came to take Mama Ndlovu and Baba asked if he can come with them

Baba: "I need to see my child, you can't see my child without me"

Dr Mulaudzi: "Of course you can come with us" He then looked at Raise "Vho Makhazi vho vhuwa?"(Aunty how are you)

Raise: "Ndho vhuwa, vhone?"(I am good and you)

Dr Mulaudzi: "Ndho vhuwa just everywhere in my body because of your presence here"

Baba: "Mulaudzi stop this nonsense now, I have told you to stop flirting with my daughter in my presence man. How your wife keeps up with you angazi you don't deserve some conjugal rights you such a pervert man. Now let's go and you do what I pay you for" then he looked at Raise "Nawe Raisibe you better stop this nonsense, usindisiwe manje"(Your born again now)

Dr Mulaudzi: "What? Raise is what?"

Baba: "Mulaudzi ma sihambe(Lets go). The reason why I am keeping up with you is because your one of the best doctors if it wasn't for that you would be gone" We laughed and we made

our way out

Raise and I waited outside

Raise: "This is the happiest day of my life, I am so happy very happy I wish I can just have one last drink to celebrate this moment and maybe some quickie with Mulaudzi"

Linomtha: "You're crazy, we are going to celebrate this in prayer by praising God"

Raise: "Yes your right, I can't wait to plan a babyshower. I can't wait to bond with Mpendulo, I am so not into kids but I already love this kid to bits"

Linomtha: "I can't wait too, I must actually call Mama Ka Lino. Ow no I forgot my phone at home and you know I received some strange whatsapp text"

Raise: "You even forgot your dressing style at home" I then hit her and we laughed "What whatsapp text?" I then told her

Raise: "I wonder who it could be, I hope it's not that Njabulo"

Linomtha: "No it can't be him, akg enough about that. I will just find out later, let's talk about baby Mpendulo"

We were talking about how happy we are and our plans for the baby then Dr Mulaudzi came outside

Raise: "That was a very long sonar check up"

Dr Mulaudzi: "Linomtha. Mrs Ndlovu is asking to see you, please come with me"

Raise: "Can I come too?"

Dr Mulaudzi: "No you remain here it's really not a good situation in there"

Raise: "No she is my mother and I am coming with you guys" she was up

Dr Mulaudzi: He didn't answer but just walked away and we followed him

Linomtha: Dr Mulaudzi was a very wonderful man who was a free spirit I mean I have only known him for a short time and he was never this serious. He has never looked this way and I started getting worried. Is he not supposed to look happy now?

We walked in and Baba was holding Mama trying to calm her down

Mama: She saw me and then started shouting in tears "Tell them please tell them Linomtha, They don't understand this. Only you can explain this kind of madness" she was crying so hard and Baba was just holding her trying to calm her down. He looked divested too

Linomtha: "Dr what is going on?"

Raise: "Mulaudzi we tsagalang mo?"(Mulaudzi what is going on here?)

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 18

Linomtha: "Doctor please say something"

Dr Mulaudzi: "Am afraid I have some bad news. Mrs Ndlovu has what we call Raptured Ectopic pregnancy"

Raise: "What is that?"

Dr Mulaudzi: "The implantation of a fertilized ovum outside of the endometrial cavity"

Raise: "Yewena Mulaudzi did you meet us at the passage the time you were in medical school? Do we look like Doctors to you? Speak a language that we will understand and stop annoying us with these medical terms of yours because we don't understand anything you have just said"

Dr Mulaudzi: "The fertilized egg is not implanted in the uterus"

We all went quite for some time

Linomtha: "So what now?"

Dr Mulaudzi: "I have here with me Dr Steyn" he introduced us to the white Dr. "He is a Gynaecologist his going to take her to theatre"

Raise: "But she is pregnant right? What causes this ecto what what"

Dr Mulaudzi: "There is a whole lot of things. Smoking, use of contraceptives, salpingistis isthmicanodosa, di..."

Raise: "Stop it with these big words of yours. I could only understand two things you mentioned and Mama does not smoke and she is not on contraceptives that I know for sure"

Dr Mulaudzi: "In her case it might be Tubal damage and infection because of the previous diagnose"

Linomtha: I looked at Mama and Baba they were shattered. "So what happens now Dr?"

Dr Mulaudzi: "We need to perform an emergency surgery to remove the foetus"

Linomtha: "What? So there is no other way to save the baby?"

Dr Mulaudzi: "I am afraid not. The longer we delay this the higher the chances of Mrs Ndlovu not surviving"

Raise: "You mean she could die if you don't perform this surgery?"

Dr Mulaudzi: "100% correct. Now Linomtha please you need to talk to her make her see this is the best option for her well actually this is the only option she has there is just no other way. We all believe in God but unfortunately some things are beyond our control. Please go and talk to her"

Dr Steyn: "Just to add on what Dr Mulaudzi has mentioned, Mrs Ndlovu's fertilized egg is implanted in the fallopian tube and now the tube has ruptured, Normal pregnancy the fertilized egg is implanted in the uterus so we are going to do laparotomy and then salpingectomy what this means is we are going to open the abdomen and remove the left ruptured fallopian tube. She will be left with one right fallopian tube.

Linomtha: "Doctor after this is it possible for her to conceive again?"

Dr Steyn: "Yes it is possible but she's at risk of having an ectopic again but I've seen some women who conceived 2 to 3 children after they had one ruptured ectopic pregnancy"

Dr Mulaudzi: "I hope you guys understand what this now means and the dangers your mother faces if she doesn't do this surgery, Linomtha please talk to her"

Linomtha: I went up to her and held her hand "Mama"

Mama Ndlovu: "You said he is a record breaking God mtwana wami. You said he breaks all medical records please tell them they are crazy because they don't understand me. Tell them that he is a record breaking God" Her cry was so heart breaking very heart breaking

Mama Ndlovu: "Call upon your God please call him, they can't kill my baby not my baby I have waited so long for this moment. My Mpendulo is alive"

Linomtha: I felt like the Dr can say he has made some kind of mistake. I just couldn't control my tears and when I looked at Raise she was down on the floor with her back against the wall and she was crying so badly.

Raise: She got up and walked up to Baba Ndlovu "Baba please talk to her to do this, I know it's hard but she has to do it. You also need to be strong for her sake"

Baba Ndlovu: He got up from the chair and went to the two Doctors. "My wife will not sign the consent form, can I ask that you give us at least an hour her mother is in town on some work conference. She is a Doctor who has been practising for years although she specialises in psychiatry. I am sure she can be able to convince her to do this because none of us can be able

to”

Raise: “Mama Buthelezi is around?”

Baba Ndlovu: “Yes she arrived yesterday while you guys were still at Limpopo she wanted to surprise my wife tomorrow so she asked me not to tell her she is here. Raise please check the next available flight from Kzn to here and book it for my mother”

Raise: “Are you sure that’s a good idea? These three don’t get along at all”

Baba Ndlovu: “Just do as I tell you we need all the family support in this situation. I am going to fetch Ma Buthelezi at the hotel she is sleeping at”

Raise: “We will go home and get you some clothes to change, I will bring Mama something as well” She then looked at me “Let’s go”

Dr Steyn: “Mr Ndlovu your wife was supposed to be in theatre now, this is a very emergency case. This whole delay can cause death”

Mr Ndlovu: “I will be back with my mother in law before an hour”

We all left

On the way home with Raise

Raise: “But this is so unfair, this is the reason why I question God at times. I didn’t deserve to be blessed with a child I never wanted a child but he gave me a child and I threw my child away now here is this beautiful people they are longing for a child so badly they have everything to offer a child but God just causes them such pain. Why is it like that?”

Linomtha: After what Raise said this song by Lebo Sekgobela came to my soul “Tsatsi la hlaba tsatsi la dikela wena o sale Modimo”

Raise: “You don’t even have any answer nobody has any answers for this”

Linomtha: “You right I don’t but all I know is that esale Modimo(He is still God) even in this situation. You know the Bible says that when Lazarus was sick his two sisters called Jesus but Jesus never went and eventually Lazarus died. Jesus only responded to their call when Lazarus was dead and buried and he raised him up from the dead. My father was the bread winner at home and he died when he died things got worse for us our own aunts and uncles chased us away from the house he built for us they called my mother a witch and the whole community wanted to stone her to death we ran away we had nowhere to stay, we stayed at the streets for months, we would sleep under the bridge we would go for days without food but you know what Raise yena esale Modimo he remains God in every situation. I have learned and experienced that at times God will allow the situation to get worse so that when he finally delivers you he will take all the glory. You will know that only God can do this it is only him who did this. Same as

the case of Lazarus I believe that if Jesus had shown up and healed him that testimony was not going to be greater than the testimony of raising him from the dead. The two sisters would have even forgotten that their brother was once sick they would have thought that maybe the Dr they consulted at was the one who healed him not Jesus but they can never forget the miracle of raising him from the dead. Same as me and my family we know that only God kept us through that difficult time. Esale Modimo”

Raise: “What about Mama and Bra Moss? What is God trying to prove here?”

Linomtha: “That he is in control, if God allowed this to happen it means his got a purpose and only God knows what that purpose is. Yes it looks so unfair but yena esale Modimo he knows it all and one day he will reveal that purpose and everything will all make sense. God will use this for his own Glory. He will answer their prayers one day and they will know only God did it not the Doctors, not anybody but God. Tsatsi la hlaba tsatsi la dikela yena esale Modimo(The sun rises and the sun sets he is still God)

Raise: “You make it sound so easier when you explain it but it’s still so painful”

Linomtha: “All things work out for the good to them that loves the Lord. ALL things Raise whether good whether bad. We just need to pray for them to survive this difficult time and we need to be strong”

Raise: “At least all of this is happening when you’re around. I really don’t know how I was going to survive this, thank you so much”

I held her hand and we arrived home. Raise went to Mama and Baba’s room to pack for them and I went to my room to change.

Linomtha: I went to the bathroom to wash my face and realised that my eyes were so swollen from the crying. I then changed my pjamas and wore a dress. Took my phone because I wanted to call Mama Ka Lino and share with her what is happening, when I checked the time it was exactly 12 midnight I called mama ka Lino.

Mama Ka Lino: “Lino ngwanake gojwang”(Lino my child how are you?)

Linomtha: “I am really not fine Mama Ka Lino things are not fine here”

Mama ka Lino: “Go diragalang? I was just about to pray but we can talk”

Linomtha: I explained everything to her

Mama ka Lino: “You know I did dream about something like this ow Ma Ndlovu bathong but Modimo o gona he will see her through this. But after this disappointment I saw her around so many children”

Linomtha: “How many?”

Mama ka Lino: "Thousands ngwanaka"

Linomtha: This dream didn't make sense to me. "I believe God will wipe away her tears please pray for her mama ka Lino"

Mama ka Lino: "I will ngwanake. Is just that I can't leave Sihle and Ntosh alone here ne ketlo namela katla there and be with her and her husband"(I was going to come)

Linomtha: "No its ok mama ka Lino her mother is here Baba Ndlovu went to get her and his mother will be joining them maybe tomorrow"

Mama ka Lino: "I have to go now let me pray for this operation to go well and please Lino pray for them too"

Linomtha: "I will mama ka Lino. Bye"

Linomtha: After talking with mama Ka Lino I saw that I have an sms on my phone and when I checked it. it was the same number that sent me Whatsap, "I really can't stop thinking about you Lino, I know we hardly know each other but I can feel that you're the one God has chosen for me" that was the first Sms, "I was hoping you would call and we talk about the Sms I just sent you" that was the second sms, "I hope I didn't scare you off. Goodnight My Sunshine" that was the third Sms. Ok now this is weird I also had two missed calls from this number. I know it's late but I am going to call this person. He answered after the second ring and I recognised the voice but pretended like I didn't.

Thabo: "Hi there, wow finally you decided to get back to me"

Linomtha: "Who am I speaking to?"

Thabo: "Dr Thabo Tau"

Linomtha: Ok was it really necessary to mention the title but I guess its levels Lino levels as Raise like saying that. "Ow Hi, Hope I didn't wake you up"

Thabo: "No you didn't, I was just thinking about you. How did you travel?"

Linomtha: "Fine"

Thabo: "Why are you only responding so late? Are you trying to play hard to get?"

Linomtha: I let out some breath. "I only saw your texts now. Am from the hospital"

Thabo: "Are you ok? You are talking to a Dr who studied from abroad here ok. Please tell me what is wrong"

Linomtha: "Its Mama Ndlovu" I explained everything to him

Thabo: "Raptured Ectopic pregnancy is very hectic" he went on to discuss it using some terms I

don't know and don't even understand. "I am so sorry, I know how much that woman means to you"

Linomtha: "It's really hard"

Thabo: "Tomorrow I will drive there well actually later today I will come and offer you my support. I really want to be there for you through this difficult time. I will stay up until your fine"

Linomtha: "No Thabo you really don't have to. It's really not necessary trust me"

Thabo: "I insist ok. See you tomorrow and please keep me updated"

Raise came up as I was still talking to him

Raise: "Haibo nunus we really need to get going now. Ke neng ke ho emetsi downstairs"(I have been waiting for you for a long time downstairs)

Linomtha: "Thabo I need to go now, we have to go back to the hospital"

Thabo: "It's ok my sunshine. I will see you tomorrow, stay strong ok"

Linomtha: "Thanks. Bye" I hanged up and got up. "Let's go"

Raise: "Thabo? As in ngwana mama, The hot Dr?"

Linomtha: "Let's go I will share with you on the way"

On the way to the hospital

Raise: "Buwa phela"(Talk)

Linomtha: I told her everything about the call

Raise: "Ow man that's so sweet actually that's so cute. He truly cares about you, alilili umshato lo"

Linomtha: "Stop it ok"

Raise: "At least some good news after what's happening with Mama and Bra Moss"

Linomtha: "I guess so but maybe his just interested in friendship"

Raise: "Ow please nunus stop been too ignorant. What did that Sms say? Hai don't bore me tuu. Wabona this naïve behaviour of yours will bring back the old Raise"

We laughed and arrived at the hospital.

We found Baba sitting with this old woman, she was old but still so beautiful

Raise: "Ma Buthelezi. So lovely to see you"

Ma Buthelezi: "What's so lovely about it?" She then looked on the other side

Linomtha: "Thobela Mama"

Ma Buthelezi: She didn't respond and didn't even bother to look at me

Linomtha: Ok I guess she is just stressed about everything that is happening

Raise: "I got you some clothes to change Bra Moss and some few Pyjamas, Night dresses and gowns for Mama to wear while she is still here"

Baba Ndlovu: "Ngiyabonga Raise"(Thank you Raise)

Ma Buthelezi: "You allow girls to walk inside your bedroom we Ndlovu? No wonder such things are happening to my daughter abathakathi baya ngena ba phuma"(Witches come in and go). "Lomtwana u Raise wi ticklyline nje skheberesh sa mtwana kodwa ungena ekamereni ya ntombi yami vele and even touches her clothes. My daughter will not wear those clothes who knows what this lose panty did to them nxa" (This child raise is a hoe but you allow her to enter in my daughter's room)

Baba Ndlovu didn't answer and Raise didn't look moved by her comments as well. I know maybe she was hurting but that was not the right way to speak to people.

Baba Ndlovu: He looked at her "Please excuse me Ma" then he got up "Girls let's take a walk"

Ma Buthelezi: She gave the three of us this evil eye

We got outside

Raise: "Still same old Ma Buthelezi, she has not changed even one bit"

Baba Ndlovu: "You know her very well at least she managed to do one good thing this time. She managed to convince your mother to do the surgery angithi she is a Dr so she explained everything to her much better and it really helped coming from her. So she is in theatre now they are busy with the surgery"

Linomtha: "I am so sorry Baba"

Raise: "How are you feeling"

Baba Ndlovu: "I am in so much pain, one minute I was excited then one minute I am feeling like this. I really thought God has finally answered our prayers kubuhlunku bantwana bami".(Its painful my children)

Raise: "You still have your two big girls and we are not going anywhere. And your mother will be here in the morning"

Baba Ndlovu: "You guys need to get going, you need to be at work. Lino your case is going on trial tomorrow and Raise you know how important you are at work. This is what I ask from you guys to keep things going please"

Linomtha: "We will do you proud Baba"

Raise: "Love you Bra Moss and we are here for you guys"

Linomtha: "I love you Baba, You're deeply in my prayers wena le Mama. God is still in control"

Raise: She looked at me and smiled then looked at Baba "Tsatsi la hlaba tsatsi la dikela yena esale Modimo"

Baba Ndlovu: He didn't respond he tried to stop some tears from falling

Raise: "Big hug?" The three of us hugged and Raise and I left

We arrived home

Linomtha: "Please sleep over"

Raise: "I don't have clothes to wear to work, I will see you tomorrow. Am going to fetch you we will leave together since Bra Moss is not here to drive to work with you"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

I got inside the house then went to my room and tried to sleep. It was hard to sleep I prayed and after that I managed to sleep.

The following day I didn't even have breakfast, Raise came and we left to work.

I was going to court to represent my client who was charged with both murder and rape. He was guilty but we pleaded not guilty and I did so well I turned things around left the state in total confusion. It was soon to tell but I could see a win.

The driver took me straight home and I was waiting for Raise to come and we go to the hospital to visit Mama then Baba Ndlovu, Ma Buthelezi and this old woman walked in

Baba Ndlovu: "You back very early"

Linomtha: "Yes I decided to come back home straight after court. Am just waiting for Raise to knock off and we go to the hospital. How is Mama doing?"

Bab Ndlovu: "She is in the recovery ward, mentally she is not doing fine" he looked at the old woman "This is my mother, Mama Ngu Linomtha lo"(Mama this is Linomtha)

Mama Ndlovu Senior: "Sawbona Ntombi yami entle" (Hello my beautiful daughter)

Ma Buthelezi just gave me this evil eye no greetings no nothing

Mama Ndlovu Senior: "Wena Ma Buthelezi you don't greet"

Ma Buthelezi: "We Ndlovu why do you keep on bringing girls to stay in my daughter's home? No wonder my daughter can't conceive it is because of these witches you keep on bringing into this house. Ubani lona?(Who is this one). My daughter got this ectopic pregnancy from Limpopo at this girl's house, she realized ukuthi engani yami e khulelwe then she took her la Limpopo and they did that to her. This witch must leave this house, first it was that Raise staying here I chased her away now I find another one haibo. My daughter is too sweet and kind that is why she allows such nonsense bheka manje it has caused her a lot"

Mama Ndlovu Senior: "Ukhuluma rubbish wena, no wonder your husband divorced you. He couldn't stand such a cold hearted woman. You just rubbish." She turned and looked at me "Go and get me a cold black label"

Ma Buthelezi: "Wena uli dakwa, lidakwa that never even went to school. At least mina I know my child father wena you don't even know yours and this son of yours is what he is because we took him to school something you couldn't do yourself because you're a dunked who sleeps with just any man"

Mama Ndlovu senior: "I will beat you up, better than the last time"

Linomtha: I was just standing there shocked and now it made sense why Raise asked Baba if it's a good idea to have both women in the same house.

Baba Ndlovu: "Mama thula please" (Mom keep quite please)

Mama Ndlovu senior: "Hey boy boy why don't you tell her to keep quite? I am your mother I gave birth to you. Why are you scared of this woman? You're always taking her side.

Linomtha: Mama Ndlovu Senior looked drunk and she smelt of alcohol. I received an Sms and it was Thabo, "Hi Sunshine I have arrived, just checking in at Protea Hotel. Please let me know when I can come and see you" I smiled and went outside to call him. The noise that was inside this house was too much

As I was busy talking on the phone Baba and the two women came out running to the car

Baba Ndlovu: "We are rushing to the hospital, your mother is..."

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Linomtha: Baba didn't finish his sentence and they all left I wanted to go but I felt this was a family issue and Ma Buthelezi really scares me so I just wanted to ignore her at all cost. I continued with my call with Thabo

Linomtha: "Sorry about that"

Thabo: "Is everything ok?"

Linomtha: "Am not sure, I will call Baba later and find out"

Thabo: "You don't sound fine, can I come now and see you?"

Linomtha: "Yes please, I will Whatsap you the direction"

Thabo: "Can't wait to see you Sunshine"

Linomtha: "I can't wait too, Bye"

I walked back inside the house and I was just thinking about this whole thing the Ndlovu's are going through its really sad I wish I could share with mama about what is going on between me and Thabo I know she would be so happy for me. I then decided to call Raise

Raise: "Nunus"

Linomtha: "Why didn't you warn me about Ma Buthelezi and Ma Ndlovu Senior?"

Raise: "Ma Ndlovu has already arrived? Ow my goodness I miss her so much. Did she have a bottle of Black label in her hand?"

Linomtha: "No but she asked for it and she was smelling of alcohol. Yena le Ma Buthelezi were exchanging words"

Raise: "Ma Buthelezi is the devil's twin trust me. How she gave birth to such an adorable good woman beats me they are totally the opposite"

Linomtha: "She accused me of bewitching Mama and she says I need to leave"

Raise: "I also left because of her, I once beat her up"

Linomtha: "You did what?"

Raise: "Hey I just couldn't keep up with her nonsense. I will tell you more when I see you"

Linomtha: "I am going to meet up with Thabo now we will go to the hospital in the evening"

Raise: "Mhmhmh the sexy yummy Doctor. Please don't be too boring don't let him do the talking alone ok"

Linomtha: "I won't. Bye see you later" I was smiling after talking with Raise, she really knows

how to lighten up the mood.

After an hour I received a call from Thabo and he was outside. I went outside and got inside his car

Thabo: "Hi Sunshine"

Linomtha: "Hi" I gave him a shy smile

Thabo: "Can I get a holy hug"

Linomtha: "Which one is that?"

Thabo: "Come let me show you" We hugged

Linomtha: "Ok what makes that kind of a hug holy?"

Thabo: "No bad intentions comes with it"

Linomtha: "So others come with bad intentions?"

Thabo: "Most brothers hug ladies with a bad intention in mind"

Linomtha: "I think you're wrong because that is not always the case"

Thabo: "Am not wrong. I know what I am talking about" He sounded a bit angry that I challenged his statement

Linomtha: "For in case..." He didn't let me finish my statement

Thabo: "Jeez Linomtha are we going to debate about hugs now? Like seriously? Why do you act like you're in your courtroom now? Save that for the court and stop arguing with me. Where are we going to eat?"

Linomtha: I was a bit offended by that but I didn't say anything. "I prefer Spur"

Thabo: "Girl like really Spur? I don't get what people like about that restaurant. It's not classy you get all types of people in there from your low income earners, struggling students no man it just doesn't cut it for me. But I guess it's because you have just started working and you don't know things yet because restaurants like spur are for people who don't know the finer things in life"

Linomtha: "I love their food"

Thabo: "No man their food is crap"

Linomtha: "Well its crap to you only because most people prefer it actually they love it. I think if it was crap they would have closed down"

Thabo: "They prefer it because it's cheap, I really can't be seen at a place like that"

Linomtha: "Mr Ndlovu and his wife go there too and they have money so it's not a matter of it been cheap I actually think they even have more money than you"

Thabo: He went quite for some time. "As soon as I open my own practice I will make more money than him in just a month. Law is a very crap career you really can't compare it with medicine, we go to school for six years and you guys go for how long? Is it three or four? Our title is more respected than this law title "

Linomtha: I really couldn't believe this guy, like I was lost for words.

Thabo: "We save lives the world can never be complete without Doctors. No career can ever come close to been a Doctor. You lie for a living I mean that's crap man that's sick I don't think lawyers will make it to heaven"

Linomtha: "Everyone deserves a fair trial. In the bible kings used to pass judgements do you remember King Solomon judging the case of the two women who were fighting over a baby? Get into trouble then you will see how important Law is. Law is very important you see..."

Thabo: Again he cut me short. "There is nothing that you can say that's going to change my mind about how I feel about Law ok" He then looked on the side "Ow there is Cala De Pastro, I love this restaurant it's an Italian restaurant let me find some parking then we can go in"

Linomtha: I was so disappointed in this guy but then I kept on giving him the benefit of the doubt and how am so not into Italian food. He found his parking and we got inside

The waiter came in to take our order

Thabo: "I will have a Cola Tonic with lemonade for a drink"

Linomtha: "Milkshake Banana for me"

Thabo: "Like seriously girl? How old are you? milkshake is a drink for kids"

Linomtha: "Well I like it"

Waiter: "It's not a drink for kids only sir even adults drink milkshake and we serve the best milkshake here"

Thabo: "Excuse me I was not talking to you, your job is just to take orders you're not even in my level you can't argue with me. Am a medical Doctor and your just some waiter who survives on our tips"

Linomtha: I was so humiliated. I looked at his name tag and it was written Sipho. "Thank you so much for that Sipho, you guys actually do a very amazing job and your job is far beyond taking orders. I actually know nothing about Italian food and I know most people don't so we rely on you guys to advise us which one is the best meal to have and you basically run this place. No restaurants would operate without you guys so you're very much important ok" I gave him a big

smile

Sipho: "Thank you so much sisi. God bless you"

Linomtha: "God bless you too and I am going to start coming here more often because I really like you" He just smiled and walked away

Thabo: "What was that all about?"

Linomtha: "What is Christianity all about Thabo? You can't talk to people like that"

Thabo: "I am a son of a pastor I grew up in church so you can't give me any Christian lessons ok I know much better than you"

Linomtha: I wanted to tell him his actions are talking a different thing but I didn't. "Ok Brother Thabo"

Sipho came back with our drinks

Sipho: "Are you guys ready to place your food order"

Thabo: He mentioned some Italian name I can't even recall it

Linomtha: "Can you please help me choose my order Sipho, am really clueless about Italian food. What do you suggest?"

Thabo: "I can help you with that"

Linomtha: "No I want Sipho to help me since he works here I think he knows better than you"

Siphon: He took me through the menu, asked me what am I into then he recommended some meal made of Spaghetti and chicken with their special sauce and promised me I am going to love it.

Thabo: "So how is Mrs Ndlovu?"

Linomtha: "I haven't seen her after the operation, I will see her later today" He then went on talking about Ectopic pregnancy the operations he did and all and all.

We ate our food and indeed I loved the meal. Thabo was the one doing the talking the most when I tried to talk he would cut me short and start talking again. It was just about him

Linomtha: "I have to get going now, Raise is about to knock off"

Thabo: "Maybe I should go with you guys to the hospital I mean it would be very great to ride inside my BMW, it could relieve some stress. Expensive cars have a way of doing that you know. When are you buying a car by the way?"

Linomtha: "I don't think it's a good idea for you to come with us, the Ndlovu's only prefer family and am not planning to buy a car anytime soon"

Thabo: "But I am family I mean eventually me and you are going to get married and don't worry I will buy you your first car I know you woman don't have a great choice when it comes to cars"

Linomtha: I was really not sure if I wanted to marry him at this stage. I gave him a smile and we left. On the road it was just all about him till we arrived home

Thabo: "This is a very beautiful house but it's not going to beat a house me and you are going to stay in. I can't wait to stay with you in a house more beautiful than this one"

Linomtha: I didn't answer. I just gave him a smile

Thabo: "Call me when you done at the hospital, I will come see you and we have dinner together"

Linomtha: "Am not really sure about seen each other later"

Thabo: "Come on we have to, we need to start spending more time together of course there will be no kissing and sex because we have to keep it holy until we get married"

Linomtha: That statement made me fall for him again. "Ok later it is. I will give you a call"

I then walked out and went inside the house. Raise came after 20 minutes

Raise: "My nunus or is it Mrs Tau to be? Diyarora ditau na come on fill me in"(Is the lion roaring) She started singing Lesego's song Africa she sang this line "Viva Tau ngi funa u Dr Tau wami"

Linomtha: "Lesego will sue you for changing his song's lyrics"

Raise: "And you will represent me and he loses the case. Now out with it? How was lunch with future hubby to be?"

Linomtha: The honest truth is lunch was very boring and disappointing but then I didn't want to tell her that because deep down inside I was still hoping for the best out of this. "It was very lovely, I had so much fun"

Raise: "I can't wait to design that wedding gown for you and plan this wedding. Ow speaking of that I have some two orders"

Linomtha: "That's so great. Tell me more about it"

Raise: "We not done talking about Dr Tau. Tell me about your lunch and don't you dare leave any single detail out ok then we will talk about my orders later"

Linomtha: "Come on let's talk about your orders"

Raise: "Nunus was this lunch really that great?"

Linomtha: "Of course it was. He made it clear his intention is to marry me and no sex before marriage and you know how much I believe in that"

Raise: She gave me this I don't believe you look. "Ok if you say so well I am happy for you. let's get going and I will share about my orders on the road"

We left and got inside the car then my phone rang and it was mama ka Lino

Linomtha: "Mama ka Linomtha"

Mama ka Linomtha: "Nke o phoune akena airtime etlile go ncuta now" (Call me I don't have airtime it will go off now)

Linomtha: I looked at Raise "Its mama ka Lino, I have to call her" I called mama ka Lino

Mama ka Linomtha: "Lino ngwanake"(Lino my child)

Linomtha: "Mama ka Lino le tsogile bjang?"(Mama Lino how are you?)

Mama ka Linomtha: "Nna ke tsogile ngwanaka and I am so happy. Ke kwele ditaba tse di monate"(I heard great news)

Linomtha: "What great news?"

Mama ka Linomtha: "About you and Brother Thabo. Ke kwele gore ne ago ishitse dijong shopong ya mabaibai bare lejele monate and la bolela monate" (I heard that he took you out for lunch at a very fancy shop you ate nice and spoke good)

Linomtha: "Who told you?"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Mma Moruti called me"

Linomtha: "You and Mma Moruti really talk a lot this day's"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "She is happy that you and Thabo are getting closer and I am also very happy. Do you know how favoured you are my child? Thabo is a very great humble young man who is educated and loves the Lord. Lino God really loves you my child I am sure now you see the importance of obedience, God has blessed you with a good job connected you with well known people and now he is showing off by blessing you with a husband and not just an ordinary husband but the best"

Linomtha: "Yes that is true Mama ka Lino"

Mama ka Linomtha: "Keep on praying my child and how is Ma Ndlovu"

Linomtha: "We are going to see her now, I will call you later and inform you"

Mama ka Lino: "Ok bye ngwanake. Say hi to mokgonyana waka because I heard he is taking you

out again for dijo tsa mantsibuwa" (Say hi to my son in law because I heard he is taking you out again for dinner)

Linomtha: "I will bye Mama ka Lino"

We arrived at the hospital and the nurse took us to Mrs Ndlovu's ward. We found Ma Buthelezi, Ma Ndlovu Senior, Mama Ndlovu Junior and Baba. Mama on the bed looking at the opposite direction.

We entered and greeted they all responded expect for Ma Buthelezi and Mama Ndlovu Junior

Raise placed the flowers next to her bed and looked at Baba

Raise: "How is she?"

Baba: "She is not talking to anyone. She has been like this ever since we arrived they called us to tell us she..."

Ma Buthelezi: She didn't allow him to finish "Awuna mahloni we Ndlovu, you discussing my daughters wellbeing with this witches haa izifebe. I don't want them here, phuma phumani la you are not family and you're not welcome here"(You have no shame Ndlovu your discussing my daughter's wellbeing with this lose panties. They must get out of here)

Raise: She didn't answer her instead she went to Ma Ndlovu Senior "Mama Unjani kwa kuhle ukubona, I missed you so much"(Mama how are you it's so great to see you)

Ma Ndlovu senior: "Nami ngiya jabula to see you ngani yami. Did you bring me any black label? And my son tells me that you're saved. Uya sangana na?(Are you crazy). Who will take care of all this man if wena you're saved and you want people to lose their jobs because breweries will close down and who will be my partner in crime? you know me and you make a perfect team phela wena you should have been my flesh and blood we are just the same mina nawe(Me and you)"

Ma Buthelezi: "Ndlovu please tell this girls to leave"

Ma Ndlovu senior: "Wabona Raise now your leaving me to deal with this old ugly thing alone, we would be teaming up now against her like in the old good days"

Baba Ndlovu: "Enough that's enough. My wife is not well and all you guys do is fight? Raise and Lino please leave I will call you guys and update you"

Linomtha: "Can I at least touch her and talk to her I know you said she is not talking to anymore but I am sure she can hear"

Raise: "Yes please Baba and can we pray with her before we go"

Ma Buthelezi: "You want to put more mutis on her? Please leave now." She stood up in anger

Raise: She held my hand "Let's go nunus"

We left and we were just talking about Mama's state on the way. Raise dropped me off and she went to her place

Linomtha: I then decided to call Thabo maybe been with him will help me forget about all this. I really had a boring day with him but maybe It's just too soon to judge him I mean we both believe in no sex before marriage right. That's a big tick and it counts a lot I doubt I will meet a guy like that. I called him and told him to come and he did come, I went outside to meet him

Thabo: "I hope you didn't eat"

Linomtha: "No I didn't"

Thabo: "Great because I have made a reservation for us at this beautiful place. You're so going to love it"

Linomtha: Ok maybe this time his taking me to a nice place that sells meaty stuff maybe he was paying attention to what I was telling him.

Thabo: "How is Mama Ndlovu?"

Linomtha: "She is not talking to anyone and they say she has been like that ever since they arrived. It was like we were not there she was just starring at a wall when we arrived and even when we left"

Thabo: "It is normal after what she went through, she needs to see a psychologist"

Linomtha: "Her mother is a psychiatrist I think she will help as well"

Thabo: "Those are two different things, please don't mention that in front of my Doctor friends because you will humiliate me"

Linomtha: "I never said it's the same thing"

Thabo: "Yes you did" He then went on to explain the difference between the two and honestly I knew the difference between those two but I just kept quiet and listened to him. "I want to be a paediatrician, that is what I am going to specialise in. I think psychiatry is so stupid really"

Linomtha: "Interesting"

Thabo: "Interesting? Just interesting only? Are you kidding me its way more than interesting or maybe you don't know what is a paediatrician?"

Linomtha: I felt so insulted really. "A Doctor that deals with kids"

Thabo: "At least I didn't have to school you this time" He then went on discussing how interesting it is and all that

Linomtha: "So you love kids?"

Thabo: "Not really, they can be a bit annoying with the noise but you will deal with our kids when they do that ne? Am just interested in it because it's not so popular where we stay so we can make a lot of money Sunshine"

Linomtha: "So it's about the money not the passion?"

Thabo: "Money is life Sunshine, you're sitting inside a very expensive car now and I used money to get it not passion"

Linomtha: "For me passion is more important and money will be just a bonus. We spend most of our time at work so imagine spending all that time doing something you don't love hai no I wouldn't survive. But passion drives you really, I can work as a lawyer without getting any payment and trust me I would still be happy"

Thabo: "You're such a liar that is why you choose to be a lawyer. Money brings happiness"

Linomtha: I just decided to keep quiet and we went to another Italian restaurant and this time the conversation was worse than during the day. Thabo is arrogant and thinks everything is all about him I was really not sure how our marriage was going to work. We finished eating and he dropped me off at home

Thabo: "I will see you tomorrow Sunshine"

Linomtha: "When are you leaving?"

Thabo: "Not anytime soon I am still enjoying spending time with my wife to be"

Linomtha: I smiled "Goodnight"

Thabo: "Goodnight my Sunshine. Sorry I can't kiss you remember we have to wait till we get married"

Linomtha: He said those words again those words that makes me believe in us all over again the words that convinces me that this will work.

I left and got inside the house. I found Ma Buthelezi with Baba sitting by the living room

Ma Buthelezi: "We have been waiting for you to get back from wherever you're coming from"

Linomtha: "Where is Ma Ndlovu Senior?"

Ma Buthelezi: "On a flight back to Kzn and you're going to follow her"

I looked on the floor and saw a suitcase

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 20

Ma Buthelezi: "Where are you from at night? You act like you own this place doing as you please. Well it is coming to an end girly." She looked at Baba Ndlovu "Tell her"

Baba: "Linomtha we think its best that you move out"

Ma Buthelezi: "I asked one of the workers to pack your ugly cheap clothes and everything that belonged to you from that room. So please leave now"

Linomtha: "Now? Its late now, where will I go?"

Ma Buthelezi: "That is not our problem and wena Ndlovu don't even ask one of the drivers to give her a lift she must walk or go and die in the streets where she belongs. I am going upstairs to take a shower you better be gone when I come back" she did the victory walk

I remained with Baba

Baba: "I am so sorry mtwana wami is just that she is handling this whole thing that is happening to my wife so badly and I just don't want to make things worse by fighting with her"

Linomtha: "What about you Baba? You also experienced pain so it is so unfair"

Baba: "Please don't worry about me, I will be fine. Where are you going to sleep? I can book you at the hotel until you find a place to stay at"

Linomtha: "No don't worry, I will just stay with Raise until I am sorted and please don't feel bad you know Moses walked with the children of Israel for some time, he guided them, he performed miracles for them under the guidance of God but he never stayed with them forever. Thank you for been my Moses, for welcoming me into your home, your workplace and becoming a father to me I guess God can see that I can survive on my own now"

Baba: "Thank you for been so understanding and treating this whole thing in a very mature way"

Linomtha: "And work? When are you coming back?"

Baba: "Am really not sure"

Linomtha: "Who must I report to now?"

Baba: "Lerato and Tiyani are there"

Linomtha: It's really going to be so hard to report under Lerato. "Ok, Goodbye Baba and please keep me and Raise updated about Mama"

Baba: "I will do so. Good luck on your case"

I walked out and stood by the gate. I didn't know who to call between Thabo and Raise, I finally made up my mind and called Thabo instead I mean his going to be my husband and I really didn't want to invade Raise's privacy.

Thabo answered on the second ring

Thabo: "Sunshine"

Linomtha: "Hi Thabo I am really sorry to ask you this it's just that there is no one who can help me I just thought of you"

Thabo: "What is it? Talk to me"

Linomtha: "Mrs Ndlovu's mother kicked me out so I don't have a place to stay"

Thabo: "Where are you now? Are you safe?"

Linomtha: "I am standing by the gate"

Thabo: "What did you do? I mean a person can't just kick you out like that"

Linomtha: "I did nothing"

Thabo: "You're lying, you see why I told you this Law career of yours is crap you just lie always your even lying to me now"

Linomtha: "I will call Raise then"

Thabo: "Am sure Raise stays at some crap place and you won't be comfortable there. You said she is a receptionist mos? So she must be staying at a crap place because she can't afford a good townhouse. Just wait right there I am coming to fetch you"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

After a minute he called

Thabo: "There is an Uber car that is coming to fetch you now, it should be there in just a second. I realised that am going to make it late there and you not safe by the gate so he will bring you to my hotel"

Linomtha: I saw a car stopping. "Thank you he is here" I then went inside the car

I arrived at the hotel and went to the reception area. I then called Thabo

Linomtha: "I am by the reception"

Thabo: "Coming now"

Reception lady: "Excuse me mam can I assist you?"

Linomtha: "No I am fine thanks, I am just waiting for someone"

Reception lady: "Is he a guest here"

Linomtha: "Yes" I saw Thabo coming. "There he is coming"

Reception lady: "Ow my goodness that rude guy, the Dr of the nation hai" She kept quite because Thabo was near us now

Thabo: He looked at the reception lady, "Did you organise that room I asked you for?"

Reception lady: "Yes sir, I have booked room 62 for you"

Thabo: "Then where is the key? You should have handed me the key by now. You wait for me to ask for it?"

Reception lady: "Sorry sir, there is the access card to the room" She handed him the card

Thabo: He just grabbed it from her forcefully. "Let's go to your room"

We then walked to my room

Thabo: "This is what I got for you. Do you like it? Am sure it's going to be your first time sleeping at a hotel"

Linomtha: "Thank you, I really appreciate it. No it's not my first time I stayed at a hotel the time I was working on Dr Walaza's case"

Thabo: "That case actually made you because you were representing a Dr, you see what I told you about Doctor's making things happen"

Linomtha: "Thank you so much for this again, I will pay you back the money"

Thabo: "No you really don't have to, this is really nothing for a guy like me"

Linomtha: "I really insist on paying you back"

Thabo: "I am the head of this family and a head should provide for the family so I am not going to let you do such a thing. Tomorrow we are going to look for a nice place for you to stay at"

Linomtha: I really thought of that and thought of calling the Walaza's because they own a large number of properties but then I didn't want to be a burden. "Most places will require a deposit and I can only afford it on Friday when I get paid right now I don't have anything so I thought maybe I could stay with Raise just for this last 3 days remaining"

Thabo: "No I am here I will take care of everything don't worry"

Linomtha: "Thank you and I promise you I will pay back"

Thabo: "Don't start with that crap of paying me back again please. Now why did they chase you away?"

Linomtha: "It's really a long story and right now I just want to sleep I have a very long day in court tomorrow"

Thabo: "Is this how things are going to be like in our marriage? Secrets? We don't share stuff?"

Linomtha: "I really thought that's the way you like it because you are never interested in everything I say you're the one who does all the talking and sharing your stuff"

Thabo: "That is because I have interesting things to say anyway I need to know about this because you went and caused trouble for a very respected Doctor, do you know how respected that woman is in this field? How do you go and cause trouble for people in her league Linomtha?"

Linomtha: "I didn't trust me, can I please sleep now"

Thabo: "Ok goodnight then" He looked upset

I just prayed and slept

The following morning I bathed and got dressed. A heard a knock on my door, it was 6:30 in the morning

Thabo: "Morning Sunshine"

Linomtha: "Morning"

Thabo: "You must really find a pet name to call me. I like a romantic lady"

Linomtha: "I will"

Thabo: "Let's have some breakfast before I take you to work"

We then went to have breakfast and got ready to leave

Thabo: "Go and take your suitcase because you not coming back here tonight, we are going to look for a place for you"

Linomtha: I went to fetch my suitcase and found him by the reception

Reception lady: "Sir I am afraid your credit card is declining"

Thabo: He looked so humiliated. "I will sort it out when I get back, I will pass by the bank to fix this problem"

We walked to the car and got inside

Thabo: "Stupid bank, I really don't know what they did with my card you know"

Linomtha: "Will you still be able to put down the deposit for my place?"

Thabo: "Of course I will, what kind of a question is that"

My phone rang and it was Raise

Raise: "Nunus I am outside, come let's go. We are running late"

Linomtha: "Ow my word I totally forgot to tell her I moved out. Thabo took me out for breakfast so he will drop me off at work"

Raise: "Hai wabona wena mara, why didn't you text me? I wasted my petrol. You owe me money for petrol"

Linomtha: "Askis hle"

Raise: "Hai suka" she then hang up

Thabo: "Why did you lie? Why didn't you tell her I booked a room for you at a hotel? This people must know I am taking good care of you"

Linomtha: "I was going to tell her everything when I get to the office"

He just gave me some nasty look. We then arrived at work

Linomtha: "Bye I will see you later, why don't you come to court today and see me in action"

Thabo: "Not my kind of thing, I'll pass. Try to finish early so that we can go check out places for you to stay at. Bye, now give me some holy hug" I hugged him and we left

Raise was not at her workstation when I arrived so I went to my workstation and prepared for my case. I was so hurt with what happened but then I decided not to dwell much on this and just concentrate on my work. I received a call while I was busy and it was Lerato

Linomtha: "Hello"

Lerato: "In my office now"

For the sake of peace I got up immediately and went to her office

Lerato: "Bra Moss is going away for some time so you are now reporting under me. I want you to hand over that case your now working on to Naledi. I will find some small cases for you to do actually there is some filling work that needs to be done so you will go and do that"

Linomtha: "I am not a filling clerk I am an attorney and I am not stepping down from this case"

Lerato: "That was not a request girl, I was telling you what you're going to do. Today it will be your last day in court please hand over everything to Naledi when you get back. Now get out of my office and my side before I throw up the delicious breakfast I just had" She then started typing on her laptop

Linomtha: Ow Baba why did you leave me to deal with all of this but I know I will survive this I know my God is bigger than this Lerato. I then walked out and just decided to go straight to court as I was passing my workstation Naledi called me

Naledi: "Miss Rural I am taking over your case so I need that file and don't worry about updating me I will do everything myself because I don't take notes from amateurs like you"

I didn't answer I just walked out. I found Raise at her workstation and decided to wait for the driver while I chat with her

Raise: "I am so angry with you wena"

Linomtha: "I am so sorry Raise, everything happened so fast and I was just too stressed and tired to talk about everything"

Raise: "Since when is having breakfast at a restaurant stressful?" She gave me this dramatic look

Linomtha: "Actually I couldn't tell you everything over the phone" I then shared with her everything that happened last night

Raise: "Ow you poor thing" come here, she then came and gave me a hug. "You should have called me we are sisters Lino. Look now you have to look for a place to stay at while I have a big space at my place, my townhouse is a two bedroom. You know what you're coming to stay with me until you can find your own place even if its next year. There is a special fire in hell waiting for Ma Buthelezi it has got her name written all over it"

Linomtha: "Thanks Raise but Thabo is going to help me find a place so don't worry"

Raise: "Mhmmh playing blesser boo already? His such a keeper, this man adores you nunus. Ow my goodness I love him, dear God ow I need me some Thabo in my life"

Linomtha: Everyone thinks Thabo is an angel and I don't blame them because I only share his good side. "God will bless you with one"

Raise: "You look stressed, what is wrong?"

Linomtha: "Lerato is giving me grief, she wants to take away this case from me and says I must do filling"

Raise: "Wa hlanya that one. Don't worry Mr Murray is coming in from today I will talk to him his a good old friend of mine. He will cause an accident to this little power trip Lerato is on"

Linomtha: "Who is that?"

Raise: "You don't know? He is one of the shareholders and he will be standing in for Bra Moss while his still away"

Linomtha: "How long will he away?"

Raise: "For quite some time I think. Ma Buthelezi is taking Mama to Kzn with her she says there is a good psychologist who will help her deal with this so Baba is leaving with them. I thought you knew"

Linomtha: "No I didn't. So Ma Buthelezi is just taking decisions just like that? It must be hard for Baba. I would really love to see Mama but we won't be able to see her while she is there because Ma Buthelezi won't allow us"

Raise: "Let's hope she gets better very quickly and they come back home"

Linomtha: "Yes let's hope so. So how is this Mr Murray?"

Raise: "Am sure you know him, he has written some law books. His such a darling, his my sex buddy ow well former sex buddy now I guess since I won't be sleeping with him"

Linomtha: "Wow thee Mr Murray as in Robert Murray? I love him so much I can't wait to work with him. Raise you have done it all even makgowa wena" (even white people)

Raise: "Don't judge tuu" We started laughing and then my driver arrived and I went to court

I did so well in court and I was really confident of a win. I just prayed that this case doesn't get taken away from me. I shared with my client those possibilities and he assured me that he will take Lerato on because he only wants to be represented by me.

I called Thabo when I was done and he told me he is coming. My phone rang while I was still waiting and it was Mma Moruti

Linomtha: "Hello"

Mma Moruti: "Hawu Makoti is that how you answer your mother in law's call?"

Linomtha: "Sorry I was just coming out of court"

Mma Moruti: "Hehe ereng court ko ngwaneng? Gown yona ereng ko ngwaneng? Di big briefcases tsona Direng and of course the biggest one of them all ereng love ko ngwaneng?"

Linomtha: What? I have seen that caption on Facebook so many times I was just shocked Mma Moruti is using it. "All is fine Ma"

Mma Moruti: "I am sure you're so in love phela my son is a great guy don't ever forget how lucky you are. I was looking at some wedding gowns and decorations" She went on about how she

wants the wedding to be like

Linomtha: I didn't like anything she mentioned. "That's nice Ma, I really like that"

Mma Moruti: "I have style nna ngwanaka. I have to get going now, I was just checking up on my daughter in law and ow I have deposited money for your new place ok. Bye bye skat"

Linomtha: So Thabo asked his mother money to pay for my new place? I decided not to ask him about it because I knew he won't take it too well. He arrived and I got inside the car

Linomtha: "Hi, how was your day?"

Thabo: "Still no pet name for me yet?"

Linomtha: "Hi Love"

Thabo: "That is so usual and ordinary. Come on you can do better than that, I call you Sunshine have you ever heard anybody using it?"

Linomtha: "No. I will think of a unique name, I had a very great day in court"

Thabo: "I have better news to tell you than what you want to tell me. I found you a place, ow you're so going to love it"

Linomtha: "I thought we are going to look together"

Thabo: "I have better taste. I can't wait for you to see it" He then received a call and spent the whole time on the phone I decided to be on my phone and not pay attention to his phone call, He stopped at this beautiful townhouses.

Thabo: "My man I will call you back, I need to do something now" he hanged up the phone and then looked at me "Your new place, what do you think?"

Linomtha: "It's so beautiful I really love it but it looks so expensive I am not too sure I can afford the monthly rent here. How much is it?"

Thabo: "R7000 and don't worry I will pay for it every month I told you the man is the provider"

Linomtha: "I can't accept that"

Thabo: "I am your man and I enjoy spending on you. Come let me show you inside" We walked inside and it was a Two bedroom duplex with so much space around, it had a built in kitchen, a big sitting room, a dining room, big patio, two bathrooms and the main bedroom also had a bathroom. What surprised me the most was that it was fully furnished

Thabo: "You love it?"

Linomtha: "Yes I really do, you didn't have to get all this furniture"

Thabo: "Where were you going to sleep, sit and all that? I even did some grocery for you. I brought them at Woolworths"

Linomtha: "Thank you so much"

Thabo: "I love spending money and ow did you hear my conversation on the phone? That was my friend Peter, his a Doctor too. They are planning a couple's weekend getaway next weekend and they want us to join them"

Linomtha: "Where?"

Thabo: "We wanted to do it at The Bahamas but then it was going to take time to plan so we are still deciding between Cape Town and PE"

Linomtha: "Wonderful"

Thabo: "Are you kidding me, Wonderful is an understatement girl. It's going to be epic ow your so going to love my friends they are all Doctors"

Linomtha: "I can't wait"

Thabo: "I need to get going, I will see you later and we do dinner. Come give me a holy hug"

I hugged him and he left. I went through the place and I didn't like this furniture at all, it wasn't my kind of style. While I was looking around my phone rang and it was Baba

Linomtha: "Baba"

Baba: "Unjani mtwana wani?"

Linomtha: "I am good and you?"

Baba: "Just surviving. Did you get a place?"

Linomtha: "Yes I did thanks Baba"

Baba: "I hope it's a nice secure place like Raise's I would have actually preferred the two of you to stay together but then you're always welcome back home when things goes back to normal"

Linomtha: "It's a good place" I told him the name of the place

Baba: "That's a very good place but so expensive. I must be paying you well I guess"

Linomtha: "Good to hear you laugh, a friend has actually landed me the place for now"

Baba: "Friend?"

Linomtha: "Yes from church" I cut that conversation quickly. "How is Mama?"

Baba: "No change. She still doesn't talk and eat she only stares at the wall I really hope this psychologist will help this is actually the reason for my call. I am going to be away for some time and I won't be able to handle some of my cases, Dumisani Gumbi trial is starting next month I want you to take over the case"

Linomtha: My body went into a total shock. "Who?"

Baba: "Python"

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 21

Linomtha: "No Baba I can't"

Baba: "Why not?"

Linomtha: "Because nje.."

Baba: "I need to know why you can't take on this case and right now you're not giving me any reasons so you are taking on this case. You must start consulting with him to prepare for the trial"

Linomtha: "I am new Baba I mean there are so many well experienced attorneys at the firm who can handle this case"

Baba: "Are you telling me this case is too big for you? Come on Lino I don't know you like that"

Linomtha: "Not like that it's just that I am busy with the current case please hand Python's case to someone else"

Baba: "You can't work on just one case many attorneys juggle too many cases and I am giving you this case because I trust you and I want you to grow. This is the right platform for you, you are going to be well known all over the country for taking on this case, there will be Media all over and your name is going to be big. I want you to grow big my child that is why I am giving this to you and not anyone else. Please make me proud I will also be helping you"

Linomtha: He was right, this is just the case to turn my name into a household brand but then I can't work with Python I don't like that guy at all and I don't ever wish to see him again after our last encounter. "But Baba he will be coming to see me late at night, sneaking out of prison I really can't deal with that"

Baba: "You will find a way to handle that mtwana wami and he will only do that if there is

something agent to discuss it won't be a social visit. Go to my office and get his file and start working on the case. I have to go now Bye"

Linomtha: He hanged up the phone and I guess I don't have any choice I am taking over this case. I then started doing some online research on him. This guy was big I mean even Google recognised his name and so many stories about him came up, He owned drugs warehouses, distribution of illegal firearms, Ponzi schemes, Rhino horns poaching, Diamonds deals and he was also into charity work he ran a number of orphanages although people believed that he was using them just to clean his dirty money, he also owned so many properties he was on the Forbes magazine. There were also pictures of him and Bongi, this woman was extremely beautiful it was like her mother decided I want this kind of a baby and designed her herself then put her in her womb. There was nothing imperfect about her, no wonder Python is so possessive when it comes to her she is indeed a true definition of a trophy wife they also had a daughter named Paris she was beautiful like her mother. Bongi was friends with celebrities and she attended high profile events. She owned a number of night clubs, Adult entertainment shops and Brothels. Rumours were going around that she is also into human trafficking although this was never proved. Ok I have seen enough now I decided to take a bath and wait for Thabo.

Thabo called when I was just sitting relaxing

Thabo: "Sunshine"

Linomtha: "Hi"

Thabo: "I take it you haven't found a pet name for me. Anyways I just called to inform you that I am on my way home. Mama called me she needs my help with something so I am going back home, I will see you next week when we going to our couples retreat"

Linomtha: "Ow I wish I saw you before you left. Travel safe"

Thabo: "Cool, I will let you know once I arrive home. Bye for now"

Linomtha: "Bye" I then decided to call Raise

Raise: "Nunus"

Linomtha: "Hi sis can you please join me for dinner at my new place"

Raise: "I can never say no to that. I will be there around 6, please watsap me the direction"

I decided to start cooking, when I checked the grocery Thabo got for me there was nothing I could cook really. It was different kinds of spaghettis with different shapes, some things written Greek what what, Chicken breasts, Prawns, Calamari's, wraps, mushrooms, some funny looking vegetables that I don't even know. Mainly those stuff they use at Italian and sea food restaurants. I will have to do my own grocery on Friday because I really can't cook this and I

don't enjoy this kind of meals I can have them when I am out but not at my place. I love my African food really. I then called Raise

Raise: "Missing me already?"

Linomtha: "I don't have anything to cook and I am low on cash"

Raise: "Just say you can't cook and stop making excuses"

Linomtha: "I am been serious"

Raise: "Didn't hubby to be leave you with some cash nyana?"

Linomtha: "He has already done so much for me I couldn't expect him to do that"

Raise: "A man can never do enough for you darling. Hai wena o baizane maan(life chicken). I am seriously craving a home cooked meal and I can't say I will bring stuff for you because you will start cooking late and nna I will be so hungry when I get there. Let me transfer you some cash to get stuff you need for cooking"

Linomtha: "That will do. I will sms you my banking details"

Raise: "And I want my money back I am not your boyfriend nna ake go bechi ok"

She transferred me R500 and I walked to the nearest mall and got some stuff that will even last me till Friday. I got back home and started cooking I finished and waited for Raise. She called at exactly 6

Raise: "I am outside your place. What is your house number?"

Linomtha: I told her and then heard a knock on the door after a minute and I went to open

Raise: "This place is so goals, levels girl this is some serious levels. Ow my word you have a very great man do you know that?" she came in and started going around "Look at this furniture ow my word it's so beautiful my kind of style I see Thabo has changed you because this stuff here is not your style nunus. I know you're into more African taste but this is defiantly not one"

Linomtha: "I will add more of my taste as time goes on"

Raise: she then gave me a hug. "Ow nunus you are truly blessed to have a man like Thabo I am so happy for you"

She went on talking about how beautiful the place looks and I felt blessed to have Thabo and thought maybe his really not so bad after all and I can adapt to the things he is into.

Raise: "Something smells great. Can we eat please I am starving"

Linomtha: I set up the food on the dining table and told her to come and eat

Raise: "Dumpling with chicken stew and morogo on the side ow my word I don't know when was the last time I eat this kind of food. I was still staying back home with my parents" she tasted them. "Ow this is heaven on earth, this taste so delicious. Nunus you are such a great cooker you can really make a person stop eating this sea food and Italian and go African"

Linomtha: "I know right, thank you. This is what I love to cook and eat. Wait until I cook mala mogodu(Tripe), Dingatha(Trotters). I also do skopo sa kgomu and kolobe(Cow and pig head). I just love this African food"

Raise: "I am into the finer things in life I love eating sea food and Italian but I really love your cooking"

Linomtha: "You're so like Thabo, his into that too and I just wonder if you guys eat them to fit in or if you really love them indeed. Thabo doesn't even finish his food when he is eating your kind of food"

Raise: "Well with me I just love things nje, I love the finer things in life the best things and of course my eating has to match that level"

Linomtha: "So it's all about levels?"

Raise: "I do enjoy them too I guess, what I mean is that you can't have money and do ordinary stuff money just changes you in a way"

Linomtha: "I don't ever want to change. I will still remain the same old Linomtha and I won't eat things I don't like just to fit in and be respected"

Raise: "I think this is too deep now. Do you think Thabo is like that?"

Linomtha: "No, of course not. He is nothing like that"

Raise: she gave me a very inquisitive look but didn't say anything. "I really love this food, where is a drink?"

Linomtha: "There is coke and juice in the fridge"

She got up and went to open the fridge

Raise: "Haibo nunus do you eat all this stuff? Praws, calamaris" she went on calling them out some I really didn't even know their names. "What did you mean you don't have food because there is a whole lot of food in here to feed an army?"

Linomtha: "I didn't feel like having that tonight"

Raise: "These are very expensive stuff. Wait a minute you just told me your into African food but the is none in here. Why did you buy things you don't like?"

Linomtha: "It's not that I don't really like them I do, I just missed my mother's cooking you know. I also thought Thabo was going to stay a bit longer and I would get to cook that for him since he loves them"

Raise: "I don't beat around the bush and you know that. You didn't buy this but Thabo did even this furniture Thabo got it. I know you Nunu your into a very simple lifestyle. Why are you allowing Thabo to change you? To dictate everything?"

Linomtha: "Please stop with your funny jokes"

Raise: "Am not joking, tell me if am wrong?"

Linomtha: "You are wrong"

Raise: She went and took a small gift bag "This is for you please open it"

Linomtha: I opened it and there was a lady million perfume and with a price attached to it. "Raise I don't mean to sound ungrateful but you do know I don't like perfumes, why would you spend lots of money to get me one?"

Raise: "You see what I am talking about. This is not from me nunu it was delivered for you at the office, Thabo left it with me and asked me to give it to you. It clearly shows he chooses stuff for you"

Linomtha: I read the card and it was written "Just a little gift for you to start smelling more like a lady who is about to be married to a Doctor than a lady who smells so natural and please put it on when we going out to the couples retreat". I looked at Raise "Did you read the card?"

Raise: "No I didn't, I don't go around people's stuff. I just took the gift only. He told me what he got for you. Why do you ask? What does it say?"

Linomtha: "Nothing just a sweet message"

Raise: "You love your gift?"

Linomtha: "Yes I do" I faked a smile

Raise: "But you didn't like it when you thought it was from me so now you like it because it's from Thabo"

Linomtha: "I did like it but felt bad because it's expensive and I don't want you to spend too much on me"

Raise: " Can I please have a recipe for cooking prawns"

Linomtha: "What is that?"

Raise: "I should be asking you because they are in your fridge. How do you keep something you

don't even know?"

Linomtha: "Raise your really making me feel like I am in court. Can we change the subject please? How are your orders coming along?"

Raise: "I won't push it but you need to speak to Thabo about this. My orders are coming well my bride did her fittings and she loved it"

Linomtha: "That's so great I told you it will work" we both tried to avoid talking about Thabo at all cost until she left.

Linomtha: I washed the dishes after Raise left and started thinking about my relationship with Thabo, we are totally opposite but then they say opposite attract each other right? Maybe I am too quick to judge maybe it will all change I mean he invited me to a trip with his friends so this shows he loves me, he even drove all the way here just to check up on me I mean that shows some serious caring it means he will be there for me when I am not ok emotionally. I decided to call him

Thabo: "Sunshine"

Linomtha: "Hey, was just checking up on you. I am sure you have arrived home now"

Thabo: "Yes I have. I am still busy with my mother I can't talk now" He hanged up the phone

I went through my bible and prayed. Waited for Thabo's call but he never called me back I then decided to sleep.

The following morning I got ready for work then called Raise to come fetch me. She arrived just after an hour and it looked like we were going to be late for work

In the car

Raise: "I am sorry am late I honestly forgot about you I guess it was because we didn't leave together yesterday"

Linomtha: "No I am sorry I should have notified you at night"

Raise: "We are so going to be late. Your place is far from work really, Thabo should have got you a place just next to work. Not that am complaining but it's so far from my place as well it means I have to leave my place 3 hours earlier in order for us to make it in time at work and you know traffic is a nightmare to get here. These are the stuff you should have looked at when getting a place"

Linomtha: "I am so sorry to inconvenience you like this"

Raise: "Why don't you change places? I mean it's not too late to move"

Linomtha: "Thabo loves this place so I don't want to offend him"

Raise: "What about what you love? But hey it's your choice really I don't want to get involved in this"

Linomtha: She is right my place is far from work it's not ideal for a person who has to use public transport but then I can't move out so I will find a way to make this work without even having to ask Raise for lifts. "I will give you money for petrol"

Raise: "No please don't. Am really not complaining I was just advising you on the lows of your new place" Her phone rang just as she was talking and it was on Bluetooth

Raise: "yeluuuu"

Caller: "Raise you even sound so relaxed on the phone I thought something bad happened to you. Where are you? Your never late for work, the reception is left unattended and you know this is so unprofessional. Calls can't get through, visitors can't be assisted, I need some schedules. Come on man"

Raise: "Murray darling will you come down please, you will give yourself a heart attack and who will give me those multiple organisms? I will be there just now honey I just had to go somewhere and fetch that sexy police uniform, sticks and the cuffs. Mhmhmh are you thinking what am thinking?"

Mr Murray: "You can leave the office now, I will come and update on her whereabouts"

Raise: "Has that somebody left?"

Mr Murray: "Yes"

Raise: "Do you want me to continue? As I was saying I went to quickly get those stuff I know you like I wanted to give you a little show after everyone has left the building"

Mr Murray: "Ow you sexy thing I just want to die under your panties"

Raise: "I am going to punish you first with my stick for been frustrated with me, you know calling me asking those questions. You know your miss sexy thing is never late for work and ow am with Linomtha she is late because of me I kept her waiting so no punishment for her I mean I don't want any harsh talking do you hear me? Now be a good boy and pass the message to Miss Lerato as well that she must not talk harsh or issue any verbal warning ok. Go run now before I change my mind about our little show after work"

Mr Murray: "Consider it done my sexy thing. I can't wait to eat you alive, grrrrr"

Raise: "Bye lover boy" She let out a huge sigh after the call.

Linomtha: "I am sorry for making you do all that. I am really sorry"

Raise: "You know Linomtha I have never been late at work ever, if I know I am going to be late I organise a person to stand in for me a day before. My good record just got broken"

Linomtha: "Our God will fix it"

Raise: "Don't do that ok" She smiled

We arrived at work and we were late by an hour and half. I quickly went to my workstation and found Lerato chatting with Naledi she just gave me some evil eye and walked away. I guess Mr Murray spoke with her. Njabulo was passing and he greeted me we had a small talk and it happened he is going to the same court I am going so I got a lift from him because time was not on my side and the driver was still away.

I arrived at court and did my thing and won the case. Wow this guy raped a woman with her husband watching after that he killed them both then walked away with their good and I managed to win it. I felt so confident. I went back to the office and shared the good news with Raise

Raise: "That's so great nunus I wonder what miss Lee will say now by the way Mr Murray asked to see you"

Linomtha: "Let me go now"

I walked to his office and knocked

Mr Murray: "Come in"

Linomtha: "Hello sir" I thought of his conversation with Raise in the morning and he didn't intimidate me at all"

Mr Murray: "Hello young lady. What can I do for you?"

Linomtha: "Ow we haven't officially met. My name is Linomtha Zikelele"

Mr Murray: He gave me a handshake. "So glad to finally meet you I have heard wonderful things about you from Moss. The young brave girl who walked up to him during the court break and gave him some legal advice and in the process landed herself a job and won a big case. You're a smart girl"

Linomtha: "And she just won her second case today"

Mr Murray: "What was the charge?"

Linomtha: "Murder and rape"

Mr Murray: "You were born for this. Now I do believe that you can handle this Python case I was very sceptical when Moss told me I mean Python is our biggest client and if we win this it will be

big for our company”

Linomtha: He just busted my bubbles, I honestly wanted to forget about this case and a part of me was hoping that they could change their mind and give it to someone else.

Mr Murray: He handed me a file. “There is the file please start preparing for this, this is big Linomtha please do us proud. I doubt you will win the case but just fight for a reduced sentence”

Linomtha: “What are we looking at?”

Mr Murray: “He was caught red handed at his drug warehouse with big transactions taking place and five dead bodies. He says they didn’t agree on terms and his guys shot the guys so we are looking at five murder charges and possession of drugs I mean we are talking about a warehouse full of drugs. There are key witnesses as well who are under protective custody so it’s bad very bad”

Linomtha: He deserves it really I just hate to be the one who has to fight for him. “I will do my best sir”

Mr Murray: “I don’t want you to take on any cases now. Your working on this only and I will be helping you ok, Moss will assist us where we get stuck because he is more knowledgeable about this case”

Linomtha: “Thanks sir”

Mr Murray: “Start working on this urgently and you will be reporting to me”

Linomtha: I took the file and walked out. The only good that came out of this was that I won’t be reporting to Lerato anymore

I place the file inside my bag and went to see Raise

Raise: “Just the lady I wanted to see. There is a place available just next to work, one of the attorney’s is moving out so thought maybe you might be interested”

Linomtha: “No thanks I am not interested. I decided that I will use Uber”

Raise: “But Nunus... hai it’s ok if you have made up your mind then. Someone is getting her first pay check tomorrow mhmh I can’t wait”

Linomtha: “I can’t wait too. So what are you going to do about Mr Murray?”

Raise: “We are running away after work ok”

We knocked off and indeed we ran away. Raise told me she will come fetch me tomorrow I must be ready in time I accepted but felt so bad because I know I am really inconveniencing her.

I got home and went through my work. I had to be prepared for my meeting with Python

tomorrow. I called Thabo we didn't talk for long because he was busy, I had some dinner then slept.

The following morning I got to work and then decided to go to the prison and see Python. I arrived and waited for him and he came in his orange prison uniform

Python: He just looked at me.

Linomtha: "Hello, I don't know if they have informed you yet but I am your new attorney"

Python: "I heard" his voice was so cold

Linomtha: "Great let's begin to work now. I need you to tell me everything that happened that day"

Python: "You know it's a pity Ndlovu has some crisis at home because honestly I don't like working with you I bet the next thing you will be preaching to me telling me I am destroying people with selling drugs and how God doesn't like it. Am I wrong babes wa methandazo?"(A prayerful lady)

Linomtha: "Yes you are wrong. I am a professional and I know how to separate the two, am not here to judge you am here to work so shall we begin?"

Python: He didn't answer he just looked at me

Linomtha: "Right let's start"

Python: He didn't answer

Linomtha: "I don't have all day. Maybe I should go you will let me know when you're ready to work or maybe find yourself another attorney"

Python: "Masitheshe ke"(Let's

work then)

Linomtha: My phone rang and it was mama ka Lino. "Sorry I need to take this call"

Linomtha: "Mama ka Lino"

Mama ka Linomtha: "Lino ngwanake you're so not going to believe this"

Linomtha: "Ke eng mama ka Lino?"(what is it mama Lino)

She mentioned it and I just went into a total shock. I didn't expect this

Beauty Beyond The orange Uniform

Insert 22

Linomtha: "Excuse me Mama ka Lino what did you just say?"

Mama ka Linomtha: "Yes ngwanake we need to find your uncles and aunts"

Linomtha: "So you're saying baga Tau won't pay lobola if this people are not available?"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Yes that is what Thabo and his mother are saying. Your uncles and aunts have to be present at the lobola negotiations. So we need to contact them"

Linomtha: "No mama ka Lino, you know what those people did to us. They called us witches, chased us away from my father's house and turned the whole community against us"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "I know my child"

Linomtha: "No it looks like you have forgotten what they have put us through. We stayed at the streets for months. Begging for food, my siblings were still so young. No mama ka Lino you just don't remember what we went through"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "I do ngwanake I really do"

Linomtha: "Did you tell them it won't be possible?"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "No I didn't"

Linomtha: "Why not?"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Because they will refuse to pay lobola for you ngwanake"

Linomtha: "I don't ever want to see those people in my life ever again"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Mara Modimo ore re lebalele"(But God says we must forgive)

Linomtha: "I have forgiven them but I don't want them anywhere near us. I just don't want to relive that pain again"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Linomtha"

Linomtha: "Mama Ka Lino"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "So what about your lobola? They want to come and pay it next month ge kgwedi e fela(When the month ends) and they have made it very clear that they need this people to do the negotiations"

Linomtha: "Next month?"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Yes my child. So we need to track them down, wena you're a lawyer it will be easy to ask around and find them"

Linomtha: "I don't want them. You can do the negotiations"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Have you been not listening to anything I have been telling you na? There won't be any lobola negotiations if those people are not around" She was now shouting

Linomtha: "We will find a way to make this work I will talk to Thabo" I was starting to get very emotional now because flashbacks of the way we suffered because of those people were coming back. I found Python starring at me, I had totally forgotten I was actually with him. "I have to go now"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "We are still talking Linomtha"

Linomtha: "I have a client. I need to work we will finish this up later"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Go lokile"(Its fine)

Linomtha: I looked at Python and I was so embarrassed for breaking down in front of him. "Sorry about that, we can continue" I was busy sniffing

Python: He took out a tissue inside his pocket and handed it over to me. "There you go"

Linomtha: "Thanks"

We went silent for some time

Python: "O Grand?" (Are you ok)

Linomtha: I nodded and tears just started falling down

Python: He got up from his chair and came towards me, he knelt down and touched my shoulder. "Hey it's ok. It's going to be ok"

Linomtha: I couldn't even respond I was just crying. I don't normally break down but today I just couldn't help it. "Why... cant I...." I tried to speak but my words kept on breaking

Python: "Shshsh don't try to talk now. Just calm down" He took out his phone and made a call "Skhosana zwakatsa levanti ka da"(Bring water in here). He then took me into his arms and put my head on his chest, his other arm tight on my back and the other hand on my head brushing my afro"

Linomtha: I wanted to tell him to stop it but I was experiencing so much peace. I felt so safe in his arms. I was still buried in his arms until we were interrupted by the door opening

Python: He let go of me and went to meet the guard by the door. "Sure sure Mchana eitha da". The guy left and he came back to me holding a bottle of water and a glass, he then poured the

water inside the glass and handed it over to me. "Drink some water it will help to calm your nerves down"

Linomtha: Truth is I was already calm just by been in his arms. "Thank you I hope you didn't spike this water"

Python: He laughed. "Come on this bottle was sealed and why would I do that?"

Linomtha: "I don't know" I gave him a smile and took the glass

Python: "Someone was very thirsty"

Linomtha: I smiled again. "Thank you"

Python: "Sure"

Linomtha: "We can continue working"

Python: "You know it's not a crime for strong ladies to break down at times actually its good it shows that you're also human and you have feelings, it doesn't make you weak"

Linomtha: Ok what was that all about now? I decided not to answer him

Python: "Let's not do any work today. Go home, take a shower and have some good sleep. Don't think too much"

Linomtha: "Why are you suggesting that?"

Python: "Because I can tell you're an indoor kind of a person you're not a lady that uses retail therapy and drinking"

Linomtha: He is so right, when I am down all I want to do is sleep. "How did you know?"

Python: "You're just different from other ladies"

Linomtha: "Ok I hope in a good way"

Python: "Do you want to talk about it?"

Linomtha: "No. I have to get going"

Python: "When are we going to work?"

Linomtha: "I'll come on Monday"

Python: "I guess its Bye for now"

Linomtha: I got up and took my stuff. "Yes Bye for now" I walked away and then stopped at the door and looked at him "Thank you"

Python: "A hona jiti"(No problem)

I walked away and decided to go straight to my place. It was still very early and I was craving some mala mogodu so I placed that on the stove and went to take a quick shower. I wanted to call Thabo but I felt scared to do it. I finished cooking and decided to take a nap I didn't have any appetite so I decided I will eat after my nap.

My phone rang and it was Mama ka Lino

Mama Ka Linomtha: "You want to tell me gore osale busy ledi client"

Linomtha: "No I am done"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "So why didn't you call me back?"

Linomtha: "I was going to call you when I am relaxed"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Lino we need to finish this discussion. So tell me when are you going to start tracking those people down? We don't have much time"

Linomtha: "Mama Ka Lino I will call you back my manager is calling me" I hanged up the phone before she could respond and let out a huge sigh

I then decided to speak to Thabo about this once and for all. I called him

Thabo: "My sunshine"

Linomtha: "Hi, How was your day?"

Thabo: "Busy, I am on call so it's very hectic"

Linomtha: "Ow sorry. Are you free to talk now?"

Thabo: "For my future wife to be yes I am so free"

Linomtha: "Mama Ka Linomtha tells me that you are planning to pay lobola next month"

Thabo: "Yes, I mean why wait? I know that you're the one for me and the sooner we do it the better. If we delay we might fall into sin so this is the best way to avoid temptations, After Lobola then we announce it to the church and I put on an engagement ring then we start planning for our wedding my plan is to finish all of this in less than three months"

Linomtha: "But don't you think people need to get notified in time. We can't announce in less than three months"

Thabo: "Only poor people need to be notified in time because they have to budget money for travelling and buying presents. This is a very high profile wedding so there is no need for that I mean even if we can send out invitations today and say the wedding is next week we will still

get full support it will be packed with high profile people and expensive gifts. Speaking of high profile people how is Ma Ndlovu? The Ndlovu's have to make it to the wedding those are the kind of people I want at my wedding and at least you will be having high profile guests because I already have a lot and you don't have any and please sort out your beef with Dr Buthelezi because I want her at my wedding she is a very high profile somebody she will give my wedding that vibe and maybe she can even feature in the programme maybe do cutting of cake and toast"

Linomtha: Does Thabo know how much that woman hates me and that I don't want her anywhere near my wedding. "I will speak with Baba Ndlovu after we have finalised the date and try to see if they can make it"

Thabo: "Make sure they do"

Linomtha: "I wanted us to discuss Lobola"

Thabo: "What about it? I will pay whatever money your family ask for even if its a million rand I will pay it so money is not a problem if that is what you're worried about"

Linomtha: "No of course not, I wanted to discuss my...."

Thabo: He cut me short. "The hospital is calling me. Let me take this call, I will call you back" he hanged up

Linomtha: My phone rang again and I thought it was Thabo but it was Raise instead

Raise: "Yhoo batho ale tshwaregi kadi payday akere"(People are untouchable during payday)

Linomtha: I laughed. "Come on I was working and finished late so I decided to come to my place instead of coming back to work"

Raise: "Hehehe if you say so ke. So dintshang?" (What is happening)

Linomtha: "Nothing I am just sitting at my place"

Raise: "How about a ladies night out"

Linomtha: "I hope you're not talking about clubs Raise"

Raise: "Jeez have some little faith in me tuu. I am not about that life anymore"

Linomtha: "Sorry and I do have too much faith in you"

Raise: "Liar"

Linomtha: "Ka nnete. Shoo you sound like Thabo now he likes calling me a liar"

Raise: "Why does he like doing that? That's not a nice thing to always say to a person"

Linomtha: "Ow no he doesn't mean it in a bad way. He says it because of my career he says that lawyers are liars"

Raise: "His making fun of your career?"

Linomtha: "No man. It's really not what you're thinking, but it is true we lie to defend our clients"

Raise: "Hai aretsi nunus. So I was thinking we catch a movie at the cinema, do bawling and have dinner"

Linomtha: "Sounds very exciting. I have never been to the cinema before and I have always wanted to go and what is bawling?"

Raise: "Hai bo Linomtha ale tsebe dilo maan, Thabo looks so cheesy so you need to know this stuff but then if he truly loves you for who you are then he won't see any problem he will be happy to introduce them to you"

Linomtha: "Are you saying Thabo doesn't love me for who I am?"

Raise: "Whooo Mogirl breaka net da so(Stop it right there). Ska jumpa pele moropa o lla(Don't jump before the drum beat). I never said anything like that wena you just took my statement and twisted it hai waitsi ke eng(You know what) I am not going to explain myself. Get ready I will be there kabo 5"

Linomtha: I didn't respond

Raise: "Ke eng?(what is it). ke bua le spoko kganthe?(Am a talking to a ghost). Don't tell me setsi o catcha di feelings. Anyways I don't care if kedi pms or whatever oksalayo me and you are going out tonight and I will come and drag you out of that place even if you don't want to"

Linomtha: I laughed. You just can never get angry with Raise no matter how hard you try. "Are you really born again wena?"

Raise: "Tsek" she hanged up the phone.

Linomtha: I was so excited about going out I quickly went to take a shower and wore my maxi floral dress with sandals and styled my afro. Decided not to eat since we are having dinner plans with Raise so I will eat this food tomorrow. I waited for Raise

Thabo didn't call me back and I decided not to call back I just thought maybe the call was an emergency and he will call me when he is done. Raise called and told me to come outside

Inside the car

Raise: "Nunus, what did you buy?"

Linomtha: "Nothing yet, my day was very hectic I didn't get any chance. I will send money back

home tomorrow and pay my tithe then I can start shopping”

Raise: “I guess I also need to start with this tithe thing. Mama nna I don’t really understand it much I feel like it’s a way for these pastors to rip us off”

Linomtha: “No its not, tithe is biblical. We are required to pay it if you don’t you are robbing the Lord. I will give you scriptures that talk about tithe”

Raise: “I still don’t get really”

Linomtha: “Mama Ka Linomtha taught me about tithe since I was a little girl and I have been tithing ever since then. God does so much for us really so been loyal with just 10% is really not much, a job is a blessing not everyone works so we need to thank him. He gave us his only son to die for us I don’t know about you but for me that is too much is way more than 10% of my salary”

Raise: “I suppose your right”

Linomtha: “Don’t worry you will understand it as time goes by”

Raise: “Guess your right”

We arrived at the mall, we decided to do our ladies night out at the mall next to my place so that Raise doesn’t have to drive too much.

We went to the cinema and the movie that we wanted to watch was starting at 7 so we decided to go and eat after that we went back to the cinema and watched the movie, it was a romantic comedy.

Raise: “Ska choga with the darkness ok, this is how they do it at the cinema”

Linomtha: I hit her. “Stop talking please and let me enjoy my moment in peace”. The movie was very nice and it ended at 9 we then went to do bowling. Raise taught me how it’s done and I was such a professional after the lessons I started winning all rounds. We finished at 10 and decided to go and have some dessert at the restaurant

Raise: “Did you have fun?”

Linomtha: “A whole lot of fun, thank you so much. I never thought I could ever experience this kind of life”

Raise: “The God of Linomtha is a record breaking God”

We had cheese cakes and ordered countless fruit cocktails. We were talking and laughing, it was a very beautiful evening and by the time we were done it was 12:20 Midnight

Linomtha: “Look at the time, we need to get going”

Raise: "Time flies when you're really having fun. I had so much fun I honestly thought my life was going to be boring without clubbing, drinking and hooking up with guys but hey this is so much fun and peaceful. I could really get used to it"

Linomtha: "I had so much fun too. We should do ladies night out every Friday"

We settled the bill and left. We arrived at my place

Linomtha: "Are you really sure you don't want to sleep over? It's really late and we don't have any work tomorrow"

Raise: "No nunas I will sleep over some other time. I have a business meeting tomorrow morning right next to my place"

Linomtha: "Ok cool, next time I guess"

Raise: "Open the gate, let me drop you inside"

Linomtha: "No don't worry. I will get off right here at the gate, it's very safe here"

We hugged and said our goodbyes, Raise drove off and I was busy searching for my keys to open the gate then I felt something very cold pocking me on the side of my neck then I heard a voice of a man whispering

Man: "Shshsh do not move and don't you dare make any sound because I won't even hesitate to pull the trigger. I have nothing to lose but you have a whole lot of things to lose like your family will suffer if you're dead. Now move"

Linomtha: "Who are you? What do you want? Please take my bag there is a cellphone and my card I will give you the pin you can take everything please just let me go"

Man: "You think I am interested in all of that? You have messed with the wrong man and you are going to pay I am going to make you suffer now move"

Linomtha: I tried to scream but he covered my mouth with something and my voice just couldn't come out I was feeling dizzy and he dragged me to the back seat of the car. I couldn't move, I tried to open my eyes but they were failing me. The car was moving so fast then everything just went black and I passed out.

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 23(unedited)

Linomtha: I woke up and I realised that I can't move. My hands, waist and legs were tied with

robes around a chair. I couldn't even move my body. What is going on here? Where am I? I started having flashbacks of what happened and I realised that I didn't manage to scream the man took me inside the car and I passed out. I tried to look around and I was inside a big dirty warehouse that looked deserted. I tried shouting "Help somebody help me". Then I heard some footsteps coming and then I saw a man coming towards me, he was so light in complexion wearing jeans, t-shirt and sneakers. He was so handsome. This whole thing didn't suit him at all and he looked like he was in his early twenties

Man: "Your finally awake" He was standing right in front of me looking at me. He looked so angry

Linomtha: I just looked at him trying to study him

Man: "So you can't talk now Miss Lawyer? Where is that confident you were showing in court?"

Linomtha: "Who are you?"

Man: "You will know soon who I am" His eyes had so much rage

Linomtha: "I have R32 000 in my account, you can take it all if you want more I will call my Boss and ask him to give it you please just let me go"

Man: "You think this is all about money you little piece of trash?" he slapped me so hard and spit his saliva on my face

Linomtha: "What do you want? What did I do to you?"

Man: He took out a cigarette and had a smoke. He never kept his eyes away from me while he was busy smoking. He then got up and put the cigarette on my neck and pressed it so hard

Linomtha: I screamed so much because of the pain I was feeling. It was burning me

Man: "Come on defend yourself you mighty lawyer. Defend yourself the way you did in court by defending a hardcore criminal"

Linomtha: "What are you talking about? Who did I defend?"

Man: "Ow so there are many that you have defended and you can't even recall them well I am going to make you suffer worse now for their sake too"

Linomtha: "Please let me go"

Man: "You're not getting out of this place. I am going to torture you and when I am satisfied I am going to kill you and feed your body to the crocodiles"

Linomtha: "I am begging you please just let me go. I am sure you have the wrong lady, I am a good person"

Man: He threw a hard punch on my stomach. "Don't ever mention that you're a good person in my presence ever again. You're a dog, you don't deserve to live. You belong in hell with your father the devil"

Linomtha: "What did I do to you? I don't even know you"

Man: "If you had done a good research like you did with your case you were going to know me and maybe just maybe you would have developed a heart and not be so heartless the way you were in court"

Linomtha: "Which court?"

Man: "I will let you figure that out" He then went away

Linomtha: I was shouting "Please come back please" but there was no response. I started praying asking God to deliver me from this evil man. Who is he? I am sure his got the wrong person but I am lawyer. Lerato came into my mind I mean she is a very ruthless somebody what if this guy thinks I am Lerato, I need to talk to him and make him understand his got the wrong person. He came back just as I was thinking. "You back?"

Man: He took out a gun and started polishing it

Linomtha: "You have a wrong lady, I ..."

Man: "Shut up attorney Zikelele" He then came close to me and pressed my face so hard and tried to imitate my voice "As the court pleases your worship" then he did my dramatic bow

Linomtha: My heart started beating so heavily. I realised that my thoughts were wrong, this man is indeed looking for me. I am the right person he is looking for

Man: "Come on do all those stuff you were doing in court pleasing the crowd while I was in so much pain watching you"

Linomtha: I just looked at him I didn't talk

Man: "You can't talk now? Huh you can't talk you piece of trash? Ok let me make you talk then. He hit my head with his gun

Linomtha: I screamed so hard because of the pain

Man: "Scream, scream you little trash. That is how she screamed when she was dying when she was facing death. I want you to feel the same pain she was feeling"

Linomtha: Who is this guy talking about?

Man: "Scream again" he then hit me with the gun again. "You have turned me into this, I was a good boy who was in varsity doing well but you ruined it all for me when you defended that

hardcore criminal, I failed at school and got excluded and you know what you finished me off when you took that bastard out of jail and made him look all innocent. There was enough evidence but you twisted it all around and made him look innocent. Look at me now? I take drugs just to forget the pain that you caused me and the only way for me to heal and move forward is if you experience the same pain too and die”

Linomtha: I started screaming for help

Man: “Shout all you like. There is no one who can hear you, there is no one who can come and save you. The same way the people I cared about couldn’t be saved when they screamed for help”

Linomtha: “What are you going to do to me?”

Man: “Make you experience the same pain that bastard did to the ones I love and then finish off your life”

Linomtha: “Who are you talking about?”

Man: “So this is what you do? You have done it too much that you can’t even recall your clients and victims? You’re worse than I thought, your making me angrier now”

Linomtha: I just looked at him with my eyes doing the pleading

Man: “I am going to take a walk and leave you to think about your mother and siblings for the last time” He then walked away

Linomtha: I screamed till I lost my voice and he was right there was no one who can help me here. I need to get out of here, I started thinking of ways to get out. I tried to remove my hands from this robes but it was so thick and tight my hands even started bleeding. Ok this plan is not going to work, ok so I am going to pretend like I need to use the bathroom and ask him to untie me then I will try to fight him and break free. Yes that sounds like a plan. I started praying and asking God to help me I was pleading with him. I started meditating using the book of Esther, The Lord saved Esther and his people when letters were sent out for them to be killed the king signed this letters and the date was set but then Esther and his people prayed and fasted they trusted the Lord and indeed God saved them. The same man called Haman was hanged at the gallows fifty cubits high which he had planned for one of the Jews man called Mordecai. Then I prayed this prayer “My God you said in your word that you’re the same yesterday and tomorrow you said you do not change. You also said that you’re not a man that you should lie, You are the same God that saved Esther and his people when letters with dates were sent out that they are supposed to die but you ow God you reversed that and the same man who had plotted for them to die ended up been the one to die. Dear God please save me from this man I am calling you the God of Esther. Lord I am praying like Hannah, she promised you that if you give her a child she will dedicate him back unto you he shall grow up in the temple Lord If you save me I will work for you I will take care of orphans I promise Lord please save me” I was crying so hard now

and then my cellphone started ringing then I heard footsteps I was happy I thought someone was here to rescue me but my face turned into disappointment when I saw that same man walking in

Man: "I am sure you have had enough time to think now so the real show is about to start" he put down a packet with some white powder on the floor"

Linomtha: "I looked down at it"

Man: "Ow you are wondering what that is? That is what I survive on that is what you made me turn into. Unfortunately I can't share it with you because you might be high and not feel the pain that I want you to feel. Now our first game begins, I am going to untie your legs" he untied my legs but then there was still nothing I could do because I still couldn't move. He looked at me "Damn I hate you so much I can't even get an erection and I need an erection for our first game, let me take a fix maybe it will help" He started sniffing those drugs his eyes closed and inhaling so deeply this went on for some minutes and he came back. "I am picturing you as a prostitute now, yeah slut I am getting the picture that I am looking for. Yes yes there we go, damn I am getting so hard now. Look down at my pants can you see how hard I am?" he came closer and pushed my dress up

Linomtha: Lord is this how I am going to lose my virginity? All this waiting just for this? Lord please save me you can't let this happen. "Please don't I am begging you please don't just kill me"

Man: "No it won't be fun that way. I am going to give it to you the same way that man you took out of prison gave it to her ok. I want you to feel the pain she felt, I want you to feel helpless the same way she did. How about some foreplay first? Huh my slut let me put this gun inside your thing so that it can pave a way for me to enter huh my slut. You like that thought don't you?"

Linomtha: "No please don't, don't touch me down there please don't"

Man: "I am so sure she screamed that way too when that monster was taking away her dignity you know..."

Linomtha: After he finished his sentence I knew who he was talking about. I knew the client and I looked at him deep inside his eyes with so much remorse and told him "I am sorry I am so sorry I was just doing my job please forgive me I never meant to I am sorry" I was crying very painful tears

Man: He was trying to open my legs wide now it's like my words meant nothing, They just made him more angry

My Phone rang and he stopped

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 24(Unedited)

Man: "What is that sound?" He got up and took my bag

Linomtha: "It's my cell phone"

Man: "I am going to switch the damn thing off"

Linomtha: He was talking about the case I just won last week, I defended a man who raped a woman while her husband was watching after that he shot them both dead and took all their belongs. So this is their son. "I am so sorry please forgive me"

Man: "Shut up, your disturbing me" He was busy going through my phone. "This is your family?"

Linomtha: He was showing me a picture of Mama ka Lino, Sihle and Ntosh. "Yes, this is my mother, my younger brother and younger sister"

Man: "This is going to be very interesting now, You're from Limpopo right? I need you to call your mother now and tell her that you are sending a young man to come and fetch her together with your siblings you have a surprise for them this side"

Linomtha: "Why should I do that?"

Man: "Because it will be more fun with all of them here with you. I will rape you and your sister make your mother watch so helpless then kill the three of them before I kill you. I want you to experience the pain that my parents experienced, the pain that I experienced"

Linomtha: "Please leave my family out of this, this is between me and you"

Man: He slapped me so hard on my face. "My family never got the justice they deserved because of you. Now make the call"

Linomtha: "I won't, you rather kill me"

Man: "Its fine, I will get them here even if you don't call. I am driving out to Limpopo now, I will see you when I get back with your family"

He took my phone and walked away

Linomtha: "No please don't hurt them please don't drag my family into this" I couldn't see him anymore then I heard some footsteps it was like this person is running inside this big warehouse and then he started shouting my name "Linomtha, Nomtha Nomtha which side are you at, please just say I am in here and I'll come get you"

Linomtha: "I am in here" I shouted like my whole life depended on it and then the light went on and my face froze, Python was standing right in front of me

Python: "Dimmitt are you ok? Die moego o chunileng"(What did this stupid do to you?). He walked closely and touched my face

Linomtha: I was crying I just couldn't talk

Python: "We need to get you out of here" He started attempting to untie the ropes. "Damn what the hell did this moegu use" He stopped and started shouting "Skhosana zwakala da le die moegu we need to untie her".

Skhosana the police walked in with the man who was holding me hostage. Skhosana had a gun on his head

Python: He jumped on the guy and threw a punch on his face "O ngwana mang wena, is that how your father taught you to treat ladies? Untie her now"

Man: He started removing the robes using a knife and Python was busy kicking him

Linomtha: "Please don't beat him up"

Python: "Yes your right I mustn't beat him up I must actually kill him"

Linomtha: "No don't hurt him please" Finally all the robes removed, I just jumped on Python. He opened his arms so wide and I just buried myself inside them. I felt at peace and safe

Python: "Shshsh, Its ok it's alright the nightmare is over now. Come let me get you out of here"

Linomtha: I couldn't move because I was in so much pain and he saw that

Python: "You can't move? Let me carry you"

Linomtha: "I will walk" I couldn't talk properly because my voice was breaking

Python: "Dammit Nomtha just stop been so stubborn and let me take care of you. Ok its fine follow my lead then, we are going to walk very slowly" His one hand covered my waist the other hand was holding my right hand and my head was on his shoulders. We were walking very slowly. "That's it, take it easy or else you're going to hurt yourself more. I've got you I won't let you go" we walked that way till we made it outside and I saw a White police Toyota Corolla. He opened the back door for me and helped me get inside. The guy who was holding me hostage was standing next to the car with the police officer he was now handcuffed. "Just sit still ok, I am coming back now"

Linomtha: "No please don't go, don't leave me alone please" I was pleading with him holding his hands and crying

Python: He looked frustrated. "Am not leaving you I just want to deal with this boy first"

Linomtha: "No please don't touch him"

Python: "Why are you protecting him after everything he has done to you?"

Linomtha: "I will explain later please take me home now"

Python: He looked at the police officer. "Skhosana are vaye"(Skhosana lets go)

We were silent throughout the trip. I was sitting at the back with Python and they were sitting at the front. My upper body was just buried in his arms and he kept on brushing my back, hugging me so tight and brushing my hair while busy whispering it's ok shshsh am here. We were about to arrive at my place and he started talking with Skhosana

Python: "How are we going to enter the place? We can't let anybody see me"

Skhosana: "We will drop her off by the gate"

Python: "Is jy reg(Are you ok?), I mean are you well upstairs? Wa hlanya(You are crazy). You want another psycho to kidnap her again"

Skhosana: "So what do you suggest we do?"

Python: "I am going to sleep on her thighs and hide my face. You will do the talking, you tell the guard that you were out patrolling and you gave her a lift home well actually you gave all of us a lift. Man you're a cop he actually won't question you much"

Skhosana: "Why medi eo yona esa buwi?"(Why can't the lady do the talking)

Python: "Na re wa tsenwa munna, wa hlanya?(Are you crazy) Cant you see she is not in a good state to talk. Just do as I tell you and I am wearing a sweater on top of this stupid uniform so he won't see anything"

We arrived at my place and the guard came

Guard: "Bo ramolao"(People of the law)

Skhosana: "Dumela Ntate. Ke tlisitse medi ka da, hai banyana bawe party hard without di backup so nou ba refa spane se baie"(I brought this lady, this ladies party hard without any backup and they are giving us too much work)

Guard: "A vele bona ba so. A kena ntate wena o ramolao so I won't search your car and you don't have to sign. Thank you for taking care of the nation Ntate"

Skhosana: "Hai retlareng, ke spane ngwana mme" (What can we say its work my mother's child)

We passed

Python: "O dom you know, what if that guard decided to check out the lady you rescued? You want him to start thinking Nomtha is a bad girl? O dom saan"

Skhosana: "Ah what was I was supposed to say?"

Python: "Just shut up, you're such a waste of oxygen"

Linomtha: I pointed my place and they stopped

Python: "I will see you on Monday"

Linomtha: "Please don't go, stay with me please"

Skhosana: "Suster that won't be possible, I don't want to lose my job. Its 4:30 in the morning now, cell rounds are starting ka 6 and they will realise this guy is not around. Ebile le now it's going to be so hard to sneak him back inside"

Python: "I will try to come later tonight"

Linomtha: "No please I am so scared to be alone now"

Skhosana: "O safe maan, hai suster o tletsi ka drama maan. Skatlo re performela hi so" (Your so full of drama, don't perform for us)

Python: "Skhosana am sure you can organise something man. I will pay you triple for this"

Skhosana: "Eish ke sure nka etsa plane nyana mara don't make this a habit. So mfana yo ke etseng ka yena? (What must I do with this boy?)

Python: "He is a big risk now because he has seen where Nomtha stays. Mo lahlele ko cell number five tell them that I have issued an instruction that by the end of today he has to be dead and he must die a painful death, they must torture him first before they kill him"

Skhosana: "Hehehe yellow bone they love your type in there, it's going to be a feast"

Linomtha: "No please don't do anything to him. Put him in the holding cells for now, he must not get mixed up with the other inmates please"

Skhosana: "Medi ye e rata di demands skhulu" (This lady likes demands my big one)

Python: "Do exactly what she told you" He got out and opened my door "Let me help you out, actually I have to carry you now so that we can walk faster to avoid the risk of people recognising me" I agreed and he carried me to my house, I opened the door and we got inside and he put me on the couch. "You ok?"

Linomtha: I nodded

Python: "What can I get you?"

Linomtha: "Nothing, I am fine"

Python: "Where do you keep your milk?"

Linomtha: I showed him

Python: He went to the kitchen and came back with warm milk and a dish with ice cubes and a cloth. He handed me the glass of milk "Drink this, it will help with your nerves" he started rubbing the ice cubes on my wounds. "You need to see a Doctor and maybe speak with someone as well about what you have experienced"

Linomtha: "No I am fine, I don't need a Doctor and I don't need a psychologist"

Python: "Let me arrange a house visit at least, I have a very good doctor who works for me let me give him a call right now"

Linomtha: "No I am fine really"

Python: "I insist, I won't be ok if you don't get any medical check up. Tell me that bastard didn't force himself on you?"

Linomtha: "No he didn't"

Python: "You sure?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: He made a call. "Viter I need you to come urgently at Cecelia town houses, I have a very important patient here" He looked frustrated now "Stop asking me a lot of questions and just get here, I will send you the directions" He hanged up

Linomtha: "Is he coming?"

Python: "Yes". He received an sms and read it. "He wants to know what is wrong with you so that he can come well prepared"

Linomtha: I told him where I am feeling pains and he texted the Dr back.

Linomtha: "How did you find me?"

Python: "I was worried sick about you after you left and I wanted to come and check if you're ok. I just couldn't sleep then I went to Ndlovu's place, I called you and you didn't answer then I called Ndlovu and he told me where you are staying now when we arrived I saw that boy dragging you to the car and we followed you guys then lost track of the car then I asked one of my guys to track your location using your cell phone he was struggling because the place that boy kept you had a very bad network reception. I am so sorry I couldn't save you in time"

Linomtha: "You actually saved me in time you know. Thank you, worse things were going to

happen if you didn't save me"

Python: "I am still angry at myself for arriving there late"

Linomtha: I put my hands on his hands and started rubbing them. "Please don't, I thought he was going to kill me, he really hates me for..."

Python: "Wait is that your boyfriend? The guy you had an argument with your mother over the phone during the day?"

Linomtha: "Ow no" I explained who the guy is and why he held me hostage. "I am so scared I actually don't feel like working anymore"

Python: "It's too soon to make that kind of a decision now, give it some time. I would say deal with this issue and find a way to move on. All careers have their up and downs, Doctors and nurses can't save lives all the time and they get blamed sometimes, Police get killed but it's all about passion sweetheart. You didn't kill those people so why feel bad? You were just doing your job and it's unfortunate some people got hurt in the process well screw them life goes on and it doesn't stop because they are hurt. They need to find a way to move on phela what die ntwanas did is illegal and the law is on your side baby girl he deserves to be in jail now tell me who is the bad person between wena le yena?"

Linomtha: "I know what he did was wrong but then I feel his pain"

Python: "Screw him, he must man up and deal with his kak. You been dead won't bring back his parents and you feeling all guilty won't do the same, dammit man life is too short for sitting around feeling sorry for yourself. You need to woman up if you want to survive, hai o too soft baby girl and etlo kentsa jaiveng die ding"(Your too soft and that will get you into trouble) his phone rang and he answered it. "The Doctor is here"

Linomtha: I heard a knock and I went to open for him. A white man walked in

Doctor: He went to Python and they did the handshake. "Python my man great to see you, are you not supposed to be in prison?"

Python: "Scandavish just do your job my man and stop with your question" He introduced the two of us

Scandavish: "Right young lady let's get started" He took out his stethoscope and opened a briefcase which contained some stuff and told me to sit down on the couch. He accent didn't sound South African.

Python: "Is she ok?"

Scandavish: "She looks fine, I was worried about the head since you told me the guy used a gun to hit her but she only sustained soft tissue injury but I am going to refer her to the hospital for

an x-ray to rule out skull fracture. She is clinically stable, GCS=15/15..."

Linomtha: "Sorry to cut you short Doctor, what is GCS?"

Scandavish: "Ow that is used to determine the level on consciousness. You have also suffered minor bruises, no lacerations and no fractures so I am going to prescribe analgesics for the pains and I will clean your bruises with betadine solution" He started cleaning my bruises

Python: "Go easy on her please"

Scandavish: "I know what I am doing Python ok. You know I am the best, I have treated worse things than this before on your guys and yourself included"

Python: He smiled. "Man you make me miss been in the game, I can't wait to leave that hell and do what I am good at"

Scandavish: "Prison will never change you"

Python: "Only death will make me stop what I do"

Scandavish: "Ok my job is done here" He handed me a letter. "This is your referral letter for the xray examination, it's very important please do it"

Linomtha: "Thank you so much Doctor"

Python: "You will send me your bill and you will receive your payment"

They said their goodbyes and he left

Linomtha: "Thank you for doing this"

Python: "Come on, amanzi amancane lento. Don't worry"(Small water this thing)

Linomtha: "I am really grateful for what you did for me, I really don't know how to thank you"

Python: "Get me out of prison, that is how you can thank me"

Linomtha: "I will do my best to make it happen"

Python: "Damn I am so hungry. Is there anything to eat in this place?"

Linomtha: "Yes I have some mala mogodu with pap I cooked them yesterday but I doubt you will like them. Let me try to fix something up for you quickly"

Python: "What? That is my favourite, damn do we still have ladies who can cook that around Jozi? Sweetheart I will have that"

Linomtha: I got up

Python: "Whoo o chunang(What are you doing?). wena bloma nna ke tla vaya ka ncanda gaolo(I will go and take the food). You need to rest sweetheart" He made his way to the kitchen and warmed up the food and came back.

Python: He started eating. "Are you sure you cooked this?"

Linomtha: "Yes. Why?"

Python: "A dintswempu saan, wae gata poto.(They are very nice, you know how to cook) I could eat this everyday and never get tired, Damn where did you learn to cook so great?"

Linomtha: I smiled. "From my mother"

Python: He was just praising the food using his tsotsi taal language I really didn't understand some of the stuff he was saying. He finished eating and went to put the plate back in the kitchen, he even washed it. He came back and sat down "Thanks I really don't know when was the last time I ate such a great meal"

Linomtha: "Your welcome, am glad you enjoyed it"

Python: "Nice home but I really didn't think you were into this kind of style hey. This is not how I pictured your place to look like"

Linomtha: "Excuse me? how did you think my place would look like?"

Python: He described exactly how I want my dream place to look like

Linomtha: I was so shocked I couldn't even answer him

Python: "Am I wrong?"

Linomtha: "No, you're actually right. Am just amazed how you figured it out"

Python: "Ow well I am a very good judge of character I guess. Do you have any music here?"

Linomtha: "NO I haven't got any CD's yet. Planning to do some shopping sometime this week, what did you feel like listening to?"

Python: "Aaah you wouldn't know them"

Linomtha: "Try me"

Python: "Lady Smith Mambazo"

Linomtha: I started singing "Stimelela"

Python: He looked very intrigued. "Wow am impressed, it's my first time coming across a young lady who is into this kind of music and you have a very beautiful voice"

Linomtha: "I know"

Python: "You're such a rare breed you know. A girl who is not into weaves, makeup and these latest clothing fashions. A girl that knows old school music, who can cook nice traditional food. You're so awesome I really hope your man appreciates you because he is very lucky to have you"

Linomtha: I just smiled

Python: "Hey you need to rest now and please take your medication before sleeping"

Linomtha: "I still enjoy chatting to you, well I actually don't feel like sleeping. Why are you a gangster?"

Python: "Because I love it" He smiled

Linomtha: "Why did you become one?"

Python: "Poverty pushed me to become one, my father walked out on my mother when we were very little. We slept without food at times then my mother found a job as a domestic worker. She was ill treated by her employer, they were not paying her enough and they made her work like a slave. Well I was grown up by then I was in high school and I hated seen her suffering like that so I started hanging around at her workplace a lot and stole stuff selling them at the streets then it became a habit and before I knew it I was stealing stuff from houses near where mom worked then I recruited people to work with me then we went big we started stealing cars then went into breaking shops then yeah it never stopped I grew more bigger and bigger. Mom stopped working and I did everything for her and my siblings, there is nothing I wouldn't do for them"

Linomtha: "Is she still alive?"

Python: "Yes she is she stays back home in Kzn. I visit her a lot"

Linomtha: I wanted to tell him I don't approve of this whole this but I didn't want to look judgemental

Python: "Why are you quite? I know you're a praying lady and you don't approve"

Linomtha: "Am not judging you. have you ever killed a person before?"

Python: "Yes way too many to count some I can't even recall"

Linomtha: "How do you sleep at night after doing that?"

Python: "With a very joyful heart. It gets better with time, even with you will forget what happened to you and carry on"

Linomtha: "I don't go around killing people"

Python: He just looked at me

Linomtha: "I didn't meant it that way"

Python: "Its fine hey. I need a smoke, you don't mind right?"

Linomtha: "I actually do but you can smoke outside"

Python: "You know I can't go outside, it's too risky"

Linomtha: "Ow yes"

Python: "Let's get some sleep"

Linomtha: "Yes I am feeling tired now, come let me show you your room" I showed him the room and the bathroom. "Thank you again for everything"

Python: "Don't mention it" He smiled and gave me a pat at the back and then I left

Linomtha: I got in my room and took a quick shower then changed into my pjs. I prayed and thanked the Lord for saving me then got ready to sleep. I felt so safe having Python around, I thought I would struggle to sleep but I slept so peacefully. I was woken up by a call I answered and I started panicking when I heard who it was and what they wanted

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 25

Linomtha: Raise was calling and I answered the phone

Raise: "Nunus I am at your door please open for me"

Linomtha: She really caught me off guard, I was really not expecting her and there was no way I was going to let her in. She can't see Python

Linomtha: "Ummm"

Raise: "Ke eng? Did you just swallow a hot potato?"

Linomtha: I faked a laugh. "No the thing is I am not around"

Raise: "Hawu where are you?"

Linomtha: "I went out with Thabo, he came early this morning"

Raise: "Where are you guys?"

Linomtha: "Out eating"

Raise: "Where?"

Linomtha: "Hai Raise I have to go now. Bye, I will call you when we get back"

Raise: "Enjoy lovebirds" She then hanged up the phone

Linomtha: I let out a sigh of relief. Checked the time and it was 11:am. I then decided to get up and take a bath. Thank goodness my bedroom had a shower, I finished bathing and wore a blue maxi dress and styled my afro into a bun then I went out and found Python in the dining room

Python: "Morning sleeping beauty, I was beginning to think that you will never wake up. Come and join me" He got up and extended his hand and I held it and we moved to the dining room table

Linomtha: The table was nicely set with breakfast. He had prepared brown soft porridge, oats then bacon, eggs, pork bangers, fish fingers, fried mushrooms, fried tomato and grated cheese. Then there was toasted white and brown bread, muffins, croissants and some variety of fruits with yoghurt.

Linomtha: "Wow, this looks Devine. What time did you prepare this?"

Python: "The time you were still in bed dreaming. Am sorry to intrude in your house"

Linomtha: "When it comes to making food you can intrude anytime" I smiled

Python: "You look very beautiful in that dress and I love the way you styled your hair"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Python: "I really love the way you dress and your natural look. You're beautiful Nomtha"

Linomtha: "I never thought you like the natural look because your wife is into expensive weaves, makeup and dresses so well in heels and also the ladies that are linked with you in the media don't have the natural look"

Python: "The food is getting colder, let's eat" He looked at me "Can I dish up for you?"

Linomtha: "No I will dish up thanks"

Python: He got up. "I insist, please just let me do this"

Linomtha: "Ok if you insist"

Python: "What are you going to have?"

Linomtha: "Everything that is on the table"

Python: "Otlo nona"(You will gain weight)

Linomtha: "And it will all be your fault"

Python: "If it will be my fault it's ok because I will help you lose all the weight"

Linomtha: I gave him a very inquisitive look

Python: "Ke eng o mbeka so? Wa ngwajisa?"(Why are you looking at me that way, are you trying to scare me off?)

Linomtha: I laughed. "Is it working?"

Python: "Ummm try it again and I will tell you"

Linomtha: I gave him the look again and this time making it look more serious. "And?"

Python: "Damn your making me weak, are you trying to hypnotise me?"

Linomtha: "Hai suka" I laughed so hard

Python: "Would you like oats or soft porridge"

Linomtha: "Soft porridge please, Brown soft porridge is my favourite"

Python: "Really? It's my favourite too. Ou lady used to cook it for us when we were growing up"

Linomtha: "Are you kidding me? She used to cook it for us too"

Python: "Mine makes it better than your mother"

Linomtha: "Uya hlanya(Your crazy), my mother makes it better"

Python: He laughed. "Did you just say ngiya hlanya? One day with me and already your getting hooked to my lingo"

Linomtha: "It's not your lingo. I want my food now"

Python: "Say please"

Linomtha: "If I don't?"

Python: "You won't get any food then"

Linomtha: "Please"

Python: "Your food is coming right up missy" He dished up and went to warm up the food.
"There you go"

Linomtha: "Thank you Dumi"

Python: "I love the way you just called me. only my mother calls me like that"

Linomtha: "I love it when you call me Nomtha, only my late father used to call me like that"

Python: "You miss him?"

Linomtha: "A lot, I wish he was still alive. He was going to be so proud of me"

Python: "He sure damn as hell would have been I mean his girl is not even scared to take on a guy like me"

Linomtha: I laughed. "Ow please don't be arrogant with me, you're not all that you know"

Python: He smiled. "I like you, I like you very much"

Linomtha: "And why do you like me very much?"

Python: "Because you bring out the Dumisani in me, I feel so real when I am with you. I don't have to be Python. Every lady I sit with makes me feel like I am thee Python with just the way they treat me but with you it's so different. You challenge me"

Linomtha: "Do you like been Python or Dumisani?"

Python: "I have been Python most of my life and I have forgotten how it feels like to be Dumisani. So I really don't know"

Linomtha: "Why do they call you Python?"

Python: "They say I am like the snake Python" He laughed. "Damn you're taking me down memory lane"

Linomtha: "Take me down the memory lane with you"

Python: "You see, do you see what I am talking about?"

Linomtha: "What?" I had a puzzled look on my face

Python: "Your different from the others, you're so interested in everything regarding my life. No lady has ever showed this kind of interest I mean even my wife doesn't even know how I got the name Python"

Linomtha: "Maybe is because I am a lawyer and we love news"

Python: "I have hooked up with many lady lawyers and trust me they were not like you. even

journalists were not like you”

Linomtha: “So the stories about you having multiple partners is true”

Python: “Don’t all man do that?”

Linomtha: “Rubbish, total rubbish. I so wish man can stop using that line to justify their cheating ways. Cheating is totally wrong, our problem is we go with what society says and then glorify it.”

Python: “But Nomtha...”

Linomtha: “No buts here, You need to respect your wife”

Python: “My wife doesn’t have any problem with it as long as she is well taken care of and the whole world knows that she is my number one. She is not sharing that position with anyone else”

Linomtha: “That’s the problem, that is the reason why man will always cheat because we woman allow it. we are so comfortable with been known as di main one. Well I want more than that I don’t want the number one position I want the only one position. I don’t care about all the material things a man can offer me as long as you offer me your loyalty, respect, time and love then that is enough for me really. Material things come and go, cars get out of fashion clothes get out of fashion but loyalty and respect they will never get out of fashion they always remain”

Python: He just looked at me

Linomtha: “I hate cheating Dumi I really do. that is the highest form of disrespect for me”

Python: “It’s my first time hearing a lady saying this. So wena wa vaya ge outi e cheata?”(So you leave when a guy cheats on you?)

Linomtha: “I am currently in my first ever relationship and if I can discover that he is cheating yes I will leave him without a doubt”

Python: “I guess he is treating you very well”

Linomtha: Is Thabo treating me well? I have been ignoring asking myself this question for a very long time

Python: “Is he?”

Linomtha: “Of course he is”

Python: “If a person is treating you so well you wouldn’t think about an answer I believe you would answer it immediately”

Linomtha: “You know nothing about me and Thabo so just shut up”

Python: "Whooo no need to snap at me, where is all that anger coming from?"

Linomtha: I just gave him an awful look

Python: "Ok I guess it's time we apply some table manners and eat in silence"

We ate in silence

Linomtha: I hated thinking about the way Thabo treats me but I mentioned respect with Dumisani. Does Thabo respect me? Am I preaching something I don't practice?. The silence was getting too much between me and Dumi and I decided to break it. "Does Bongji make you happy?"

Python: "She boosts my ego"

Linomtha: "What do you mean?"

Python: "Akg never mind. I forgot to ask how are you feeling. Are you still feeling any pains?"

Linomtha: "Not much. I am feeling much better thanks"

We finished eating

Linomtha: "Let me go and do the dishes"

Python: "No please, you just sit down and relax I will do them"

He got up and went to do the dishes and I went to switch on the tv. I then got up and went to the kitchen

Linomtha: I sneaked behind him and put my hands inside the sink

Python: He turned and looked at me. "What are you doing?"

Linomtha: I then poured the water on him

Python: "Whoo what the hell, o chunang?"(What are you doing?)

Linomtha: "Payback for not letting me do the dishes and doing everything by yourself"

Python: "Ow you want to play dirty now? I will show you" He put both his hands inside the sink I tried to run but he managed to pour the water on my back.

Linomtha: "Ow no my dress"

Python: He got closer. "Still want to play dirty?" He took a bottle that was full of juice on the counter and poured it on my dress and laughed"

Linomtha: "Aaah Dumi"

Python: "Dumi 2 Nomtha 1, that's the score sweetheart. I have won"

Linomtha: I then ran to the fridge and took cold water and poured it on his head and face. "You were saying?"

Python: "Damnit Nomtha this is so cold"

Linomtha: "Nomtha 2, Dumi 2" I was laughing at him

Python: "Damn I am cold"

Linomtha: I was just laughing so hard

Python: "I am going to the bathroom to dry myself up"

Linomtha: "Run away you coward, this makes me a winner then because you are running away "I was standing by the kitchen counter laughing then I saw him coming out of the bathroom holding a bucket full of water. "No Dumi please don't please" I started screaming

Python: "You were saying?" He then poured the whole bucket of water on me and my whole dress was wet even my panty was wet

Linomtha: "You are not fair" I then gave him a grumpy face

Python: "You started this and Dumi always wins sweetheart always ok"

Linomtha: "I will get you trust me I will get you"

Python: "I will get you a new dress"

Linomtha: I gave him a puppy look face

Python: "You look more beautiful when you do that"

Linomtha: "wa hlanya"

Python: "Ngi loye nguwe ukuthi ngi hlanye"(I am betwitched by you to be crazy)

Linomtha: "Uya gula"(Your sick)

Python: "Come and heal me ke"

Linomtha: "Mxm"

Python: "Umuhle yezwa" (Your beautiful do you hear me)

Linomtha: "I am going to change"

Python: "Now your been unfair, wena you change and mina I don't? phela mina I don't have any

clothes to wear I only have this ugly orange uniform”

Linomtha: “Eish”

Python: “Ya eish”

Linomtha: “Hai I am going to change nna”

Python: “You’re so selfish yazi. You started this game and now you want to leave me wet all alone”

Linomtha: “Let me quickly walk to the mall and get you something to wear. What time are you leaving?”

Python: “Midnight”

Linomtha: “Let me change and get you something”

Python: “I still don’t feel good with you walking around at the street, I want to run a background check on die laatie and find out if he was working with anyone else. What if some of his associates are still there and they finish you off”

Linomtha: “No I will be fine”

Python: “Damn Nomtha stop been so naïve ok. I’ll rather be in wet clothes than risk your safety. Until my guys finish die spane I don’t want you on the streets not protected”

Linomtha: “Jeez Dumi”

Python: “I am getting you a bodyguard until I am 100% sure about your safety”

Linomtha: “Never, there is no way I am going to walk around with a bodyguard”

Python: “Nobody will see him including yourself but he will always be around”

Linomtha: “I am not going to win this argument ne?”

Python: “Yes” He smiled

Linomtha: “Can I at least catch an uber and go buy you something then?”

Python: “Your bodyguard hasn’t been assigned yet so I can’t risk your safety but let me make a call to my guys. Which mall are you going to” I told him the name

Python: He made a call and spoke to some guy. “Ok its fine you can catch an uber but don’t get out until I give you the go ahead. My guy is still beefing up security at that mall”

Linomtha: “Let me clean this mess until I get the go ahead then”

Python: "Great idea, lets clean together" we were not even done cleaning when his phone rang

Python: "Ok everything is sorted. Use the back entrance of the mall, you will find a security guy waiting for you there. He will guard you until you're done"

Linomtha: "Yes boss" I called an uber and left. I got to the mall and indeed the guy was there waiting for me. I decided to go and get him something at Total sports, I described his body structure and the guy helped me with the right size to get. I got him Nike sweater pants, Nike golf tshirt and some Nike push ins paid and went straight home.

Linomtha: "Am back" I gave him the plastic bag

Python: "Sure da, ola ola" He left and went to change

He came out looking so good

Linomtha: "Damn you look so fine"

Python: "Damn I feel so good in this"

We both laughed

Python: "I love wearing like this when I am at home relaxed. I will give you the money back"

Linomtha: "Please don't please"

Python: "Hai wena your so different, ladies never say no to money"

Linomtha: "I am a very rare breed"

Python: "That I know very well. please take your medication"

Linomtha: "Yes Dr"

Python: "Uya hlanya" we laughed and I left

I got so drowsy after taking the medication and fell asleep when I woke up it was 17:30pm and Python was busy on his phone

Linomtha: "Why didn't you wake me up?"

Python: "As much as I missed you so badly but I know you needed the rest. How are you feeling?"

Linomtha: "So much better thanks. Let me start cooking"

Python: "Come on Nomtha you need to rest"

Linomtha: "I have rested and besides cooking is really not much work"

Python: "Ok master chef. I miss your cooking"

Linomtha: "Haibo you have only tasted my cooking just once"

Python: "And I am hooked"

Linomtha: I decided to cook oxtail with dumplings. Dessert I decided on homemade custard and jelly

Python: "Need any help?"

Linomtha: "Yes come help with the vegetables"

Python: He came. "No water games this time ne"

Linomtha: "None"

I cooked and we were just sharing stories about our childhood and he was telling me about his life as a gangster. I finished cooking and we went to sit down and eat

Linomtha: "You're so funny you know. You must really write a book your stories are so interesting, so how did you and Bongi meet?"

Python: "Let's not talk about me and Bongi please"

Linomtha: "Ok"

Python: "Wena and your boyfriend?"

Linomtha: "We met at church"

Python: "His a very lucky guy. He must treat you good"

Linomtha: "Am sure he will"

Python: "Gaolo ye e ntswepu, aah ya vaya saan"(This food taste great)

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Python: "I am so gonna miss this"

We finished eating and decided to watch a movie

Python: "O nketsa cheese boy maan. I don't do movies"

Linomtha: "You're going to love this. It's my old time favourite. I played Titanic"

Python: "Hai Nomtha no no I can't watch this nna. This is too cheesy, I can try an action movie"

Linomtha: "Dumi please watch it with me"

Python: "Don't do that"

Linomtha: "Do what?"

Python: "Give me that look. You know I can't say no to that look, your hypnotising me"

Linomtha: "Do you want me to do it more?"

Python: "Stop it. ok you win lets watch this then"

Linomtha: I jumped and hugged him. "Let me go and get some snack and drinks" I came back with a packet of popcorn and juice

Python: "Let me switch off the lights like they do it in the movies"

Linomtha: "Great idea"

The movie started and he was just talking through out

Linomtha: "Shsh, please pay attention"

We watched the movie in silence until it finished

Python: "Aaah Nomtha your crying?"

Linomtha: "It's so sad at the end, I wish he didn't die. This is so unfair"

Python: "Ncoo come here" he came close to me and I buried myself inside his arms

Python: He started brushing my back so softly. "It's just a movie sweetheart. I really enjoyed watching it" He pulled me away and touched my face so softly. "Come on sweetheart you still crying?" He started wiping my tears and then....

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 26

Linomtha: And then his phone rang

Python: "Eitha" He spoke for some time and then hanged up. "That was Skhosana"

Linomtha: "Oreng?"(What is he saying?)

Python: "I will tell you later, O grand nou?(Are you ok now). I don't want to see you crying sweetheart even if it's just for a movie I just hate seen you sad"

Linomtha: "I am fine. I was just been silly I guess"

Python: "You're such a sucker for love"

Linomtha: "Love is a beautiful thing"

Python: "Is it?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "I would like to experience that some other day. Akg man I think this love thing is just over rated. People just use it to fool us"

Linomtha: "What do you mean you would like to experience it? You're married and wena le Bonggi look so in love from the articles I have seen"

Python: "Can I pour you some juice?"

Linomtha: "Yes please"

Python: He gave me a glass of juice. "There you go"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Python: "Skhosana is going to be here at exactly 12"

Linomtha: "Ke 10 now so I guess we have two hours left"

Python: "I guess so"

Linomtha: "Why do you look so sad?"

Python: "Are you not sad?"

Linomtha: "Why should I be?"

Python: "Never mind"

Linomtha: "What is wrong?"

Python: "It's nothing Nomtha"

Linomtha: "Dumi"

Python: "Nomtha"

Linomtha: "Ke eng?"(What is it?)

Python: "I just..."

Linomtha: He didn't finish his sentence because we were interrupted by my phone ringing.
"Sorry I need to take this call"

Python: He nodded

Linomtha: It was Thabo calling. "Hi love"

Thabo: "Sunshine. How are you?"

Linomtha: "I am good and you?"

Thabo: "Am good now that I have rested. I really had a hectic call"

Linomtha: "It's good that you have rested"

Thabo: "Yeah I miss you"

Linomtha: "I miss you too"

Python: He got up and left the room

Thabo: "Are you ready for next weekend?"

Linomtha: "Next weekend?"

Thabo: "Come on don't tell me you have forgotten. The couples retreat"

Linomtha: "Ow yes, You never confirmed the place. Where is it going to be?"

Thabo: "Cape town or Magaliesburg"

Linomtha: "Cape town so far? We going to arrive there the following day so tired"

Thabo: "Dah girl have you never heard about flights? We going to fly and it won't even take us more than 3 hours to get there"

Linomtha: "I am so scared of flights Thabo"

Thabo: "You are kidding right?"

Linomtha: "No am not"

Thabo: "At your age you have never been inside a flight? I will try to convince my friends to go for Magalis then. I can't risk you embarrassing me in front of my friends. My mom is calling me, I will call you right back" He hanged up the phone before I could respond

Linomtha: I have never been inside a flight before and honestly they scare me off but I have always imagined flying for the first time with my partner. My partner holding my hand trying to calm my nerves down, Thabo made me feel so stupid when I told him about my fear. Why does

he like bringing me so down? Every time we talk I never have something to smile about. I was deep in my thoughts when Python walked in

Python: He sat down

Linomtha: "Ow your back"

Python: "Ya"

Linomtha: I am going to get my thrower I am feeling a bit cold. I will be back. He just kept quite, I went to get my thrower and came back

Linomtha: "Why is the door and windows opened in the guest room so late at night?"

Python: "Am sorry, I needed a smoke. So I opened them to clear the smell out"

Linomtha: "Dumi you know very well how I feel about you smoking inside my house"

Python: "Am sorry ok, I was just stressed and that is the only thing that could help me"

Linomtha: "Stressed about what? Look I know we not the best of friends but you can talk to me about anything, honestly after what you have done for me I see you as more than just a client and I will do my best to help you and support you. Trust me please"

Python: "It's nothing"

Linomtha: "You miss Bongji ne?"

Python: "Trust me she is the last person on my mind right now"

Linomtha: "What is it then? This case? I will do my best to get you out of prison"

Python: He looked at me with a very serious look. "You just don't get it don't you?"

Linomtha: "Get what?"

Python: "Never mind"

Linomtha: "Ok then. You will tell me when you're ready"

There was silence for a long time and I decided to break it

Linomtha: "Why are you so grumpy all of a sudden? We were talking well but your mood has changed after you came back from the room"

Python: "Do you love him?"

Linomtha: "Who?"

Python: "Die authi be uringa nayo ko belas nou"(The guy you were talking to on the phone now)

Linomtha: "He is my husband to be"

Python: "I need another smoke" He got up

Linomtha: "Dumi no" He walked away and I shouted at him "Dumi get back in here" he didn't turn back. I wanted to follow him but just decided to leave him. He came back after a very long time

Python: He took a seat

Linomtha: I moved and went to sit next to him. "Dumi I am worried about you"

Python: "Ke grand ke flaga ska wara ka nna"(I am fine don't worry about me)

Linomtha: "If you say so. I really enjoyed having you around"

Python: "Serious?"

Linomtha: "Yes a lot"

Python: "Me too. More than you will ever know, spending time with you was an eye opener for me. I have discovered some new things"

Linomtha: "Like?" I gave him a smile

Python: "Aah ke di itsi nyana, ska denka too much"(Small things don't think too much)

Linomtha: "It doesn't look small to me. I am going to miss your tsotsi taal"

Python: "I am going to miss everything about you"

Linomtha: "Come on let's stop making this sound like final goodbyes. We are still going to see each other a lot"

Python: "Ya. Nomtha you know..." He didn't finish his sentence because we were interrupted by the knock at the door

Linomtha: "It must be Skhosana. Let me go and get that" I went to open the door and indeed it was skhosana and he was not wearing his work uniform

Skhosana: "Ola"

Linomtha: "Hi. Come in"

Skhosana: "Sure" He got inside and looked at Python. "He banna skhulu veder dintshang ka da"? (What is going on here)

Python: "Orang?"(You mean what)

Skhosana: "Ke bona bodi romantic setup and kamo o aperi like okare o soccer player otswa ko soccer training"(I see romantic setup and your wearing like a soccer player from soccer training)

Python: "Was spita saan"(Your too forward)

Skhosana: "Aah ketla reng nna"(What can I say). He turned and looked at me "Drama Queen ntse o mo tshweri shap ne? I never thought you had it in you to handle a man like him, eeh o dese mos"(your good ne)

Python: "O buwa dichala"(Your talking nonsense)

Skhosana: "Aah skhulu why o buwa okare osa tletsdi salt na? nka ema ko koloing wa betha round nyana ya mafelelo cos okare osa e batla" (Why do you talk like your still full of salt, I can wait inside the car and you give a chance to have last round)

Linomtha: "What? I would never do that with him, we didn't sleep together"

Skhosana: "No need to be all shy about it hawu" He looked at Python "Skhulu reya vaya nou or o sa batla ho shapa nyana yago qena kera one for the road nyana skhulu sami but just know that you will pay me for waiting"(Are we going now or you still want to do one last round)

Python: "Na re wa tsenwa na? wa sicka wena o buwa kak fela. Are vaye before o mbora"(Are you crazy, your speaking nonse, let's go before you bore me)

Skhosana: "Take your stuff then and wear that hoody jearsey" Python went to the room to take his stuff and Skhosana came closer to me

Skhosana: He whispered in my ear. "His got a very crazy wife, Bongi wa hlanya so don't catch any feelings ntwanas even if tlof tlof ne ele monate cos yena vela bare wa vaya ka da"(Bongi is crazy so don't catch any feelings even if the sex was great because they say he is good in bed)

Linomtha: "I didn't sleep with him. I am not that kind of a girl, I have self respect and on top of that I am God fearing"

Skhosana: He laughed "I know your types bodi holy holy. Le e rata blind mara after that le phahamisha matsoho lare wa halalela"(You love it too much but after that you raise your hands and say your holy)

Linomtha: I just didn't have any energy to argue with him anymore. It's ok he can just believe whatever he wants as long as I know the truth and God knows too I mean why should I care what a corrupt cop like him thinks about me anyway. Python came out looking completely different he had a fake moustache and was wearing some big hat I almost didn't recognise him myself

Python: "Looking surprised"

Linomtha: "Yeah you look so different"

Python: "I know" He laughed and came closer to me "Thanks for a very great time"

Linomtha: "No, I should be the one thanking you. Thank you for saving me and thank you for staying with me making sure I am doing fine, thank you so much I will always be grateful"

Python: "No it's nothing really. Stay indoors ok, one of my guys will come and guard your place just now and by tomorrow your bodyguard will be assigned and I will have a full report about that boy's background and I will have a talk with him when I get back at the prison"

Linomtha: "Don't hurt him please" He just looked at me with no answer. "Promise me that you won't hurt him Dumi"

Python: "For your sake I won't. I promise you"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Skhosana: "He was standing by the door a bit far from us. "Hai hai nako ya vaya skhulu, aketle ho swara candle nna mo. Ska nketsa eskom please. You had too much time to do bodi The Bold and Beautiful of yours now ke nako yaho vaya areye are vaye. Cell gaan too nou"(Time is moving big man I am not going to hold a candle don't make me eskom please. It is now time to go, let's go to the cell now)

Python: He walked up to him and held him by his shirt "Wat se jy?" (What are you saying?)

Skhosana: "Nothing. Niks my boss"

Python: He let go of his shirt. "Ska mphaphela saan, Don't forget who is the boss here. Ku khala sami sqathulo"(My shoe is the one that makes sound here). "Jy verstaan?" (You understand?)

Skhosana: "Yes. Yes my boss" He clapped his hands and bowed his head

Python: He came back to me. "I have to go now. Please don't forget to go and do the x-ray tomorrow just to check if he didn't do any damage to your head when he hit you with that gun. If you need anything don't hesitate to call, I've got your back Nomtha" He then gave me a hug

Linomtha: "Thank you. I don't want you to go"

Python: "I have to sweetheart. Please don't cry please"

Linomtha: "I feel so safe in your arms"

Python: He let go of me. "Bye Nomtha" He then walked away

Linomtha: I felt so empty after he left, I missed him so much. I missed his voice, his laugh, his smile, his sense of humour, his smell basically I just missed everything about him. I realised that I have never missed a guy before the way I missed him even Thabo I have never missed him actually I was glad when he left. I was so happy to have all my me time but here I am missing

another man the worst part is missing the world's most feared gangster. Thabo called as I was busy thinking and his call didn't bring any excitement at all and I decided not to answer it. I wish it was Dumi who was calling me

I went to take a bath and changed into my pjs. I saw a text message and read it and it.....

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 27

Linomtha: I read the text and it was from Python. It reads as follows "Thinking about you... Damn I miss you so much". I was all smiles after reading it and responded back "I was just thinking about you. I miss elke ding(Everything) about you, damn Dumi I miss you". few seconds after sending the text he called me

Python: "Ska e chuna die ding kao kopa tu"(Don't do that I am begging you please)

Linomtha: "Do what?"

Python: "What you just sent me, I bet your smiling now. Damn I miss that beautiful smile"

Linomtha: "Damn I miss that funny laughter of yours"

Python: "Stop it ok, don't do that. Wa nhlantsha saan"

Linomtha: "Mina ungi shaya ding dong"

Python: He laughed. "Wa hlanya yazi"(You are crazy you know)

Linomtha: "Ngi loyile nguwe"(You're the one who bewitched me)

Python: he laughed hard this time

Linomtha: "Have you arrived at home?"

Python: "Ska qoma ka nna. Selo se ke hell on earth, you can't call it home"(Don't brag with me)

Linomtha: "Askis"

Python: "No we still on the way. I will be there soon, retla buwa geke fihla"(We will talk when I arrive)

Linomtha: "Shap"

Python: "Don't miss me too much"

Linomtha: "I won't"

Python: "Ouch that hurts"

Linomtha: "Askis. Bye Dumi" I hanged up the phone and I was already missing him. It's so funny how free I am around this guy, the stuff I did with him and how I felt when he is around is exactly what I always wished for when I finally start dating but yet I can't do them with my own boyfriend. I can just imagine pouring water on Thabo and him telling me cant I see how expensive his clothes are, I can't even joke around with him I can't even tell him how my day was at work. I decided to take my notepad and list the qualities I need in a man, I wrote all of them down then decided to tick the ones Thabo has and I could only tick one which is "No sex before marriage" I couldn't even tick God fearing one because he didn't behave like somebody who is God fearing he behaved like his mother ow my God how could I be so blind to see it all? Why did I allow this guy to disrespect me so much? I hated myself for settling for such disrespect. I decided to call him and he answered during the fourth ring

Thabo: He was grumbling "What?"

Linomtha: "You sleeping?"

Thabo: "Ya. What do you want so late?"

Linomtha: "Is that how you talk to a woman you are going to marry?"

Thabo: "Listen here..."

Linomtha: "No you listen to me because I am the one who called you. grand grand why are you with me Thabo? What is it that you like about me? What makes you so sure gore I am the one you want to spend the rest of your life with?"

Thabo: "Are you talking like that with me? you even using tsotsi languages bodi grand grand"

Linomtha: "Out of all the things I said you could only pick that up? What is my favourite colour? What is my favourite food? What am I into? Actually no when is my birthday?"

Thabo: "O borega ga bohloko shame"(You get bored so badly shame)

Linomtha: "Wow kganthe wa kgona go bolela sepedi?"(You are able to speak pedi)

Thabo: "Look here don't come and practice your stupid law on me do you hear me? Don't ask me stupid questions. You're ruining my sleep" He then hanged up the phone

Linomtha: I was fuming, I called him back and he didn't answer I tried three times still no answer the fourth time his phone was off. I was so convinced Thabo was using some things on me because I just couldn't understand how I settled for such I decided to pray because I wanted God to help me to calm down. After prayer I went back to my list and just decided to use Dumi I honestly did it just for fun because me and him were connecting on so many levels. I was so

shocked after I finished working on the list because I ticked everything except for God fearing and I put a question mark on the no sex before marriage part because I was not sure what are his views regarding that. Ow no so Dumi has 90% of what I want in a man while that arrogant boastful thing scored only 5%. I started thinking about Dumi, how he saved me how he took care of me and I just couldn't stop smiling. No stop it Linomtha you need to stop this crazy thoughts of yours yes he might have scored a lot of points but that doesn't mean I want to be involved with him romantically. I decided to take my medication and sleep. My phone rang just when I was deeply asleep and it was Dumi

Linomtha: "Dumi"

Python: "Nomtha. You sound sleepy"

Linomtha: Ow my word he even knows how I sound when I am sleeping. "Yes I was sleeping"

Python: "So sorry to wake you up. I hate disturbing your beautiful sleep well I just wanted to let you know that I have arrived at the prison"

Linomtha: "Glad you arrived safe"

Python: "Are you ok? you don't sound fine"

Linomtha: ok he can also tell when I am not ok. "No ke shap just that I was sleeping"

Python: "Sorry to disturb you again. Did you drink your medication?"

Linomtha: "Yes I did"

Python: "That's great. I have to go, I am going to see that boy who kidnapped you"

Linomtha: "Now? Can't you do it later I mean you just arrived there"

Python: "This case is very urgent. I need to close it I can't afford to have any loopholes here and ow your bodyguard has been assigned. What time do you drive to work?"

Linomtha: I laughed. "I don't drive"

Python: "Why don't you drive?"

Linomtha: "I just started working and I am scared of driving. This place is so busy"

Python: "Do you have a driver's license?"

Linomtha: "No I don't"

Python: "Come on driving is very easy. You're a very smart lady Nomtha oka se palele ke go controlla ntho e sa buing"(You won't be unable to control something that doesn't talk)

Linomtha: "Easier said than done"

Python: "Let go of that mentality. I will organise you a driver's license"

Linomtha: "No thank you, I prefer doing things the right way"

Python: "Am sorry. Ok I will teach you how to drive then"

Linomtha: "Teach me ole ko tronkong?"(Teach me when your in prison)

Python: "Otlo nkhipha akere"(You going to take me out)

Linomtha: "We shall see. Am not making any promises"

Python: "So how do you get to work?"

Linomtha: "With my colleague but am going to start using an uber until..."

Python: "Until what?"

Linomtha: "Nothing important"

Python: "I will get you a driver"

Linomtha: "No"

Python: "Nomtha"

Linomtha: "Dumi"

Python: "You know I don't take no for an answer when it comes to your safety ne"

Linomtha: "I know. Ok I will take up your offer besides you will be saving me a lot of money for uber fees"

Python: "First thing am going to do when I get out of here is to teach you how to drive. I really can't wait"

Linomtha: I always fantasized of my future boyfriend teaching me how to drive. "I can't wait"

Python: "Yes she agreed"

Linomtha: "As long as you won't be impatient with me and if you will get out of prison"

Python: "Let's be positive please"

Linomtha: "Your charges Dumi are..."

Python: "Shsh please don't go there. I didn't call you to discuss about my charges. Kao missa Nomtha damn I miss you so much"

Linomtha: "Are you still going to see that guy?"

Python: "Nomtha"

Linomtha: "Dumi"

Python: "Why are you changing the subject?"

Linomtha: "Because nje...."

Python: "Ok then. Ya I am going to see him, will update you"

Linomtha: "Please don't hurt him"

Python: "For your sake I won't. Let me go ill talk to you later"

Linomtha: "Shap" he hanged up the phone and I left my face with a big smile, ow Lord I have never experienced this kind of feeling before. What is going on here? Talking to him made me forget about Thabo and it erased all that anger I had. I fell asleep very happy and was woken up the following morning by a call

Python: "Morning"

Linomtha: "Morning"

Python: "You sound sleepy"

Linomtha: "Yes I was still sleeping"

Python: "Lata so?"(so late)

Linomtha: I looked at the time and it was 6 am. "Ke weekend bathong so I wake up late. I have to rest because I am not working"

Python: "Are you not going to church?"

Linomtha: "I have never been to church since I moved in this side. Thanks for reminding me I must actually start going, they are opening a branch this side am just waiting for my pastor to confirm the dates"

Python: "Ow ok. please don't forget to go and do the x-ray. I wanted to make an appointment for you but I was not sure what time will suit you"

Linomtha: wow his not like Thabo, he just doesn't decide things for me. "9 am will suit me"

Python: "Fine I will make the appointment for you. I miss you"

Linomtha: "Did you see the guy?"

Python: "Yes I did. He won't be bothering you anymore don't worry"

Linomtha: "What makes you so sure?"

Python: "Nobody ever double cross python. I just pulled some python poison on him"

Linomtha: "You promised me that you won't hurt him"

Python: "Relax sweetheart. I will never go back on my promise. I didn't hurt him, we just spoke man to man"

Linomtha: "Ok"

Python: "You don't believe me?"

Linomtha: "I do"

Python: "I miss you"

Linomtha: "Okae Skhosana?"

Python: "O batlang ko Skhosana?"(What do you want from Skhosana?)

Linomtha: "Nothing. Keno botsisa fela"(I am just asking only)

Python: "I have to go. I will sms you your appointment details"

Linomtha: He hanged up the phone and didn't sound happy at all. After some few minutes I received an sms with my appointment details then my phone rang. It was some number I don't know

Linomtha: "Linomtha hello"

Caller: "Aaah bona suster o chuna di flopa jwanong"(Your doing wrong things now sister)

Linomtha: "Huh"

Caller: "O batla hore skhulu a mpolaye"(You want big man to kill me)

Linomtha: I recognised that voice. "Skhosana?"

Skhosana: "Ska ichuna die ding suster"(Don't do that sister)

Linomtha: "What are you talking about?"

Skhosana: "Why do you ask skhulu about me? Now o nagana hore nna kao shaela"(Now he thinks I am making a move on you)

Linomtha: I didn't know what to say so I just kept quite

Skhosana: "Don't ask him about me because his very angry now. Bona buwa leyena kadi tlof tlof fela maan o ntshe Skhosana ditabeng. Ke eng kganthe? Why o vra ka nna?"(Talk about sex and leave Skhosana out of news. Why are you asking about me?)

Linomtha: "I was just..."

Skhosana: "Hai na na maan. Don't use my name to make skhulu jealous"

Linomtha: He then hanged up the phone before I could respond. So Dumi got jealous and confronted Skhosana? But why would he do that? Protecting me from getting my heart broken I guess. I laughed it off and went to bath then had breakfast and then called the number of the guy Dumi organised for me and told him I am ready to leave the house and to my surprise he told me he was just outside my place. I then went out to meet with him

He came out of the car and opened the door for me

Linomtha: "Thobela"

Driver/Bodyguard: "Eitha" he had a very serious look, his face had scars. He had the whole gangster look written all over him

Linomtha: "My name is Linomtha"

Driver/Bodyguard: "Sure"

Linomtha: "And you are?"

Driver/Bodyguard: "They call me Dunga"

Linomtha: "Is it your real name?" I had a smile on my face

Dunga: "Nah"

Linomtha: "What is your real name?"

Dunga: "Athinkosi"

Linomtha: "Beautiful name. you stay around?"

Dunga: "Jonga apha sisi(Look here sister) please cut the small talks. My job here is just to protect you I don't want to get into trouble with Python. He gave me strict instructions"

Linomtha: "What?"

Dunga: He didn't respond

We arrived at the hospital and I went to do the x-ray and everything was fine then I went back to the car. This Dunga guy bores me so much

Dunga: "Are you going home or you want to pass somewhere?"

Linomtha: "Home"

We arrived at home and he dropped me off. I started working on Dumi's case, making notes and honestly I didn't feel confident of a win here. My phone rang while I was busy

Linomtha: "Dumi"

Python: "Nomtha"

Silence

Python: "O vaile jwang ko hospital"

Linomtha: "grand. No injuries"

Python: "Grand. Dunga o tshweri grand?(Dunga treating you well?)

Linomtha: "He is"

Python: "Areng fela?"

Linomtha: "Nothing"

Python: "Nothing really? Dunga o rata banyana a so ho shaela?"

Linomtha: "No"

Python: "Great. Good to know that I don't have anything to stress about"

Linomtha: "What do you mean?"

Python: "Nothing. O busy ka eng?"

Linomtha: "working on your case"

Python: "I want to get out of here but I don't want you to work so hard more especially on a Sunday"

Linomtha: "No its fine. I am just making notes on what we are going to work on tomorrow"

Python: "I miss you Nomtha"

Linomtha: "I will see you tomorrow"

Python: "Have dinner with me"

Linomtha: "Where?"

Python: "Here at the prison. I know it's not an ideal place to have dinner but please"

Linomtha: "I can't"

Python: "I understand. Let me go, I will check up on you later"

Linomtha: "Shap" Dinner at the prison? Ow no am not am not about to do that

Spent most of my day working on the case then cooked dinner after that I went to bed. My phone rang and it was mma Moruti I decided not answer she then sent me an sms which reads as follows: "Hi Koti. O dirileng Thabo? I don't appreciate how you talk to my loving son. Call me urgently"

Wow like really now? Mommy dearest fighting his battles. I am not going to respond to this sms and I am not going to call her. I missed Python so much, was I wrong to turn down the dinner invite? Come on Linomtha you can do this. Just as I was thinking he sent me an sms which reads as follows: "Thinking about you... can I call you?" I dint respond and after some few minutes he sent another one which reads as follows: "I'll take that as a no, hope I will be able to sleep without talking to you. Goodnight Nomtha". I wanted to call him but I fought so hard against that feeling and eventually I fell asleep.

The following morning I got up and decided to go straight to the prison. I was not in the mood to face Raise and lie to her. I sent her an sms telling her that I will see her later I have a consultation with a client at the prison. I arrived and Skhosana took me to see Python, he didn't even greet me. he looked very upset with me. Found Python sitting at the interrogation room.

Linomtha: "Hi"

Python: "Hello"

Linomtha: "Shall we begin?"

Python: He held my hand. "Nomtha dintshang kganthe. Ke chunneng? Why o nshapa ka moya so?"(What is going on. What did I do? why are you been so offish?)

Linomtha: I removed my hand. "I don't know what you're talking about, I had a look at your file and..." I didn't get to finish my sentence, we were interrupted by Skhosana walking in

Skhosana: "Sorry skhulu eish..." we were both not interested at what he was saying. Our eyes were on the person he was with, we were shocked to see that person.

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 28

Linomtha: I was just starring at this woman, she looked more beautiful in real life. She had a very long Brazilian hair and she was wearing a tight Gucci dress, Gucci shoes, Gucci sunglasses

and holding a matching Gucci bag. She had a body to die for. I have never met a beautiful woman like her before. Bongi Gumbi was standing right in front of me

Skhosana: "Sorry skhulu I tried to stop her"

Python: "Bongi o chunang hie?"(Bongi what are you doing here?)

Bongi: She walked up towards him and bended her waist "Baby is that how you greet your wife?" she gave him a deep kiss then looked at him "Do I need a reason to visit my husband?" her booty was facing skhosana

Skhosana: "Eish nna ka vaya. shap skhulu" He walked away well more like ran away

Bongi: "I missed you baby" she sat on his lap and started brushing his face. She started kissing his neck whispering some stuff I couldn't hear

Python: He pushed her away. "Dammit Bongi maan cant you see I am busy here?"

Bongi: She trembled and nearly fell. She used the wall to catch her balance

Python: He looked at her. "I am sorry ok just ke busy now"

Bongi: "You have never treated me this way no matter how busy you are" she turned and looked at me. "Who is she? Is she trying to sell you some insurance or maybe recruit you to some church?"

Python: "Ke Linomtha. she is my lawyer"

Bongi: "This thing a lawyer?" she gave a sarcastic laugh. "You're kidding right? Who is going to take you seriously in court when you're appearing with this thing? Where is Ndlovu?"

Python: He just gave her an angry look. I could see that he is trying to catch his breath

Bongi: "Where is Ndlovu baby?"

Python: "Ndlovu has family crisis"

Bongi: "So he sent you this thing instead? We are paying him a lot of money am sure he can drop whatever his doing for you. how can you allow him to walk out on you worse bring you this ugly amateur? I am going to call Ndlovu and give him a piece of my mind, he needs to take us serious. We are not ordinary people we are very high profile people, he will be sorry for treating us like this" She walked towards me and stood right in front of me "Just look how ugly you are" she pointed at my clothes "Look what the hell are you wearing?" she looked at my face and hair and had a very disgusted look on her face "What is this?, imagine such a face appearing in newspapers and Tv as my husband legal representative akg sis"

Linomtha: I took my bag and files and looked at Dumi. "Bye Python, I am leaving"

Bongi: "Hamba and don't you ever come back here"

Python: He got up and held my hand "Nomtha please don't go, I will sort this out"

Linomtha: I just looked at him with a straight face.

Python: "Please sit down please"

Bongi: "Baby what.."

Python: He turned with full speed and pointed his finger at her "Shut up maan, you shut the hell up. Bona fa you don't get to come here and talk to my lawyer like that. Do you hear me?"

Bongi: "Baby you can't call this thing a lawyer"

Python: "Don't make me more angrier Bongi. I am not going to repeat myself, you know I hate repeating myself. You know that right?" He was walking towards her

Bongi: She just looked at him with fear in her eyes and didn't answer

Python: "Please leave Bongi, I will give you a call later and we can talk ok"

Linomtha: "She can stay really. I will go" I got up and looked at Bongi "It was nice to meet you Mrs Gumbi, I am attorney Linomtha Zikelele I was handling Dr Walaza's case. The Dr who was set up for raping a 16 years old girl who later committed suicide ow may her soul rest in peace" I gave her a straight face look and she did the same. "Law is not about looks you know the judge doesn't give his verdict based on that, in the case of the state vs Dr Walaza it was proved. Well I am sure you know a lot about that case don't you? I could go on about money transfers that were made, ex lover bitterness but ow well I am not about that life hey. I don't go around trying to shame people"

Bongi: "Ow Linomtha I remember you now"

Linomtha: "Well come back from your short amnesia"

Bongi: "Baby I have an interview with one of the magazines. So I will come and see you later" she kissed him on the cheek

Python: "Sure. How is Paris?"

Bongi: "She is good. She asked me to pass her regards"

Python: "Tell her that daddy loves her so much and she must stay away from boys"

Bongi: She laughed. "You need to accept that she is growing up and boys have to start giving her attention and you know she is very beautiful like mommy. Let me run, I love you" she kissed him on the cheek

Python: "O shap"

Bongi: "Hawu just like that?"

Python: He kissed her back on the cheek.

Bongi: "I said I love you"

Python: He looked at me and then looked back at Bongi "Ya lenna kao rata"

Linomtha: Bongi gave him a smile then looked at me and walked away. Hearing Python telling her that he loves her kind of put me off I don't know how I felt but it was like I am feeling so hurt

Python: He sat down and looked at me

Linomtha: I opened the file. "Ok let's continue"

Python: "Nomtha"

Linomtha: I didn't answer him back

Python: "Nomtha please"

Linomtha: "Python I don't have all day"

Python: "Wow so you are going to call me like that now?"

Linomtha: "O nyaka kereng?(What do you want me to say?). ok Mr Gumbi"

Python: "I am sorry ok. I am really sorry"

Linomtha: "Sorry for what? You did nothing wrong so I don't see why you should be sorry for anything"

Python: "I am sorry ka behaviour ya Bongi"

Linomtha: "She was just raising her opinions about me so again no need to be sorry Python"

Python: "You're a good lawyer and I love having you as my lawyer"

Linomtha: I didn't answer back.

Python: "And you're very beautiful. I love everything about you, I have never met a beautiful lady like you before. You're so natural, I love your hair, I love how you dress, I love how you smell I love..."

Linomtha: "Shuu stop it please. I am not here for that I am here to work. I know I am beautiful so I don't need you to tell me that"

Python: "Ok let's work then"

Linomtha: Truth is I was no longer upset about the stuff Bongi said I was upset at Python for telling her he loves her and giving her a kiss on the cheek. Why that upset me I don't know. "Ok, tell me about the day the shooting occurred"

Python: "What do you want to know?"

Linomtha: "Everything"

Python: "Am confused. Just ask specific questions and I will answer"

Linomtha: "What's there to ask? Akere keya go botsa gore tell me gore go diragetseng(I am asking you to tell me what happened)

Python: "Why are you so angry?"

Linomtha: "Do I look angry to you?"

Python: "You sound very angry"

Linomtha: "You know what, let's continue with this tomorrow. It's so obvious we won't get anywhere today. First it was you busy telling your wife that you love her right in front of me now you can't even answer a simple question"

Python: "Me telling my wife what? What does that have to do with this?"

Linomtha: I didn't answer him. I just packed my stuff and walked away

Python: He held my hand. "Nomtha please"

Linomtha: I pulled my hand away and walked away. I passed Skhosana on my way out

Skhosana: "Halala ke Mrs Gumbi Jnr na"

Linomtha: I didn't answer him I just continued walking and he came running towards me and grabbed my hand

Skhosana: "This is between me and you ok"

Linomtha: I just looked at him

Skhosana: "Kganthe dintshang? What happened ka da? Phela o kentse Mrs Gumbi Snr di high blood ntwanas"(What is going on, you have given Bongi high blood)

Linomtha: "What are you talking about?"

Skhosana: "She asked me a lot of questions about you when she came out"

Linomtha: "Questions like?"

Skhosana: "EEh ketse di baie blind(They are so many). I can't recall all of them but ore kganthe dintshang ka wena le skhulu. Are she has never seen her husband looking at another woman the way he looks at you and her husband has never put her off in front of people even when she is wrong but vandag omo phoqile ko pele ha hao(But today he embarrassed her in front of you). are she always comes first no matter what so she is shocked ka drama ya today. She asked me to investigate you but wena o sweet konyana ya Jeso maan(You're a sweet child of God) so I won't sell you out, I didn't even tell her gore the two of you spent the weekend together phela I was going to sign your death warrant"

Linomtha: I just looked at him in total shock

Skhosana: "Be very careful ntwanas. But ska wara skhulu will protect you ka bona ebile setsi aho batletsi bodyguard(HE has found you a bodyguard). O file Dunga MaDungas spane sa ho hlokomela(He gave Dunga a job of taking care of you). phela Dunga ke his right hand man so you must be very important to him I mean he gave Dunga this job. Ya ne khululeka ntwanas(Relax child) o safe da Bongsi won't touch you da cos o phete Dungas. Ya ne ke hore wamo vaela ka tlof tlof skhulu"(It means big man enjoys your sex)

Linomtha: I looked at him and started walking away

Skhosana: "Aaah suster jwale tip nyana? I mean ke go gaile information so mphe a thank you nyana gago baya coli"(Sister what about some tip? I gave you some information so give me money to buy coke)

Linomtha: I didn't answer him I just continued walking away

Skhosana: "Mxm o ungrateful maan, tlae e drawa tlof tlof kao botsa. I won't bring skhulu anymore to your place. Otlo go jela kodi celleng ekare Bongsi ako go trapa goed"(Your so ungrateful, I won't bring big man to your place anymore. He will eat you in the cells I wish Bongsi can beat you up)

Linomtha: I got inside the car and found Dunga speaking on the phone

Dunga: "Ya sure boss, she just got inside the car" He turned and looked at me. "Aaah what can I say boss she looks fine I guess. Ok shap boss I will keep you updated" he then looked at me "What were you talking about le Skhosana?"

Linomtha: "Since when do we do small talks nna lewena? Didn't you tell me yesterday that I must not talk anything with you?"

Dunga: "I need this information"

Linomtha: "It has got nothing to do with you"

Dunga: "Wago shaela die maan?"(Is he hitting on you that guy?)

Linomtha: "Buti we ke kgopela reska phaphelana please"(Brother let's not get forward with each other please)

Dunga: "Jonga apha sisi, ndiya I funa le information and ndiyi funa ka ngoku"(Look here sister I need this information and I need it now)

Linomtha: "I am not going to be interrogated by you or anyone else. I will get off this car now actually stop right now and let me get off"

Dunga: He kept quiet and continued driving. "Are you going back to work or home?"

Linomtha: I was not feeling well, I had a terrible headache. "I am going home".

We arrived at my place

Dunga: He handed me something very small. "Take this, if at any chance you don't feel safe just press this thing"

Linomtha: "I thought that guy will never harm me again"

Dunga: "He won't but the boss is not taking any chances. Please take this"

Linomtha: I don't want it. I then got off the car and went inside my house. I opened the door and I was so shocked after closing the door, my stuff fell on the floor.

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 29

Linomtha: She was sitting so comfortably on the couch drinking a cup of tea. "Le dirang mo? Le tseni bjang?"(What are you doing here? How did you get inside?)

Mma Moruti: "Is that how you greet your mother in law?"

Linomtha: I walked to the sitting room and sat down on the couch. "Sorry I just didn't expect this. Thobela, lekae"(Greetings, how are you)

Mma Moruti: She just gave me a nasty look and put the cup on the table

Linomtha: I decided to return that same look. "How did you get inside here?"

Mma Moruti: She folded her hands and laughed. You know that kind of laugh that says like really did you just ask me that. "You forget that I am paying for this place"

Linomtha: "Paying or not paying, it doesn't give you any right to come here and open when I am

not around. That is invasion of privacy”

Mma Moruti: “Wareng?”(What are you saying?)

Linomtha: “Section 14 of the 1996 Constitution of the Republic of South Africa provides for an express justiciable right to privacy, it states that everyone has the right to privacy which includes the right not to have their person or home searched, their property searched, their possessions seized, the privacy of their communication infringed” I caught my breath. “What you did is very unlawful and can land you in big trouble”

Mma Moruti: “Wa telela ngwana ke wena(You don’t have manners child) and this is not your place wakwa(Do you hear). We are paying for this place, you don’t have any place wena”

Linomtha: “But I am the one staying here at the moment and the court won’t take that reason ya gore you are violating my rights based on that reason you gave and look I am not desperate to stay here I can move out even now”

Mma Moruti: “My son was right about you”

Linomtha: “Too bad I am not interested to hear gore he was right about what”

Mma Moruti: “Bona mo Linomtha I didn’t come here to fight with you, I came here because I want us to resolve mathata a gago le ngwanaka”(To resolve your problems with my child)

Linomtha: “I didn’t know we have problems and if we do have any why are you getting involved? Why can’t Thabo come here himself? Why are you fighting his battles?”

Mma Moruti: “He is too upset to come here”

Linomtha: “Upset because?”

Mma Moruti: “The way you spoke with him. Thabo is too fragile Linomtha”

Linomtha: “Are you been for real? Upset for asking him why does he think I am the right lady for him? For asking him my favourite things?”

Mma Moruti: “You know you’re very lucky to have my son, do you know how many ladies want him?”

Linomtha: “No he is very lucky to have me because not so many ladies can tolerate his behaviour and I think I have tolerated it and it’s enough now. I might not be experienced when it comes to dating but I know for a fact that Thabo doesn’t respect me, we are completely different”

Mma Moruti: “Ya ba bolela nnete bare chiwana ya thoma goja borotho ya kganya. Is it who is talking like this? You are not even his type we are just doing you a favour here”

Linomtha: "Its fine Mma Tau. He must go and be with his type then and I will wait on the Lord to bring my type and stop talking to me that way, you did so when I was a little girl so I won't allow you to talk to me like that"

Mma Moruti: "How did I talk to you as a little girl?"

Linomtha: "Are we suffering from amnesia now? Ok I will remind you then. You remember when you didn't want me to be in the worshipping team saying that I am poor I don't have clothes?"

Mma Moruti: "I have never done such a thing nna"

Linomtha: "Ok then but we both know the truth even God does so no need to argue about this"

Mma Moruti: "You need to marry my son. You have to marry him because our whole plan depends on this"

Linomtha: "What plan?"

Mma Moruti: "Nothing"

Linomtha: "You know what I have to go. I actually came back to pack my clothes, I am going away ka mereko. I have a case I am working on outside Johannesburg"

Mma Moruti: "Hawu ngwanaka I thought we could spend some time together. Do shopping , plan the wedding and I give you some guidance on how to be a good wife"

Linomtha: "No I can't, you should have called before coming here but you can stay here for as long as you want after all you are the one who is paying for this place"

Mma Moruti: "Hawu ngwanaka cant you stay and tell them you can't make it I am sure spending time with me it's much more important than this trip of yours"

Linomtha: "No my work is more important at this stage. I am going to pack" I then went to my bedroom and left her just sitting there. This Tau family is really starting to annoy me. I called Raise when I got inside the bedroom

Raise: "Yhoo bathong wena osa phela?"(Are you still alive)

Linomtha: "Stop been dramatic"

Raise: "Hai ke tla reng nna?"(What can I say?)

Linomtha: "You at the office now?"

Raise: "Yes"

Linomtha: "I am coming now. I seriously need to see you"

After my call with Raise I called Dunga

Dunga: "Eitha"

Linomtha: "Hi. I need to go to the office now"

Dunga: "Sure case. I will be at your house just now"

Linomtha: "No I will meet you by the gate"

Dunga: "Boss didn't give me such orders. I need to be outside your house not gate"

Linomtha: "I am giving you an order now. We will meet at the gate"

Dunga: "Kyk hierso you don't batal me ok. I don't take any orders from you, you're not my boss your just a lady my boss is crazy in love with"(Look here you don't pay me)

Linomtha: "What did you just say?"

Dunga: "I will meet you outside your house. shap " he then hanged up the phone

Linomtha: crazy in love with? What does he mean by that? Am sure he didn't mean that he must have made some mistake there is no way a guy like Dumi can be in love with me. Ok let me pack and leave this woman here. She walked in as I was busy packing

Mma Moruti: "Are you sure there is nothing I can do to change your mind koti?"

Linomtha: "Nothing. When are you leaving?"

Mma Moruti: "I will leave tomorrow because I don't like driving at night. Early in the morning I will drive back. How long is your trip?"

Linomtha: "The whole month"

Mma Moruti: "You must tell your husband"

Linomtha: I didn't answer. "I am done packing, I have to go. Bye"

Mma moruti: "Who are you leaving with?"

Linomtha: "Driver from our company" I received an sms from Dunga just after answering her telling me he is outside. "My driver is ready for me. Bye"

Mma Moruti: She got closer and gave me a hug. "Travel safe my child. I love you"

Linomtha: I think this woman is suffering from bipolar really or multiple personality disorder, one minute she is insulting me next minute she is showing me so much love. "Bye" I broke the hug and walked away.

Linomtha: I got inside the car

Dunga: "ore oya va?"(Where are you going?)

Linomtha: "To the office"

Dunga: "Why are you carrying a luggage bag?"

Linomtha: "Nothing to do with you"

Dunga: "Damn I really wish boss had told me you're such a piece of work. Why do you like making my job so difficult?"

Linomtha: "You can quit if you want to. I don't need you"

Dunga: "I need to know where you're going so that I can be able to protect you. you can't just go anywhere without telling me"

Linomtha: I didn't respond

Dunga: "Ke mang die mamazala ko dladleng ya hao?"(At your place) is she the one you are running away from?"

Linomtha: "Please stop asking me questions actually just shut up please. Were you not the one who told me never to do any small talks with you?"

Dunga: "I am not doing any small talks. Keya spana and I need to know such things in order for me to do my job properly"

Linomtha: Again I didn't respond and we all went quite and his phone rang

Dunga: "Sure boss, eish span ese vaye grand die medi is making things so hard. Sure sure boss ek verstaan jy. Ok sure boss"(Work is not going well this lady is making thing so hard. Ok boss I understand you). he spoke for some time and I couldn't hear what he was trying to say because he was using deep tsotsi language. He turned and looked at me. "Boss o batla o ringa lewena"(The boss wants to talk to you) he handed me the phone

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "Nomtha. Ke eng?"(What is it)

Linomtha: "Ka eng?"(With what?)

Python: "Please just work well with my guy. He cannot protect you if you don't give him all the information"

Linomtha: Hearing his voice just got me so emotional and I started crying

Python: "Nomtha no please sweetheart. Ke eng? Please talk to me, you know I have your back always"

Linomtha: I was struggling to talk because of the crying

Python: "Damn you're tearing me about. I hate to see you crying, I hate it when you're not fine and you know what I hate the most? The fact that I cant put you in my arms and wipe those tears away on that beautiful face. Nomtha a lady like you only deserve to cry tears of joy not pain sweetheart. Whatever it is I will help you deal with it, I've got your back do you hear me? Nomtha?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "Kao verstana sweetheart and if it was possible I would take everything that's hurting you and deal with it myself. Come to the prison now"

Linomtha: "I can't I promised my sister I am coming to see her"

Python: "And o chunang after?"

Linomtha: "I am going to sleep at her place"

Python: "Please go back to your place after seen her I will try to come and see you late at night"

Linomtha: "I can't go back to that place. I don't want to go back" I started crying

Python: "Nomtha I swear if there is anybody else behind what you're going through now I am going to kill them myself. Ke ile go ba hlakantsha le badimu ba bone"(I am going to make them meet their ancestors)

Linomtha: "No it's not what you're thinking"

Python: "I need you to do me a favour please. Nomtha?"

Linomtha: "Dumi"

Python: "Dunga will take you to a place where you're going to sleep after you're done with your sister then I will come at night and meet you there. Ok?"

Linomtha: Suddenly I felt so fine, Dumi's presence is just what I need. "Ok"

Python: "Thank you so much sweetheart. Don't tell your sister anything she must be under the impression that you're going back to your place"

Linomtha: "I will do exactly that"

Python: "I can't wait to see you. keep cool for now please, don't think too much ok. we are going to get through this together, I mean it Nomtha I've got your back"

Linomtha: "See you later" I hanged up the phone and I started smiling

Linomtha: I looked at Dunga "Can I ask you something?"

Dunga: "Ya"

Linomtha: "What did you mean when you said that I am just a lady your boss is crazy in love with?"

Dunga: "Yazi uyiscefe wena(Your such a nuisance). Were you not the one who was busy telling me not to make any small talk with you? now all of a sudden you want to talk just because it suits you"

Linomtha: "Please"

Dunga: "I meant nothing" He turned on the music and the volume was so high even if I screamed he wouldn't hear me

We arrived at the office

Linomtha: I tapped him on the back and he looked at me and switched off the music

Linomtha: "I am going to leave my luggage bag here"

Dunga: "Sure"

I got off and went inside our office building and was met by a very excited Raise at the reception

Raise: Running at me and giving me a very tight hug. "My nunus"

Linomtha: "Hi big sis"

Raise: "Do you know how much I missed you mara? Ow man I missed you more than sex and booze"

Linomtha: "Stop it ok"

Raise: She broke the hug and touched my cheeks. "And those eyes? Were you crying?"

Linomtha: "Yes. Akg it's nothing serious I just had a very sad consultation with a client"

Raise: "Ncoo askis nunus. Come here" She gave me a hug then broke it off. "Let's go and have some catch up over coffee and muffins at the cafeteria, let me call ausi Mildred to come and hold for me at the reception" She made a call and ausi Mildred arrived and we went to the cafeteria ordered coffee and muffins.

Raise: "So how was the weekend with hubby to be?"

Linomtha: "Ow it was good"

Raise: "Ska mbora tuu, ke batla all the details not just good"(Don't bore me please. I want all the details)

Linomtha: "Ow what do you want to know?"

Raise: "Everything. From when he arrived, what you got up to, how times did he fart, how many times did he go to the bathroom, what he got you, just everything maan"

Linomtha: "Hai Raise your crazy maan. How are you? How was your weekend?"

Raise: "Am good. Weekend was very busy, I had so many orders ka Saturday then Sunday I went to church came back home and worked. I really can't keep up with my full time job and the business, I need to make a choice very soon and trust me I am so not looking forward to making that choice. now back to you missy, don't change the subject I need answers for all my questions"

Linomtha: I am not a good liar and I know if I attempt to lie Raise will see it through me. "I will tell you later, please tell me more about your business"

Raise: "God has been good nunus. I really see his hand in my life, you not going to believe this but I managed to track down the woman who has my son and she has agreed to meet and talk. We are going to discuss my visit arrangements. I am going to meet my son"

Linomtha: "Wow Raise this is great. This is big, I am so happy for you. how did you track her down?"

Raise: "Our firm's investigative journalist assisted me"

Linomtha: "Ow Leon. His very good, so you shared with him?"

Raise: "No I didn't. I just cooked up a fake story"

Linomtha: "I am so happy for you Raise. Are you ready for all of this?"

Raise: "Honestly I am so scared. I have mixed feelings"

Linomtha: "Kana they are in Durban?"

Raise: "Yes. Am thinking of checking up on Bra Moss and Mama when I go there"

Linomtha: "That would be so good you know. I miss them, I tried calling Mama her phone is off"

Raise: "Bra Moss says that she is still not well. I doubt I will see her though because of that witch Ma Buthelezi. So which big case are you working on?"

Linomtha: "Ow I am working on..." Her phone rang and I didn't finish my statement

Raise: "Sorry nunus, I have to take this call it's very important, ke Clara" She got up and went to

talk on the phone. She came back so excited. "Nunus I have to go, Clara is around and she wants to meet me now. Bye" She ran

Linomtha: "Good luck big sis" She didn't even hear me because she was already out. I was so happy and I said a little prayer for her for things to go well. at least Raise left early now I can I go without having to explain anything to her. I called Dunga and told him I am ready to go he told me he is standing at the front parking and I went out. I met Lerato on my way out

Lerato: She gave me a very evil look. "Mrs ambitious"

Linomtha: "Hi Lerato"

Lerato: "You're so over ambitious ne? Now you think you can compete with Bongi by snatching her man ow well you don't stand any chance your no match for Bongi"

Linomtha: I looked so puzzled

Lerato: "Yes Bongi told me all about it. we are watching you" She then walked away and I went out

Linomtha: I got inside the car and we drove off. I couldn't stop thinking about what Lerato mentioned. Why is Bongi going around discussing me with people? First it was Skhosana now Lerato. My life is so full of drama ow well at least I am going to see Dumi that is something to look forward to. We drove and reached this beautiful house up on the hill, I have never seen such a beautiful house. I only saw it on tv and magazines.

Dunga: "Let me take you inside. Boss will come and meet you here later"

He took me inside and inside it was so beautiful, I loved everything about it. from the deco, the designs. This was just my dream home.

Dunga: "Let me show you around" He showed me around and everything inside this house just left my mouth wide open. "I am going to the bar, you will call me if you need anything"

Linomtha: "I went to the guest bedroom and freshened up. Mama Lino called just when I was getting ready to do some work research

Mama Lino: "Lino ngwanake"

Linomtha: "Mama Lino"

Mama Lino: "Why are you so quite?"

Linomtha: "I was just busy with work"

Mama Lino: "Lino where do you get all this bad manners from mara? I thought I raised you well"

Linomtha: "What are you talking about Mama Ka Lino?"

Mam Lino: "Your mother in law told me you insulted your husband and she came to see you and you insulted her too after that you packed your bags and left her all alone. Lino what nonsense is this? O nyaka go nshishimisa akere?(You want to bore me)

Linomtha: "Mama Ka Lino, that's a lie. I didn't do all those things"

Mama Lino: "Linomtha where are you now?"

Linomtha: "Away ka mereko"(Away because of work)

Mama Lino: "Since when do you go away without telling me? so your mother in law is right"

Linomtha: "Mama Ka lino it's really not true"

Mama Ka Lino: "You don't listen. That big city is changing you, how far are you with tracking down your uncles and aunts?"

Linomtha: "Akeso thomi"(I haven't started)

Mama Ka Lino: "You see what I am talking about? I will call you back there is someone at the door" She hanged up the phone

Linomtha: I started crying until I couldn't cry anymore then fell asleep. I was woken up by a knock on the door

Python: "Nomtha ke nna please open up"

Linomtha: I got up and opened the door and threw myself inside his arms. We hugged for a very long time

Python: "Look at your eyes, they are swollen. I hate seen you like this, who is hurting you? Just a name and I will sort them out immediately they will regret the day they messed with you"

Linomtha: "Just hug me please" We hugged again then there was noise all over the house

Person: "Where the hell are you Dumisani Gumbi? I know you are in here. Come out right now"

Linomtha: Dumi and I looked at each other with our hearts beating so fast

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 31

Linomtha: "Shocking parcel?"

Raise: "Very shocking"

Linomtha: "Haibo Raisi your scaring me"

Raise: "Don't be scared. It's nothing scary it's just hai don't have words for it"

Linomtha: "What is it?"

Raise: "Come and see for yourself. Bye"

Linomtha: "Raise don't you dare hang up on me" She had already hanged up the phone before I could finish. Ok I wonder what it is. Could it be that psycho Bongi? I know it's something from her she is probably sending me some warning. Well I don't want to see this parcel I am sure she has planted an acid to ruin my face the minute I open the parcel. So I am not going to see it. I prepared myself very quickly and Dunga was already waiting for me in the car, I got inside.

Linomtha: "Thobela"(Greetings)

Dunga: "Eitha. Where am I taking you?"

Linomtha: "Prison to see Dumi"

Dunga: "Sure"

Linomtha: My phone rang while we were on the way and it was Mr Murray. "Morning Mr Murray"

Mr Murray: "Morning young lady. How are you?"

Linomtha: "I am good thanks how are you?"

Mr Murray: "No complains. Why does it sound like your driving?"

Linomtha: "Yes I am sir"

Mr Murray: "Where are you off to?"

Linomtha: "To the prison for my consultation with Dumi"

Mr Murray: "Sorry who?"

Linomtha: "Ow sorry Mr Gumbi"

Mr Murray: "Who is this Dumi now?"

Linomtha: "It is Mr Gumbi"

Mr Murray: "You're getting too personal with him now, your even calling him with some sweet names. I hear ladies have a thing for him I just didn't think you would be one of them"

Linomtha: I laughed. "Ow no sir, Dumi is a shortcut for his first name Dumisani"

Mr Murray: "Am just kidding child. I know you're out of his league"

Linomtha: No response

Mr Murray: "Relax child I really don't mean it in a bad way. You're too good and sweet for a gangster like him that's what I meant. No offense ok"

Linomtha: "None taken"

Mr Murray: "Look I need to see you. Can you pass by the office before heading to the prison"

Linomtha: "No problem sir" I hanged up the phone

Linomtha: I looked at Dunga. "Change of plans, can we pass at the office first my boss wants to see me"

Dunga: "Sure"

Linomtha: "Were you inside the house when the shooting was taking place?"

Dunga: "What shooting?"

Linomtha: "What Bongi did"

Dunga: He laughed so hard. It was my first time seen him laughing "Come on you call thing a shooting? Uya dlala ne?(Your joking right) That was just some takalane sesame game"

Linomtha: "That was very scary. I don't understand why you're finding it so funny"

Dunga: "Scary for who? Hai wena you must come with us one day when we are going to do some real thing then what Boss lady did will never move you, you will just eat some popcorn and watch her"

Linomtha: "A gun is a gun"

Dunga: "Are you really serious you were scared off by that little act?"

Linomtha: "I was"

Dunga: "Why nje? Because be uphethe e bullet proof on your side"(You were holding a bullet proof)

Linomtha: "No I didn't have any bullet proof, I was not wearing any"

Dunga: He laughed so hard again. "Hai you're too slow for a lawyer. You had the big boss Python by your side, uyi skhokho that one"(He is the master that one)

Linomtha: "He can't prevent a gun from killing me"

Dunga: He looked at me and shake his head. "Uya mazi kodwa wena boss Python?(Do you know boss Python?) u mufunda maphepheni wena(Your reading him from the news) you don't know the real Python. Why do you think they call him the mighty Python? Nobody can ever harm the people he cares about in his presence they can try when his not around but it's still difficult"

Linomtha: Silence

Dunga: "Mina bengi blomile ngi phuza whiskey yami ngi bema ne nkaoza yami(Myself I was just sitting drinking my whiskey and smoking my cigarette). Bengi relaxed because I knew boss was going to handle that situation"

Linomtha: "I managed to hide under the bed so I saved myself"

Dunga: "Next time don't hide if you want to see how far boss will go to protect the one he cares about. Miss lawyer uboss uya ku qanda blind (The boss likes you a lot) so rest assured you will always be protected no matter what. Mina I don't do small jobs of driving people around and guarding them I do big jobs for the boss I go out killing people and making big deals angi theshi abo majenkelani mina(I don't do security work) but because the boss wants to make sure your safe always he commanded me to leave everything else and do this full time because he knows I am the best and he trusts me"

Linomtha: "Even from his wife?"

Dunga: He looked at me then turned on the music loud

Linomtha: I knew that was his way of saying I am done talking to you. We arrived at the office and I got off, I started with Raise at the reception.

Linomtha: "Hi big sis"

Raise: "My nunu nunus nunuberry, nunu ka Raise" She was playing with my cheeks

Linomtha: "You're in a very good mood"

Raise: "Izinto ziya hlankana"(Things are coming together)

Linomtha: "I take it the meeting went well"

Raise: She danced a bit. "Yes, I am flying to Durban on Friday. I am going to see my boy"

Linomtha: "Ow big sis, come here" I gave her a hug. "I am so happy for you. if there is anyone who deserves happiness on this earth it's you"

Raise: "Stop it you're going to ruin my expensive makeup with tears ok. Not that you know anything about expensive makeup"

Linomtha: "You're sick"

Raise: Laughed. "Which is why your hubby to be..."

We were interrupted by Mr Murray walking out from the lift

Mr Murray: "Great you're here. Please go and wait for me in my office" He looked at Raise "And you stop talking too much and do some work"

Raise: "Whuu mkhulu bae(Grand pa bae) you need to relax or else I high high izo ku nyisa nyisi"(Or else high blood will beat you up)

Mr Murray: "Excuse me what did you just say?"

Raise: She put her finger on her mouth and did the my lips are sealed sign

Mr Murray: He looked at me. "What did she just say to me?"

Linomtha: "I don't know sir. I don't understand any zulu, I am pedi" I was laughing so hard deep inside and was praying that I don't burst out laughing

Mr Murray: He looked at her so annoyed and walked away

Linomtha: I laughed so hard after he walked away and Raise joined in. "Bathong Raise did you just say that to him"

Raise: "Hai his so annoying this man"

Linomtha: "What happened?"

Raise: "Akere you know I used to sleep with him so now ke hana ka kuku(I am refusing my cake) so his giving me the bad treatment"

Linomtha: "Yhoo that's hectic. So how are you going to resolve it?"

Raise: "Resolve? Does it look like I care how he treats me nna? Akena taba le yena nna ore o etsang a etsing(I don't care what he does) hai I really don't care at all, it doesn't even take 0.099 of my joy"

Linomtha: I laughed so hard. "Hai let me go before mkhulu bae gets in here and start giving me the bad treatment too"

Raise: "Hai aretsi lona baho kgathala kabo mkhulu bae"(Whatever to you who care about grandpa bae)

Linomtha: I laughed and walked away. Got inside Mkhulu bae's office and he was not in so I took a sit and waited for him. I was still in stitches over what Raise said. I really hope I won't use this mkhulu bae name on him. He walked in after some few minutes

Mr Murray: "Great you're here"

Linomtha: "Yes sir"

Mr Murray: "It's good to know that I still have some employees who are dedicated to their work not like others who just come to work just for talking nonstop" He looked so angry

Linomtha: Silence

Mr Murray: "What did she mean by those stuff she said?"

Linomtha: "I really don't know sir for real. I don't understand zulu I am pedi" then mkhulu bae came in my mind and I prayed so hard I don't laugh in front of him. There was no way I was going to tell him what Raise meant

Mr Murray: "How are you going to interact with our zulu speaking clients if you don't understand the language then?"

Linomtha: "Sorry sir but I think that question is out of line. How are you going to communicate with them yourself if you don't know the language as well? What makes me and you different?" I was so angry now

Mr Murray: "You're interpreting this the wrong way"

Linomtha: "I am interpreting it the right way. Why did you want to see me?"

Mr Murray: "I am really sorry child. Please don't take this the wrong way, I was just frustrated please forgive me"

Linomtha: "Don't take out your frustrations on me please"

Mr Murray: "It will never happen again. Ok I wanted us to discuss your upcoming case"

Linomtha: Shame this man is really taking this whole thing with Raise so bad, I could see he didn't mean any of that stuff at all. "Yes"

Mr Murray: "Look we are not going to win this case at all, we don't stand any chance so right now you need to work on convincing Python to plead guilty for all charges then work on getting a short sentence"

Linomtha: "Just like that?"

Mr Murray: "Yes just like that. The judge is very lenient when giving his verdict if a person has pleaded guilty, they look at factors like not wasting the state resources, showing remorse and many other factors so they don't give out a harsh sentence"

Linomtha: "I hear you sir but how about we look at all possible angles not just one"

Mr Murray: "No buts child. The decision is final, Gumbi has to plead guilty to all charges. That is all I wanted to share with you"

Linomtha: He has a valid point. "Ok sir I understand"

Mr Murray: "Great. That will be all, I need a progress report by the end of business closing day on Friday"

Linomtha: "Ok sir" I got up and left.

Raise: "Meeting done already?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Raise: "Why do you look so sad?"

Linomtha: "Mkhulu bae wants me to take another angle on a case I am working on"

Raise: "And that makes you sad?"

Linomtha: "Very much"

Raise: "Ok I never ask about cases at all because I believe the work you guys do is very confidential. But do you truly agree with what mkhulu bae is saying?"

Linomtha: "I don't. I know my client is not going to understand this, how do I convince him if I am not convinced this is for the best? How do I disappoint him?"

Raise: "This sounds too personal and it's a "He" on top of it all"

Linomtha: silence

Raise: "You truly care about this client of yours, you're so attached to him which in my personal opinion it's not good at all. Look now its distracting you to do your work properly"

Linomtha: "There has to be another angle to work on this"

Raise: Ha e nunus(No nunus). Mkhulu bae is a very experienced lawyer, his been practising for years wena o santse o apara di pampers(While you were still wearing diapers) so he knows what he is talking about. He has even written some law books"

Linomtha: silence

Raise: "You're really worked up about this whole thing ne? But hey if you feel like there is some way you can turn things around I say pray about it ask God for guidance maybe you can make history ka this case and teach bo mkhulu bae new tricks"

Linomtha: "You think?"

Raise: "No I eat"

Linomtha: "You're so stupid" laughing.

Raise: "And she laughs"

Linomtha: "Thanks hey. Talking to you has really made me feel good, I have to go now. We have to do some dinner before you go"

Raise: "I am very busy lady hle. These days you need to make a booking in advance before you can meet up with me"

Linomtha: "Ow please. Bye sis"

Raise: "Hey wait. Your parcel"

Linomtha: "Ow no it can wait, I am in a hurry"

Raise: "No ways" She took out some two big boxes

Linomtha: "Sis do we have to do this?"

Raise: "They are from hubby to be"

Linomtha: "The parcel is from Thabo?"

Raise: "Yes. Let me call ausi Mildred to come and hold here for me. we will go to the boardroom and you have a good look at your stuff"

Linomtha: I was so anxious to find out what is inside I just couldn't wait for her. "You will find me in the boardroom" I carried the boxes and went there

Linomtha: There was a card and I read it first. "My dear Sunshine, please find your stuff for our weekend getaway this Friday. Please look beautiful for me" I found a box of makeup kit with so many things inside from foundation, power, lipsticks, eye shadows, mascara and so many things I don't even know. Then a note on top written "This is the best makeup and it's so expensive, it costed me R6000. Please look beautiful for me". Another box there was a very long Brazilian weave with a R5500 price tag, then two Guess handbags, Three Guess high heels, Three Guess skinny jeans with their matching tight t-shirts, then a tight evening dress, shots and Guess tshirts and nike sneakers some funny looking earrings, another lady million perfume. Iphone and lastly a guess travelling bag" I felt so defeated, Raise walked in.

Raise: "So sorry I took so long. Ausi Mildred was still busy with her stuff. And now why do you look like you have seen a ghost?"

Linomtha: "I have seen one"

Raise: "I was shocked just as you are when I saw all of these. This are to die for but don't get me

wrong nunus this is not your kind of stuff. Why is Thabo doing this?"

Linomtha: "How did you see them?"

Raise: "He asked for my opinion so I had to open and see"

Linomtha: "What was your opinion?"

Raise: "That it's very beautiful stuff"

Linomtha: "Great. You can have them because I don't see any beauty in them. I have to go" I then walked away

Raise: She followed me. "I am so sorry nunus I didn't mean to upset you. Yes I think they are really beautiful but I know they are not your style"

Linomtha: "No its not you I am upset with. Its Thabo I am upset with, he has gone too far now. His trying to change the way I look ow well it won't happen. You can take them or you can send them back to him. I will call you later, bye I love you"

Raise: "Wait. What are you leaving with because the company's driver is still out?"

Linomtha: "I will catch an uber" I walked away

In the car

Dunga: "Where to now?"

Linomtha: "I need to see Dumi"

Dunga: "Sure"

We drove in silence. I was too angry to talk we arrived at the prison and I was met by Skhosana

Skhosana: "Mrs Gumbi Jnr. Dintshang ntwanas"

Linomtha: "Nothing"

Skhosana: "Vede why o jele mello so?" (Why are you so angry?)

Linomtha: Silence

Skhosana: "aaah I know those signs. Ke di sign tsa letswai. O kwatile cos you didn't get any tlof tlof maobane, Bongi o hlafisitse mokete"(Those are sign of lack of sex. Your angry because you didn't get any sex. Bongi ruined the party)

Linomtha: I still didn't answer him

Skhosana: "Ah lewena maan you need to look more classy. If you're going to be sharing a man

with Bongi you need to up your game, o keni ko bodi Versace, Gucci, Luis Vuiton and buy sexy clothes maan and stop wearing masaka nyana a maupi maan(Mealie meal bags clothes). o phethe u skhulu manje he can buy you the whole of Sandton”(You have big man now)

Linomtha: I swear if there was something close to me that I could use to hit him I would have hit him so hard. I tried my best to keep calm but it was just so hard. First Thabo now him. I arrived at the interrogation room and waited

Skhosana: “Ere ko nkela authi ya hao.(Let me go and get your man) Maybe he can help and bring a smile on this angry face of yours. Ta ntwana(Ok child)

Linomtha: I waited for some time and then Dumi walked in

Skhosana: “Ereng ke le gaye some privacy my favourite couple”(Let me give you some privacy)

Python: “Hi gorgeous” He kissed me on my cheek and played with my hair “The way I so love this hair I wish I can grow an afro too”

Linomtha: Silence

Python: He sat down. “Hey ke eng?(What is it?) O grand?(Are you ok?)

Linomtha: I nodded

Python: “No no don’t play that game with me Nomtha, I know you so well. you’re not fine” He got up and started brushing my shoulder “Ke eng?”(What is it?). “Ok I hope this will make you smile, I got you a little something” He handed me a gift bag

Linomtha: I opened and it was a very beautiful blue long maxi dress with some traditional trimmings, gladiator sandals and traditional matching earrings. “Haibo Dumi. How did you know I love this?”

Python: “I know the things you love. I know your taste sweetheart. You like them?”

Linomtha: “I so love them. Thank you so much, you even know my favourite colour”

Python: “It’s a pleasure. I asked my designer to make the dress for you, I had to describe it in detail am glad he pulled it off. The shoes and earrings I sent Dunga a picture to go and get them for you”

Linomtha: “Thank you so much for the effort I really appreciate it”

Python: “You deserve it”

Linomtha: “It’s so weird how you get me but my so called boyfriend doesn’t”

Python: “O ringa ka eng?”(What are you talking about?)

Linomtha: I shared with him about the gifts I received

Python: "Why does he want to change you? sweetheart the past week I have learned that love is not based on looks. There is more to love than that, how I wish I could turn back the hands of time. You can't be with someone just to gain respect from people and have people praising your choice, you be with someone who makes you happy. Akg to hell ka batho maan from what I see this authi of yours wants to gain respect from people well lenna I did that by marrying Bongi but now I wish I didn't care more about status from people I wish I cared more about what I truly want"

Linomtha: "Dumi I just don't know what to do anymore"

Python: "I really didn't want to do this but this guy pisses me so off. He can't mistreat a good woman like you. you deserve to know this" He handed me a file

Linomtha: "What is this?"

Python: "Open it and see for yourself who this guy really is"

Linomtha: I took the file

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 32

(I didnt edit this. Kindly note that tomorrow we not doing insert 33 but insert 32 continuation. This is probably the longest insert of the book. I had to cut it here because I was feeling tired and I need to have a very fresh mind to pull this off exatly the way i want it to come out. I cant wait for the continuation)

Linomtha: I just held the file and didn't open it

Python: "Vede dintshang? (And now what is going on). Are you not going to open it?"

Linomtha: "Am still thinking"

Python: He looked disappointed. "Ok then"

Linomtha: We went quite for some time. "I have decided. No I don't want to see what is inside. You can take it back" I handed him back the file

Python: "Nomtha"

Linomtha: "I don't want to see what is inside there"

Python: "Do you want me to rather share it with you?"

Linomtha: "No I don't"

Python: "I am defeated then"

Linomtha: "Why are you investigating him? How did you get the information? Who did you use to get it in such a short period of time?"

Python: "Does it matter anymore akere you not interested so why do you still want to know Nomtha"

Linomtha: "Am just curious nje"

Python: "You really love this Thabo guy ne? ke hore you don't even care enough about the kind of man your about to marry. Ke eng Nomtha did he tell you that no other man can ever love you? Did he kill yourself confidence? Ke hore hake hlaloganye why your this blind to face the truth. Nomtha you would rather dig up information and save people in court but you don't care enough to dig out information to save yourself from making the biggest mistake of your life"

Linomtha: "Its not like that. This is complicated"

Python: "I wish I can let this go and say you will figure things out for yourself but I care too much about you to do that. Damn I care so much Nomtha, I care way too much it even hurts me inside"

Linomtha: "You don't have to. I can take good care of myself"

Python: "Is that so?"

Linomtha: "Yes. Can I ask you something?"

Python: "The stage is yours"

Linomtha: "Do you have feeling for me?"

Python: "We all have feelings towards any human being we interact with even the ones we don't even interact with. I can have hate feelings, sexual feeling, happy feeling so be specific with your question"

Linomtha: "Never mind"

Python: "Don't do that"

Linomtha: "Its nothing really. Well I came here to tell you something with regard to your case"

Python: "So your going to change the topic just like that"

Linomtha: "I am here to work Dumi don't forget that, this is actually what is connecting us"

Python: "Speak for yourself not me because this is not the only thing that is connecting me to you"

Linomtha: "We need to take a new angle with your case"

Python: silence

Linomtha: "You need to plead guilty and we fight for a less sentence. I will draw up some mitigation factors that can help us. You're a husband, you're a father, you own some business so with you been in jail your businesses will suffer which will result to people losing work and you do some charity work. Some are mitigating factors I could come up with"

Python: "Is that an instruction from your boss?"

Linomtha: "Why do you ask that?"

Python: "The Nomtha that I know is a fighter, she is stubborn she stands her ground but I guess I was wrong about you"

Linomtha: "It's for the best really. Fighting this will just waste time resulting in the judge finding you guilty and putting you behind bars for a very long time"

Python: "Do you know what makes me sad?"

Linomtha: "What?"

Python: "That you will be in prison too. Mental prison because with that guy that is exactly where your heading to and it will kill me to see you in that state. For me been here doesn't matter anymore, the things out of prison just don't matter to me anymore there is just one thing that mattered the most to me but It looks like it's gone forever so its fine Nomtha handle this case the way you want I don't care I just don't"

Linomtha: "I need to go. I won't be seen you much because I am taking on other cases since this one doesn't have much work anymore" I took my stuff and got up. "Bye Dumi"

Python: "Can you please do me a favour"

Linomtha: "What favour?"

Python: "Take this file with you home and keep it. you will go through it after you have changed your mind"

Linomtha: "No thank you. I didn't ask for your help in the first place"

Python: "Nomtha please take good care of yourself"

Linomtha: "I will" I walked away. The minute I closed the door tears just started streaming down. I sat down and leaned on the wall and just cried. Skhosana came

Skhosana: "And nou dintshang ka wena" (What is happening with you?)

Linomtha: Silence

Skhosana: "Bago gapile?"(Did he dump you?)

Skhosana: "Eeh ere ke vaye cos ke ringa kele one(Let me go because I am talking alone) and anyways nna tsabo Dr phil ase ntho tsaka,(Playing Dr Phil is not my thing) am not good with comforting words. All I can say ke hore hade ntwanas, (All I can say is sorry kid)next time take my advice and you wont get dumped" He then walked away

Linomtha: I knew he was going to fetch Dumi so I had to pull myself together very fast before they can come out and run but then I was too late. I saw them coming out

Skhosana: "Kganthe dintshang vandag?(What is going on today) Is it maybe tears day? I found Skhulu in tears kamo suster leyena is busy crying"

Linomtha: I looked at Dumi and his eyes were so red. He didn't look back at me he just continued walking and that broke me up inside more and I cried worse. I then gathered up the strength and walked to the car

Dunga: "Where to?"

Linomtha: "Not sure"

Dunga: "'Who must be sure then?"

Linomtha: "To the office"

Dunga: He shook his head and drove off

We arrived at the office

Raise: "Back so early"

Linomtha: "There wasn't much to do"

Raise: "Great. Its lunch time lets go eat"

We went to the cafeteria

Raise: "What are you having?"

Linomtha: "Nothing I am not hungry. I will have a bottle of water"

Raise: "I am starving I could eat the whole cow. Let me go and buy" she went to buy food and came back with her food and my bottle of water

Linomtha: "Thanks"

Raise: "You don't look ok. you still angry about the parcel"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Raise: "You must really talk to him about it"

Linomtha: "I will"

Raise: "He can't dictate your life like that"

Linomtha: "Raise please just leave it. I am not in the mood to talk. I am going to see Mr Murray" I walked away

I arrived inside his office

Mr Murray: "Back already?"

Linomtha: "Yes sir"

Mr Murray: "I take it things didn't go well. did he chase you away after breaking the news to him?"

Linomtha: "No he didn't. actually that is why I came to see you, he agreed"

Mr Murray: "Just like that? The Python I know would never agree to that. He wants things to always go his way more especially because he is paying us a lot of money"

Linomtha: "Well he did. I need another case to work on since I won't be doing so much work with my result case"

Mr Murray: "Absolutely. Please speak to Lerato to assign you some cases and well done with convinging Gumbi. I know I wouldn't have the guards to do that myself, keep up the good work"

Linomtha: "Lerato? But sir can't you just do it yourself"

Mr Murray: "No child I cant. I am only looking at the operational side of the business i don't do any cases at all. Go to Lerato"

Linomtha: "I will go to Tiyani"

Mr Murray: "His on leave. He will only be back next month"

Linomtha: Great just great, my day just keeps getting worse. "Ok sir" I walked away. I am not going to Lerato well at least not today maybe I will have the energy to face her tomorrow. I

called Thabo's mother to check if she is gone

Mma Moruti: "Hello koti"

Linomtha: "Lekae"(How are you)

Mma Moruti: "Re tsogile re butsisisa lena"(I am fine and you)

Linomtha: "Re tsogile. Calling to check if you have left"

Mma Moruti: "I tried calling you last night you never answered your phone"

Linomtha: "I was busy. Have you left?"

Mma Moruti: "No ke sale gona. I decided to stay longer and take care of our new branch that we going to open this side. Its going to be runned by you and Thabo, your going to be Mma Moruti"

Linomtha: "Ok Bye just wanted to check if you have left" I hanged up the phone while she was still talking. She called me back and I didn't answer I called Raise

Linomtha: "Are you still at the cafeteria?"

Raise: "Yes"

Linomtha: "I need to see you"

Raise: "You know where to find me"

I went back to the cafeteria and found her sitting with some group of people talking laughing. I went and greeted them

Linomtha: "Raise can I please talk to you"

Raise: She got up and came with me

Linomtha: "Can I please sleep at your place tonight? I could really do with your company"

Raise: "Out with it please"

Linomtha: "Thabo's mother is at my place so I don't want to be around her"

Raise: "Ow my goodness the dragon lady. Who wants to be around her konje?"

Linomtha: "Can I stay at your place for a bit?"

Raise: "Of course. Do you even have to ask?"

Linomtha: "Thanks"

Raise: "What is really bothering you?"

Linomtha: "I will tell you later. Right now I just need a serious destruction"

Raise: "That bad?"

Linomtha: "Way too bad"

Raise: "Let's go out shopping. I am supposed to take my half day today"

Linomtha: "I won't be good company"

Raise: "We shall see. Come let's go"

We left the office and got inside her car

Linomtha: "Raise can you please just drop me off at your place"

Raise: "Ok fine. Let's go and talk about this at my place with a bucket of ice cream"

Linomtha: "Sounds like a plan" my phone rang and it was Dunga, I ignored the call because I didn't want to talk to him in front of Raise

We arrived at her place and it was a very nice place with very classy modern decoration. More like my place

Linomtha: "Wena and Thabo have the same taste"

Raise: Laughed. "Bathong don't tell me you're trying to pass him over to me"

Linomtha: "Would that be a bad thing?"

Raise: "Very bad because I cannot deal with a dictator. I will kill him and ow gosh on the other hand the dragon lady. I will go all ghetto on her, nkamo trapa goed"(I will beat her good)

Linomtha: Laughing

Raise: "For real nka ba nyesa shame"(I will beat them up). "Let me go change and wear something comfy and wena where are your stuff?"

Linomtha: I remembered that I left my things at the lodge. "I forgot them at the lodge"

Raise: "You slept at the lodge? And now your broke and you remember poor Raise? Usile yazi(Your naughty you know). I feel so used"

Linomtha: "I am not broke ok. I just needed some company tonight"

Raise: "uya bora yazi(Your boring you know), So what are you going to wear tomorrow? Because mina hai shame I don't have your style here and we not the same body type"

Linomtha: "Eish"

Raise: "Yes Eish. I am going to change, come wear my tshirt it will be longer on you but wena you don't need any changing because you don't wear heels and this tight suits like me"

Linomtha: "Hai I do, I will wear your Tshirt" Raise was big in shape, she had curves and big bums. Her body was very beautiful.

We went to change and sat on the couch with a container of icecream.

Raise: "Am all ears, talk"

Linomtha: "You don't waste time don't you"

Raise: "Buwa"(Talk)

Linomtha: "There is some big secret about Thabo"

Raise: "This sounds juicy. Ok what secret? Let me guess you're his first girlfriend?"

Linomtha: "Stop been silly. That's the thing I don't know this secret"

Raise: "Ok balance me here, You just said the is some big secret ka your hubstar to be but now ore you don't know this secret, awu hlanyi perhaps?(Are you not crazy?)

Linomtha: "Raise maan, someone gave me the file with the info"

Raise: "Now I am totally lost" She rolled her eyes

Linomtha: "I refused to take the file"

Raise: "And why would you do such a thing? Your stupid very stupid"

Linomtha: "I know ok. But I had my reasons"

Raise: "Whatever reasons you had your still stupid. Ok out with the reasons"

Linomtha: "It's complicated"

Raise: "Uncomplicate it. We have half more than 10 hours so you know all the time to uncomplicated it for me, we can even cross night if we have to"

Linomtha: "I think I like someone, the guy who tried to pass me this information"

Raise: She clapped her hands. "What? What did you just say? You're not good with jokes so please stop right there"

Linomtha: "Am not joking"

Raise: "Shuu Linomtha Zikelele na wareng wena?"(What are you saying?)

Linomtha: "Don't judge please"

Raise: "Am not judging, I am just amazed"

Linomtha: Silence

Raise: "Who is this guy"

Linomtha: "Some guy I met. We met via work"

Raise: "I am still lost, please find me. so you not taking the file you interested you ntoni ntoni(What what). Hai your story doesn't add up maan, There is no director, no producer, no writer, just a very bad actress which is you"

Linomtha: "I know hey. The thing is I don't want to end up leaving Thabo based on this information and they develop something with this guy. I want to leave Thabo simply because I am sure of the way I feel about this guy. I want to be with him because I truly love him not because I am confused, I don't know if you really get me"

Raise: "Ok the script is getting there, we just need a bit of rehearsal. So moguy leyena feels the same way about you?"

Linomtha: "I am not sure"

Raise: "I have been in this game for way too long. He does feel the same way trust me, I mean if he can go all out to dig dirt about Thabo it means he truly cares about you. his protecting you, ow my goodness who is this guy I totally love him. I am team private investigator"

Linomtha: "He has done a lot of great stuff for me" I told her about the gift he got me, The way he saved me from that guy who had me kidnapped

Raise: "What? I am only finding out now? You're so bad you can kill me"

Linomtha: "I was just traumatised, I was not ready to talk about it"

Raise: "I understand. Ow my goodness I so love this guy. We only see this kind of stuff in the movies, hai if you don't want him please hook me up with him"

We went on talking about him how different his from Thabo.

Raise: "I don't have anything more to add. This guy is for keeps, you would be a fool to let him go"

Linomtha: "But I have messed up Raise. I don't think he would want to be with me again"

Raise: "You still have time to fix this"

Linomtha: I received an sms and it was from Dumi. "Speaking of the devil, he just sent me an

sms”

Raise: She just from her couch and sat next to me. “Ow my goodness what is he saying. I am so happy”

Linomtha: The sms read as follows. “Hi Nomtha, I know this is a lot to ask but can you please have dinner with me tonight. I don’t want to talk about the file. I just want to answer a question you asked me today” I read the sms to Raise

Raise: “Say yes. Say of course I would love to” She went on with some stupid funny replies

Linomtha: “You think I should go?”

Raise: “Of course. With the way this guy sounds I am sure your going to have dinner on top of the moon”

Linomtha: If only she knew shame. I was not planning to share who this guy is with her. I laughed and responded. “I would love to”

Raise: “What are you going to wear? Ow my goodness we need to plan a killer outfit for you”

Linomtha: “We can quickly rush to the stores”

Raise: “Wait right here. I am coming” She left and came back holding this beautiful long dress with a mixture of modern and vintage. “How does this look? It’s a dress I made for a client”

Linomtha: “It’s so beautiful. But what about your client?”

Raise: “Don’t worry about her. I will make another one for her now go and fit this”

Linomtha: I went to fit it and it was very long and a bit big on me.

Raise: “No worries. I will fix this quickly” She started fixing up the dress and giving me some crazy tips

She finished and I tried the dress, it fitted so perfectly

Linomtha: “I so love it. thank you so much”

Raise: “He must come fetch you here. Wow at least I will get to meet him”

Linomtha: “Yes you will” Eish how am I going to get out of this one. Dunga called me

Linomtha: “Hi”

Dunga: “Eitha. Boss told me to come fetch you for dinner, Be ready by 6”

Linomtha: “I will send me my location”

Dunga: "No need for that I already know where you are" he hanged up

Linomtha: "He is sending his driver to come fetch me"

Raise: "He has a driver? Wow mos he has money this guy. Does he have a brother?"

Linomtha: "I will find out for you. I am so excited about tonight I really cant wait and I am going to take that file after our dinner and I don't want Thabo anymore. I am ending things with him actually let me do it right now"

Raise: "No wait. You don't want him to be calling you non stop disturbing your romantic night with your new man. Tonight its not about him wena just go and enjoy yourself you will deal with that arrogant idiot tomorrow"

Linomtha: "I want him out of my life for good. I cant wait to see the info inside that file"

Raise: "I cant wait too"

We prepared for my night. Dunga arrived and Raise walked me out

Raise: "Wow Audi Q7 baby. His loaded"

Linomtha: "Bye sis"

Raise: "Let me go say hi to his driver please"

Linomtha: "No ways"

I left and arrived at the prison.

Some female prison warders approached me when I arrived

Warden: "His Miss Nomtha, My name is Lebo and I am your host for tonight. Please follow me, your king is waiting for you" we walked through the elevator and I was so shocked when we arrived on the top floor.

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 32 continuation...(Unedited)

Linomtha: I found myself on top of the Prison building, stars greeting me and shining so beautifully under the dark. Red and white roses all over the floor and a beautiful red carpet was neatly placed on the floor. A very beautiful table for two nicely set, the table was covered with a red cloth. It was decorated like a wedding table with flowers all over it, gold under plates,

champagne glasses. the table was placed right in the middle. I just froze there as I was still standing there trying to catch my breath I felt this strong arms covering my waist.

Python: "Nomtha" he held me so tight from the back. "You smell so good"

Linomtha: I couldn't see how he looked. "You smell so good too" I turned and looked at him. He looked. He was wearing a black tuxedo with a white shirt and a black spring tie. He looked like some guy from a magazine with this title "Sexiest man on earth". He had trimmed his beard so nicely. See Dumi was so tall and muscular, he had a coffee colour complexion. Not too dark not too light. I can't believe I never noticed how hot this guy was.

Python: "Ke eng"(What is it?)

Linomtha: "You look so good"

Python: "And you look exceedingly incredibly beautiful. You're so beautiful Nomtha, you're the most beautiful lady I have ever laid my eyes on"

Linomtha: "Stop lying to me"

Python: "Am not. I mean it, come lets go and sit down" He held my hand and let me to my hair. He waited for me to sit down then went to take a seat.

Linomtha: "This place is breath taking, I feel like we are in the movies. I didn't know this prison has this beautiful view"

Python: "Am glad you like it. I wanted to do more but hey been in this place can really restrict you"

Linomtha: "More? Come on you have outdone yourself here"

Python: "Maybe one day I will get out of here and I will give you the perfect dinner I have in my mind, the one that a lady like you truly deserves. I am so sorry that you had to have your first dinner with me at a prison. I wish it could have been different"

Linomtha: "Are you kidding me? I would do this everyday if It was possible. I would rather be here than anywhere else. This is the best dinner date ever"

Python: "Did you just say date? That is what I initially wanted to write when I sent you a text that can you please have a dinner date with me"

Linomtha: I was not about to play any hard to get with this guy, I know what I want and I am going to get it. "You should have"

Lebo came changed, she was wearing a tight black skirt with a white formal shirt tucked in and some black high heels. She had a bucket with a champagne and ice cubes inside

Lebo: "Hi again Miss Nomtha" She looked at Dumi "Hi big boss". "I have your drink here with me"

Linomtha: "I don't drink alcohol"

Lebo: "No this is non alcoholic" She took it out and showed me and yes indeed it was written non alcoholic juice, it was those fancy looking bottles and it was strawberry and peach flavour.

Python: "Do you think I can organise alcohol for you? I know you don't drink sweetheart"

Linomtha: I smiled

Lebo: She poured us the juice and handed us a beautiful gold card which was written Dumi and Nomtha's first dinner date. "This is your menu, let me take you through it. for starters we have, "Happy to start a journey with you" this Starter was named by chef Dumisani Gumbi after a certain beautiful lady by the name of Linomtha Zikelele agreed to have dinner with him on this day and he says he is hoping this is a start of more great dinners between the two of them and the start of an amazing journey of getting to know each other more not as people working on a case together. The starter is chicken livers fried with olive oil and spiced with some of our delicious spices, it will be served with a butter roll and creamed mushroom sauce" this other guy wearing chef clothes walked in carrying a tray

Chef: "Hi guys, my name is chef Sipho. I am the one who has prepared your meals for tonight. This is "Happy to start a journey with you" starter. Hope you enjoy it"

Lebo: "If there is anything you guys need please don't hesitate to call us" they left

Linomtha: I started laughing after they left. "Happy to start a journey with you starter ne"

Python: He just looked at me and smiled

Linomtha: "I love the name now let me taste and see if this is as good as the name" I tasted the food and it was so divine. "This so delicious, I want a recipe" I shared with him the first time Mama Ka Lino went to eat out with me and the Ndlovu's, how she wanted a recipe"

Python: he laughed so hard. "You want to kill me with laughter ne? wa nlagisha blind(Your making me laugh too much). Your mother is so gangster. You say she did what?"

Linomtha: "I am telling you Dumi, it was so hilarious"

Python: "I really can't wait to meet her"

Linomtha: "She is the best"

We ate our starter while talking about our mothers. Lebo came back

Lebo: "Hi guys, I am back. Hope you enjoyed your starter"

Linomtha: "I did a lot"

Lebo: "And wena boss?"

Python: "I did, thanks to you and chef Siphon"

Lebo: "We just following instructions. I guess you have already seen your main meal on the menu"

Linomtha: "Yes and I can't wait"

Lebo: "Ok, the name of the meal is "Traditional Queen Nomtha". Again this name was invented by Mr Dumisani Gumbi. He says that he met this beautiful lady who is so natural, he never thought her types still existed. She has a great dressing style, she has beautiful hair, she has a beautiful natural smell. She loves traditional food and not only does she love them but she can cook them so perfectly she can even compete with his mother. He says that he has been looking for her kind all his life. The meal is a very soft cooked ox tripe with only onion and salt added because he says that is how the traditional Queen Nomtha loves it and he loves it exactly the same way, it will be served with dumplings. Enjoy"

Chef Siphon walked in holding the food and placed them on our table

Linomtha: "Dumi"

Python: "Nomtha"

Linomtha: "Thank you. you know all my life I have been dreaming of this kind of moments thank you for making my dreams come true"

Python: "Thank you for making mine come true as well"

We ate and the food was so delicious, just exactly the way I cook my tripe and dumplings.

Python: "You look cold"

Linomtha: "I think its this wind"

Python: He took off his jacket and put it on my shoulders. "There you go, hope this will help"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Lebo came back

Lebo: "Hi guys. Must I bring your dessert now?"

Linomtha: "Not now. I am so full"

Python: "Please bring her a cup of coffee, she is feeling cold. And ow you can knock off after this"

Lebo: "And dessert?"

Linomtha: "Yes dessert, I would love to hear the name of the dessert and the story behind it"

Python: "I will handle it"

Linomtha: "I am feeling warmer now. You can leave the coffee"

Lebo: "Thank you so much guys. Enjoy the rest of your evening"

We thanked her and she left

We just looked at each other smiling and then then some guy walked in

Guy: "Eitha boss, hope I am not late" he looked at me, "Hi miss Nomtha"

Linomtha: "Hi" I had this puzzled look

Python: "Your just in time. Do your thing and play it softly please"

Guy: sure. He started connecting some things

Linomtha: "And?"

Python: he just looked at me and smiled. Then "Ndikuthandile sthandwa sami by Vusi Nova" started playing

Linomtha: "Ow my goodness I love this song"

Python: "Please dance with me"

He got up and held my hand

Linomtha: "I cant dance"

Python: "Just go with the rhythm"

We started dancing and he singing the song together

Python: He pulled away and looked at me. "Ndikuthandile Nomtha nge nhliziyo yame yonke. Uthathe umphefulo wami ungi thulisile"(I have loved you Nomtha with all of my heart, you have taken my soul and calmed me down) he used the lyrics from the song

Linomtha: "Dumi"

Python: "You asked me if I have any feeling for you. well I have love feelings for you actually no scrap that the feelings I have for you are beyond love I swear the word to describe what I feel for you hasn't been discovered. I have never felt this way about any lady before, you came into my life and changed everything in a very short period of time. You changed how I viewed love, you

gave me the true meaning of love. Love is Nomtha and I don't to experience more of Nomtha, nothing else matters in my life anymore you're the only thing that matters. Gosh I love you I love you beyond"

Mr too damn good by Gerald Levert started playing

Python: "I want to be Mr too damn good to you, I want to..."

Linomtha: I had tears in my eyes and I interrupted him. "Dumi"

Python: I have been talking too much and I still want to talk more but now can I do this. Our lips got closer

Linomtha: "Dumi no no"

Python: "Tell me if you don't want to do this and I will stop"

Linomtha: silence. My heart was beating so fast

Python: He looked at me deep in my eyes. "Your just everything, Love is Nomtha"

Linomtha: "And love is Dumi. I feel the same way too about you, your just everything I have ever wanted in a guy, I love how I feel when I am around you. I know we are completely different, I am a church girl and you're a gangster but love is bigger than that. My heart choose you and I cannot fight it anymore, I know things are going to get tough but hell yeah I am going to walk this road with you. I don't know how its going to work out but I know it will" I got more closer to him our lips were getting closer to each other

Then I heard some voices. "Here he is" when I turned to look we were surrounded by a group of man with guns

Hi my people

Insert 33 will be posted tonight.

Its diffucult to post at 11 because I messed up my typing times due to the travelling i have been doing and typing two inserts in a day is just highly impossible at this stage.

We will go back to 11 next week, will try to creat some time over the weekend.

Thanking yoh in advance for your understanding

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 34(Not edited and still incomplete. We will do continuation)

Our walk to his cell

Python: "Hey baby its going to be alright ok, I am really sorry"

Linomtha: Silence

We walked through some long dark passage and finally arrived outside his cell and Skhosana was already waiting

Skhosana: "Skhulu"

Python: "Sure"

Skhosana: "Eish hade maan ke utlwile hore bodi(Sorry I heard) Titanic movie was interrupted"

We didn't answer

Skhosana: "Eish le traumatised ne? I mean ale ringe lenna(Your not talking to me) mara fede keya frostana"(But I do understand)

Python: "Hai just shut up man and open the damn cell for us"

Skhosana:"Sure Skhulu sami. At least you can continue the Titanic movie inside the cell. Enjoy and suster don't be too noisy"

He opened the cell and we got inside

Linomtha: It looked so beautiful, There was a single bed with a very beautiful bedding, A Tv mounted on the wall, a small couch, a mini fridge and microwave a door leading to the bathroom which had a shower and a toilet seat. After looking around I sat on the couch. "This is nice"

Python: "Nice? Come on baby this is a nightmare but hey it's better than the common cells. Now there is hell on earth trust me"

Linomtha: "Ow"

Python: He came to sit with me on the couch and held my hands. He kissed both of them and took a deep breath. "Look I know this is not an ideal place for you to spend your night but trust me sweetheart I will make it up to you I promise you"

Linomtha: "I just want to sleep although I doubt I will get some sleep here"

Python: "I could organise with Skhosana to take you out ka transie ya makgata(With the police car. You will get inside the car kamo jarateng(In the yard) so that those journalists don't see you"

Linomtha: "its still risky. I am not willing to take that chance, I don't want to mess up my career"

Python: "I know I just want you to be comfortable I hate seen you stressed and I hate it more if I am the cause of that stress"

Linomtha: "No you're not, you didn't know things will turn out this way. Look I am sorry for been hard on you"

Python: Come here. He gave me a very tight hug and kissed me on my forehead and then let go. "I love you Nomtha I really do. I will never ever mess this up I promise you with my life. love found me, love found me, love found us"

Linomtha: I smiled

Python: "You really don't look ok sweetheart"

Linomtha: "I am just worried"

Python: "Talk to me"

Linomtha: "I love you trust me I really do but I can't help asking myself if I am doing the right thing by been with you"

Python: "No no no sweetheart what are you saying? Please don't change your mind about us please, I have just found you, you can't leave me Nomtha. I am a very proud man I don't beg but I am begging you please" He kneeled down holding my hands with so much fear on his face

Linomtha:"Dumi"

Python: "Please sweetheart, kao kopa ska ichuna dai ding"(I am asking you don't do this)

Linomtha: "This is way too complicated than I thought"

Python: "Look I know I am the last person you expected to fall in love with please it happened so please don't fight this allow the feeling to happen don't suppress it please. I know I am not perfect I know I am no church guy I know I have done worst things but Nomtha I know our love will conquer anything. Love doesn't come every day trust me I know so when it comes don't throw it away because you might never experience this feeling again, I am not giving up on you ow hell no I am not giving up on us"

Linomtha: "I don't know if I can handle this life with you, guns surrounding us, you talking of

killing people, you playing dirty with ministers. This is just too much”

Python: “That has always been my life and I know it’s a lot to ask but please just be patient with me. I am not promising you changes overnight but I will protect from all of this. I will make sure you never get harmed in any way”

Linomtha: “What about Bongi?”

Python: “What about her?”

Linomtha: “You guys are married Dumi, I feel like I am breaking your marriage and I am not that kind of a lady. I am so against ladies dating married man but here I am in love with a married man. I am such a hypocrite” I covered my face

Python: He removed my hands from my face. “Hey look at me, look at me please” I looked at him. “I don’t want to talk bad about Bongi but what I feel for you is totally different from what I feel for her. you have all the qualities I need in a woman, your what I have been looking for all my life. I thought I was happy with Bongi until you came along. You complete me, You make me see life in another direction”

Linomtha: “But...”

Python: He interrupted me. “But what Nomtha? I don’t deserve to have my chance at love because of what I do? I don’t deserve to be happy?”

Linomtha: “That’s not what am saying”

Python: “Then what are you saying?”

Linomtha: “You cant have us both”

Python: “I know trust me I know that. I don’t want to have you both, look Bongi is the mother of my daughter. I love Paris so much and..”

Linomtha: “What are you saying?”

Python: “What I am saying is I hate the fact that I am going to hurt both of them more especially Paris but I just can’t leave a lie anymore, my heart belongs to you. just give me time to sort this out but I promise you I wont hurt you”

Linomtha: “I am so sorry, I am been selfish here. You and Bongi have been married for years and you have a daughter together so of course I will give you time but I am not going to be your side chick Dumi never. I won’t settle for that but I will give you time”

Python: “Thank you. thank you so much”

Linomtha: My phone rang and it was Raise. “Big sis”

Raise: "Nunuberry. How is it going?"

Linomtha: "Its going great"

Raise: "Its almost 11 I thought I should check up on you"

Linomtha: "I am fine. I hope you're not still up because of me"

Raise: "I was actually watching the news and following all media. We were promised some big story on this other low life gangster but turns out it was some false news I am so mad"

Linomtha: I knew she was talking about Dumi and decided not to ask any further. "Ow sorry big sis"

Raise: "You have no idea how excited I was that bastard deserves to rot in jail actually they must bring back death penalty for people like him, I hate him. Akg anyways how is dinner? This is the longest dinner ever"

Linomtha: "Its really going great, actually it's still on please don't wait up for me won't come back"

Raise: "Haibo nunus. You cant do that"

Linomtha: "I am safe big sis, I will see you tomorrow" I hanged up the phone

Python: "Big sis worried about you?"

Linomtha: "Yeah and it turns out she hates you"

Python: "Damn. Now I have a big job to do, I can't have my future sister in law hating me"

Linomtha: "She is not really my blood sister. We are actually colleagues so we just got very close"

Python: "She means a lot to you so I need to change her mind set about me. whoever that is important to you is important to me too"

Linomtha: "Am sure she will get to like you once she gets to know you better"

Python: "I have to make sure she does. Do you want to take a shower?"

Linomtha: "Where?"

Python: He gave me a puzzled look. "Here"

Linomtha: "No thanks I am fine"

Python: "I am going to take a quick shower. I cant fall asleep without taking a shower"

Linomtha: "Where are you going to get dressed? I don't want to see you naked"

Python: He laughed so hard. "Ok sweetheart I will get dressed in the shower" He gave me a kiss on the cheek and went to shower

He got back after some few minutes wearing just boxer shorts

Python: "Hope you were not bored while I was away"

Linomtha: I looked at him once and looked away

Python: "Ke eng"?(What is it?)

Linomtha: "Your not dressed, please go and get dressed" I covered my face

Python: "Nomtha this is how I sleep at night"

Linomtha: "Go and wear pyjamas"

Python: "Pjm what? I don't even own those things"

Linomtha: "Ok wear the clothes you were wearing then"

Python: "Ok Nomtha I thought this was a joke but now you're really starting to freak me out. Are you ok?"

Linomtha: I uncovered my hands and he was still in his boxers. I quickly covered my eyes again, "Your still naked please wear clothes please"

Python: "Ok your really serious about this, I will wear something then"

Linomtha: "Don't get dressed here please, go to the bathroom"

Python: "Ok I am going"

He came back

Python: "Hawu Nomtha your eyes are still covered even now? Ok I am wearing something now its fine you can look at me"

Linomtha: He was wearing the Nike sweater pants I got him with a vest. I just looked at him

Python: He came to sit with me on the couch. "Are you ok? why did you freak out like that?"

Linomtha: "You were naked"

Python: "No I was not, I was wearing boxers"

Linomtha: I moved away a bit from him

Python: "Hey what is it? you look so scared, what happened" he got closer to me and I jumped.
"Why are you so jumpy?"

Linomtha: "I want to sleep, I will sleep on the floor. Can I please have some extra blanket"

Python: "Come on Nomtha, you can't sleep on the floor I won't allow you to do that"

Linomtha: "You want to have sex with me? I don't want to have sex"

Python: He laughed a little. "Ow I get what this is all about now" He came closer to me

Linomtha: "Don't touch me"

Python: "Please don't be scared please I will never ever force myself on you or any other woman for that matter. Look Nomtha I respect you way too much to want to sleep with you on our first night together more especially in a prison cell. You deserve the best, you're not some cheap whore that I can just f*** no man your worth a lot. Yes I do want you so badly but we have a lifetime together so why would I rush such a special moment for us? I don't want to f*** you but I want to make sweet love to you. I want our first time to be so special if it was possible I would book us a place at the moon and we make love been surrounded by the stars"

Linomtha: Silence

Python: "I was not planning to sleep with you trust me, I cant sleep with you in prison Nomtha"

Linomtha: "Ok"

Python: "Can I ask you something?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "Are you still a virgin?"

Linomtha: "Why do you ask that"

Python: "I saw the way you reacted"

Linomtha: "Yes I am"

Python: "Wow"

Linomtha: "What?"

Python: "I have never been with a virgin before"

Linomtha: Silence

Python: "Would you like something to eat?"

Linomtha: "No I am fine. Can I ask you something?"

Python: "Yes"

Linomtha: "Do you believe in no sex before marriage?"

Python: He looked at me for some time. "Well....."

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 34(Continuation)

Python: He just looked at me with his eyes wide open

Linomtha: "You have been starring at me for a while now I guess I'll take that as a no. As much as I love you Dumi but I cannot compromise when it comes to that so I think it's best if we broke up now before taking this far"

Python: "The thing is ake verstaane die elke ding.(I don't understand this whole thing) why must we wait for marriage? This whole thing is so wrong"

Linomtha: "Wrong how?"

Python: "Wrong in just everything, that is why this Christians cheat a lot problem ke hore they are not exposed to this whole thing and they start..."

Linomtha: "You stop it right there stop it. I can see where you're going with this and I hate that mentality"

Python: "Mara ke ringa vaar mos"(But I am telling the truth)

Linomtha: "That is why I prefer dating a guy from church , a guy who understand the word of God and will be so understanding when it comes to this. God understand his word only, we can't try to justify his word for our own stupid pleasures, we cannot be selective when it comes to the word of God. we just want his blessing but don't want to obey his word"

Python: "Ware church guys do what?"

Linomtha: I was so angry now. "They are not like you"

Python: "Ow so now you're judging me Nomtha? Damn I cannot believe this. Nomtha you're judging me really? I thought in your Christian world only God is the judge"

Linomtha: "You know a person is living so comfortably in sin when they start using such words"

like only God can judge me. They are trying to justify their actions”

Python: “Ow really now Nomtha? So you’re calling me a sinner, that is how you label me? Dumisani the sinner who is sinning so comfortably”

Linomtha: “I didn’t say that, stop putting words in my words”

Python: “What do you mean then?”

Linomtha: “My whole point here is that with a church guy it gets easy to wait till marriage but a guy from the world they just don’t get it they always try to come up with stupid reasoning to get under our pants. Well I live by the word of God and I am not going to let any guy change me”

Python: “A guy from the world? Wow really Nomtha. Is that how you refer to guys like me? so I am been stupid when I am trying to understand this no sex before marriage thing?”

Linomtha: Silence

Python: “Silent treatment now? Come on”

Linomtha: “I want to leave now”

Python: “Leave?”

Linomtha: “You heard me”

Python: “But I thought we agreed gore it’s not safe for you to go”

Linomtha: “I don’t care I just want to go. I can’t be around you”

Python: “So you’re comparing me with abo man of the Lord Nomtha”

Linomtha: “They are way too understanding”

Python: “Really? So people who kill innocent people and sell their kidneys on the black market are perfect just as long as they do it while going to church praying, it’s ok to sleep with... eish you know what Nomtha let’s just leave it”

Linomtha: “I don’t feel safe in here. You might just force yourself on me when I am sleeping”

Python: “Really now Nomtha? So is that how you see me now? As a rapist? Firstly I am sinner I am the guy from the world now a rapist so what’s next?”

Linomtha: “Stop putting words in my mouth well if you see yourself as that fine suit yourself then”

Python: “You know what fine. I will go and leave you alone here”

Linomtha: Silence

Python: He made a call. "Sure da, zwakala hie"(Come here)

After some few minutes Skhosana came in and opened the cell

Skhosana: "Skhulu"

Python: "Sure. Are vaye"(Lets go)

Skhosana: "Ra vaya?(We going?) I thought suster o gidla hie vandag"(I thought sister is sleeping here tonight).

Python: "No you're leaving with me only. She is remaining in here"

Skhosana: "Ake verstaane? Dintshang?"(I don't understand what is happening)

Python: "Stop asking questions and let's go. Your job is to do what you're told not to understand"

Skhosana: "Eeh ke trouble in paradise in here mos. Le jele mekgakga ka ofela(Your all angry). Ke eng suster o gana ka tlof tlof ko di celleng? Hai bo suster ale adventurous maan tlame o trye new tricks"(Sister is refusing to have sex in the cells you to try new tricks)

Python: He slapped him so hard

Skhosana: "Auch auch"

Python: "Ke itse are vaye"(I said lets go)

Skhosana: "Sure skhulu eish mara lewena o nshapa ka mpama so hape ke batlile ke bethile six nine"(You slapped me so hard I nearly peed on myself)

They left the cell

Linomtha: I was left alone. I love this man so much I honestly can't picture my life without him but then I can't break the promise I made to God and myself. I have to break up with him there is no other way. But did I speak with him well? I called him names and told him am scared he will rape me now that was very harsh I have really hurt his feelings, I shouldn't have said that. I started feeling so bad about the stuff I said to him if there is one thing I hate is been judgemental and degrading other people when they have a different view of the way I see things. Yes I was wrong about that but I am not going to compromise my belief so I am still standing with my decision of ending the relationship. He mentioned people killing and selling kidneys, what was that all about? Then some sleeping part which he didn't get to finish ow well I guess he was just trying to argue and he ended up saying wrong stuff. Am glad I am not going to see more of him since we are taking a new angle with regard to his case, tomorrow I will have to swallow my pride and ask Lerato to assign me a case at least that will keep me busy and I not think too much about him. The cell opened as I was busy thinking and he walked in, a part of me was so happy to see him back.

Python: He went and sat on the couch and I was on the bed. He went quite for some time and then looked at me. "Can you please join me"

Linomtha: I got up and went to sit with him on the couch

Python: He let out a huge sigh then looked at me. "Are you ok?"

Linomtha: I just nodded

Python: "You sure?"

Linomtha: "I was scared of been alone in here"

Python: "I was just sitting outside on the floor, I wanted to give you time to calm down. I am sorry you got scared but nothing was going to happen to you trust me"

Linomtha: I just looked at smile and gave him that look ya I believe you

Python: "I went out because I didn't want us to end up saying more stuff to each other that we are going to regret. Stuff that can destroy us"

Linomtha: "Dumi I am..."

Python: He stopped me from talking. "Please just hear me out first. I am sorry for upsetting you trust me that was never my intention, I was hoping maybe we can have a good debate and you will teach me about this no sex relationship because I just hear about it but I don't understand it. Nomtha I am not a church guy and I don't want to tell you lies kare I go to church just to impress you and make you fall in love with a fake somebody I want you to fall in love with the real me and thank you so much for giving me a chance even though you knew the kind of a person I am, It's not going to be easy but I believe if we remain strong our love will conquer everything"

Linomtha: "Dumi I..."

Python: He stopped me again. "Please let me finish sweetheart you will get your chance to speak too. Yes baby I don't believe in no sex before marriage simply because I don't understand it at all, I have never practised it in my life and I have never dated a lady who practices it actually I have never been with a virgin before. When I said I love you I meant it, I was not bored and trying to push time. I don't ever want you to do something you're not comfortable to do and that includes sex, yes I don't understand why wait before marriage but I understand that my woman wants to wait and I will respect that. the fact that you want that makes it easy for me to obey it. I can't force you to do something that makes you unhappy and goes against your belief no sweetheart, that will mean I don't love you then. So Nomtha I will wait until you're ready because you're very important to me and I don't want to lose you and besides I don't see myself getting intimate with another woman ever again if it's not you so why not wait till you ready then"

Linomtha: "Ow Dumi" I gave him a hug. "Thank you so much for been so understanding and I am

so sorry about the way I spoke with you, I shouldn't have said that. I know that you respect me and you will never force yourself on me I know that you will do anything to protect me. please forgive me"

Python: "I forgive you sweetheart, you see that is the reason why I went out for a bit. I wanted both of us to have some time to think, I am sorry too if I made it look like I undermine your beliefs. We still have a lifetime together, it's not going to be easy we are still going to face so many challenges but we need to make it work. In this relationship we do forgiveness, in this relationship we do second chances, in this relationship we don't judge each other, in this relationship we respect each other, in this relationship we..."

Linomtha: I decided to interrupt him. "We pray, we put God first"

Python: "Eish I don't know how to pray sweetheart"

Linomtha: "In this relationship we teach each other things including prayer"

Python: Laughing

Linomtha: "Yes, I will teach you how to pray and the importance of prayer."

Python: "Thank sweetheart. It's funny because every time I am doing a big job I always say Lord help me I think that is the only time I call him"

Linomtha: "When you're busy holding a gun and shooting at each other. Hai Dumi you're so bad"
Laughing

Python: "I am your bad guy"

Linomtha: "Soon to be good guy"

Python: "Don't push it. how am I going to take care of you if am a good guy?"

Linomtha: "I am a very simple lady I don't need material things to make me happy. Just having you by my side is all I need and besides I work"

Python: "I can't survive on a monthly salary. I can't wait for someone to pay me really"

Linomtha: "The reward is greater"

Python: "Nomtha am not going to lie to you baby, I love what I do"

Linomtha: "I will pray for you to change"

Python: Laughing. "Babes wa methandazo"(Babes of prayers)

Linomtha: Laughing so hard. "Remember you used to call me that? How I hated it that time, you used to annoy me so much"

Python: "And I was trying to hide my feeling for you"

Linomtha: "When did you start developing feelings for me?"

Python: "When I saw your face on the dvd in court"

Linomtha: "Court? DVD?"

Python: "Yes, Bongsi told me o chunne flopo(She made a mess) and I had to get her out of it. so I organised my guys to get me a Dvd of the court proceedings and your information. The plan was to get some dirt on you but you were so damn clean. When I saw your pictures I went crazy then in court it just got worse. There was just something about you, so I came that night kwa Ndlovu because I just wanted to see you in person"

Linomtha: "But you were so rude"

Python: "No I was just in denial. Didn't you see how I just let you get away with disrespecting me? Nobody talks to me that way and leaves to tell the tale"

Linomtha: I initiated him. "Damn woman you're making me so weak"

Python: He laughed so hard. "O sleg waitsi,(Your bad you know). And you still make me so weak even now. Please don't die before we make love, trust me I will make sure I sleep with you before we burry you"

Linomtha: Laughing. "Sis man"

Python: "I love to see you laughing and I promise you I will make you laugh all your life I don't ever want to make you cry"

Linomtha: "Stop it because you're going to make me cry now"

Python: "I love you"

Linomtha: "Love you too"

Python: "You said in this relationship we teach each other new things ne?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

He got up and went to play "Made to love you by Gerald Levert"

Python: He got closer to me. "Can I please teach you this" he brought his face closer to mine and our lips nearly met

Linomtha: "Dumi" I was so jumpy

Python: "Shshs relax please sweetheart, it's just a kiss nothing more. I won't take it far I just

want to kiss you that's all. You don't have a problem with kissing right? Unless if it's a problem I will stop"

Linomtha: "No its not, I just don't know how to"

Python: "Just relax, don't over think it. go with the rhythm" our lips met and he opened his mouth slowly

Linomtha: I opened my mouth slowly too then he started sucking my lower lip and I sucked his upper lip before I knew it we were busy exchanging sucking our lips then our tongues locked against each other he was moving in a very slow pace and I followed the lead. The song was busy playing in the background. I heard this part of the song "I was made to love you, my lips to kiss you"

Python: He broke the kiss and looked deep inside my eyes and inhaled deeply. "Damn"

Linomtha: "You're such a good teacher"

Python: "And you're such a great learner. I love you so much"

Linomtha: "I love you, I love you with everything in me"

Python: "This song is talking to us. I was made to love you Nomtha"

Linomtha: "Did you hear that part ya 'my lips to kiss you?'"

Python: "My eyes to see you"

Linomtha: Laughing

Python: "You need to rest now. You're going to work in some few hours"

Linomtha: "Speaking of work. You are not going to plead guilty, you're going to plead not guilty. We will win this case, I want you out of here"

Python: "Come here" He hugged me and gave me a kiss. "I love you, I trust in us"

Linomtha: I gave him a smile

Python: "Now you need to rest"

Linomtha: I went to bed and was opening the sheet

Python: "That dress is too heavy you can't sleep wearing that" he gave me T-Shirt and shorts. "Go to the bathroom and try that on"

Linomtha: "Thanks" I went to the bathroom and changed. The T-Shirt was so long it was up to my knees. I had a very tinny body I was a size 28 and I was short while my Dumi was so tall and

muscular. I decided to just wear the T-Shirt only and went out

Python: He was already inside a blanket on a couch. "Damn you look so sexy"

Linomtha: "Thanks" Laughing

Python: "Goodnight ok, I love you. wish I can kiss you again but hey I don't want to sleep with something hard between my legs"

Nomtha: "O bari yazi"(your such a stupid you know)

Python: Laughing. "Bari yakho"(Your stupid)

He switched off the light

Nomtha: "Baby when we were arguing you mentioned something like people in the church killing and selling kidneys on the black market and sleeping something. What were you on about?"

Python: "Ow that, ke that ex moron(stupid) of yours. Him and his mother are in the business of killing innocent patients and selling their kidneys on the black market and he..."

Linomtha: I got up and switched on the light. "What did you just say?"

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 35(Insert 36 to be posted late tomorrow cos i couldn't work on both 35 and 36 tonight, tired and sleepy and ow its not edited)

Python: "Exactly what I just told you"

Linomtha: "Hai no o bolela maaka baby"(No your telling lies baby)

Python: He got up and took the file. "There you go, all the proof you want is in there"

Linomtha: I took the file

Python: He came closer to me. "Hey you look like you're about to faint, come here let me help you sit down" He help my hand and we sat on the bed

Linomtha: I opened the file and there was indeed evidence. Pictures of everything and money transactions taking place

Python: He put his arms on my shoulders and brushed my back. "You ok?"

Linomtha: "No I am not fine. I cannot believe this, I always knew that Mma Moruti was evil but

this was the last thing I expected from her”

Python: He continued brushing my back.

Linomtha: “And as for Thabo I didn’t expect this. He treated me so bad but still I didn’t expect this from him. I nearly married a monster”

Python: “Your shaking, try to calm down sweetheart. Breath in and out”

Linomtha: I breathed in and out

Python: “Yes there you go your doing fine, now lets do it again”

Linomtha: I breathed in and out again. He was doing it with me

Python: “Ok that is much better. I am sorry sweetheart well just be grateful you found out ealier”

Linomtha: “I am just wondering why that woman wanted me to marry her son so badly. She once mentioned that her plan cannot fail”

Python: “Ow well sweetheart there is still more in that file. This Thabo guy sleeps with boys inside your church and his mother knows so she was using you to distract him from this bad behaviour. She is struggling to accept that her son is into man, so she was forcing him to marry you”

Linomtha: “Dumi what are you telling me? No no no I cannot believe this”

Python: “It’s all in there. I have attached their conversations as well, she saw you are very innocent and it will be easy to manipulate you to keep the secret when you found out later in your marriage”

Linomtha: Silence

Python: “She also needed someone with a good legal background to help them when shit starts hitting the fan so that is why she picked you to marry her son am sorry sweetheart but that guy was never into you he hated every moment he had to spend with you this was all his mother’s plan”

Linomtha: “Now it all makes sense why he was treating me that way. The way he spoke with me and all that”

Python: “Yes sweetheart. He just doesn’t know how to treat a woman, love her and behave around her in a romantic way the guy only know how to love a man. So you were too much work for him”

Linomtha: “So he was with me because of his mother?”

Python: “Exactly. Man that woman poisoned that boy so badly”

Linomtha: "Is the father involved in this?"

Python: "No. the old man is clean, he knows nothing about this. My guys investigated him and he is clean"

Linomtha: Silence

Python: "I am so sorry sweetheart. I know this is too much to take in, must I organise some medical assistance for you? you don't look fine and this is scaring me"

Linomtha: "This is just too much to take in"

Python: "That is why I am here, you don't have to take it in all alone. Please allow me to go through all the emotions with you and help you deal with this"

Linomtha: Silence

Python: "Damn I hate seen you like this. I am going to kill them"

Linomtha: "Stop talking like that. You know how I feel about you going around killing people, violence doesn't solve anything"

Python: "I am sorry sweetheart. I just hate seen you like this"

Linomtha: "My heart is bleeding for this young boys who are been abused at church" I started crying

Python: "Come here" He hugged me so tight

I was just crying and he was trying to calm me down. He managed to calm me down

Python: "O grand nou?"(Are you ok now?)

Linomtha: I nodded

Python: "Let me organise you some warm milk"

Linomtha: "No its ok. Just get me water please"

Python: He got up and came with the water

Linomtha: "Thanks"

Python: "I've got your back always. You will get through this"

Linomtha: "I feel so stupid. I should have seen this, Thabo didn't abuse me physically but he abused me emotionally but yet I never left I just stayed. What would have happened if I married him?"

Python: "Well you didn't. Now stop thinking the worst ok"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Python: "For?"

Linomtha: "For helping me see the kind of people they really are"

Python: "I will do anything for you. don't thank you, it's my duty to protect you from anything"

Linomtha: "I can't let them get away with this. They can't go around killing innocent people, they must be in jail"

Python: "Are you sure you want to take over that battle?"

Linomtha: "All I know is that I want them far away from me"

Python: "Ow trust me I will make sure that happens"

Linomtha: "I am going to the cops. They must be behind bars"

Python: "That woman is very dangerous and honestly this Thabo guy is just influenced by him but if that is what you want its fine I will support you. I know she is going to try and shut you up so I will protect you"

Linomtha: "I am not scared of her"

Python: "Nomtha I hate it when you become stubborn like this"

Linomtha: "It's not you who got played so you won't understand this"

Python: "You're starting again"

Linomtha: "Ya vele you won't understand"

Python: "Let me give you some space. I don't want us to end up fighting again" he went to sit on the couch

Linomtha: I was so hurt thinking how I nearly got played. Dumi is right I cant take out all this anger on him so I went to sit with him on the couch, I held his hand. "Dumi"

Python: "Nomtha"

Linomtha: "I am so sorry"

Python: "It's ok. come here" He hugged me. "Just look at the time its already morning, please call in sick at work and rest"

Linomtha: "How do you do that?"

Python: "Do what?"

Linomtha: "Be this understanding with me"

Python: "I love you, my love for you makes it easier"

Linomtha: "And I love you too"

Python: "Are you going to be ok?"

Linomtha: "Yes I will be fine"

Python: "I could send a Doctor to come and check you"

Linomtha: "No I am fine really"

Python: "Sure?"

Linomtha: "Yes very sure. Am just glad those people are out of my life, I just need to talk to my mother"

Python: "I love you Nomtha"

Linomtha: "I love you Dumi"

Python: He came closer and we kissed. He broke the kiss. "Damn I can never get used to this lips"

Linomtha: "I cant get used to yours too"

Python: "You're the best kisser ever"

Linomtha: "Maaka"(Lies)

Python: "Am not ka nnete"

Linomtha: "I love you"

Python: "And I love you more"

Linomtha: "I need to find a place to stay"

Python: "What is wrong with your place?"

Linomtha: "Those two people own it"

Python: "You need to move out. I will get you a place"

Linomtha: "No don't worry I will stay with my sister till I get a place"

Python: "I want to take care of you please stop making things hard for me"

Linomtha: "Dumi but"

Python: "No buts, You can choose any place at one of my properties"

Linomtha: "That's not a great idea"

Python: "Why?"

Linomtha: "Bongi will know and we don't want her to react now. People will ask a lot of questions too once they find out"

Python: "You care too much about people?"

Linomtha: "I just want us to keep things private for now please"

Python: "Ok then. Go and look for a place of your choice and I will get it for you"

Linomtha: "You really don't have to"

Python: "I insist"

Linomtha: "Am not going to win this ne"

Python: "No you not"

Linomtha: "Check Dunga if his available to take me home"

Python: He made a call. "Yes he is outside and he says it looks safe"

Linomtha: "I better get going"

Python: "Please get enough rest ok"

Linomtha: "Will do"

Python: "I love you ok". don't ever forget that"

Linomtha: "And I love you too"

We hugged and kissed. Then I left

Inside the car

Dunga: "Ndlovukazi"(The Queen) he looked so cheerful than ever before, I have never seen him like that

Linomtha: "Hi"

Dunga: "I heard the good news. I have never seen my boss so happy before, your loved sisi truly loved"

Linomtha: "I love him too"

Dunga: "Are you going back to your sister's place?"

Linomtha: "No, take me to the one of the hotels Dumi owns. I just want to rest a bit without any disturbances"

Dunga: "Your sister is hot. Is she married?"

Linomtha: "No she is not but she is off the market"

Dunga: "What do you mean?"

Linomtha: "I mean exactly that"

Dunga: "Hai uya shisa"(She is hot)

Dunga was just telling me how I drive his boss crazy. That's how we spent our drive, we arrived at the hotel and Dunga spoke with them I just went straight to my room.

Linomtha: I called Python

Python: "Sthuthuthu sami"(My bike)

Linomtha: Laughing. "What?"

Python: "Don't you know this song?"

Linomtha: "I do, I just didn't expect you to call me that"

Python: "You drive me crazy"

Linomtha: "Lenna thambo lami la Kentucky"(Me too my Kentucky bone)

Python: "Stimela sami"(My train)

Linomtha: Laughing. "We have arrived, I am sleeping at Comfort Zone"

Python: "Great, please rest well"

Linomtha: "I will. Bye love you"

Python: "Love you more baby"

Linomtha: I put my phone on silent and slept. Besides this whole Thabo drama I am really a happy lady I am inlove very much in love

Woke up around 10 and found missed calls from Raise and Mama Ka Lino. I decided to call mama ka Lino first

Mama ka Lino: "Lino ngwanake"

Linomtha: "Mama ka Lino. Lekae?"

Mama ka Lino: "Re tsogile re botsisha lena"

Linomtha: "I am fine"

Mama ka Lino: "You sound like you just woke up"

Linomtha: "Yes. I had a very long night due to work"

Mama ka Lino: "Gona le bothata mo gae"(There is a problem here at home)

Linomtha: "What problem?"

Mama ka Lino: "Ke Sihle, his not talking to me. his very angry with me"

Linomtha: "Why?"

Mama ka Lino: "He says I am forcing you to marry Thabo and his not the right man for you"

Linomtha: "He is right mama. Thabo and his mother ba very evil, I cant tell you over the phone I will come straight home tonight and talk to you"

Mama ka Lino: "Hai not you again Linomtha"

Linomtha: "Mama ka Lino we all need to stay away from this people"

Mama ka Lino: "I see you're the one who poisoned Sihle"

Linomtha: "Mama ka Lino I will see you later tonight. Now I have to go, I will call Sihle"

Linomtha: I hanged up the phone and sent a message to work that I am sick I wont be coming in I then called Raise

Raise: "Ya ne"

Linomtha: "Don't start"

Raise: "What happened?"

Linomtha: "I am in love. I need to see you"

Raise: "I am at the airport now. Flying to Durban"

Linomtha: "Ow its happening this weekend?"

Raise: "Yes. I cant talk now, I will call you as soon as I arrive"

Linomtha: "Shap. Travel safe"

Linomtha: I took a bath and decided to go and fetch my things and tell Thabo's mother to stay far away from me and tell her son to do the same

Dunga dropped me off and there was a very beautiful two door Ferrari packed just outside the place next to Mma Moruti's car. I wonder who is driving this car, I got to the door and knocked then I heard her voice saying come in, I got inside and found Bonggi sitting on the couch drinking a cup of tea just as I was amazed by this my phone rang and it was Sihle

Sihle: "Sesi you cant marry Thabo. You cant"

Linomtha: "Sihle please try to come down"

He spoke so fast but I managed to hear what he said and my heart went into a full stop

Insert 36

Linomtha: "Sihle oreng?"(Sihle what are you saying)

Sihle: "He once asked me to that sesi"

Linomtha: "When was this?"

Sihle: "Two years back"

Linomtha: Sihle was only 15 years old that time. "Sihle are you telling the truth nothing happened?"

Sihle: "Yes sesi, he took off his clothes and asked me to take off my clothes too, he promised me money but I managed to run away"

Linomtha: I realised Bonggi and Ma Moruti were staring at me. "Baby I am going to call you back soon and I am coming back home today. We will talk"

Sihle: "You cant tell anymore, he said he will kill me and take out my kidney"

Linomtha: "Don't worry. He will never ever touch you. you are protected, your safe. I will call you back" I hanged up the phone

Ma Moruti: "O boile sfebe ke wena"(Your back you slut)

Linomtha: "Excuse me?"

Ma Moruti: "Sis you should be ashamed of yourself. Going around stealing married man who are

not even in your league, sis o mpsa maan”(You’re a dog)

Linomtha: “Takes one to know one I guess”

Bongi: She got up and folded her hands and gave me a very angry look

Ma Moruti: She looked at Bongi and held her hand. “Go lokile ngwanaka dula fase I will handle this”(Its fine my child sit down). She then looked at me. “Watla wa mpoula Linomtha(You have disgraced me) so you lied to me saying you’re going to attend some work case kganthe o busy wa feba le banna ba metse”(And your busy fornicating with married man)

Linomtha: I just folded my hands and looked at her

Ma Moruti: “oska ntomolela mahlo(Don’t stare at me). this woman came here looking for you I told her you went away for work but then she told me your nothing but a liar your around and your dating her husband you even had dinner with him last night at the prison. She even showed me pictures. Sis after everything we have done for you ke gore you go around wa feba ngwana wa modidi towe sis chiwana(Child from a poor family). My son was not even your type we just did you a favour ntwe yago gota(You skinny thing) and now you think you’re on top of the world o thuba malapa a batho(You’re a home wrecker)

Bongi: “Who the hell do you think you are? You think you can take my man? Python is not into skinny ugly bitches like you, he doesn’t love you. stay away from my husband you really don’t want to take me on”

Linomtha: “If you’re so confident that he is not so into me then why are you here? If I am ugly and not his type then why are you here? Why waste time to come and threaten me? I don’t take any orders from you sesi. I will see who ever I want to anytime I want to and there is nothing you can do about it”

Ma Moruti: She clapped her hands. “Yhoo Jeso bowa please”(Jesus come back please)

Bongi: “You don’t talk to me like that, who the hell do you think you are?”

Linomtha: “No who the hell do you think you are coming here with your empty threats telling me what to do? its obvious I scare you off or else you wouldn’t have bothered to come here”

Bongi: “Stay away from my husband”

Linomtha: “I am his legal representative so its impossible to stay away from him”

Bongi: “What does your work policy say? Is it ethical to have dinner with your clients in prison?”

Linomtha: I just looked at him

Bongi: “I thought as much. Your boss will get this pictures, I am going to report you”

Linomtha: she got me but I have to act strong. I cant show her I am scared, "Go right ahead and see if I care"

Bongi: "I am not bluffing"

Linomtha: "Does it look like I care what you think?"

Ma Moruti: "No please my child don't report her. I will make sure she stays away from your husband"

Linomtha: "Wena mosadi mogolo(You old woman) the only person you need to make sure I stay away from is that brat of yours and yourself. Both of you stay away from me"

Ma Moruti: "What?"

Linomtha: "Yes you heard me, stay far away from me"

Bongi: "Your dumping your fiancée because you think you can take away my husband?"

Linomtha: "Only a man that is willing to be taken away can be taken away sesi"

Bongi: "You think your smart ne"

Ma Moruti: "I thought your born again, I thought o tseba Modimo Linomtha(O thought you know God) but your just a pretender"

Linomtha: Laughing. "Look who is talking. The master of all pretenders, a woman who goes around killing innocent people and selling their kidneys on the black market"

Ma Moruti: She looked at me in total shock

Linomtha: "What? You thought nobody knows about this? Well I do and I have all the proof so just one wrong move and I will take you and your son down. I actually came here to fetch my stuff but I cant be around the two of you, you must actually be best friends leyatswana(You're the same). Am out of here, I will send someone to come and get my stuff"

I made my way out

Bongi: "So Python is digging up dirt for you I see"

Linomtha: I didn't answer her I continued walking then when I got to the door I stopped and looked at Ma Moruti, "And ow its really not a bad thing to have a gay son you know all you need to do is tolove him and accept him for who he really is stop trying to hook him with ladies you are just confusing him worse and should I find out he touched my little brother trust me all hell will break lose. Have a good life with your son I don't ever want to see you guys in my life and ow while we are at it share with Bongi what you do you guys might just be strong business partners" I closed the door and walked out

Inside the car

Dunga: "Ndlovukazi"

Linomtha: "Take me to Limpopo"

Dunga: "Does boss know about this trip?"

Linomtha: "Am not like you I don't report to him"

Dunga: "You know what Ndlovukazi let me give me a free advice, if you want your relationship with boss to work out you need to be submissive, he doesn't like when his woman does as she wants treat him like a man show him respect and you guys will get on well. you have everything he wants but une nkani(Your stubborn) and this thing is going to be your downfall"

Linomtha: "I will call him" I took out my phone and called Dumi

Python: "Sthuthuthu sami"

Linomtha: "Hi"

Python: "What is wrong?"

Linomtha: Breathed heavily

Python: "Baby ke eng? I can tell and feel when you are not ok"

Linomtha: "Bongi came to see me"

Python: "Where?"

Linomtha: "I found her waiting for me at my old place"

Python: "Ne o chunang da?"(What were you doing there)

Linomtha: "I wanted to fetch my stuff"

Python: "Ok, What did she say? Did she hurt you?"

Linomtha: "Just her usual insults. I am not your type I am a skinny bitch I must stay away from you and she knows about our dinner and she is going to report me at work"

Python: "She won't do that"

Linomtha: "How do you know? Of course she will"

Python: "Trust me she won't ok, I will make sure of it. I know how that can ruin you and I wont let that happen"

Linomtha: "I just hate this"

Python: "I know and I am so sorry"

Linomtha: "I hate the person I am becoming"

Python: "What are you saying Nomtha?"

Linomtha: Silence

Python: "I know this is not easy on you and I know I am asking a lot but please Nomtha don't give up on us. I will sort this out, I know what I want. Just be patient with me please"

Linomtha: "I don't know Dummi, what is it that you want"

Python: "You. its you that I want, your all that I want"

Linomtha: "But..."

Python: "Don't do this please"

Linomtha: "Am sorry its just that it gets hard at times"

Python: "I know babes but its going to be fine I promise you"

Linomtha: "Ok"

Python: "Trust me please. So did you fetch your stuff?"

Linomtha: "No, i told both of them a piece of my mind and then left"

Python: "You told that woman what you know?"

Linomtha: "Yes I did"

Python: "Dammit Nomtha, don't you see that you have just put your family in danger?"

Linomtha: "I had to tell her"

Python: "That woman is dangerous. Wena I can protect you but she can get to your family and I cant risk that, I have to organise protection for them fast"

Linomtha: "You think she can try to kill them?"

Python: "Was Bongi there when you were confronting her?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "Damn. This is messed up now, Bongi is very smart she knows how to operate this game too well. they now have a common enemy which is you and they are going to work team

up now damn Nomtha”

Linomtha: “I didn’t think of that”

Python: “Its ok sweetheart, I will solve this. I need to deal with that woman face to face”

Linomtha: “Are you going to kill her?”

Python: “No I wont, I just need to warn her”

Linomtha: “You think that can work?”

Python: “They don’t call me the mighty Python for nothing, no one wants to take me on”

Linomtha: “What about my family?”

Python: “Relax I will personally make sure they are safe, nothing is going to happen to them trust me”

Linomtha: “I trust you”

Python: “I have to go, I need to stop Bongi from destroying your career”

Linomtha: “Ow I am going home”

Python: “When?”

Linomtha: “Now”

Python: “And your only telling me now?”

Linomtha: “I just decided now”

Python: “Damn Nomtha, stop been selfish. We are in a relationship you cant just decide stuff and not talk to me, I don’t have a problem with you going home but I have a problem with you not discussing this with me in time”

Linomtha: “I just decided now because my little brother is not fine. Thabo tried to force himself on him”

Python: “What?”

Linomtha: “Yes he just told me today”

Python: “I am going to kill him I swear I am going to kill that boy”

Linomtha: “I will tell you everything when I get home”

Python: “Please sweetheart. Keep me updated”

Linomtha: "I will"

Python: "I love you"

Linomtha: "I love you too" I hanged up the phone

I called Sihle and told him I am on my way back and then slept

We arrived at home

Dunga: "I am going to be around and Boss has organised some extra guys to guard you guys up until he resolves things"

Linomtha: "Thanks"

Dunga: "Take this ne, if anything happens just press it to alert us"

Linomtha: "I will" I went out, I checked my phone before entering the house and found missed calls from Ma Moruti and Bongi and one sms from Bongi which reads: "So you think you've it this ne? well we shall see who will win this game". I decided to ignore both of them and got inside the house

Linomtha: "Ko ko ko" (Knock knock)

Ntosh: She came running. "Sesi sesi"

Linomtha: I gave her a hug and kiss. "Hi baby girl"

Ntosh: "Aah you not holding anything? Where are your bags? What did you get me?"

Linomtha: "I didn't come with anything, we will go and do shopping tomorrow"

Mama Ka Lino: She got up and gave me a hug. "Lino ngwanake"

Linomtha: "Mama Ka Lino"

Mama Ka Lino: "Shoo I missed you so much. Why didn't you tell me your coming back?"

Linomtha: "Just wanted to surprise you mama. Where is Sihle?"

Mama Ka Lino: "His locked up in his room"

We sat down and had some catch up

Linomtha: "Ntosh I need to talk to mama ka Lino in private can you please give us some space"

Ntosh: "No sesi but I am not a little girl anymore I can sit and listen"

Mama Ka Lino: She gave her this nasty look. "Ntosh"

Ntosh: "Ok I am leaving" she left

Linomtha: "Mama Ka Lino I came back because I need to discuss some serious things with you"

Mama Ka Lino: "Go diregalang?"(What is happening?)

Linomtha: I told her everything about Thabo and his mother

Mama Ka Lino: "Hai Lino o maaka(Your lying) this is your way of been with that gangster ne so o ba thomela maaka(Your starting lies)

Linomtha: "What?"

Mama Ka Lino: "Yes I heard gore o jola le noga(Your dating a snake). I am so disappointed in you Lino your dating a married man wago bolaya batho le go utswa"(Who kills people and steals)

Linomtha: "Mama Ka Lino who..."

Mama Ka Lino: "No no Linomtha don't even dare. It is your boyfriend who is doing this bad things now your turning this around on Thabo and Ma Moruti. Did I raise you this way Lino? I raised you in the house of the Lord but now you're a backslider, you lie, you sleeping with di married man bama genza"(Gangsters)

Linomtha: "Mama Ka Lino those people are not what you think they are, you can ask Sihle. Thabo wanted to sleep with him"

Mama Ka Lino: "You are adding more lies now? You know what I have heard enough of this. so tell me o jola le legenza?"

Linomtha: Silence

Mama Ka Lino: "I asked you a question Linomtha"

Linomtha: Silence

Mama Ka Lino: "Yhoo Modimo ke sentse eng mara such worst punishment"(Lord what have I done). She got up and left me sitting all alone

Linomtha: I wonder who told her about me and Dumi. It must have been Ma Moruti, I just couldn't deny that indeed we are dating. What has my life turned into? Let me go and check up on Sihle

Linomtha: "Sihle Sihle please open up for me" The door opened and he went to sit on his bed

Linomtha: I went to his bed. "Hi baby, are you ok?" I gave him a hug and he looked so scared, he was shaking. "Hey its fine I am here nothing is going to happen to you"

Sihle: "You just don't understand sesi"

Linomtha: "I will protect you trust me"

Mama Ka Lino walked in

Mama Ka Lino: "Sihle what did you tell your sister?"

Sihle: Silence

Mama Ka Lino: "What did brother Thabo do to you? Has he ever touched you in any inappropriate way?"

Linomtha: "Its fine you can tell her"

Sihle: "I don't understand"

Linomtha: "Tell her that he wanted to rape you"

Sihle: "What? I don't know what your talking about"

Linomtha: "Sihle don't be scared"

Sihle: "No I really don't know what your really talking about. Who told you such lies?"

Mama ka Lino: "The devil has really entered my house. You should be ashamed of yourself Linomtha sis" she then walked away

Sihle: "Please leave my room"

Linomtha: "I felt so defeated" I just looked at him

Mama Ka Lino then came back

Mama Ka Lino: "Police are looking for you outside Linomtha. Ya so you have chosen this kind of life for yourself ne hai aretsi. Come they are waiting for you"

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 37(Not edited)

Linomtha: I just looked at her in total shock.

Mama Ka Lino: "Tlogela go ntomolela mahlo, maphodisa bago emetsi kamo ntle. (Stop strarring at me the police are waiting for you outside). This is what you get for go jola le magenza"(For dating gangsters)

Linomtha: I got up and went outside. Indeed two police man were standing by the door I really thought mama ka Lino was just trying to scare me off. I became so scared wondering what they want I hope Bongi and Ma Moruti didn't set me up for anything. "Thobela"(Greeting)

Police number 1: "Ashe ausi"(yes sister)

Police number 2: Silence

Police number 1: "We are looking for Miss Linomtha Zikelele"

Linomtha: "Ke nna"(Its me)

Police number 2: "Ausi oska bapala ka rena. Re nyakana le Linomtha"(sister don't play with us we are looking for Linomtha)

Linomtha: "I am Linomtha"

Police number 1: Laughing. "We don't have time for your games, get us Linomtha now"

Police number 2: "You think reya bapala ne"(You think we are playing)

Linomtha: I went inside the house and got my ID and went back to them. "There you go this is the proof"

Police officer number 2: "Yerr en eke yena"(Its her)

Police officer number 1: "Phela wena o sefofu sa Jericho tlisha mo ke bone, (You're the blind man from Jericho bring here let me see) it can't be her" He looked at my ID and then looked at me, he looked like he was in shock

Mama ka Lino came outside

Mama Ka Lino: "Linomtha what is going on here?"

Linomtha: "Nothing"

Mama Ka Lino: She looked at the police officers "Le nyakelang ngwanaka?"(What do you want from my child)

Police officer number 1: "Nothing ma oulady leska wara"(Nothing mama don't worry)

Linomtha: "Is she in some kind of trouble?"

Police officer number 2: "No no oulady nothing like that at all. We just came to ask for some legal advice from her wabona"

Mama ka Lino: "Ow"

Police officer number 1: "Yes ma oulady, can you please give us some privacy"

Mama ka Lino: She looked at them suspiciously and then walked away

Police officer number 2: "So ke wena Linomtha? (So this is you Linomtha). gape I was expecting Bongi part two I was honestly not expecting someone who looks like you"

Linomtha: looking all puzzled now and wondering what is going on here

Police officer number 1: "No ausi he didn't mean it in a bad way please don't take offence and tell bra Python about this its just that we know the kind of woman he normally dates and we were just surprised to see you that's all"

Police officer number 2: "We don't mean it in any bad way ausi. O botsana(Your beautiful) just not..."

Linomtha: I didn't let him finish his sentence. "Why are you guys here? What do you want?"

Police officer number 1: "Bra Python sent us"

Linomtha: "What?"

Police officer number 1: "Yes to come and guard your family because he believes their lives might be in danger"

Linomtha: "So you guys work for Dumi?"

Police officer number 2: "Yes he gave our captain an instruction for us to protect your family 24/7. There will be police cars patrolling"

Linomtha: "Okay"

Police officer number 1: "We will be working with his guys as well so relax ausi you guys are very safe. Please call us if you need anything, we will be around" They both gave me their numbers and we said our goodbyes

I decided to call Dumi while I was still outside

Python: "Sthuthuthu sami"

Linomtha: "Baby such drama. Was that really necessary?"

Python: "I take it the police officials came to see you"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "Better be safe than sorry sweetheart"

Linomtha: "I still think it's so unnecessary"

Python: "I need to protect you and your family at all cost until I can get Bongi in control because

right now she is just losing her mind and I know when she is more dangerous when she is like this. there is just no telling what she might do”

Linomtha: “Do you really think she can harm my family?”

Python: “Anything is possible with her at this stage and the problem is that fake Mam Mfundisi, you know her biggest secret that can destroy her and her golden boy. That woman is obsessed with her boy and she would do anything to protect him even if it means killing and my worry is she is going to team up with Bonggi and you know that two is better than one”

Linomtha: “I shouldn’t have mentioned what I know about her and her son”

Python: “Don’t do that please don’t do that to yourself. It’s done no need to live on regrets it will only steal your peace, I will solve this trust me I will”

Linomtha: “Solve a woman who is losing her man to a low class rural girl? Tell me how are you going to solve that one? How are you going to prevent her from making sure that she destroys us?”

Python: “Nomtha please come down”

Linomtha: “Calm down? Are you hearing yourself Dumi? How am I supposed to come down when I feel like I am living my life like I am in a horror movie? My life was just so perfect before I fell in love with you just look at my life now look at it”

Python: “How is your little brother doing?”

Linomtha: “He is a mess a total mess. He denied everything right in my mother’s face, I can see that they have already gotten to him. You see what I mean when I say falling in love with you messed up my life? now my mother can’t even look at me she is so disappointed in me, I was her golden girl but now I am just a disappointment. Everything was so fine before I met you”

Python: “I am so sorry”

Linomtha: “I am so tired of your sorry’s really”

Python: “Do you think I enjoy seen all of this? Do you think I wanted things to be this way? Do you think I enjoy seen you so frustrated and the worst of it all is the fact that I am locked up in here and I can’t be there for you. Have you ever for a second thought what this is doing to me Nomtha? Mam Mfundisi and her son were bad people before I even came into your life but it’s like you keep on punishing me for their sins. Do I really deserve that? Yes I admit that ke coursitse jaive between wena le Bonggi(I caused a problem) but I will fix this trust me I will. Have you stopped for a second and thought what this whole thing is doing to me? no you don’t Nomtha its all about you every time, people win battles when they are one thing and helping each other not fighting against each other”

Linomtha: I was still listening to him when mama Ka Lino came out shouting my name. "I will call you back my Mama ka Lino is calling me" I hanged up the phone

I rushed inside the house

Mama ka Lino: "Who were you talking to so long on the phone?"

Linomtha: "It was work things mama ka Lino"

Mama ka Lino: "Linomtha I really don't like this person you have become" she was a knock on the door and she went to open the door and came back with this other mother from church, Mma Masetla.

Mma Masetla: "Hawu ke ngwetsi yaga Tau na"(Is this the Tau bride)

Linomtha: I just looked at her

Mama Ka Lino: "She is greeting you Linomtha"

Linomtha: "Lekae mma Masetla"(How are you mrs Masetla)

Mma Masetla: "Hai Jeso ke kgoshi ngwanaka. Lena le tsogile jwang"(Jesus is king, how are you)

Linomtha: "Re tsogile"

Mma Masetla: "So good to see you. we can't wait for your wedding, we are keeping you guys in our prayers"

Linomtha: Silence

Mama Ka Lino: "Let's go to my room and pray in there"

Mma Masetla: "It was lovely seen your Mma Tau. We are not excluding you from our prayer session just that ke di thapelo tsa mathata a metse ngwanaka(Prayers of family problems) you did well by finding yourself a man from church who is born again unlike some of us hei reya sokola ngwanaka(We are suffering my child) so your mother is going to pray with me"

Mama Ka Lino: She gave me a very nasty look. "Let's go mma Masetla" they went to her room and I decided to go outside and finish my call with Dumi. His number was busy when I tried calling him back, I saw Dunga's car at the corner of my house and decided to go and check up on him then I will quickly go and speak with Sihle

Linomtha: I walked to the car and found him busy talking on the phone it was on loudspeaker and the window was opened. He didn't see me because I arrived from the back of the car he was talking to Dumi and I heard my name so I decided to ears drop, I just couldn't help it.

Dunga: "Ya I hear you boss"

Python: "Look Dunga keya mo ncanda Nomtha ke mo ncanda blind(I love Nomtha I love her so much) I have never felt this way about any other woman before. I never thought anyone can ever take Bonggi's place but I feel nothing for Bonggi now I know Nomtha is the one I want to be with but then her behaviour maan is pushing me away. She never appreciates everything I do for her, she is always complaining blaming me putting me down every chance she gets.

Dunga: "Eish"

Python: "She doesn't realise how hard this whole thing is on me as well. she never considers my feelings, kena le ncosi(A child) le Bonggi. Paris is my life you know how much I love my girl and trust me it hurts me so much that I am going to leave her mother and I am going to break the family she adores so much. I grew up without timer and I made a promise to myself that I will never let my kid go through the pain I went through. I am going to love my kids and love their mother unconditionally we will always be a family and grow up under one roof and trust me Dunga I never thought I will ever break that promise but Nomtha came and I don't have a choice but to do it. I am just hoping Paris will realise how much she means to me and accept us and continue to let me be the best father to her. but man at times Nomtha makes me wonder if all this sacrifice is really worth it, if she is really ready to be my woman and we face everything together"

Dunga: "Kao feela boss, o zamile o ringa leyena ka die ding?"(I feel you boss, have you tried talking to her about this?)

Python: "I tried today but we couldn't finish our conversation and the last thing I want is to compare her with Bonggi"

Dunga: "I also tried to talk to her just giving her a hint on what you like. I told her she need to be submissive"

Python: "Bonggi would listen to me you know, she cared so deeply about everything. She cared about my feelings and she appreciated every little thing I did, she accepted me for who I really am something which I think Nomtha hasn't. She respected me so much, people saw her as my trophy wife but trust me Bonggi was more than that"

Dunga: "I know better boss"

Python: "For the very first time today I thought of what this whole thing is doing to her and I had those thoughts because of the way Nomtha treats me man, she treats me like shit really. I have accepted her and respect her so much but she doesn't"

Dunga: "Maybe she is not matured enough to handle a man like you"

Python: "But I love her damn I love her so much and I will be patient with her. they say love is patient right? It doesn't keep any record of wrong doing ne?"

Dunga: "Hai sorry boss your asking the wrong person. So boss lady o chunang? Vele vele wamo gapha lo liefveng ya hao?(Your really taking her out of your life?)

Python: "I don't love her, I know it's so unfair but what about my happiness Dunga? Love doesn't come always man. I didn't know the meaning of love until I met Nomtha and I can't let it go no matter how hard I try"

Dunga: "You never loved boss lady?"

Python: "I thought I did but that wasn't love. what I feel for Nomtha is love, you see love..."

Dunga: "Hai no breaka net da boss(Stop right there boss). hai I don't like this love talks nna because I believe its just over rated, so fede masnaks a ndlovukazi o chunang ka ona?"(What about the queen's behaviour what are you going to do about it?)

Python: "I will have a word with her but one thing I don't want to do is to compare her le Bongi. Bongi is Bongi and Nomtha is Nomtha. fede dintshang da? Any suspicions ?"

Dunga: "No nothing yet, everything looks very safe"

Python: "You better make sure Dunga, I want her and her family protected at all cost I don't want anything to go wrong. You can't underestimate Bongi, she is very smart and remember she knows this operation very well"

Linomtha: I decided that I have heard enough, now its time I go back home but Dunga can see me. I walked back home and I was busy thinking about the conversation I overheard. I didn't realise I was hurting and pushing Dumi away like this, all the things he was saying are all true and I was glad I over heard the conversation. Not even once have I ever thought about him and what this whole thing is doing to him, its always about me. I was behaving like Thabo in this relationship I never asked him how he feels, I never appreciate the things he does for me. I felt so bad when Thabo treated me that way so it means he is feeling bad too. I love this man so much and I cannot lose him never, too bad for Bongi we never meant to hurt her but true love came in our way and we can't fight it. like Dumi once told me the best thing he can do for Bongi is to leave her because faking his feeling, leading her on is the worst betrayal ever. It's unfair for both of them, maybe her true soul mate is out there too and she will meet him one day. I am going to make this relationship work, I called Dumi.

Dumi: "Sthuthuthu sami"

Linomtha: "Thambo lami la Kentucky. I just wanted to tell you that I love you so much and I am grateful to have you in my life, thank you for everything you have done for me"

Dumi: "Wareng?"(What?)

Linomtha: "I appreciate everything. I am so sorry for acting so selfish at times, I love you"

Dumi: "Nomtha is that you? Thanks baby, you have no idea what this means to me. thank you so much, you have made me feel like a real man worthy to have you, I always felt like a failure with you"

Linomtha: "Haibo was I that bad?"

Dumi: "yhoo you don't want to know sweetheart. I had to think twice before I do anything for you. I just didn't know what to do anymore, am sure even if you were thirsty and I got you water from the shop you would go like hai Dumi was it necessary to buy me water? You could have waited till we get home and get me some tap water"

Linomtha: Laughing so hard. "Hai no you're exaggerating now, I am so sorry again"

Dumi: "Allow me to look after you please, allow me to spoil you, to protect you and give you everything that I know you deserve without you complaining please. I know you like been independent but we are together now and its my duty to take care of you I don't know nuch about the bible but I am sure it agrees with me"

Linomtha: Laughing. "I will"

Python: "I love you"

Linomtha: "I love you too"

Python: "Bongi wont go to your work place"

Linomtha: "I trust you to handle that better"

Python: "Hai ngiya cwala nga this new Nomtha"(I am pleased with the new Nomtha)

Linomtha: "I have to go, I need to check up on Sihle"

Python: "Keep me updated please"

Linomtha: "Will do"

I went inside the house and found mama ka Lino in the kitchen

Mama ka Lino: "Where have you been?"

Linomtha: "I took a walk. I thought your still busy with Ma Masetla"

Mama ka Lino: "No I had to cut our prayer session short because we have visitors. Come carry the tray and follow me to the living room"

Linomtha: I carried the tray with glasses, juice and biscuits. When I arrived at the sitting room I couldn't believe it, I dropped the tray because I was in total shock. How could mama ka Lino allow this to happen in our house?

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 38

Mama Ka Lino: "Aowa Linomtha you want to break my favourite glasses, where is your mind"

Linomtha: Silence

Mama ka Lino: "Don't just stand there come and greet your aunts and uncle

Linomtha: My so called two aunts and uncle were sitting on the couch. Rakgadi Nobantu, Rakgadi Nompfi and uncle Steve. The two aunts smiled at me

Uncle Steve: "Hawu mshana ukhulile maan yazi ufana no buti wami straight"(My niece you have grown you look like my brother straight)

Aunty Nompfi: "Yhoo nyani nyani ukhulile we sana jonga umuhle njani, yiza apha uzo bulisa u aunty wakho"(For real you have grown girl, look how beautiful you are. Come here and greet your aunt)

Aunty Nobantu: "Hawu sana wa buti maan bakithi. Jonga unjani"(My brothers's girl just look how you are)

Linomtha: I just looked at them in total shock and I felt anger building up inside of me

Mama ka Linomtha: "Ao Lino are you just going to stand there? Come and greet your family"

Linomtha: I went to sit on a couch next to mama ka Lino. "Dumelang"

Uncle Steve: "Haibo we makoti la bantwana batheta this foreign language? Kanti why asibulisa nge foreign language why anga thethi isiXhosa?"(No makoti why do this kids talk foreign language why are they greeting us in a foreign language, why is she not speaking xhosa?)

Mama ka Lino: "Hai malume angithi ba khulele la(They grew up here) and here they speak pedi"

Linomtha: "If nkabe le sa re rakisha la tseyo dilo tsa papa and lare bitsa baloi maybe nkabe re kgona go bolela polelo ya lena but no we can't"

Mama ka Lino: Shouting in anger. "Linomtha"

Linomtha: "Ke eng?"(What is it?)

Uncle Steve: "Uthini u Linomtha? hai mna andikuyi nyani andive niks le uyithelilewe"(What is Linomtha saying? I didn't hear anything she mentioned) he looked at his sisters "Did you guys

hear anything ayi thethileyo?"

They both shook their heads with Aunty Nompzi adding "Hai mna andiyazi le foreign language yabo"(I don't know this foreign language of theirs)

Linomtha: "Too bad I can't translate because I also don't know this foreign language that you guys also speak. But I can translate in English I hope you will be able to understand me because I speak deep English kaloku ndifundile mna(I am educate by the way) yes I am a lawyer"

Aunty Nompzi: "Nyani yhoo usebenzile we sana I always knew uhlakaniphile"(Really? You have worked well girl I always knew you are smart)

Aunty Nobantu: "'Yhuu hawu sana ndiyavuya yazi waze wazi celela zindiba ze mnandi"(I am happy girl, you have told us great news)

Uncle Steve: "Uthe uyenzani we mshana? Kudala ndifunan ne lawyer yazi uzo ndincetisa mshana wami, ithi ndiku celela nge case yami"(What are you saying my niece, it's been long I have been looking for a lawyer you will help me. let me tell you about my case)

Linomtha: "A mastermind like you looking for a lawyer? Mos wena o makgona tsohle(You know it all). If you ca be able to turn the whole community against us and rob us from our inheritance clearly you can get yourself out of anything and I don't come cheap hey you will have to pay me R3000 per consultation and be careful I might just charge you a consultation fee now and judging by the way you look I doubt you can afford me"

Mama ka Lino: "Linomtha" shouting so hard

Aunty Nompzi: "Shuu uyadelela u Linomtha, uthetha na badala ka nje? We makoti kanti ubakhulise njani izingani zakho?"(Linomtha is so disrespectful talking to elders like that hey makoti how did you raise your kids?"

Linomtha: Aunty Nompzi has always been the talkative one and she had a very bad attitude. I was about to answer her but mama ka Lino stepped in

Mama Ka Lino: "Linomtha you will not talk to your uncle like that. Apologise now"

Linomtha: "Apologise for what? I will never apologise for telling the truth and point of correction I don't have an uncle nna. My uncle died the day he took me out of my father's house and almost got me killed by the community telling them we bewitched my father"

Aunty Nompzi:"Ya imali e chincha abantu jonga U Linomtha(Money changes people look at Linomtha) is turning her back on us after we have raised her. my brother must be turning in his grave"

Linomtha: "Oreng? Khulisa?(Raise) ukhulisa mang wena?(Who did you raise) you know nothing about the way I grew up. Mama ka Lino raised us and we only managed by the grace of God

while you took our things and we stayed at the streets for so long with no food then we stayed inside a mud house for years don't come here and talk about khulisa khulisa. Ukhulisa mang?" I was beyond angry now

Aunty Nobantu: "Can we all calm down please. We didn't come here to fight and talk about old things, let's discuss what we came here for. Makoti called us to discuss ilobola ka Linomtha so can we do that please"

Mama Ka Lino: "Yes I agree with sisi Nobantu, let's stop talking about old things and discuss the main important thing here"

Linomtha: "Like really mama ka Linomtha? Really?"

Mama Ka Linomtha: "Linomtha stop this behaviour of yours now. Otlo nshishimisa jwale"(Your going to piss me off now)

Linomtha: "I don't want this people here and I won't even try to pretend if it means pissing you off so be it. have you forgotten what they did to us? Ntosh was not even a year old mama Ka Lino but sleeping under the bridge. Do you remember what we went through mara? And now you want to sit here and play happy family with them well you can go ahead but I won't" I was now crying

Aunty Nompfi: "Yhuu hai Thixo wami lo mtwana anga khulisiwanga kahle. Una drama hai cha u dramatic we Linomtha"(Ow my God this child was not raised well she has drama)

Aunt Steve: "Una madimoni lo mtwana"(She has demons this child)

Linomtha: I looked at mama Ka Lino hoping she will say something but she just went quite. "That's it leave my house now. Get out of my house and go back to that old house you stole from us and don't you ever ever come here again or I will take you to court for what you did to us and trust me I will destroy you"

Aunty Nompfi: Laughing. "Shuu ezinto zaku dala so, ubani azo ku thatha serious we sana?" she clapped her hands laughing (Such old things who will take you serious girl?)

Linomtha: "Molato ago boli(A case doesn't get old) but anyway I don't expect you to understand anything. I can take that house back trust me and deal with you guys accordingly"

Mama Ka Lino: "Linomtha did you go to school to come and threaten your relatives?"

Linomtha: "How many times must I tell you this people are not my relatives ha?"

Mama Ka Lino: "Oska bolela lenna so Linomtha(Don't talk to me like that) you will respect me. I didn't raise you this way, what does the bible say about forgiveness?"

Linomtha: I couldn't believe she was going to use the word of God to try and manipulate me. I just didn't have the strength to argue with her

Aunty Nobantu: She was always the calm one and even though she was there when they were chasing us away you could see she was just influenced by this two. She wasn't so bad.

"Ndiyacela bethuna hai yekani lento chii(I am asking you people stop this thing). Silana uku thetha ka malobola aka Linomtha so let's just do that please and Linomtha the house is sold your aunt Nompzi wanted to take your cousin to school so she sold it too bad your cousin just went there to date boys and never went to school"

Aunty Nompzi: "Uthetha ka khulu wena" (You talk too much)

Aunty Nobantu: "Inyani kaloku. (It's the truth) truth is none of our kids made it they are all school drops outs they are not working bazali izingani nje abanye(They just give birth and some) they are stealing"

Linomtha: "Serves you right"

Uncle Steve: "We hear this guy of yours is a doctor so it means we are going to get a lot of money. Sifuna I R80 000 lobola"

Aunty Nompzi: "Haibo incane sifuna I R200 000(No its too little we want R200 000) kaloku mna ndine ama plans for le mali"(I have plans for that money)

Aunty Nobantu: "Haibo isizo thenkisa umtwana lana(We are not selling this child) stop making this a business deal"

Mama Ka Lino: "I agree with sisi Nobantu, lobola is all about bringing two families together not a money making scheme"

Uncle Steve: "Udokotela lo mfana so unayo imali"(He is a doctor this boy so he has money)

Linomtha: "I am not getting married to Thabo so stop arguing. There is no lobola that will take place because Thabo and I are done"

Mama Ka Lino: "Linomtha" shouting

Aunty Nompzi: "Lomtwana uthanda ku dlala chiii"(This child likes playing)

Linomtha: "Meeting over please leave, I am not getting married and when I do get married I won't invite you guys because you mean nothing to me. you won't even handle my lobola negotiations"

Aunty Nompzi: "Ubani uzo funa ku shata into yaku fana nawe(Who will want to marry a thing like you) with such bad manners, am not surprised this poor doctor called off the wedding"

Linomtha: I sent those police officers and Dunga an sms then decided to respond to her. "Look who is talking you are the last person to talk like that with your bad track records when it comes to man 5 kids different fathers and I didn't get dumped I just realised how worthy I am and I have a good man who loves me don't worry you will read about us in the papers now get out"

Mama ka Lino: "Ke gore Linomtha o nyaka go mpolaya ka bolwetsi bya pelo?"(Linomtha you want to kill me with a heart attack)

There was a knock on the door and I went to open then walked back in with two police man and Dunga

Linomtha: "This people are trespassing please take them out"

Mama Ka Lino: "Linomtha" shouting

Aunty Nompzi: "You called the police to come and take us out?" she was in shock

Dunga: "Please leave now. You don't want us to force you out"

Aunty Nobantu: "Let's go people"

They got up and Aunty Nompzi and Uncle Steve were cursing me on their way out. I was left with mama ka Lino

Mama Ka Lino: "O nswabisitse ngwanaka"(You have embarrassed me my child)

Linomtha: "Lenna you have mama ka Lino ke gore after everything this people did to us you go and bring them back into our lives? They are not even remorseful for what they did and they see me as a way for them to make a quick buck. They were insulting me but you just kept quiet, are you that desperate for me to get married mama ka Lino?" I was now crying

Mama Ka Lino: "I just want you to have a great future ngwanake cant you see that?"

Linomtha: "How? By digging out skeletons from our past? By forcing me to be with a guy I don't love and who doesn't love me as well?"

Mama Ka Lino: "Thabo is a good guy ngwanake, you will never find his kind. Do you know how many ladies would love to have him? You are very blessed and it pains me that you don't realise it and one day you will realise it and it will be too late"

Linomtha: "I know you want the best for me but trust me mama Ka Lino Thabo is the worst person for me, he is not what you think he is. Yena and his mother, just tell me if they were such good people why did they give us a bad attitude the time we were poor but now they are suddenly all nice. Have you ever asked yourself that? Is that the kind of people you want your daughter to be involved with?"

Mama Ka Lino: "Linomtha ngwanake I want the best for you"

Linomtha: "I know mama ka Lino but trust me Thabo is not the best for me. one day you will see it and trust me you will be so grateful that God saved me from those people. Ever since they came into our lives all we do is fight, we used to be so close. I miss my mother"

Mama Ka Lino: "I know ngwanake and I am so sorry for been pushy I was just looking out for you. I don't want you to end up with a wrong person who will abuse you and that is the direction you're heading towards to. Noga yela haya o lokela ngwanake(That snake is not good for you). you keep on saying Thabo is bad but what about the snake you are now involved with? and don't even try to deny it Linomtha but I know the truth gore o jola leyena ke gore Linomtha oja le dijo tsa mantsibuwa ditronkong? (You have dinner in prisons) you spent the whole night in a prison cell with a snake. You lost your virginity Linomtha"

Linomtha: I didn't realise she knew all of this and I didn't know what to say. "Mama ka Lino I am still a virgin I am telling you the truth"

Mama ka Lino: "Worse this man is married. A married man Linomtha? so o thuba malapa a batho wena?(You break families?). I had to act this way to protect you ngwanake, that snake is bad news"

Linomtha: "You don't know him that well mama ka Lino"

Mama ka Lino: "Everybody knows that snake even little kids knows him. O ruta Sihle eng Linomtha?(What are you teaching Sihle?) you want him to be around a snake and who knows maybe leyena he will end up ele legenza a ruta ke noga yela ya gago(He will end up as a gangster been taught by your snake). What about Ntosh? What kind of example are you setting for her? that it is ok to date snakes and break marriages? O bereka ka molao(Your working with Law) but already your breaking the law by sleeping in the cells and having dinner in prisons. Did you even think how this will affect your career?"

Linomtha: Silence

Mama ka Lino: "I am so disappointed in you ngwanake. I didn't expect this from you"

Linomtha: "Thabo is not so innocent. Do you want me to marry someone who tried to force himself on your son?"

Mama ka Lino: "Sihle denied all those things"

Linomtha: "That is because they got to him, they threatened him. Thabo kills innocent people and sells their kidneys with his mother. So tell me what makes him good? The fact that his evil deeds are hidden? At least Dumisani doesn't pretend to be something he is not"

Mama ka Lino: "So you're going to make excuses for your snake ne"

Linomtha: "Dumisani is a good man. I love him and he loves me too, I have never been this happy"

Mama ka Lino: "And his wife? you think he will leave her for you? he is just using you. you are going to get hurt my child please leave this man ke sathane ka sebele"(He is the devil himself)

Linomtha: "We find love in a hopeless place"

Mama ka Lino: "Linomtha please ngwanake please leave this guy. Thabo is right for you"

Linomtha: "I love you mama ka Lino and you know I will do anything to make you happy but I can't leave Dumisani. Just give him a chance please"

Mama ka Lino: "Kefe noga a chance? Never"

Linomtha: "Let me show you proof of Thabo and his mother's dealing. Thabo loves man and his mother is struggling to accept it she is using me as a cover up because she knows once I find out I won't tell" I got up and went to my room to fetch the file when I came back I found Thabo

Linomtha: "What do you want here?"

Thabo: "I came to see you, we need to talk"

Linomtha: "I have nothing to say to you. Get out"

Thabo: "Sunshine please"

Linomtha: "Get out Thabo and don't ever come here again. You are upsetting me and worse you are going to upset my little brother"

Mama ka Lino: "Linomtha"

Thabo: "Sunshine please don't do this. I love you"

Linomtha: I laughed. "Get out before I call the police. You see this?" I showed him the file "It's all the information about your dealings with your mother trust me I will hand this over to the police if you don't leave"

Mama ka Lino: "I will leave you guys alone to talk" she got up

Linomtha: "No no" all of the sudden there was blood in the room and I was in total shock. "Ow no dear Lord this can't be happening no no no" I started shouting and screaming

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 39

Linomtha: I just stood there in total shock looking at Thabo who was down and screaming in pain

Sihle: "Sesi did I kill him?" He was panicking

Linomtha: "I don't know"

Mama ka Lino: "Yhoo Modimo re thushe hle"(Lord help us please)

Dunga and the police walked in

Dunga: "Yeses ndlovukazi dintshang hie?"(Queen what is going on here?)

Linomtha: "Everything happened so fast"

The two police man rushed over to Thabo and I heard one of them saying he is still breathing,
Call an ambulance

Sihle: "Sesi am I going to go to prison? I don't want to go to prison. Will you take me out? You are a lawyer sesi please help me"

Linomtha: "Sihle keep quite ok, no one is going to go to prison here"

Mama ka Lino: "You see Linomtha gore o jola le magenza a gago go dirileng? O tlishitje those evil spirits in here now Sihle is stabbing innocent people" (You see dating your gangster has done, you have brought evil spirits in this house)

Dunga: "Ndlovukazi zwakala hie re ringe"(Queen come here and we talk)

Linomtha: I went aside with Dunga

Dunga: "Dintshang hie? What happened?"

Linomtha: "He just came out of nowhere I was arguing with him and my little brother came from behind and stabbed him"

Dunga: "Eish ke flopo mos"(It's a problem)

The police officer came to join us

Police officer: "Dunga how are we going to handle this one? Mfana ola o khawatheile blind(That boy is messed up) this is a police case. They will want to know what happened"

Dunga: "Ke tla ringa le boss"(I will talk to the boss)

Police: "Please do because majita ale a di paramedic a tseleng nou"(The paramedics guys are on the way)

Dunga: ere ke zaiye ko ringa le boss outside(Let me go and talk to the boss outside)

Linomtha: "I am going with you"

We went outside and Dunga made the call. Put it on loudspeaker

Python: "Eitha"

Dunga: "Eish boss rena le jaive hiero"(We have a problem here)

Python: "Dintshang?"(What is going on?)

Dunga: "Die moron wa doctor bamo gwazile kamo dladleng ya medi wa hao"(That stupid Dr has been stabbed inside your gf home)

Python: "What? Breaka net da ware dintshang munna? How and o gwaza ke mang?"

Dunga: "Ke die laatjie wabo medi wa hao"(Your woman's little brother)

Python: "Sihle? O mo gwaiza jwang Sihle? Where were you guys when this happened?"

Dunga: "It's obvious he knew we were guarding this place am not sure how he entered this place"

Python: "Dammit Dunga damn you hai fuck off man, do you see the mess you have created now? I trusted you man I trusted you to handle this. What if that lunatic harmed my woman and her family? Look now Sihle oko jaiveng(Sihle is in trouble). Dammit man how are we going to hide this from the cops where is Nomtha? Is she fine? Damn I have failed her"

Linomtha: I saw an ambulance coming and I left to meet the paramedics. I left Dunga on the phone

Paramedics: They got out holding their things

Paramedic lady: "Where is the patient?"

Linomtha: "Please follow me" they followed me

Paramedic lady: "He is looking very bad. Multiple stabbing on the shoulders, we need to stop the bleeding"

They started shouting amongst each other going like check his Bp and all those kind of stuff. Mama Lino was busy praying and Sihle was just by the corner in total panic

Paramedic: "Ok we have managed to stop the bleeding, let's quickly rush him to the hospital guys"

They pushed the stretcher bed to their car and left

I went inside and Sihle came running

Sihle: "Sesi am I going to be arrested?"

Linomtha: "No you won't be arrested. We will get you out of this mess I don't know how but I trust Dumi to help us"

Sihle: "Who is Dumi?"

Linomtha: My phone rang and it was Dumi. "Sihle I need to take this call, please remain calm I will be right back"

I went outside to answer the phone

Linomtha: "Hi"

Python: "Sthuthuthu sami ow Baby I am so sorry ok. Are you ok?"

Linomtha: "Is that a trick Question? What do you expect of course I am not fine"

Python: "I know my love. I am so sorry with the way things turned out"

Linomtha: I remembered this is not his fault at all and I promised myself that I am going to stop blaming him for things that are beyond his control. "I am sorry love. I just don't know what to do, I wonder if his going to make it"

Python: "That is the least of our worry now, I really don't give a damn what happens to that idiot. Right now we need to get Sihle out of trouble. That boy has been through so much so he can't deal with this now"

Linomtha: "How do we get him out of trouble? He stabbed him"

Python: "No he didn't stab him. Thabo stabbed himself"

Linomtha: "What? I don't understand"

Python: "Otlo chaela makgata so"(You are going to tell the cops that)

Linomtha: "No no Dumi I can't lie"

Python: "Do you want Sihle to be charged with murder or attempted murder? You are a lawyer I am sure you know how serious those charges are. He is still very young to go through that. O batla aye tanyane? (You want him to go to jail?)"

Linomtha: "No of course not"

Python: "Good. Now you will tell the cops that you dumped Thabo and he couldn't deal with the breakup and he stabbed himself on some I can't leave without you"

Linomtha: "That is too much Dumi, I am not sure I can do that"

Python: "I know it's too much but please think of Sihle"

Linomtha: "What if Thabo makes it? He will deny everything"

Python: "Leave all of that to me ok. You just tell your story and I will take care of the rest"

Linomtha: Silence

Python: "And make sure Sihle is nowhere near the cops. He didn't see anything, he was in his room sleeping"

Linomtha: "What about his fingerprints on the knife"

Python: "Don't worry. That has already been taken care of"

Linomtha: "How?"

Python: "Worry not babe"

Linomtha: "I hate this I really hate this"

Python: "I know love and I am so sorry but right we need to save Sihle"

Linomtha: "Ok"

Python: "So wish I was there with you, I am so sorry sweetheart"

Linomtha: "It's ok. it's not your fault"

Python: "I have to go now, I need to close some loopholes regarding this issue"

Linomtha: "Like?"

Python: "Don't worry. Go and be there for Sihle and tell him how this is going to be resolved. Call you later ok, I love you"

Linomtha: "I love you too"

I went back inside the house and spoke with Sihle. I told him how we are going to solve this

Sihle: "I don't want to go to jail sesi"

Linomtha: "You won't trust me"

Sihle: "They will find out the truth"

Linomtha: "Don't worry about that. I will handle everything"

Mama ka Lino: "Yes he is right they will find out the truth because I will tell the truth, you are such a criminal Linomtha. I am not going to raise criminals"

Linomtha: "Mama ka Lino do you know what this will do to Sihle? Do you want him to spend his life in jail?"

Mama ka Lino: Silence

Linomtha: "I don't like this too but it has to be done anyways Thabo is a murderer too"

Mama ka Lino: clapped her hands in shock and walked away

Sihle: "I am sorry for not telling the truth, I was just scared. They told me they were going to kill us"

Linomtha: "Who?"

Sihle: "Mma Moruti"

Linomtha: "So she knows what Thabo tried to do to you? I can't believe that woman" I hugged him. "Its fine, no one is going to touch you"

Sihle: "When I saw him here I thought he was going to kill us that's why I stabbed him. I was trying to protect you and mama"

Linomtha: "It's ok and I will protect you too don't worry"

There was a knock on the door. I went to open and it was the police

Police officer 1: "Good day we are looking for miss Li m tha Zikle!" He was white and was struggling to pronounce my names

Linomtha: "It's actually Linomtha Zikelele"

Police officer: "I am sorry about that mam, my name is sergeant Globler and here with me is constable Baloyi we have some forensic team outside as well. I am the investigating officer regarding an accident that took place here today"

Linomtha: "Come in"

Globler: "Let me call the forensic team inside first"

Linomtha: "Be my guest"

He went outside to call them and they came in. they started taking pictures and doing their things

Globler: "Can we go outside because the guys are working in here. I need to ask you some few questions regarding what happened here"

Linomtha: "Sure"

We went outside

Globler: "Were you present when this accident took place Mrs"

Linomtha: "It's actually Miss"

Globler: "Sorry about that. Were you present?"

Linomtha: "I was"

Globler: "Can you tell me what happened?"

Linomtha: "I went to fetch some documents for my mother in my room and when I came back I found him in our living room I asked him to leave he didn't want to. I told him I am going to call the police if he doesn't leave he went on declaring his love for me I told him I don't love him anymore he needs to leave then he took out a knife and stabbed himself saying he can't leave without me"

Globler: "Really?"

Linomtha: "Yes really"

Globler: "Any eye witnesses to your story?"

Linomtha: I remembered that I mentioned that I went to fetch documents for mama ka Lino so that makes her my eye witness and I was not sure she was going to back my story up

Globler: "Miss I asked you a question"

Linomtha: I knew changing my story will make things look so suspicious, I am lawyer so I know how this works. "No"

Globler: "Didn't you say you went to fetch some things for your mother?"

Linomtha: "I did say that"

Globler: "Where was your mother when you went to fetch those things?"

Linomtha: "In the living room"

Globler: "So how come you are not mentioning her as your witness?"

Linomtha: "Because she is not a witness"

Globler: "I am not sure I follow"

Linomtha: "How is that my problem?" I gave him a serious look

Globler: "What things were you fetching for her?"

Linomtha: "I told you documents"

Globler: "What documents?"

Linomtha: "Personal documents"

Globler: "I still don't follow"

Linomtha: "And I still don't understand how that is my problem"

Globler: "Don't give me an attitude Miss, do you have anything to hide?"

Linomtha: "Don't give me an attitude too"

Globler: "I am going to ask you to come to the station with me"

Linomtha: "Why?"

Globler: "To make an official statement"

Linomtha: "No problem"

Globler: "Who else was in the house?"

Linomtha: "My mother and little brother"

Globler: "I need to take their statements as well"

Linomtha: "They are still traumatised"

Globler: He gave a sarcastic laugh

Linomtha: "You can't take any statement from anyone who is not in any stable condition to talk"

Globler: "I will have to see that for myself"

Linomtha: "They will give you their statements when they are ready to talk right now they can't, the law of this country is against that"

Globler: "I need to see them and hear that coming from their mouth"

Linomtha: "As their legal representative I say no"

Globler: "Are you a lawyer?"

Linomtha: "Yes I am"

Globler: He looked shocked

Linomtha: "Shall we go?"

Globler: "Wait I need to confirm something first. I will be in touch" He walked back inside the house

Linomtha: I let out a huge sigh. I called Dunga

Dunga: "Ndlovukazi"

Linomtha: "How is Thabo?"

Dunga: "He is in ICU"

Linomtha: "Is he going to make it"

Dunga: "I don't have any update yet, I will keep you informed as soon as I find out"

Linomtha: I got so frightened and hanged up the phone. I said a little prayer asking God to save him, I didn't want him to die. He didn't deserve to die this way. Globler came out when I was busy thinking

Globler: "I have to run, there is a new witness on the case. I will be in touch with you" he left

Linomtha: I got so scared. Who could this witness be?

We were not allowed to enter inside the house because the forensics guys were still busy. I sat outside with Sihle and mama ka Lino was sitting far from us. I received a call from Globler to quickly come to the station and I went there, I called Dumi on my way and he was not answering the phone

I arrived at the police station and the police official on duty took me to Globler's office. When I arrived there I couldn't believe it, could this be the witness he was talking about? I thought to myself Sihle's life is ruined.

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 40

Linomtha: Ma Moruti was sitting on a chair, she gave me a very evil look.

Globler: "Hi Miss, I am so sorry to waste your time but we won't be needing you anymore"

Linomtha: "What do you mean?"

Globler: "Your story is legit"

Linomtha: I was very confused but managed to put on a good face. "Ow"

Globler: "Yes Dr Tau's mother here just confirmed everything you told us. He did tell her his coming to fix things with you because you ended the relationship and if he doesn't succeed he will stab himself right in front of you, he even left a suicide note. She just gave it to us"

Linomtha: Now I was more confused

Globler: "Also the fingerprints on the knife match with Dr Tau's" he raised the knife which was sealed inside a plastic bag and I realised that was not the same knife Sihle used.

Linomtha: "How is he doing now?"

Ma Moruti: "Like you care?"

Globler: "I have to get going. Mrs Tau thank you so much for coming to see us and hope your son gets well soon. You are deeply in our thoughts"

Ma Moruti: She just nodded

Globler: "Bye Miss"

Linomtha: "Bye" He then walked out leaving myself and Ma Moruti together

Ma Moruti: She got up and checked outside to see if there is no one then came back. "You think you have won don't you? Well you might have taken this round but it's not over trust me I will get revenge for what you did. You and your filthy brother tried to kill my only child, you can mess with anything but not my baby. You will pay for this and when I strike trust me you and your gangster boyfriend won't see it coming the is no way he can save you from what I have planned for you"

Linomtha: "You threatened Sihle and got him all scared. If you didn't threaten him none of this would have happened. You were trying to cover up for your son evil acts, you're so evil I wonder how you sleep at night and fool people in church"

Ma Moruti: "Look who is talking. You are not innocent either, day by day you are turning into an evil person. Firstly you cheated on my son, secondly you are sleeping with a married man, and thirdly you used him to blackmail me so that I can cover up your smelling arse. Am telling you next thing you are going to be involved in all his criminal activities so don't you dare judge me"

Linomtha: "Stay away from me and my family"

Ma Moruti: "That is exactly what I intend to do. I must be the least of your worries, Bongi Gumbi is your worst nightmare. I will just sit back and enjoy watching her ripping you apart"

Linomtha: Silence

Ma Moruti: She gave me a very disgusted look. "Python is not in your league leave him alone, but hey let me keep quite I don't want to be threatened by him anymore. I am going to the hospital my son needs me"

Linomtha: "How is he doing?"

Ma Moruti: she just gave me the evil eye. Took her bag from the table and started walking

Linomtha: "Please I need to know how is he doing?"

Ma Moruti: "Tell Python to get you that information, he can even organise you a video clip of my son in that hospital bed" she then walked away

Linomtha: at least this whole thing is over but Instead of feeling happy I was so down, I was so broken inside. What am I turning into? Is that woman right? Am I turning into a criminal by the day? I still pray but I am not that strong like before. Dinner in prisons, spending the night in the cells, covering up attempted murder, falling in love with a married man who happens to be one of the world's most powerful gangsters. I didn't imagine my life this way, this woman is right what if indeed Dumi is going to use me in his criminal activities? I know Bongi is involved in some of his dodgy dealings. My relationship with Mama ka Lino is not like before everything is just a mess, I was about to break down and realised that I am at the police station and I can't break down here. I need to go home, I made my way out and met Ntate Moruti outside. I tried going back but he had already seen me

Ntate Moruti: "Hawu sesi Linomtha, lekae ngwanaka?"(Sister Linomtha how are you my child?)

Linomtha: "Re gona le kae?"(I am fine and you?). I walked up to him and we shook hands

Ntate Moruti: "Hey we are trying my child. It's really hard but I guess he is still God and he is still in control"

Linomtha: "E sale Modimo"(He is still God)

Ntate Moruti: He thanked the police officials and said his goodbyes. Then turned to me "I actually came here looking for your mother but they told me she just left"

Linomtha: "Yes she left a while ago"

Ntate Moruti: "Let's go and sit down"

We went and sat by the benches

Ntate Moruti: "How are you?"

Linomtha: I just looked down and tears started falling down

Ntate Moruti: "I know you must be blaming yourself for everything but it's not your fault and we don't blame, I personally don't blame you. I believe that if God allows something to happen he has his reasons even when that something is bad and it hurts, all things work out for the good to them that loves the Lord"

Linomtha: Silent and crying

Ntate Moruti: "You had your reasons for ending the relationship with him and just know that I don't blame you at all, it's just too bad my son didn't take it well and thought taking his life was a better solution but God will see him through I told him that God says he is close to the broken hearted. He will heal him and he will meet the right lady when the time is right"

Linomtha: I realised that he thinks Thabo stabbed himself. Ok this is way too messed up very messed up. "You don't hate me?"

Ntate Moruti: "No of course I don't hate you, you did what you felt was right. It's not a good thing to continue with marriage arrangements if you feel this is the wrong person for you. You didn't know none of this would happen so how can I blame you?"

Linomtha: "How is he doing?"

Ntate Moruti: "He is doing fine"

Linomtha: "I heard he is in ICU"

Ntate Moruti: "They just wanted to monitor him there. Am sure he will be moved back to the ward by tomorrow"

Linomtha: "So glad to hear that"

Ntate Moruti: "I am so sorry you had to experience all of that"

Linomtha: Silence

Ntate Moruti: "Lean on God my child he will help you get through this. I still love you and support you, don't feel like I hate you because things didn't work out between you and my son"

Linomtha: "Thank you Moruti"

Ntate Moruti: "I would have loved to have you as my daughter in law though, you're a very powerful woman of God. Maybe you and Thabo must attend couple counselling once he gets better, I can recommend a pastor friend of mine because I understand that it might be very awkward if you do it with me"

Linomtha: "No Ntate Moruti that won't be necessary thank you. Thabo and I are done for good"

Ntate Moruti: "You want to tell me that you guys are beyond repair?" we both laughed out

Linomtha: I loved this man so much, he was always calm in stressful situations and always has a way of making you feel good. He was a true man of God and I wondered how he ended up with such an evil woman. "Yes we are"

Ntate Moruti: "If that is the case I understand and we must not force things. Marriage is a lifetime commitment so it is better to have a failed relationship than a failed marriage. Hope you

meet someone who truly deserves you, you're a very important part in the body of Christ. You have a very powerful ministry, you are going to save many lives I really pray that you marry a man who won't destroy the gift God has placed inside of you"

Linomtha: "Pastor can I ask you something?"

Ntate Moruti: "Yes my child"

Linomtha: "I know that you will never judge me and I know that you will be honest with me. I am in love with a gangster"

Ntate Moruti: "Hehehe sesi Lino is that why you broke my son's heart and he nearly killed himself? If I was not a pastor I would have killed you trust me." we both laughed

Linomtha: "It just happened"

Ntate Moruti: "And you realised that you don't love my son anymore?"

Linomtha: "It's complicated moruti. It's not easy to open up to you about some things because he is your son but we were never happy, he never treated me well"

Ntate Moruti: "I do know that which is why I am puzzled why he would try to kill himself over this, I have had talks with him and trust me he was.. hai anyways both of you were not ready for this marriage but I don't want to dwell on that. I want us to talk about your man I don't like the word you are using to call him because God sees us all as his children. Excuse me for a moment I need to call the hospital and check up on my son" he made a call

Linomtha: Already I was feeling better

Ntate Moruti: He got off the phone smiling. "Thabo is doing fine, he is even talking now"

Linomtha: "That is great. God is good"

Ntate Moruti: "I knew he will make it, I just felt it when I prayed"

Linomtha: "That is why you never got angry with me" we both laughed

Ntate Moruti: "What is the name of your boyfriend?"

Linomtha: I didn't feel comfortable with mentioning his name and he could see that

Ntate Moruti: "Ok we will call him prophet Hosea then" we both laughed. "Love is a very beautiful thing my child and God himself is love. The mistake we Christian make is thinking that people who are not born again don't deserve to be loved by us, Jesus Christ said that he didn't come for perfect people but he came for imperfect people. He never went around preaching in church for perfect people but he was preaching to sinners changing their lives and if you can look most people we are reading about in the bible were the worst sinners ever but God changed them.

When God wants to do something he assigns a man to do the job for him he cannot come down from heaven himself and do it so maybe God has assigned you to change brother Hosea and show him the light”

Linomtha: Smiling

Ntate Moruti: “Nobody is perfect even us as Christians we mess up at times but God never stop loving us. So why do we have to think we are better than other people simply because they don’t go to church and do bad things? Was God not the one who told Prophet Hosea to go and marry a prostitute?”

Linomtha: “So I am not making a mistake?”

Ntate Moruti: “Do you love him?”

Linomtha: “I love him so much”

Ntate Moruti: “Does he possess all the qualities you need in a man?”

Linomtha: “Yes”

Ntate Moruti: “Does he respect you and your religion?”

Linomtha: “Yes he is even willing to do no sex before marriage”

Ntate Moruti: “So there you have your answer. Why do you allow the devil to confuse you like that and condemn you for falling in love? Love is a beautiful thing my child enjoy it and bring our prophet Hosea in church please”

Linomtha: smiling

Ntate Moruti: “It’s not going to be easy my child. My advice to you is don’t judge this man your job is to pray for him and believe in God to change him for you, the change might not happen overnight but if you truly love him keep on praying for him some of us are still praying even today”

Linomtha: “What do you mean?”

Ntate Moruti: Laughing. “Forget the last part it wasn’t meant for you. Linomtha people can be in the church and you marry them thinking they are truly born again but they start showing you their true colours when your inside the marriage while that brother we are judging badly in the world could have treated you well. If Christians marrying each other was approved by God why do we have Christians divorcing? All I can tell you is that the devil hates marriage and he will try by all means to attack it whether both of you are Christians or not”

Linomtha: “Thank you so much Ntate Moruti, you have really helped me to deal with this whole thing”

Ntate Moruti: He started singing "Mthande mthande mthande umtu wakho". I busted out laughing. "Yes mthande my child"

Linomtha: "Ketlo mo rata"(I will love him)

Ntate Moruti: "Remember what I said don't judge him but pray for him and don't compromise your Christian values ok, don't help him to steal"

Linomtha: "I won't"

Ntate Moruti: "I have to go back to the hospital now, you must keep me update on everything ok"

Linomtha: "I will. Please keep me updated ka Thabo as well"

Ntate Moruti: "Eeh o nyaka brother Hosea a ngwaze"(You want brother Hosea to stab me) we laughed out loud

Ntate Moruti: "Let me pray with you before I go" we held hands and he prayed for me. Then got up and left

Linomtha: I felt so much peace within. I knew that God was still in control of my life. I was so happy I got up and went home

I found mama ka Lino, Sihle and Ntosh watching Tv. They looked so happy, I joined them and the old mood was back in the house. mama ka Lino asked to speak to me

Mama Ka Lino: "I saw that file ngwanake I am so sorry for doubting you"

Linomtha: "Its fine mama ka Lino"

Mama ka Lino: "Please forgive me for everything, forgive me for pushing you"

Linomtha: "It's really fine and Moruti is a very good man of God, you don't have to leave the church"

Mama ka Lino: "I had my visions but I kept on ignoring them I just didn't want to believe they are evil people"

Linomtha: "You always see the best in people mama Ka Lino"

Mama ka Lino: "You will meet the right man ngwanake who will marry you"

Linomtha: "I have and you know it"

Mama ka Lino: "I don't approve that guy. He is a snake"

Linomtha: I shared with her everything Ntate Moruti told me but she was still not convinced and she just tried to pretend for the sake of peace.

We went out to eat at Mall of the North. The following day we did some serious shopping, I spoiled them so much. My old happy family was back.

On Sunday we attended church together and Ma Moruti was not present they announced that she is at the hospital and Thabo was doing very fine. Church was very powerful as always, after church we had family lunch at home and after that we said our goodbyes and I left.

On the way to Johannesburg

Python called me

Python: "Sthuthuthu sami"

Linomtha: "Thambo lami la Kentucky"

Python: "Damn I miss you"

Linomtha: "Damn I miss you too"

Python: "I love you Nomtha"

Linomtha: "I love you Dumi"

Python: "I can't wait to be with you freely"

Linomtha: "Speaking of that your trial is starting this Friday we need to do some serious work"

Python: "Will it be easy to work while looking at that beautiful face?"

Linomtha: "Stop it or else we will just do dinners in jail only" We both laughed

Python: "Baby I was thinking of getting some dirt on the judge who will be handling my case, I can blackmail him and he rules in my favour"

Linomtha: I remembered what Ntate Moruti told me that don't support and take part in his criminal activities. We have already covered up for Sihle so I am not going to do this again from now on I am doing things right. "Don't you trust me? You don't think I can't get you out?"

Python: "No babe it's not that, this case is very bad. I just want to get out of this place and be with you that's all"

Linomtha: "I've got your back"

Python: He laughed. "But baby..."

Linomtha: "Shshsh no buts just trust me please. We are going to do things by the book, if you try anything funny trust me I will find out and it won't be nice"

Python: "Ok I trust you, let's do this"

Linomtha: "I love you"

Python: "I love you damn my love for you grows every second"

We ended the call and I went back to the hotel he owned. I checked up on Raise and she was still in Durban and she was very happy things were going well. I called Baba to check up on him too, the only sad thing was that Mama was not making too much progress so he will still be in Durban for some time. I started working on the case

I was meeting with Dumi every single day working so hard on the case, we tried to keep things so professional and concentrate on this case. I never slept working on this case. I took leave from work because I didn't want any disturbance I didn't want to take on any case

Friday finally arrived, I got ready for court. Dressed up in a Tunic black dress that was just below my knees I matched it with a white long formal shirt and wore black suede wedges, it was not long at all it was too short. I styled my afro and felt very confident. I took my files and gown then left, the Driver from work picked me up.

When I arrived in court it was so packed, the media was all over. I had to be escorted they were treating me like some celebrity the cameras were all over me but I didn't care about that I was here to fight for my man's freedom

I entered and sat down, I spotted Bongi sitting in the front row, she looked so beautiful as usual I couldn't spot her clothes well but she was wearing a suit and sunglasses, she was holding a Louis Vuiton bag. She gave me a nasty look and I returned it with a smile because at this point I didn't want any negative vibes

My Dumi walked in been escorted by the police. He was wearing exactly the same way he was wearing the night we had our dinner, I knew he did it on purpose. I knew he wanted to remind me of our first dinner together and give me that fighting spirit. I gave him a smile and he smiled back. He took his seat and I saw Bongi waving at him and I looked down I didn't want to see his response

The Judge walked in and then I heard "All Rise"

We got up on our feet

I looked at Dumi and I knew that we've got that gangster love nothing can come between us not even strong charges against him can come between us

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 41(Network is such a nightmare guys i had to post this very fast before network starts acting up again therefore this insert is not edited at all apologies for stuff that wont make sense)

The Judge took his seat then the rest of us followed.

Judge Kevin Sithole was handling the case, he was one of the most experienced feared Judges and he was well known with his harsh sentences.

The state appointed Advocate Colin Kemp. One of the best prosecutors ever, every defence lawyer's worst nightmare. The man would tear you apart, he never left any stone unturned. He knew how to fight very well. Ok this is going to be harder than I thought but I still remained confident

Judge Sithole: Greetings first. "State please introduce the case"

Advocate Kemp: "Thank you my lord. State vs Mr Dumisani Gumbi on charges of drugs dealings, Murder, Attempted murder and possession of an illegal firearm. Prosecutor for this case is Advocate Colin Kemp, on the defence side is Attorney Linomtha Zikelele from Ndlovu Attorneys, interpreter is Miss Ntombi Zulu. Thank you my lord" He took his seat

Judge Sithole: "Opening statements from both the state and the defence please. Defence you may start"

Advocate Kemp: "Thank you my lord for the opportunity to present my opening statement. My lord I appear on behalf of the state and I am going to argue my case in proving that Mr Dumisani Gumbi is guilty of Drug dealings, Murder, attempted murder and possession of an illegal firearm. My lord I am going to prove to this court that Mr Dumisani Gumbi is a danger to our society and deserves to be locked away. During the case proceedings I am going to call out the following witnesses:

Witness number 1: Captain Berry Van Niekerk who attended the crime scene and made sure the accused is arrested. He will give his testimony on what happened on Friday the 31st of March 2016

Witness 2: Mr Surprise Mkhari who works in forensic. He will testify to this court about what they found when they were doing their investigations and that indeed Mr Dumisani Gumbi is guilty of all four crime charges which I have mentioned.

Witness 3: Mr John Khumalo. He is one of the witness who was shot by Mr Dumisani Gumbi and he survived. He will prove to the court that indeed Mr Dumisani Gumbi is guilty of the charge of attempted murder

Witness 4: Mrs Betty Nkanyani. The wife of one of the man Mr Dumisani Gumbi killed in cold blood, she will testify to the court about the relationship between Mr Dumisani Gumbi and her late husband and how the death of her husband has caused the family so much grief and suffering.

Witness 5: Mr Jerry Mogale. He is an Ex employee of Mr Dumisani Gumbi, he was under protective custody to be protected from Mr Gumbi. He has now turned into a state witness, he will prove to this court that indeed Mr Gumbi deals with drugs and is a murderer.

“Thank you my lord that will be all from my side”

Linomtha: I found myself shivering, I looked at Dumi and he looked so terrified. Witness number 5 really caught us off guard, I don't know how I am going to deal with all this witnesses. I had really underestimated Kemp.

Judge Sithole: “Defence please present your opening statement”

Linomtha: I got up and took a deep breath. I looked at Dumi and felt my confidence coming back, he was worth all the fight. “Thank you your honour, your honour I appear on behalf of my client Mr Dumisani Gumbi. I am instructed by Ndlovu Attorney's and their respective teams. I am going to argue my case as I believe that any person who is governed under the Law of South Africa is not guilty until proven guilty.

Your honour I am going to use some of the Law acts of this country and they will be mentioned during the proceedings of the case. I have gathered some evidence as well which will prove that Mr Dumisani Gumbi is a legitimate business man and he occurred his wealth in a legal manner not due to criminal activities. Exhibit A is a copy of his bank statements, exhibit B is a copy of all the business he owns just under exhibit B is exhibit B1 with all the proof of registrations of his businesses and his tax payments to the South African Revenue famously known as Sars. Exhibit C is all the proof of his involved in charity work which will show how the community of South Africa benefits from his hard work.

Lastly your honour I will call some witnesses. The lists of my witnesses are as follows:

Witness 1: Mr Sakhile Ngidi famously known as Dunga. He is a loyal employee of my client and he will prove to this court that my client is a reliable business man, a good employer and what actually took place on Friday the 31st of March 2016.

Witness 2: Mrs Makgabo Duba who is the owner of the warehouse the alleged charges took place from. She will prove to this court that Mr Dumisani Gumbi was using the warehouse for legitimate business purposes only and lastly your honour witness number 3 Mr Thembinkosi Dlamini who is an ex employee of one of the deceased drug lord my client is accused of murdering.

“That is the opening statement from the defense team your honour. Thank you” I took my seat

Judge Sithole: “How does the defence plead?”

Linomtha: I stood up. “Not guilty on all the charges your honour” I did my little dramatic bow and

took a seat

Judge Sithole: "It is now 10:30 we shall take a tea break, court will resume at 11"

Court official: "All rise"

We stood up until the judge made his way out.

Linomtha: I let out a sigh. This is going to be a serious battle, I was about to walk towards Dumi but Bongi beat me to it she was sitting right next to him. I felt someone touching my arm and I turned to see who it was and it was Mr Murray his face was so red, standing next to him was Lerato.

Mr Murray: "What the hell do you think you are doing?"

Linomtha: Silence

Lerato: "He is talking to you, so you can't talk now? You are so dumb what the hell do you think you are doing?"

Mr Murray: "Why did you plead not guilty? I specifically told you to plead guilty on all charges"

Linomtha: "What happened to not guilty until proven guilty?"

Lerato: "Are you kidding me?"

Mr Murray: "Kemp is going to tear you apart and our company will be shamed. Do you see what you have done? I specifically told you what to do, how the hell are you going to fight with what Kemp has? Did you see that list of evidence? And knowing Kemp he still has some cards on his chest trust me he didn't lay them all on the table"

Lerato: "And you mention stupid things like bank statements? How the hell is that going to help us? everybody knows that Dumisani is a criminal and he is a master mind of course he will clean his money to make it look legit. Kemp is going to turn you into a joke, did you see him laughing when you mentioned that? Your stupid more stupid than I thought"

Mr Murray: "Your final written warning is waiting for you. you have made a huge mess and you are off from this case, just finish up today"

Dumi came with the police officials behind him and Bongi busy trying to pull him back

Python: "What is going on here? Why are you busy shouting at her?"

Bongi: "Love lets go please"

Python: He let go of Bongi's hand and looked at Mr Murray and Lerato. "I asked you guys a question what the fuck is going on here?"

Lerato: "Nothing" She looked so scared

Mr Murray: "We were just discussing the proceedings of the case"

Python: "By shouting at her like that? I don't appreciate the way you are treating my lawyer, she is handling a very important case here she doesn't need to be destructed."

Mr Murray: "I understand"

Python: "I am paying a lot of money and I know my rights. We are taking our chances here and pleading not guilty, you can't choose my destiny" he walked up more closer to him and pulled his finger on his face "Jy verstaan?"(Do you understand?)

Police official: "Hey Gumbi stop it man, what the hell are you doing? Do you want to get us into trouble?"

Bongi: "Love lets go, listen to the police. You don't want to cause more trouble for yourself"

Mr Murray: "I understand"

Python: He looked at me. "Are you ok?"

Linomtha: "I am fine"

The court official shouted all rise. Mr Murray and Lerato walked away in shame, Bongi gave Dumi a kiss on the cheek and gave me the usual nasty look and went to take her seat.

Judge Sithole: "State please lead your evidence"

Advocate Kemp: "Thank you my lord. The state would like to call the first witness, Captain Van Niekerk"

A short fat man with a very big tummy walked in. he took the stand and said the oath. Advocate Kemp asked him his questions and leading his evidence and I was busy taking my notes

Judge Sithole: "Defence would you like to cross question the witness?"

Linomtha: "Yes your honour"

Judge Sithole: He gave me a signal to go ahead

Linomtha: "Thank you your honour" I did a little bow and then turned to the witness. "Mr Niekerk it is? I heard you saying the oath and ow yes so help you Lord" I gave him a smile and he gave me a very serious look. "You are a captain you say?"

Niekerk: "Yes I am"

Linomtha: "For how long?"

Niekerk: "20 years"

Linomtha: "Are you well experienced in your role?"

Niekerk: "I believe I am"

Linomtha: "Was it your first time dealing in a case like this?"

Niekerk: "No"

Linomtha: "How many have you handled?"

Niekerk: "A lot"

Linomtha: "Can you give estimation?"

Niekerk: "No I can't"

Linomtha: "I thought you said you are experienced? How does an experienced man forget ? How do we gain experience? Do we gain it to forget what we have learned?"

Advocate Kemp: "Objection my lord she is not making sense at all"

Judge Sithole: "Miss Zikelele where are you going with the Question?"

Linomtha: "Your honour I am just trying to test his knowledge here I just don't want the court to punish my client based on evidence that was given by a witness who is not reliable and doesn't remember his previous cases" I turned and looked at Niekerk. "Captain can I take you on a case you worked on 5 years back? Its fine if you wont recall it since it looks like you suffer from some memory loss"

Advocate Kemp: he interrupted me. "Objection my lord she is insulting my witness now"

Judge Sithole: "Miss Zikelele please refrain from doing that"

Linomtha: "As the court pleases your honour" I did my little dramatic bow. "Mr Niekerk, on the case of the state vs Gavin Engelbrecht. You were the captain handling that case but you failed to show up in court to give your testimony on some my wife is sick excuse and I have done my research and found that your wife was never sick in fact she was out of the country during the trial. So you lied to the court and failed to bring justice to our country by refusing to testify now what surprises me is the fact that today you are here to testify on a case that is exactly like the one you refused to come and testify to. Is it because today it's a black man who is accused and you are happy to bring him down? 5 years back it was a white man and you wanted to protect him because you share the same colour?"

Niekerk: Silence

Linomtha: "Are you a racist?"

Niekerk: "No I am not a racist"

Linomtha: "So why didn't you come to testify when Engelbrecht was on trial and today you are here because is Gumbi?"

Niekerk: "Silence"

Linomtha: "Why did you lie that your wife was sick while she was out of the country?"

Niekerk: "Gumbi is a criminal. I have been working so hard to catch him" He was so angry and I got him exactly where I wanted

Linomtha: "And Engelbrecht was not a criminal according to you? so you select your cases? you play God of the country of South Africa? Huh answer me

Niekerk: "No"

Advocate Kemp: I saw him scratching his head

Linomtha: "This is how I see it. I think you are a racist, you don't believe that a black man can be successful, to you if a black man makes it in life you take it like they are criminals and you start chasing them like you have mentioned. To you only white people deserve to be successful that is why you tried by all means to protect Engelbrecht. You are jealous of my client success, I don't believe anything you have mentioned in your testimony you created all those stuff just to make my client look like a criminal. Did you assault my client?"

Niekerk: "No I didn't"

Linomtha: I looked at the judge. "Your honour my client was badly beaten up after he got arrested. You can check the prison hospital records, you will see that my client received some medical treatment" I turned and looked at Niekerk, "Now tell me, did you assault my client?"

Niekerk: "He was not willing to cooperate with us"

Linomtha: "Did you assault my client yes or no"

Niekerk: "Yes"

Linomtha: "Why didn't you assault Engelbrecht? But assault an innocent black man?"

Niekerk: "Fuck off, your ma se poes. I am not a fucken racist"

Linomtha: "Your honour I am scared for my life. I cannot continue cross examining this witness he just insulted me with my mother's private parts, his got a bad temper it is obvious this man is not reliable and It clearly shows what my client had to endure in the hands of this man" I faked some tears

Judge Sithole: "Police official please lock him away. I cannot allow such irrational behaviour in

my court. Miss Zikelele I humbly apologies I can assure you that we do not allow such behaviour in our courts and Mr Niekerk will be dealt with accordingly. We cannot continue while Miss Zikelele is in such a state therefore court postponed to Monday the 13th for further evidence by the state. Thank you”

Court official: “All rise”

Linomtha: I was smiling from the inside. My plan worked, I did a study on the man and I knew he had a short temper so my plan was to put him on a tight corner and provoke him and yes it worked.

Dumi was been escorted by the police and they walked where I was standing

Python: “Are you ok?”

Linomtha: “I am fine”

Python: “I will deal with that idiot for insulting you like that. Nobody talks to my woman like that”

Linomtha: “No its fine really, that was part of the plan””

Python: “No I wont let him get away with it”

Bongi came and interrupted us

Bongi: “Baby its been a long day, you need to go and have some rest” she looked at the police officials “Please take him back to his cell” and indeed they took her instruction

Dumi: “I will call you” he walked away

Bongi: Bongi shouting. “I am coming to see you just now baby”

She gave me her usual nasty look

Bongi: “I am going to give you a choice ok, you step away from case and spending time with my husband or else I am going to tell the police the truth that it was your little brother who stabbed your boyfriend and that you knew the truth again I will publish your pictures having dinner with my husband at the prison. Your career will be ruined so what choice are you going to make?”

Linomtha: I was just looking at her didn’t know what to say and then the media walked in busy requesting for a statement

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 42

Journalist: "Miss Zikelele how do you feel about today's proceedings? Do you think you will win the case?"

Linomtha: "No comment"

Journalist: "Can we get a picture of you both?"

Bongi: "Ow hell no hell no"

Journalist: "Why? Is everything ok between the two of you?"

Linomtha: "I need to go"

The police and security came in and managed to chase the media people out

Police official: "Will you guys need any assistance to walk outside because it's still crazy outside"

Bongi: "Not now. We will let you know when we are ready to go out, we are still discussing something"

The police official went and stood by the door with other police officials and security.

Bongi: "So what is your choice?"

Linomtha: "So you want Dumi to stay in jail?"

Bongi: Gave a sarcastic laugh and clapped hands. "Ow wow you call him Dumi?" she looked at me in disbelief

Linomtha: Silence

Bongi: "You see the reason why I want you out of his life is because you are getting so comfortable around him, you are even calling him Dumi. Of course I want my husband out of jail I just don't want you to be the one getting him out of jail. I will find another lawyer for him"

Linomtha: My phone rang and it was Dumi. I decided to ignore it

Bongi: She looked at my phone and went like. "Who is calling?"

Linomtha: "No one"

Bongi: "Really?" just after she asked me that my phone rang again

Linomtha: I decided to answer it this time. "Linomtha hello"

Python: "Why do you sound so formal?"

Linomtha: "I am in the middle of something"

Python: "Is everything ok?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "I know you Nomtha. what is wrong sweetheart?"

Linomtha: "Everything is fine"

Python: "Where are you?"

Linomtha: "Still at court"

Python: "I need to see you"

Linomtha: "I have to rush to the office"

Python: ""Please Nomtha I need to see you. The prison is not far from court, I really need to see you please"

Linomtha: "Ok I will see what I can do"

Python: "Entlek dintshang and ake baie story sa hao sa hore elke ding as reg"(Actually what is going on and I don't believe your story that says everything is ok)

Linomtha: "Everything is fine"

Python: "Who are you with?"

Linomtha: Silence

Python: "Nomtha who is threatening you?"

Linomtha: "No one hawu Dumi stop been so paranoid" I swear I didn't want to mention the name I just came out accidentally. I really didn't want Bongi to know that I am talking to Dumi. I still respected their union

Bongi: Sadness covered her face and I kind of felt bad

Python: "Ok for a moment there I thought you were with someone but after calling out my name I am relieved that I was wrong. I take it you are seriously busy then, Am I right or wrong? Please be honest"

Linomtha: "I am busy. I have to go now"

Python: "You will find me waiting for you at the interrogation room"

Linomtha: "Ok"

Python: "I love you Nomtha"

Linomtha: "Bye"

Python: "Just like that?"

Linomtha: "Me too"

Python: "You too what? Entlek dintshang mara?"(Actually what is going on?)

Linomtha: "Bye"" I hanged up the phone

Bongi: She looked at me. Her face was full of so many emotions I just can't point out exactly which one. "It was him isn't?"

Linomtha: "Who?"

Bongi: "My husband"

Linomtha: "No"

Bongi: "Stop making me a fool. You know what I was too kind to give you a choice so my deal is off I will reveal your dirty little secrets , you will be in trouble with the law and you won't be anywhere near my husband" she was about to walk away and I decided to stop her victory walk

Linomtha: I decided to take my chance on this one. "Really? Go right ahead maybe we can be cellmates but I doubt for long because you will stay for a long time"

Bongi: She stopped and looked at me. "What?"

Linomtha: "Dr Walaza's case? Does it ring a bell? Framing an innocent man that is a serious crime and we both know I have all the proof and again Pertunia's death we both know she didn't commit suicide you killed her and made it look like suicide"

Bongi: She laughed out loud. "You're so stupid you know, Are you trying to threaten me? If you did your research well you would have discovered that Pertunia is my aunt's daughter so I suppose there is nothing wrong with someone rich like me spoiling her poor relative so you can't prove anything there. As for her death ow honey I don't get my hands dirty. You think Dumi can let me do any dirty work? He took care of her for me so good luck with taking him down for her murder"

Linomtha: I looked at her shocked

Bongi: "Shocking right? Dumi loves me and he will do anything to protect me that man would kill the whole world for me. You are a very small girl you can't handle a man like him, Go and date your church boys because you are so not in his league. He is a murderer can you handle that? He goes away for months sealing dodgy deals can you handle that? He has a huge sexual

appetite can you handle that? He is a cheater he can't keep his pants closed down can you handle that? Woman flirt with him everywhere he goes can you handle that? His got other kids besides Paris can you handle that? His got a very controlling freak mother can you handle that?"

Linomtha: I was beyond shocked and I just remained silent

Bongi: "I thought as much. Only Bongi Gumbi can handle that, that is why we have been married for 10 years that is because I can keep up with all his shit. That is why he will just sleep with whores like you around and still remain loyal to me, I am the Queen of the castle. You are not different from any of his whores he is just using you trying to make you feel like he wants you so that you can help him and take him out of jail, he wants your full attention for this case. Once he is out he won't even remember your name so just do yourself a favour now and walk away" she gave me one last look and walked away

Linomtha: I felt like I was going to faint. I took a seat on the benches, so Dumi is the one who killed Pertunia? Her words were just ringing in my head "There is nothing he won't do to protect me". I used to feel so special with the way he protects me but then he does the same for Bongi too he even kills for her. His protection didn't even special anymore to me. so there are other kids besides Paris? I wonder how many kids his got and he has never told me about them I only knew about Paris. What if indeed he is just using me? he did mention that he saw my dvd when I was in action at court so he probably saw that I am very good so his acting like he cares about me so that I can give this case my full attention and get him out of jail. "His got a huge sexual appetite" maybe he agreed to the no sex before marriage because he doesn't have any sexual feelings for me he is indeed using me and I really fell for his charm. "He sleeps around but I am the Queen of the castle" I have seen some articles of him caught with different girls but he always acknowledged that Bongi is his wife and the only one that he loves. I was really thinking too much and I started having some chest pain, my phone rang and it was him I didn't answer.

Police official: "Mam are you ok?" He was shaking me

Linomtha: I really didn't see him coming. "Yes I am fine"

Police official: "You looked like you were getting a panic attack"

Linomtha: "No I am really fine" I just couldn't keep the tears from coming out anymore, I found myself crying

Police official: He sat next to me and gave me a hug. "Its fine Mam, I understand that this case might be too much because it is attracting too much media but you did very well so don't panic please it's still early stages and if the judge had to make his verdict based on today you would win this case"

Linomtha: "I have to go"

Police official: "No mam you cannot drive in this state"

Linomtha: "I don't have a car. I will call the driver from work"

Police official: "No please don't. let me take you home, imagine having to explain to the driver why you are crying so at least I have already seen you crying so you can be free and no explanations"

Linomtha: I managed to smile

Police official: "Yes she is smiling at least. Now come lets go" he held my briefcase and gown and we walked out, some of the journalists were still outside and he protected me from them. We got inside the police car

Police official: "So where is home Miss Bulldozer"

Linomtha: "Bulldozer?" I gave a tired laugh

Police official: "Yes you are a Bulldozer. It's like the court room was made for you I mean you even made our captain lose his mind"

Linomtha: Laughing

Police official: "Are you going to lay a charge against him?"

Linomtha: "Did you offer to take me home so that you can fish for him?"

Police official: Laughing. "Ow no really I offered to take you home with pure intentions God is my witness"

Linomtha: "No I won't lay any charge against him. You go to church?"

Police official: "Why do you ask?"

Linomtha: I imitated his voice. "God is my witness"

Police official: Laughing." You're so funny you know Yes I am a born again child of God and you"

Linomtha: "Me too"

Police official: "I did see that fighting spirit you have could only be God behind it. A smart intelligent Christian lady I like that"

Linomtha: Smile

Police official: "You still haven't told me where I am taking you"

Linomtha: I knew I didn't want to go back to Dumi's place to me he was indeed a real Python. I remembered that I have a spare key to Raise's place and I gave him directions to her place. I looked at my phone to check the time and saw that I have 6 missed calls from Python and a two

text messages. The first one read as follows: "Now I am worried sick about you please call me, I love you Nomtha" the second one read as follows "So you are going to cry inside the arms of another man while you know my arms are always open for you? If only you could see how I feel right now, the pain I am going through is unbearable. I feel like breaking out of this place right now, You are not taking my calls and you are busy crying in the arms of another" Just as I finished reading it the third text message appeared and it read as follows: "Really Nomtha so you got inside his work car? What did I do to deserve this? I am so sorry for whatever I did please Nomtha don't do this I love you I love you so much please sweetheart ok at least take my calls and we talk please" I switched my phone.

Police official: "Trouble in paradise?"

Linomtha: "Let's not even go there hey you really don't want to know"

Police official: "I do trust me I am a very great listener. By the way my name is Tshepo"

Linomtha: "I am Linomtha"

Tshepo: "That's a very beautiful name"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Tshepo: "What does it mean?"

Linomtha: "Am sorry Tshepo I really don't mean to sound rude but right now I am not in a very good space to talk"

Tshepo: "Just when I thought I had managed to cheer you up oops this hurts but it's ok I respect that we will just drive in silence"

Indeed we drove in silence. I was just thinking a lot about this whole thing, we arrived at Raise's place

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Tshepo: "Can I please have your numbers maybe tomorrow we meet and have some milkshakes"

Linomtha: Hesitant look

Tshepo: "Please"

Linomtha: "Ok sure" I gave him my numbers and walked out

I got inside the house and decided to switch on my phone and saw texts messages from Python and decided not to read them I got some missed calls as well. I went to take a quick shower and wore Raise's Pjamas and went straight to bed. Mama Ka Lino called me

Linomtha: "Mama Ka Lino"

Mama ka Lino: "Lino ngwanake lekae?"

Linomtha: "Re gona lekae?"

Mama ka Lino: "Re gona. We saw you on Tv"

Linomtha: "Really?"

Mama ka Lino: "Yes that case ya snake was broadcasted on Tv. You did so well ngwanake but I still think you must stay away from that snake"

Linomtha: "I will"

Mama ka Lino: "Huh? Orileng?"(What did you say?)

Linomtha: "I will stay away from him. You were right he is just a snake"

Mama ka Lino: "Halleluyah ow thank you Jesus"

Linomtha: "I have to go I will call you back, Baba is calling me" I hanged up and took Baba's call

Baba: "Attorney Linomtha Zikelele"

Linomtha: "Baba"

Baba Ndlovu: "Hai hai yazin hai uya shisa mtwana wami.(You are hot) you really showed them flames in court today. Well done I am so proud of you"

Linomtha: "Thank you so much Baba"

Baba Ndlovu: "Have you seen the news? You are trending mtwana wami"

Linomtha: "I hope is good stuff"

Baba Ndlovu: "Very good stuff you even got some nicknames" we laughed. "I told you I trust you to handle this, now you see why I wanted you to take this case on? Because I knew it would make you well known and thank you so much for not disappointing"

Linomtha: "It's still early days"

Baba Ndlovu: "Good early days. I am only concerned about witness number 5 he is really key, do more research about him find ways to discredit his character"

Linomtha: He was so excited and I just couldn't tell him I want out from this case. "I will Baba"

Baba Ndlovu: "Gumbi called me, the man just can't stop talking about you. The whole phone call it was just about you"

Linomtha: "Really?"

Baba Ndlovu: "We mtwana wami I know you did well in court but the way Gumbi was going on about you it's like..." he stopped talking to me and answered someone in the background. "I have to go mtwana wami we will talk soon it looks like your mother is coming back to us" He sounded so excited and hanged up the phone

Linomtha: I got so excited too about Mama and told myself I will call tomorrow for more details. At least it's a Saturday tomorrow so I can just sleep and rest. My phone rang and it was Raise, ow this phone is really busy today

Linomtha: "Hi sis"

Raise: "I have been trying to call you. Your phone was off"

Linomtha: "Really?" she sounded so agitated

Raise: "Yes really. Why the hell didn't you tell me you are Python's lawyer?"

Linomtha: "Did I have a reason to tell you?"

Raise: "Of course yes, like I had to find out from the news. I saw the trial on Tv and I was so shocked to see you representing him and you are so all over every news site"

Linomtha: "Ok is that.."

Raise: "Why did you allow them to give you such a case? That man is bad news and you really don't want to associate yourself with me if I was you I would step down from this case"

Linomtha: "Why?" She was really been dramatic now

Raise: "Do you want his enemies after you? Linomtha you are inviting trouble in your life"

Linomtha: "I know when you use my name to call me you are really serious"

Raise: "That guy is a real snake his name just says it all. Play far away from him"

Linomtha: "Enough about this place. How is your Durban?"

Raise: She softened up. "Ow it's so wonderful nusus I really don't want to come back"

Linomtha: "You have to you know we can't function well without you"

Raise: "Guess what?"

Linomtha: "What?"

Raise: "I am meeting Bra Moss for lunch tomorrow and we are going to visit mama at the mental institution as well"

Linomtha: "Ow my word I am so jealous"

Raise: "I know right. Got to go I will call you later"

Linomtha: "Bye"

I took a nap and woke up around 8 in the evening. I was still thinking what to do when my phone rang and it was some unknown number, I was very sceptical about answering it but I just decided to answer if it was someone I didn't want to talk to I would just hang up

Linomtha: "Linomtha Hello"

Caller: "Why the hell didn't you tell me that your boyfriend was mental?"

Linomtha: "Excuse me? who is speaking?"

Caller: "It's me Tshepo, the police guy who took you home. please sesi I am going to delete your numbers after this call and let's pretend like we don't know each other next time we meet. I didn't know you are Python's girlfriend. I got interrogated for hours just because of the lift I gave you and why you were crying in my arms, I have never been so scared in my life"

Linomtha: I don't know why but just the way he was talking was just so funny, he was talking so fast and his voice was breaking he was still so scared. I just laughed

Tshepo: "You think this is funny? And just for the record just sort out whatever you guys are going through the guy truly loves you, he is losing his mind. It's really not a good site seen a man like him in that kind of state" He hanged up the phone

Linomtha: I felt bad and I tried calling him back and noticed that he blocked my number. I had some water and took sleeping tablets and went to sleep, I switched off my phone because Python just kept on calling and sending texts which I ignored.

Just after midnight I heard some voices inside, I thought I was dreaming. I got up and sat on the bed and I heard voices again then I knew I was not dreaming then there was a knock on the bedroom door and voices behind saying "She must be in this room, let's wait for her to open". How did they get inside because I know for sure I locked the doors?

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 43(I didn't edit this at all apologies for some stuff that wont make sense. This weekend I will try to commit myself and work on bonus inserts. I will post again tonight)

Linomtha: Once I heard who it was I eased up, I was no longer scared. I could hear their voices

clearly now and I found myself laughing at their arguments. It was Skhosana and Dumi

Skhosana: "Aaah Skhulu let me just open this door once"

Python: "No man don't do that"

Skhosana: Laughing. "O chaba hore ketlo bona seshebo sa hao"(Your scared that I am going to see your meat)

Python: "Wa thoma o hlanya ne(You are starting to be crazy). Try knocking on the other room"

Skhosana: "O sure she is here?"

Python: "Akg just leave it man I will knock myself, you talk too much". I heard a knock on the door

Linomtha: I got up and opened the door. I stood by the door and looked at them

Python: He stood by the wall, he was still wearing the clothes I got for him the day he slept over at my place. he looked like a complete mess. He looked like he hasn't slept for day, frustrating covered his face. His hands were inside his pockets. He just looked at me and didn't say any word

Skhosana: "Eitha"

Linomtha: "Hi"

Skhosana: "Waitsi ke eng wa performa shame ke hore o performa ka high grade hai suster you are so full of performances"

Linomtha: "You woke me up just to come and tell me that?"

Skhosana: "O batla o bodisa skhulu saka mara(You want to kill my big man). Waitsi I have never seen this man ale stressed so before I am telling you if we can take him to the Doctor now batlore ona le High high(They will say his got high blood). Suster ere ke o gaye a free advice ne(Let me give you a free advice) and please listen carefully, ne ke dinka hore this whole thing between the two of us ke taba yabo di tlof tlof fela(I used to think that this thing between the two of you is all about sex only) but you know what now I have realised that this man use mathandweni(This guy is inlove) so suster this performances of yours please do them ko court not in your relationship, vaya o performela bo Sithole lebo Kemp not Skhulu saka keya bona o batla ho nna actress bona vaya ko Hollywood and audition to be a movie star"

Linomtha: I just gave him a straight face

Skhosana: "Nna hake ho tshabe lehe oka nsheba so mara waar yona ketlo o chayela(Even if you can look at me like that I am not scared of you I am going to tell you the truth). You must build uthando u must build this thing called love do you hear me? hai you are making my life difficult

do you know hore I had to turn into some counsellor because this guy was losing his mind? And if this guy a hlanya(Crazy) will you give me the money that he gives me? phela die man is the one who is making Skhosana if you kill him ka heart attack all that is going to be left is Sana the Skho will be gone so please suster next time you think of hurting skhulu sami just think about people like us too you are hurting our pockets”

Linomtha: I found myself laughing I looked at Dumi and he was still leaning against the wall and his facial expression had not changed at all

Skhosana: “You are laughing? You think this is funny? I am giving you some serious life lessons and wena you are laughing. You will remember me when you have lost this man and oskare ke baloi(don’t say its witches) because it will be your fault ka this performances tsa hao tsaho hloka ticket(Without a ticket). Respect this man, trust me you are very lucky to be loved by this man”

Python: “Skhosana ke kopa o vaye”(Skhosana please leave)

Skhosana: “Skhulu ke sa mgaya di life lessons akere”(I am still giving her some life lessons)

Python: He raised his voice. “Eeh monna kere vaya nou”(Man I say leave now)

Skhosana: “Sure Skhulu. Ok tlabe ke blomile ko kareng”(I will be sitting in the car). He looked at me “O mo gaye tlof tlof ye baie”(give him too much sex) . he walked away

Python: We were still standing by the passage. His body was still against the wall, his hands inside his pants. Still no change on his facial expression, he was looking at me straight in my eyes

Linomtha: I looked at him straight in his eyes too but I was the first one to break the eye contact and looked down. Even when I was looking down I could still feel that he was looking at me. we remained like that for a little while and then he broke the silence

Python: “Kopa re blome fase re ringe” (I am asking for us to seat down and talk)

Linomtha: I didn’t answer him I just walked to the living room and took my seat on a one seater couch and looked down

Python: He took his seat. “Dintshang Nomtha?”(What is going on Nomtha?)

Linomtha: Silence

Python: “Ao battle o ringa lenna?”(You don’t want to talk to me?)

Linomtha: I looked at him and his face was a complete mess. “Nothing” I looked down again

Python: “You don’t take my calls you don’t respond my texts you switch off your phone you don’t leave with Dunga, you ignore his calls too and you get a ride from makgata(Police) and you say

nothing is going on?"

Linomtha: Silence

Python: "How would you feel if I did that to you? Will you feel ok?"

Linomtha: Shake my head as my no answer

Python: "But I am supposed to feel ok right? Do you know that I am human like you that I have feelings too? Or maybe you think just because I am a gangster I don't have feelings?"

Linomtha: "You lied to me"

Python: "Lied to you? About what?"

Linomtha: I started crying

Python: He got up and came to my seat. He kneeled down and touched my hands "Come sit next to me please"

Linomtha: I got up and we sat on the same couch

Python: He went to the kitchen and came back with a glass of water. "There you go"

Linomtha: I took the water

We went silent for some time

Python: "Are you ok?"

Linomtha: "I am fine"

Python: "What did I lie about?"

Linomtha: "You have other kids but I only know about Paris, You are using me Bongi is the one that you love, You killed Pertunia, You are a sex addict and a player"

Python: "Whooo slow down please I am trying to keep up with everything you have just said. Let's tackle one thing at a time please. Can we start again please?"

Linomtha: "You lied about your kids"

Python: He took a deep breath. "I never lied about my kids. Have you ever asked me about them and I told you I only have Paris?"

Linomtha: "So you have other kids besides her?"

Python: "Yes I do, I have two other daughters. Nonhlanhla she is 6 years old and Ntombikayise she is 4 years old. Nonhlanhla is not my biological daughter but I take her like my own

daughter”

Linomtha: I felt some chest pains. “Are they from the same mother?”

Python: “No”

Linomtha: “How old is Paris?”

Python: “She is 15 years old”

Linomtha: “And Bongji?”

Python: “I am just one year older than her. she is 33, she had Paris when she was 18 years old”

Linomtha: “So you guys have been together for a very long time”

Python: “You could say that”

Linomtha: “And the other girls are younger than Paris so you cheated on Bongji?”

Python: “Yes”

Linomtha: I felt heat covering my whole body. I got up from mu seat

Python: “Where are you going?”

Linomtha: “I just need some fresh air”

Python: “Can we finish talking please”

Linomtha: I sat down. “So it’s true you are a cheater”

Python: “That is in my past Nomtha. look I am not going to try and justify the things I did because it will look like I am trying to win you over but trust me that is in my past”

Linomtha: “Where are the other girl’s mothers?”

Python: “Zodwa stays here in Johannesburg she is Nonhlanhla’s mother and Leticia stays in Cape town she is Ntombikayise’s mother”

Linomtha: “So you still see them when you visit your kids?”

Python: “My girls stay in Kzn with my mother so no I don’t see their mothers. They go to Kzn if they want to see my girls”

Linomtha: “Why are they staying with your mother and not with you?”

Python: “I cant go into details because it will mean I have to discuss Bongji with you and you know I don’t want to do that but lets just they were not happy here in Johannesburg the time I

stayed with them and it was their choice to stay with their grandmother”

Linomtha: “So you love Paris more I mean you are staying with her but you dumped your other kids with your mother?”

Python: “I love my kids equally and I treat them equally. It’s just that its very late now I was going to prove it to you, I spend enough time with them, I am involved in every little thing that concerns them. The only time I missed their school concerts’ or parents meeting is when I was in jail. I cancel everything and fly to Durban just to be with them”

Linomtha: I gave him that ow really look

Python: “Its just that its very late now but I will just do this so that you can believe me”

Linomtha: “Do what?”

Python: “I want to video call my mother, I will ask her to wake them up. I just want you to see the kind of relationship I have with them”

Linomtha: “No please that won’t be necessary. It’s really late now”

Python: “One day we you will believe me. look my father abounded me I don’t know the love of a father so I would never ever make my kids go through the pain I went through, I would take a bullet for my girls anytime of the day”

Linomtha: “Why are they not staying with their mothers?”

Python: “I didn’t want another man to play a father figure to my kids while I am still alive. It was a mutual agreement between myself and their mothers that I keep them and they do have access to the girls anytime they want to. They do go to my mother’s place and stay for weeks, my girls visit them as well”

Linomtha: “Why are you staying with Nonhlanhla if she is not your biological child?”

Python: “Nomtha” He put on that face of leave this please

Linomtha: “I need to know”

Python: “Because I thought she was mine I found out when she was one year old that she is not my child and I couldn’t walk away. I loved her too much to walk away. To me she is my child no matter what the Dna results say. Zodwa was involved with a very abusive guy and there was no way I was going to let my Hlanhla grow up around that guy”

Linomtha: “I can’t believe you kept all this a secret”

Python: “Nomtha we just started dating. Trust me I was going to tell you, I am not ashamed of my kids. I am so sorry you found out from someone else and not from me but trust me I was

going to tell you”

Linomtha: “I know we just started dating and there are still stuff we haven’t shared maybe my problem was just assuming that Paris is the only one. You also learned that I have a brother over the weekend I remember when you told me you never mentioned him so I do understand”

Python: “Thank you so much and I am so sorry for not telling you. I really didn’t think it would create such a tension. I am sure you have realised that I hardly discuss Paris too”

Linomtha: “Yes”

Python: “Ok are you fine with that that issue now? Can we move on?”

Linomtha: “Yes”

Python: “Ok what else?”

Linomtha: “You have been with Bonggi for so many years, how sure am I that I am not just one of your other ladies? Are you giving me special attention now because you want me to give fully commit myself in this case and get you out of jail? Then after that you are going to leave me and go back to Bonggi”

Python: He laughed a bit. “I am with you because I love you, I can get any lawyer in the country and get their full commitment to this case. I can try my luck and bribe the judge, I can try my luck and blackmail them but I choose to trust you, I choose to trust that you can do this without me trying to do things the wrong way. For once in my life I am going to court with all my full trust in my lawyer. Nomtha sweetheart I don’t mean to take anything away from you but baby you were not a well known lawyer it is only now that the big guys in the media are asking themselves questions about you. If I wanted a lawyer fool I would have picked up someone who is more experienced in cases like this someone the whole country knows but I choose you,. I just wanted to be close to you my freedom would just be a bonus”

Linomtha: His got a good point there. “Ok”

Python: “O grand?”

Linomtha: “Yes”

Python: “What else do you want to know?”

Linomtha: “Do you love sex?”

Python: “Yes I do””

Linomtha: “Why did you agree to wait with me? Do you have any hidden agenda behind?”

Python: “I agreed to wait because I love you and respect you. my love for you is beyond sex and

no I don't have any hidden agenda"

Linomtha: "Are you going to cheat me?"

Python: "I love you way too much to do that, i don't want to risk losing you. I have found what I have been looking for all my life. I don't think I can ever look at another woman and be attracted to her. you complete me Nomtha you are all I want. I know I have a bad past but trust me that is all in the past you make me wanna be a better me"

Linomtha: smiled

Python: "I love you trust me I really do"

Linomtha: "Do you still love Bonggi? I feel like she will always be the love of your life and this feelings you have for me will blow over. She told me that..."

Python: "Wait right there, Bonggi spoke with you?"

Linomtha: I looked down

Python: "Come on Nomtha why didn't you tell me?"

Linomtha: "I didn't think it was important"

Python: "It is important because look what its doing to you now. What did she tell you?"

Linomtha: I told him everything

Python: "I am so sorry. She was just making empty threats she won't do anything, look I hate discussing about Bonggi with you as much as I am now with you but I can't discuss her with you but I can assure you that she won't ruin you"

Linomtha: "you love her" we had a big argument about this issue

Python: "Ok Nomtha you are my lawyer please draft divorce papers for me then, I didn't want to do this now but I can see you will trust me so I want to do this now I just want to prove to you I am yours and yours only. Start divorce proceedings"

Linomtha: I felt so bad. "No now its not the right time"

Python: "Then promise me we will never ever argue about this anymore"

Linomtha: "I promise. I just have one more Question?"

Python: "Ask"

Linomtha: "Did you..."

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 44(Got lazy to edit. My eyes betrayed me, I am so sleepy I just wanted to fulfil my promise before sleeping)

Linomtha: "Did you kill Pertunia?"

Python: "What?"

Linomtha: I just looked at him

Python: "How can you ask me something like that?"

Linomtha: "I just want to know and please tell me the truth"

Python: "Why would you think like that?"

Linomtha: "Yes or no"

Python: "No like seriously no"

Linomtha: "Bongi told me you killed her, that you would do anything to protect her"

Python: "Of course I would protect Bongi look she is the mother of my daughter and I was married to her so yes I took care of her in many ways and her protection was one of the top priorities but I would never kill a child to protect her. She was 16 for goodness sake, what kind of a person would that make me? I have a 15 years old daughter so I would never harm a child. I don't go around killing kids, yes I have killed before but I have never killed a child. I have set up so many charity organisations for kids without a home I make sure they are well taken care of and go to schools" He looked so hurt

Linomtha: "I know you are very involved so much in that but why would Bongi say something like that?"

Python: "You want to tell me you can't figure out an answer to that?"

Linomtha: "What happened to Pertunia then?"

Python: "You were involved in that case you should know"

Linomtha: "They said its suicide"

Python: "Then why are you still confused?. You know what Nomtha I love you but this treatment you are giving me hurts it really hurts. Why do you always think the worst about me? You are falling right into her trap and one day it will work trust me"

Linomtha: "What do you mean?"

Python: "Why can't you discuss stuff with me? Do you think the way you acted is the right way to solve things?"

Linomtha: Silence

Python: He just looked at me

Linomtha: "I am sorry I shouldn't have over reacted"

Python: "Its fine"

Linomtha: "I am really sorry"

Python: "Come here" He gave me a hug and then let go. "I have to get going I just wanted to see if you are ok"

Linomtha: "Going already? Please spend the night"

Python: "Are you sure?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "let me inform Skhosana" He made a call spoke for some time and then hanged up.

Linomtha: "What did he say?"

Python: "He can only give us two hours. It's risky now since some few people know what I get up to remember the minister showed up with the police that day so they might report this to other people"

Linomtha: "Do you think anybody can ever think of double crossing the might Python?" we both laughed

Python: "People can do anything for money and promotion. Reporting the might Python is big phela" we both laughed

Linomtha: "Ya I think its best if you go besides we don't want anything that will mess up our chances of winning this case"

Python: "Did I tell you how good you were in court?"

Linomtha: Smiling. "No you didn't"

Python: "Be ushisa(You were hot) and deep down I was like yeah she is mine people"

Linomtha: I hit his chest laughing. "Uya gula yazi"(you are sick you know)

Python: "Ngi loye nguwe"(you are the one that bewitched me)

Linomtha: "Hey how did you get in here?"

Python: "Skhosana arranged it all" He started laughing

Linomtha: "How?"

Python: "You know how crazy he is and how convincing he can be. He took a search warrant showed it to the caretaker of this place and told him he needs keys to enter this place"

Linomtha: Laughing. "Ow no you guys didn't do that"

Python: "I had to see you"

Linomtha: "And were where you when he went to see the care taker?"

Python: "I remained in the car. He came to fetch me after getting the keys"

Linomtha: Laughing

Python: "I would do anything to be with you Nomtha"

Linomtha: "I am really sorry for putting you under such stress"

Python: "I nearly killed that police guy"

Linomtha: "he told me he was so scared"

Python: "What? His still calling you? I am going to kill him"

Linomtha: "No he called to let me know I must stay away from him and he told me how stressed you were and that I must fix things with you"

Python: He laughed a bit. "You know that once we are married I am going to make you pay for all the shit you are putting me through"

Linomthha: "How so?" Smiling

Python: "I am going to punish you in bed"

Linomtha: "You are scaring me"

Python: "You better be" laughed

Linomtha: "Is sex really that nice as people say?"

Python: "I don't know"

Linomtha: "hai Dumi tell me please"

Python: Laughing. "What do you want me to say?"

Linomtha: "Is it nice na"

Python: "Lets wait till we are married and answer each other"

Linomtha: "you are so unfair"

Python: "But between you and me I really can't wait to eat my black forest"

Linomtha: "Black forest? I will buy it for you"

Python: Laughed so hard. "You can be very dumb for a lawyer sometimes yazi sthuthuthu sami"

Linomtha: "Nawe you can be very dumb for a thug sometimes thambo lami la kentucky"

Python: "You really don't understand what I meant don't you?" Laughing

Linomtha: "I do hawu that is why I said I will buy it for you"

Python: "I am not talking about a black forest from the shops maan. I am talking about a real natural black forest" He pointed at it. "That one down there" He then licked his lips

Linomtha: "I can't believe you just did that. Dumisani Gumbi you are sick than I thought" laughed

Python: "Give mine a name too"

Linomtha: "How can I give something I have never seen and experienced before a name?"

Python: "But I gave yours a name even though I have never seen it before"

Linomtha: "Come on you know what I mean"

Python: "Ok let me show it to you now" He got up and acted like he is taking his pants down. "Ungi jwayela gabi,(you are disrespecting me) you won't see anything till our wedding day"

Linomtha: "Come on show me" Laughing

Python: he sat down laughing. "You are crazy"

Linomtha: I laughed. "Ok I just thought of a name for it"

Python: "Tell me" looking excited

Linomtha: "Sugarcane"

Python: he laughed so badly for a very long time. "I love the name"

Linomtha: "I hope it is sweet like a sugarcane"

Python: "Damn you are crazy yazi"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Python: "For?"

Linomtha: "For been so understanding and patient with me. You know I have always wanted to have this kind of funny talks with my boyfriend"

Python: "I love you Nomtha, I love you so much"

Linomtha: "And I love you too"

Python: "Come here" He held me so tight and we kissed so passionately for a long time then he broke the kiss. "Damn sugarcane wants more now, he wants to betray my promise to you. let's stop"

Linomtha: Laughing

Python: "What about Black forest?"

Linomtha: "hai suka Dumi(Go away Dumi). I don't know how she is feeling"

Python: Laughing. "I really want to make you my wife, I have found everything in you"

Linomtha: "I can't wait to be your wife" We hugged for some time and talking about the future then there was a knock on the door

Python: "Damn Skhosana"

Linomtha: "Talk about bad timing" I went to open

Skhosana: he got inside. "You are glowing suster, yhaa I respect the power of makeup tlof tlof" He looked at Dumi. "He banna bona le skhulu sami is all smiles now, you have jumped from Friday the 13 horror movie to Titanic movie now. Hei go monate go monate maan, kere gonkga marato kamo"(Its nice its very nice, love is smelling in here)

We both laughed at him

Skhosana: "Ke sure ketlo thola le bonus nyana"(I am sure I will get some bonus payment)

Linomtha: "It is always about money to you Skhosana"

Skhosana: "Vele machangura ke life"(Yes money is life)

Python: "Of course I will give you some bonus"

Skhosana: He started dancing and singing. "Yhoo kere monate mpolaye, monate otkile re hodile banna"(fun kill me, fun came when we have grown up)

We laughed at him

Python: "Let me say goodbye to her in a proper way" He held my hand and took me to the passage

Skhosana: "Make it quick, you know ha ke rate goba eskom"

We stood by the passage

Python: He touched my face so gently and gave me a deep kiss. "I love you ok"

Linomtha: "I love you too"

Python: "Please don't ever behave like that anymore"

Linomtha: "I won't I promise"

We hugged

Linomtha: "I will come and see you tomorrow, we need to prepare for Monday"

Python: "I will be waiting for you"

They left and I went to bed.

Linomtha: I love this man so much and I will never ever behave that way again. I will never let Bongi get to me like that. I got up in the morning and checked my phone to see the time, it was around 10. I saw that I have a message I checked the message and got the shock of my life. I went through it all over again analysing it and every time I checked it my heart just broke into million pieces finally tears filled my eyes

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 45

Linomtha: I looked at the message one more time hoping maybe I would see something that can prove she is wrong that she just wants to get me freaked out but no I was wrong. If only I hadn't spent a night in that cell before I would give Dumi the benefit of the doubt but I know that cell I know exactly how it looks like.

I looked at the message and I was so hurt to see Bongi wearing a sexy lingerie sitting so comfortable on Dumi's bed inside the cells. I remembered that hairstyle she had on the picture

she sent me it was exactly the same hairstyle she had in court of Friday. Caption of the picture was "As I am getting ready for my husband to take this sexy little number off"

I dialled Dumi's number just to try and understand what is going on, after our chat I promised myself that I will communicate with him to understand things instead of getting angry. The phone rang twice then a female voice answered.

Female voice: "Bongi Gumbi hello"

Linomtha: It was indeed her voice. Shock covered my whole body including my tongue I just couldn't speak

Bongi: "Mrs Gumbi hello..."

Linomtha: I quickly hung up the phone and just froze in shock after some few minutes my phone rang and it was Dumi. I just pressed answer but my voice struggled to come out then I heard...

Lets meet tomorrow for insert 45 continuation. I love you guys, Goodnight.

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 45 continuation...(I had family crisis to attend to hence the late post)

Linomtha: I heard some voices Bongi was busy screaming "aaah yes baby yes love take it its all yours" For some moment I was confused I thought maybe she is in danger then Dumi's voice was busy making some sounds "Damn I just can't get enough of this, owwww I love you my fancy face tell me who is your daddy huh who is your daddy" Bongi responded "Python is my daddy" then Dumi went like "Don't ever let anyone taste my food I swear I will fucken kill him aah yeah you are so damn good". I decided I have heard enough and quickly hung up the phone, I know I am not experienced when it comes to sex but those people were busy having sex.

Linomtha: So is that why he couldn't spend the night with me? he lied to me he already knew that he was going to spend the night with Bonggi. I quickly got up and went to take a shower, I want to face him I still deserve some explanation. I got ready and called an uber within a minute it was outside

On the way to the prison

I received a call from Raise but I just ignored it. I was so broken I couldn't speak to anyone at this moment, the only person I wanted to speak to was Dumi I just wanted to ask him why did he play with my feelings like this. I arrived at the prison and didn't see anyone familiar, I called to Dumi so that he can arrange with one of the wardens to let me in but his phone was off

One of the wardens approached me

Warden: "Miss Nomtha ka Dumi" She put on a smile

Linomtha: "Hi" I gave her that do I know you look

Warden: "Come on I know it was dark that night but please don't tell me you don't recognise your waitress"

Linomtha: I laughed. "Ow Lebo, I am so sorry you looked so different that night. Akere now you are wearing your work uniform . please forgive me"

Lebo: "No its ok honey, don't worry I am not offended at all, hey I heard how the night went I am so sorry hey"

Linomtha: "No its fine really" I was so not in the mood but I couldn't be rude I just had to entertain this small talks

Lebo: "At least he protected you from all the drama, that man loves you so much I really hope you realise how lucky you are"

Linomtha: "I do"

Lebo: "Does he have a brother? Ow I need me some Python too hle"

Linomtha: "No he doesn't"

Lebo: "Shuu what about his friends?"

Linomtha: "I will ask for you"

Lebo: "Please do hle. I am tired of dating this poor jerks who are not romantic, I need some gangster love"

Linomtha: "You work around them surely you can find one"

Lebo: "I want a high profile one like Python not this fake wanna be thugs ba go thuba di shopo tsa macula"(Not this ones who break into Indian shops)

Linomtha: I gave her a fake laugh. "Is Skhosana around?"

Lebo: "No he knocked off this morning"

Linomtha: "I need to see Dumi"

Lebo: "Ok just wait here. Let me organise a warden for you to take you there" she walked away

Linomtha: I didn't think it was going to be possible to see him because it wasn't visiting hours yet and Skhosana was not around, it really looks like everyone is on Dumi's payroll in this prison"

I saw Lebo coming back

Lebo: "Someone is coming to take you there"

Linomtha: "Thanks"

Lebo: "Privileges of dating a rich nigga, he just makes things happen"

Linomtha: I just gave her a fake smile

Lebo: "Can I have your numbers please? We should go out for drinks and maybe you can invite one of Python's friends to tag along and we complete our mission"

Linomtha: I didn't want to give her my number, she was too annoying but then I thought maybe she could be useful. "Yes I will, tell me what time did you arrive at work?"

Lebo: "At 7"

Linomtha: "Did you see people who came in and out?"

Lebo: "Be specific"

Linomtha: "Did Dumi have any visitor?"

Lebo: "Hai honey I don't want to get into trouble, I don't want to die nna. Python is really the last person I want to mess with on this earth"

Linomtha: "Ok fine then, I guess I wont have your back too when you need some info about Zakes"

Lebo: "Who is Zakes?"

Linomtha: I just made the name up. "One of Dumi's friends, his single and looking but anyways it's not important I have to go I see the warden is coming"

Lebo: "Ok fine but please don't tell him you heard this from me. Bongji slept here last night, I saw her leaving kabo 8 and my colleagues did confirm that she slept here"

Linomtha: I felt like taking my heart out. "Ow"

Lebo: "Why do you look hurt? I thought o makhwapheni wa Python(His side chick). Everybody knows Bongji comes first"

The warden arrived

Warden: "Let's go"

Linomtha: I got ready to walk behind him

Lebo: "Your numbers please"

Linomtha: I just ignored her and continued walking. We arrived inside the interrogation room and the warden told me to wait his going to fetch Dumi. After some few minutes he came back with him

Python: Looked at me and smiled. Gave me a kiss on the cheek

The warden walked out

Python: "Sthuthuthu sami, let me give you a real kiss"

Linomtha: I moved my face

Python: Looked worried but tried to brush it off. "O grand?" He took his seat

Linomtha: I looked at him and he looked so tired, he looked like he hardly slept. "You look tired"

Python: "I had a very hectic night"

Linomtha: "Please tell me about it"

Python: "Akg nothing you should worry about really. So how are you?"

Linomtha: The way he looked and the way he answered just confirmed everything. I tried so hard not to cry but I just broke down and cried

Python: Came closer to me and held me. "Hey baby dintshang? What happened?"

Linomtha: I wanted to get away from his arms but I just didn't have the strength to fight with him. I felt so powerful I felt so defeated

Python: "You are seriously worrying me, did something bad happen at home? Nomtha please talk to me"

Linomtha: I took out my phone from my bag, opened my messages and handed him the phone

Python: "What the hell?" He looked so pissed and shocked. "Where the hell did you get this?"

Linomtha: "She sent it to me" My voice was breaking

Python: "this is really not what you think it is. Nomtha I didn't touch her I swear I didn't touch her"

Linomtha: "Is that not your cell? And please don't tell me that's an old picture because that was taken last night"

Python: "Yes she slept here but trust me this is not what you think"

Linomtha: "You look tired and you told me you had a hectic night so you had a hectic night with her ne that is why you couldn't spend the night with me"

Python: "I had a hectic night because I slept on the chair you are sitting at. I didn't even sleep that is why I look so tired. She arrived here after I got back she told me she wanted to discuss something that is bothering Paris so I let her in just after letting she.." he took a deep breath "I swear nothing happened, she was not fine after our talk and she refused to leave I offered her my cell and came to sleep in here"

Linomtha: "So you have private talks inside your cell? Why couldn't you come here?"

Python: "She asked to talk inside the cell, she was panicking and when she mentioned Paris I panicked too there was just no time to think where we can talk"

Linomtha: "I heard you guys having sex, she called me and I heard you guys" I started crying again

Python: "Damn she took my phone. Nomtha I know this looks bad but please trust me sweetheart nothing happened I swear on the life of my girls I didn't touch Bongi, the minute I realised her plan I just walked out"

Linomtha: "I really don't know what to think"

Python: "Bongi is in my past, You are the one I love you are the one I want to be with. I will never ever hurt you trust me I will never ever do that" His phone rang and he answered it. "What a visitor? Of bring her in". He looked back at me, "Now we are going to solve this once and for all"

Linomtha: "What is going on?"

Python: "This has gone too far now"

Linomtha: "I have to go. I need to go and rest, I will see you tomorrow and we discuss the case"

Python: "No please wait"

Linomtha: "I need to be alone"

Python: "Don't leave me please, I am begging you please don't leave me" He came and held my hands

Linomtha: "I have to go"

The same warden walked in with Bongji. She looked so shocked

The warden left and she was left alone by the door. She just stood there

Python: Looked at her. "Please come in"

Bongji: Kept a straight face and got inside

Python: "Take a seat"

Bongji: Took a seat

Python: "What happened last night Bongji?"

Bongji: "Love?"

Python: "Did we sleep together?"

Bongji: "Why are you busy asking me stupid Questions?"

Python: "Because you're stupid actions are costing me my happiness"

Bongji: "Are you trying to entertain this whore on my account? This cheap whore huh?"

Python: He got up but took his seat again

Bongji: "I am your wife Dumisani"

Python: "I thought I made it clear last night. Look Bongji I am so sorry trust me I never meant to hurt you but love happened and I really can't fight this feeling"

Bongji: "You can my love yes you can please" she got up , kneeled down and held his hands. "You can please, we have been through so much together and we won"

Linomtha: Looking at her in that desperate state broke my heart. I felt so much pain

Python: "That is the thing, this one we cannot go through it together. I have to go through it with her" He pointed at me "She is the one for me Bongji, trust me I know it. I know I am asking a lot but please just let me go, if you truly love me like you say then my happiness will mean a lot to me even if its not with you. Do you want me to stay with me while I am miserable and not happy? Do you think that will be fair on the both of us?"

Bongi: "I know you love me, I know you do. you don't love her, you cannot love her she is not even your type. She is not beautiful she can't dress she is just a typical rural girl"

Python: "That is exactly what made me to be sure that I truly love her because all my life I have been attracted to woman who look like you but then she came along and I fell in love with her instantly then I knew it was love. she didn't even have to do anything to convince me to fall in love with her, my love for her just came naturally. She is the one I have been searching for all my life"

Bongi: "Do you want me to lose weight? I will do it I will travel overseas and get rid of all this curves and big bums. I will lose it all for you, I will stop putting on weaves and makeup I will look natural just don't leave me please"

Python: "There can only be one Nomtha. I am so sorry Bongs but I just can't do this anymore sweetheart, I do care about you but I don't love you"

Bongi: "Please don't do this please don't, you are just confused that's all"

Linomtha: "I think I need to give you guys some space. I will come back tomorrow and we go through some work"

Python: "Wait please I need you to know the truth first"" He looked at Bongi "Please tell her what happened last night"

Bongi: She just continued crying

Linomtha: "its ok I believe you" I opened the door

Python: he got up and tried to stop me. "Don't go please"

Linomtha: "She needs you more now, please talk to her just be there for her"

Python: "I want to be with you"

Linomtha: "I want to be with you too but right now she needs you. I really understand what she is going through I feel her pain"

Python: "Are you breaking up with me?"

Linomtha: "No ow no no Dumi I am not. Me been around here now is just making things worse, she is hurting please be there for her. do it for Paris"

Python: "I don't know how to make her understand, I have tried"

Linomtha: "Try more baby. I have to go"

Python: "I love you"

Linomtha: I looked at her on the floor crying and I felt so guilty but then I love Dumi too and I can't give him up for her. "I love you too". I walked away and stood outside the door taking a deep breath and asking myself will we ever have any peace? It's always challenge after challenge, do other couples go through this? Is this what they meant when they said love conquers all? I got ready to leave just after taking one step I heard gun shots from the interrogation room I stood still wondering who just shot who between Dumi and Bongsi

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 46(Not edited)

Linomtha: I froze in total shock then I heard another gun shot. Lebo came running with two other male wardens

Male warden 1: "What the hell is going on here?"

Linomtha: "I don't know I just heard gun shots I was on my way out"

Male Warden 2: "Dammit Python wants to get us into trouble, how are we going to explain this mara"

Lebo: "Firstly it is not time for visitation and secondly no guns are allowed in here"

Warden 2: "Let me go and check what is happening" He walked over to the doors "I hear voices"

Linomtha: "Are you sure?"

Warden 2: "Yes they are arguing, Python is begging her to put the gun down"

Lebo: Turned and looked at me "Mosadi elegore what happened in there?"

Linomtha: I decided I am not going to give her an answer

Warden 1: "We need to make sure no one leaves that room dead or hurt"

Warden 2: "How the hell are we going to do that? She has a gun if one of us opens that door we don't know what she will do"

Linomtha: "Can't you involve people who are trained to deal with this kind of situations and they come and assist?"

Lebo: "Are you crazy? How are we going to explain this to the authorities? They will know what we have been getting up to and trust me go tlo nyewa not all of us are having a filthy rich gangster to take care of us financially if we lose our jobs"

Linomtha: I knew that I needed to act fast because now I know it is Bonggi who is holding the gun. She might just kill Dumisani or maybe kill herself and I don't think I can ever leave with that guilt. I walked to the door

Warden 1: "What are you doing? Stay right there"

Linomtha: "I can handle this"

Warden 2: "Are you crazy?"

Linomtha: "I know what she wants I know how to make her stop"

We argued for some time

Lebo: "Guys time is really moving, things might go wrong in there. This arguing doesn't solve anything, let her handle this" They all agreed with her

Linomtha: I walked to the door. "Bonggi its me Linomtha, please don't do this please. Hand the gun to Dumisani"

Python: "Nomtha I thought you had left, sthuthuthu sami please stay out of this"

Linomtha: I ignored him. "Bonggi please think of Paris"

Bonggi: "Were you thinking of her when you decided to take her father away from her?"

The two male wardens and Lebo looked at me and raised their eyebrows

Linomtha: That hit me so hard I didn't know how to answer her

Bonggi: "You are not going to have him, he is mine he made a vow to me that till death do us apart and only death will do us apart. I am ending both our lives today"

Python: "Bongs just hand me the gun please, she is right think of our daughter please she doesn't deserve this"

Bonggi: "Does she deserve you betraying us? you leaving me for another woman? Huh tell me does she deserve that? How the hell am I going to raise her without you? we are better off dead both of us"

Linomtha: "Bonggi please"

Bonggi: "You shut the hell up whore just shut up. I can't take this pain this pain is so unbearable, how am I supposed to leave without you Dumisani? How am I supposed to look at you with another woman? We have been married for 10 years damn 10 years how the hell do you walk away from all of that. I was there for you nursing your gun wounds, I cleaned out your dirty money, I was the master mind behind some of your dodgy dealings, I killed for you, you cheated on me countless times and I never left your side I stayed, I took your beatings, I gave you sex

whenever you wanted it, I gave birth to your daughter and now Dumisani you are shoving all that right into my face? You are giving up your vows that you made 10 years ago over a fling that is not even a year old. You don't deserve to leave on this earth"

Python: "I am sorry I never meant to hurt you trust me I never meant to. But truth is I have never been this happy, Bongs in less than just a year I have experienced more happiness than I have experienced in the last 10 years. I have known what love really is. I am grateful for everything which is why I will make sure you are well taken off financially I can even hand over everything to you and start afresh"

Warden 2: "Jesus this man is going to drive her over the edge with those words. She is going to lose it now"

Linomtha: Her words defeated me, they sank inside me so deep and left me so numb. I looked at Lebo and she had tears in her eyes, the male wardens had sadness all over their face.

Linomtha: "I will leave Bongi, you can have him. Please don't kill him I am begging you"

Bongi: "You think I am stupid? The minute I let him go you are going to take him"

Linomtha: "I mean it, trust me I do. I am so sorry for trying to come between you guys. Dumi it is over between us please fix things with Bongi and let go of whatever we had, Bongi I will walk away just please don't hurt him"

Python: "Nomtha please"

Linomtha: "Its over"

The three wardens looked at me with nothing but sadness on their face

Python: "Are you sure about this?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "I am going to ask you for the last time and if your answer is still yes I will accept this and never ever come after you. Is it really over between us?"

Linomtha: I took a deep breath with tears flowing on my face "Yes"

The was some silence for some time and then the door opened

Bongi: She walked out first and looked at me. "Thank you for saving my marriage. I know when he asks that last Question he is done in his mind and thank you for telling him you meant it. he won't come after you again"

Python: He walked out carrying the gun and handed it to warden 1. "Please take me to my cell"

Bongi: "I will come and see you later love"

Python: He just walked away with the warden behind him, he didn't even look at me and I felt like I could stop breathing right away

Linomtha: I looked at him till I couldn't see him anymore

Bongi: She looked at me. "Thank you"

Linomtha: I could tell she meant it, that evil Bongi was gone and I realised that all her acts were simply done because she was just desperate to save her marriage. "I hope things works out between the two of you"

Bongi: "I hope so too. Bye" she walked away and I was left with Lebo

Lebo: "I have never experienced that in my life ever"

Linomtha: Silence

Lebo: "You do realise that you have just thrown away real love right there ne and I doubt you can ever find such love ever again. He was willing to risk and lose his life because of the love he had for you than save his life by telling her lies "

Linomtha: "And I had to save his life by telling her lies"

Lebo: "I have never seen such love, today I have experienced true love right in my face. I hope both of you recovers from this "

Linomtha: "I hope so too" She came and gave me a hug and I cried so badly until I had no more tears left to cry. "I have to go"

Lebo: "Will you be able to drive?"

Linomtha: "I don't drive, I will catch an uber"

Lebo: "Are you kidding me? What the hell were you doing with his money mosadi? That man can afford to buy you your own jet"

Linomtha: "that's the thing it was never about his money. My love for him was never based on any conditions it just came naturally"

Lebo: "If you say so why did you let this condition with Bongi come between the two of you?"

Linomtha: "I couldn't risk him dying. I had to do what I had to do to save his life"

Lebo: "I am sorry. Let me take you home"

She drove me home and we exchanged numbers after she dropped me off

Linomtha: I just went straight to bed and I kept on checking my phone every second hoping to

get a message from him but there was nothing until I fell asleep. I woke up the following morning and still there was nothing. I took a bath and went to a nearby church

At a time like this I so wish I was at my home church and listen to my pastor's sermon. I arrived at church and the environment was great just for that moment I forgot about my heart break and just concentrated on God

The pastor came to preach and I was so happy when I heard that that he is a faith preacher who encourages using the word. I found myself laughing when he said "You shall rise from that breakup" and then I thought to myself will I ever rise from it though? I quickly blocked those thoughts and continued listening to the word. After church I was making my way out and one of the brothers came to greet me

Brother: "Hi sister"

Linomtha: "Hi"

Brother: "I have never seen your face here before I thought I should just come and welcome you"

Linomtha: "Thank you so much"

Brother: "I hope you will visit us more"

Linomtha: "yes I will I really enjoyed myself"

Brother: "By the way my name is Brother Lehumo"

Linomtha: "I am sister Linomtha"

Brother: "So good to finally meet you in person"

Linomtha: "Huh" gave him a puzzled look

Lehumo: "I saw you on Tv, you are the Python's lawyer"

Linomtha: I asked myself Am I even still his lawyer? "Now you are making me shy"

Lehumo: "You are a very good lawyer"

Some youth came to us and asked to take a picture with me. they told me they saw me on Tv and I

am such a good lawyer, I have motivated them to love Law. I spoke with them and they left

Lehumo: "See what I meant?"

Linomtha: Laughed

Lehumo: "I have to get going, I clean the church after the service and drive my pastor home"

Linomtha: "that is nice"

Lehumo: "Yes we have to tap under this anointing"

Linomtha: Laughed. "Ow yes"

Lehumo: "Can I please have your numbers, we normally request them from new members so that we can send them invitations and just check up on them"

Linomtha: Gave him that look ya I don't want to

Lehumo: "Aw keya o kopa hle mme"(I am asking please mom)

Linomtha: "I still plan to visit the church so I will hear of any communications so there is no need to have my number"

Lehumo: He laughed and I noticed that he had a very beautiful laugh. "You are serious ne"

Linomtha: "Ok fine here is my number" I gave him my numbers

Lehumo: "Ok bye thanks, I will communicate with you about any of our upcoming church events. If you have time please visit our youth services as well, I can add you on our whatsapp group if you don't have a problem"

Linomtha: "Let me guess you are a youth leader ne"

Lehumo: "He laughed. "Guilty as charged your worship"

Linomtha: "hey I am still so far to reach that stage. Is there anything you don't do in church mara you seem to be involved just everywhere I even saw you singing with the worship team"

Lehumo: "Yeah she noticed me, did you just hear that people your worship noticed me"

Linomtha: Laughed so hard. "You are crazy you know, you have a beautiful voice that is why I noticed you"

Lehumo: "Konje ka sekgowa bareng? Bare you want to make me blush ne?"

Linomtha: We busted out laughing. "Hai you are seriously crazy, I have to go because I can see that I will never leave"

Lehumo: "You calling me crazy? I will sue you sesi Linomtha"

Linomtha: "Try me. Bye Brother Lehumo"

We said our goodbyes and walked home

Linomtha: Church was really great. I switched on my phone and still there was nothing from Dumi I decided to pray and ask God to give me strength to deal with this. I started preparing

lunch, I took a seat while waiting for the food on the stove I went on Facebook and decided to check Bongji out and noticed that she even has her own Facebook page with hundreds of followers. I went to her page and she posted pictures 20 minutes ago the caption was "Family day at the Prison today. His been in Prison for 3 years now and we are still strong nothing can shake us our love is unbreakable" then I saw beautiful pictures of her, Paris and Dumi sitting on a garden. She posted 5 pictures

I immediately got some chest pains. So he really went back to her? they are indeed fixing their relationship. I decided to call him and he didn't answer I regretted calling him then sent a text "Wanted to discuss tomorrow's case" after some few minutes he texted back and the text read as follows "I am getting a new lawyer. I will ask for the case to be postponed don't worry about coming to court tomorrow" then I thought to myself Thabo can you just come with your mother kill me at once and take out my kidneys just as I was frustrated I received a text from an unknown number which read as follows...

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 47(Pardon me with posting times guys and unedited work. It will all get back to normal soon)

Linomtha: The second text read as follows "Hi your worship they have finished food at the pastor's house and I don't have anything at my place ke kopa ho feta ke tseya skhafthina sadi 7 colours"(I am asking for 7 colours takeaway). I laughed so much after reading that and then he called

Linomtha": Laughing on the phone

Lehumo: "Bathong ke gore wa ntshega ga bohloko so"(You laughing at me so bad)

Linomtha: "Just the work skhafthini and 7 colours kille me"

Lehumo: "Ke tshweri ke tla hle mme(I am hungry) so is my skhafthini ready?"

Linomtha: "Is that why you asked for my numbers? To get di skhafthini ne"

Lehumo: "Nya hle mme(No) that is not the reason" Laughing

Linomtha: "Ow well its not ready and nna I don't have time to cook di 7 colours"

Lehumo: "In that case how about we go out somewhere and eat them"

Linomtha: I didn't want to sit alone and be stressed, this guy is so funny so let me just go out with him. "Where do they sell them?"

Lehumo: "I will show you. Must I come and pick you up or you will drive?"

Linomtha: What is really wrong with people expecting me to drive all the time? I was really getting annoyed with this. "I will fly"

Lehumo: Laughing

Linomtha: "Come pick me up, I will send you my directions"

Lehumo: "Go shap mme"

Linomtha: I hanged up and sent him the direction. After some few minutes he called saying his outside

Linomtha: I went outside and he waved at me inside a double cap Ford Ranger white in colour. Not to be judgemental but I didn't expect him to be driving that kind of a car he looked so humbled and he was serving in the church. Most guys who are doing well don't clean the church and usher people around so I was so impressed. I got inside the car

Lehumo: "Hi again"

Linomtha: "Hi"

Lehumo: "O batla ho ja kae?"(Where do you want to eat?)

Linomtha: "I thought you were taking me to a place ya di 7 colours"

Lehumo: Laughed. "O batlo reye ko di taxi rank?"

Linomtha: "I don't mind, I am not picky"

Lehumo: "Eeh mos motho otle saver ka wena, mosadi wago itsi budget"(I will save with you, a woman who knows budget)

Linomtha: Laughed

He drove to the nearest mall and we went to Mikes Kitchen

Linomtha: "I thought we are going to eat at the taxi rank"

Lehumo: "The woman I know doesn't open ka Sunday"

Linomtha: "Yeah right" laughing

Lehumo: "Ka nnete"(For real)

Linomtha: "Only lawyers are convincing when telling lies"

Lehumo: "Ouch that hurts"

Linomtha: "Askis"

Lehumo: Laughed. "Otla nthuta hu buwa maake ne?"(You will help me to tell lies ne)

Linomtha: "I only lie in court"

The waiter came to take our orders.

Linomtha: "A salad? I thought you are hungry"

Lehumo: "Ke zama go luza weight"(I am trying to lose weight)

Linomtha: "You are such a girl yhoos"

Lehumo: "What? Ketla ho betsa waitisi Linomtha(I will beat you) such an insult mara"

Linomtha: "Only girls are obsessed with their weight"

Lehumo: "I just want to be healthy that's all"

We joked a bit about weight issues

Lehumo: "So who is Linomtha?"

Linomtha: "Linomtha is a 22 years old lady from Limpopo, she is passionate about Law. I have 2 siblings and I was raised by my mother our father died when I was young. I am God fearing and... uhmmm whatelse do you want to know?"

Lehumo: "What do you do for fun?"

Linomtha: "I read and watch movies. You know when you grow up ka gare ga poverty the word fun doesn't exist in your life. So all I did was just work hard in school so I never really had fun"

Lehumo: "I understand. Do you have any kids?"

Linomtha: "No I don't"

Lehumo: "Anything you want to know about me? am surprised you are not asking anything"

Linomtha: "I was about to" truth is I was not so interested

Lehumo: "Ke Lehumo Bokgasu, 28 years old I am from the North West ko Mafikeng. I..."

Linomtha: "Ow nowonder why you speak tswana" I laughed "Sorry to cut you off you can continue"

Lehumo: "Yes ke motswana. I work as an accountant at the Bank, I don't have any kids"

Linomtha: "Interesting" I looked by the corner and I spotted Dunga sitting right across us. my

heart started beating so fast

Lehumo: "Are you ok? you look like you saw a ghost"

Linomtha: "No I am fine"

Lehumo: "You sure?"

Linomtha: "Yes I am sure"

Lehumo: "So any potential hubby?"

Linomtha: I didn't even know how to answer that Question. In my mind and heart Dumi was still my man. "I don't know, it's just a bit complicated"

Lehumo: "Lets uncomplicated it together. Share the story"

Linomtha: "I really don't want to talk about it"

Lehumo: "I understand" he received a call and started talking on the phone

Linomtha: I found Dunga starring at me

Lehumo: "Your worship I have to run, one of the mother's at church is seriously sick I have to go and assist"

Linomtha: "I heard your conversation. Please go"

Lehumo: "Let me drop you off at home first"

Linomtha: "No please don't worry, I will manage"

Lehumo: "Here is the money for the bill. I will call you" he left the money on the late and ran out

Linomtha: I really loved the way he was so dedicated at church. i checked at the corner and Dunga was still there I walked up to him

Linomtha: "Hi"

Dunga: "Sure"

Linomtha: "Can I take a seat?"

Dunga: "Suit yourself"

Linomtha: I took the seat. "Are you stalking me?"

Dunga: Gave me an annoyed laugh

Linomtha: "How is Dumi?"

Dunga: "I don't know"

Linomtha: "He doesn't want me to represent him anymore in court"

Dunga: "So?"

Linomtha: "I just think he is been unreasonable really"

Dunga: "Do you expect him to trust somebody who can't fight for love? Someone who chickens out when the going gets tough? If you can't protect his heart how do you expect him to trust you with anything?"

Linomtha: "I am a good lawyer"

Dunga: He got up and walked away then turned back and looked at me "you just don't get it don't you? You have destroyed him so much he doesn't give a damn about his freedom anymore"

Linomtha: "What do you mean?"

Dunga: "Bye. See you around" he walked away

Linomtha: I just sat there feeling so bad. I requested an uber and went to the prison

I arrived there and asked for Lebo. After some few minutes she arrived

Lebo: "Hi mosadi. I dint expect to see you here"

Linomtha: "Lebo I need to see Dumi please"

Lebo: "Aowa mosadi"(No woman)

Linomtha: "Please. I am begging you"

Lebo: "Call him because I am so not telling him you are here to see him"

Linomtha: "Is Bongi still here?"

Lebo: "She left she didn't stay for that long. She left her daughter behind"

Linomtha: "Paris is here?"

Lebo: "Yes ke family day today so they are spending time with their families"

Linomtha: "So Bongi didn't stay with them?"

Lebo: "She did but not for long I am sure she is coming back because she left their daughter"

Linomtha: "Take me to see him please"

Lebo: "Mosadi no I am not doing that"

Linomtha: "Please Lebo, you just open the gate and let me in. I won't tell him it's you I will just say I got inside with other people who came to see their families akere its family day today. Please hle Lebo I will hook you up with that guy I was telling you about"

Lebo: "Ok fine let's go"

She walked me to the garden and pointed where he is sitting and left

Linomtha: I saw him talking and laughing with Paris. She was so beautiful she was Bongzi's version in a teenager she was wearing a floral dress and had put on a weave I could spot the colourful red lip stick on the lips. My heart started beating so fast as I was walking behind him. They were seated on a big towel with some pillows and they had a picnic basket

Linomtha: "Dumelang" my voice was shaking

Paris: "Hi, watsap?" She looked a bit forward

Python: No response

Linomtha: "I am good and you"

Paris: "Cool"

There was some awkward moment when we all kept quiet and exchanged some looks

Python: "O chunang hie?"(What are you doing here?)

Linomtha: "I wanted to discuss tomorrow's case"

Python: "Didn't you get my text?"

Linomtha: "I did but I..."

Python: "Vaya(Go) I am spending time with my daughter"

Paris: "Dad" She rolled her eyes

Linomtha: I looked at her and smiled

Paris: "Hey I have seen you before, ow ya I saw you on Tv man you are so dope. When I first saw you I was like what the fuck is dad doing with this crazy looking woman who looked like she was from the 1820s daah dwing really daddy but the minute you fucken opened your mouth I was like she is so dope"

Python: "Paris how many times must I tell you about minding your language? I have told you countless times never to use the F word"

Paris: She looked down

Python: "Paris?" He looked at her angry. "You know that you don't talk to me like that, Do you want me to cut your allowance?"

Paris: "Sorry dad" She looked down

Python: "Apologise to her too"

Paris: "Sorry mam"

Linomtha: I smiled at her. "Its fine dwing"

Paris: She laughed "You see daddy she gets it I don't know why you have to be so old fashioned"

Linomtha: "But the F word is a total no no ok that one I don't get it at all"

Paris: "How the fuck did you end up been his lawyer then because he swears a lot"

Python: "Paris?" He gave her that reprimanding look. "I never swear when I am talking with you or when you are in my presence"

Paris: "Yes that is true but your voice is so loud I hear you most of the time even when I am not in your presence"

Python: He pushed her a bit laughing

Python: He looked at me. "Vaya please"

Linomtha: I looked at Paris and it wasn't easy to talk. It was obvious she knows nothing about us

Paris: "Jeez Dad that is rude"

Python: "Stay out of this"

Linomtha: "I still want to be your lawyer please, I know I handled the other case badly and I don't expect you to get over it but can I please handle this case"

Paris: "Whooo which one did you handle badly?"

Python: "Paris?"

Paris: "Sorry" she sipped her juice

Linomtha: "I understand maybe you don't have that fighting spirit anymore but please don't let the mess I created stop you from making a wise decision. I am sure Paris wants to have a picnic date with you outside this prison and your other girls too so please..."

Paris: "Yes I miss our picnics outside the country daddy"

Linomtha: "yes you see, so please don't fire me. I need this to grown in my career"

Paris: "And she is fucken good daddy I trust her she is going to get you out. My birthday is coming up I want us to go and celebrate it at the place where you and mom created me. Imagine the three of us in Paris like old times"

Linomtha: I got so hurt hearing that

Paris: She kissed him on the cheek "Dad you know I love you right"

Python: "What do you want Paris?"

Paris: "I want her to be your lawyer, she is so good daddy please. Have you seen what the media is saying about her? Don't let her go please Daddy, do it for me. I miss having you at home mom and I miss you"

Bongi walked in as we were busy talking

Bongi: Looked at me "Hi"

Linomtha: "Hello"

Bongi: "What are you doing here?"

Paris: "She wants to handle Daddy's case mommy please talk to him to change her mind. I like her she is so dope she is going to reunite our family again"

Bongi: She faked a smile "Baby you see.."

Python: "Its fine you can handle the case, I am only doing this for my girls"

Paris: "And mommy too" she jumped on him "Thank you thank you so much daddy"

Bongi: "But you spoke with the new lawyer" looking at Python

Paris: "Screw the new lawyer dwing mom"

Bongi: She looked so defeated. "I got the biltong you asked for" she handed it to Dumi

Python: "Thanks"

Bongi: She sat right next to him and kissed him

Linomtha: "I have to go. I will see you guy tomorrow"

Paris: "I just saved your ass now you must deliver and take daddy out, I want the three of us to celebrate my birthday in Paris"

Linomtha: Smiled at her "I will" I then walked away holding tears in my ears. He didn't even bother to say goodbye to me they just continued chatting like a family.

I went home and started preparing for tomorrow's case. Lehumo texted me and asked if I am available to go out for dinner with him and I responded that I am busy with work

I was disturbed by a call while busy working and

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 48

Linomtha: I checked and it was Raise. "Hi big sis"

Raise: "What is going on?"

Linomtha: "With?"

Raise: "What did the police want at my place?"

Linomtha: Damn that caught me off guard I didn't know what to say. "Police?"

Raise: "Yes Friday night"

Linomtha: "Ummm..."

Raise: "Are you in some kind of trouble?"

Linomtha: "No I am not"

Raise: "Then what did the police want? The caretaker called me and told me they came there with a search warrant"

Linomtha: "Ow that"

Raise: "Yes that dummy"

Linomtha: "Ow there was a misunderstanding, they were actually looking for someone"

Raise: "But stayed for hours?"

Linomtha: "Yes cos we just started talking. They recognised me from court"

Raise: "What is going on?"

Linomtha: "Nothing is going on hawu I told you what they wanted"

Raise: "Who is the mystery man you were with? According to the caretaker the police officer dropped some guy then came back to fetch him later"

Linomtha: "Hai I really don't know what you are talking about"

Raise: "I am coming back tomorrow. This is not over" she hanged up the phone

Linomtha: I really don't know how I am going to explain this to her. I so miss Dumi he would know how to answer this one. He was going to give me the perfect cover, I continued working and then went to bed. I checked Bongi's page before sleeping and she had posted more pictures I cried and prayed to God to help me deal with this.

The following morning I woke up and prepared for court. I wore a black dress with black matching shoes. Tied my afro into a bun, my work driver called me then I took my case and gown then went down

We arrived at court and as always it was very packed. I was escorted inside by the police just to protect me from the media. I found Bongi seated at the front with a group of ladies who were very well dressed like her I assumed it must be her friends, at the back it was a group of smartly dressed gentleman's they looked like they knew Bongi and the ladies she was with.

I took a seat and then Dumi came in been escorted by the police, this time he was not wearing his own clothes, he was wearing the prison orange uniform with black All stars. I looked at him taking a seat and for the very first time in my life I admired a man inside the orange prison uniform. I looked at him and I saw so much Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform. I knew right then that no matter how hard I try I will never ever love another man the way I love him.

Judge Sithole walked in and we all got up then took our seats again. I was just looking at him and not even once did he look at me

Judge Sithole: "We are going to continue with the evidence from the state. State you may call your second witness"

Kemp: "Thank you my lord, the state would like to call Mr Surprise Mkhansi who works in forensic" the man walked in and took the stand. He testified about how they found Dumi's fingerprints on the gun, his blood samples matched with the deceased, how the warehouse looked like.

Kemp: "Do you have any proof of what you are saying?"

Mkhari: "Yes sir" he handed him documentations

Kemp: Walking over to Judge Sithole. "There is the proof my lord. This proves that Mr Gumbi indeed committed the crimes" He came back to his stand "No further questions from the state my lord" He then gave me the I got you look

Judge Sithole: "Would the defence like to cross examine the witness?"

Linomtha: I stood up. "No your honour, I just have a request to see the documentations from the witness only"

Judge Sithole: "No Questions for the witness?" He looked shocked

Linomtha: "No questions your honour" I saw Kemp smiling

Judge Sithole: He looked at his papers. "Is Mr John Khumulo here?"

Kemp: "Yes my lord"

Judge Sithole: He looked at his watch and looked unsure of his next decision. "It is now 10 we shall go on a tea break, court will resume at 10:30"

Linomtha: I was looking at my file and Bongji came over

Bongji: "What the hell was that? Are you trying to lose this case deliberately because he choose me over you? you are bitter so you want him to rot in jail"

Linomtha: I got up from my seat. "Excuse me? Firstly I am a lawyer here I know what I am doing so please let me do my job and you go and do what you are good at ok like shopping and putting on weaves secondly you are not my client so I don't discuss this case with you thirdly he didn't chose you over me I ended the relationship fourthly I aim to win every case I handle because that is my job now if you will excuse me I have some work to do" I sat down and looked at my files

Bongji: She walked over to Dumi and I saw her pointing at me discussing stuff

Linomtha: Just as I was about to look down I saw Lehumo

Lehumo: "Morning your worship"

Linomtha: I smiled and got up from my chair. "Hey you, what are you doing here?"

Lehumo: "I came to support you and make sure you eat. You can't work without eating you know? Look now its tea break but you are busy sitting here looking at files"

Linomtha: "I don't want to face the media and the people outside"

Lehumo: "well lucky you because I will make sure you eat without having to face them. This is for your tea break" he handed me takeaway bag from Mug and Bean, I opened and there was coffee with two chocolate muffins

Linomtha: "Just what I needed. Thank you so much"

Lehumo: "You are welcome your worship"

Linomtha: "I could really get used to this" I smiled and eat my chocolate muffin

Lehumo: "Are you that hungry? Look you are busy eating with your noses. The judge won't take you seriously, come let me fix you up" he started wiping my noses with his hand

Linomtha: "Thanks" just as I was looking at him I heard Bongi's voice

Bongi: "Love come on don't disturb her can't you see she is having a private moment with her boyfriend come lets go and continue chatting with our friends" She was holding his hand

Linomtha: I looked at them and Dumi was fuming he looked like he was ready to kill

Lehumo: Laughing. "Boyfriend ne? I love the sound of that I must just make it official I guess" He looked at me and gave me a smile

Python: Looking at Lehumo. "Vaya"(Go)

Lehumo: "Huh" puzzled look

Python: "Ke itse vaya I want to talk to my lawyer in private" He gave him a very intimidating look and getting closer to him

Police official: "Python no man" Pulling him back

Lehumo: "Let me go and you do your work. I will see you during lunch time, I will bring you something to eat"

Linomtha: "Thanks" smiled at him

Python: "what the fuck was that all about?"

Linomtha: It was my first time hearing him swearing. "Excuse me?"

Python: He calmed down. "Umm sorry"

Linomtha: I kept a straight face. "What can I do for you?"

Python: "I wanted us to discuss the next witness"

Linomtha: "No need I have done my research already"

Bongi: "Love lets go and sit with our friends"

Python: He handed me a paper. "Go through that it might help you with your preparation" he walked away with Bongi and the police official

Linomtha: I looked at them walking away and noticed that the ladies Bongi was seating with are actually with the gentleman's that were seated behind them. They were in a pair now holding hands they looked like couples and very close friends of Bongi and Dumi. I felt so jealous

I took my seat and opened the paper he gave me and it was written "What is the point of fighting all of this if your main witness is not ready to fight because they don't see the importance of getting their freedom? Your main witness is locked up in the worst prison on earth too bad you are the one who sent him there. How I wish you fought to get him out of the right prison and not the wrong one" I looked at him with a puzzled look but he was busy with his friends he was not looking at me

The judge walked in

Judge Sithole: He ordered the state to continue

Kemp: He led his witness with questions

Judge Sithole: "Defense would you like to cross question the witness?"

Linomtha: "Yes your honour"

Judge Sithole: He gave me a signal to go right ahead

Linomtha: "Thank you your honour" I looked at Dumi and he was looking down

Judge Sithole: "Miss Zikelele?"

Linomtha: "Apologies your honour. Can I ask for the case to be postponed?"

Judge Sithole: "Based on what conditions Miss Zikelele? "

Linomtha: "The defence needs more time to prepare"

Kemp: "Objection my lord, she is wasting the state time and resources"

Judge Sithole: "Miss Zikelele?"

Linomtha: "My client is in the wrong prison I need to get him out of that prison first before we can work on this one"

Judge Sithole: "I am afraid I don't follow"

Linomtha: "Matters of the heart your honour"

Judge Sithole: He looked at me puzzled

Linomtha: "Your honour I just need to fix something with my client first before we can continue"

Judge Sithole: "When will everything be fixed?"

Linomtha: "We can resume tomorrow your honour"

Judge Sithole: He looked at his diary "Court postponed for Wednesday" he mentioned the date,

time and court room then walked out

linomtha: I packed my stuff and Mr Murray came running with Lerato

Mr Murray: "What the hell was that all about?"

Linomtha: "Not now please, I have to fix something very important" I ran to Dumi

Linomtha: "I need to see you"

Python: "Nomtha.."

Linomtha: "I want to get you out of the other prison"

Python: "Meet me inside my cell" he walked away

Bongi: "What was that all about?"

Bongi's friend": "Bongs this lady looks so clueless and to think that we thought she is doing well on Friday"

Bongi's friend 2: "Mngani we need another lawyer here"

Bongi's friend 3: "I told you guys you can't trust somebody who looks like this"

Bongi's friend 4: "Come on guys its still too soon to make any assumptions about the case. I trust her"

Linomtha: "Ladies please excuse me my client is waiting for me we have another case to resolve" I walked away and met Lehumo

Lehumo: "Your worship that was..."

Linomtha: "Please excuse me I have another important case to attend to"

Linomtha: I ran to the police officials and asked to be escorted to the prison. I arrived there and found Lebo. "Girl take me to my client cell he is waiting for me"

Lebo: "We already got the message"

The wardens came and escorted me to his cell. They opened for me and I got inside

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 48 (Make up insert. I typed using my phone because its very difficult to work while my daughter is still up but I guess this crop top combined with the other crop top makes a full tshirt now. Lets continue with 49 tomorrow)

Linomtha: They closed the cell and left the two of us together. He was sitting on a couch looking like a total mess, the place was so messed up too. "Hi"

Python: "Eitha"

Linomtha: "Can I join you?"

Python: "Ya sure" you know that kind of yes suit yourself answer

Linomtha: I walked to the couch and there was just no where to sit because it was full of clothes, takeaways and papers. "This place is a mess"

Python: He pushed everything down on the floor and then continued looking down playing with his hands

Linomtha: I took a sit and we went into a complete silent for a very long time, it was obvious he was not planning to break the silence so I had to start. "Dumi"

Python: "Sure"

Linomtha: "Can we talk about the note you gave me in court?"

Python: He nodded

Linomtha: "Can you atleast look at me when I am talking to you?"

Python: He looked at me straight into my eyes and I got so intimidated

Linomtha: "I meant what I said at court. I want us to work on..." I kept quite and looked at him thinking he will finish off but he didn't say anything. "I want us to try again"

Python: " Are you sure?"

Linomtha: "I am sure, I am very much sure"

Python: "No your not. Do you know what hurts and confuses me so much about this whole thing? Is the fact that on Friday you got mad and ended up we fixed everything and I was so sure this time we are really ok mara the following day o chuna flopo again ke hore o chuna flopo hours after we resolved things"

Linomtha: " This time it was different you dont understand"

Python: " No ke wena o verstane your problem ke hore ao dinke Nomtha (You dont think)

Linomtha: " But Bongi was..."

Python: "Bongi was what? Huh Bongi was what? Why did you break things off ka Friday?"

Linomtha: "You know why. It was because of the stuff Bongi told me about you"

Python: "And Saturday?"

Linomtha: "I was trying to save you from Bongi I didn't want her to kill you"

Python: He laughed sarcastically. "Really Nomtha like really. Do you know who is Python? Do you really know what he is capable of doing? I didnt become the most feared gangster in the country by been threatred by people more especially Bongi. Have you ever seen a prisoner controlling a prison like the way I do? I own this prison I own everybody who is in this prison they respect me that is you are able to sit in a private cell with me now. Even the bloody minister cant do anything, Dammit Nomtha you saw how I handled her with 10 man holding guns at us"

Linomtha: "I panicked"

Python: "That is your problem you always panick everytime. I vowed to protect you all the time why cant you trust me? Protecting you I meant protecting your heart as well but you cant protect mine"

Linomtha: "You are been unreasonable really. What did you expect me to do?"

Python: "I expected you to fight for our love. You know I hate discussing Bongi with you but today I am going to do that only because I want you to be wise. Nomtha you are too vulnerable and she has noticed that and she is using it against you, you are making things so much easy for her. She doesn't even have to be violent with you"

Linomtha: Silence

Python: "The strongest weapon you can ever give to your enemy to use against you is doubt. I have heard even Christian people talking about when you doubt God you open room for the devil. You have proven to Bongi that you doubt our love, that you dont believe in our love and she is using that against you and yoh keep on falling right into her trap"

Linomtha: "But Dumi.."

Python: The is no buts here. Bongi will never ever give up because you keep on giving her reasons to hold on and fight. You are always taking me one step backwards, I had told her I cant be with her but you say the opposite. I told her that its over when it was just the two of us again I told her its over right in your presence but you just had to ruin it all with your doubt"

Linomtha: "I thought she was going to shoot you"

Python: "The damn gun only had two bullets inside. The ones she used to scare us off"

Linomtha: "What?"

Python: "When she handed it over after you ended things I checked it and there were no bullets"

left. I am a real gangster Bongi knows those kinds of stunts dont scare me off. I was calm why couldn't you let me handle things?"

Linomtha: "Dumi I..."

Python: "So everytime Bongi pulls something we are going to break up? I am too old for this break up and makeup nonsense that is so high school stuff, we cant keep on breaking up because of one thing all the time"

Linomtha: "I am sorry"

Python: "Thats the thing about you. You are always sorry but you never change, dammit Nomtha must I always be scared that you are you going to break up with me all the time? Even now I want to go to the loo but am too scared you will be angry because I went to the loo while we are still talking. I just dont know how to act around you anymore and you know what the worst thing is about this whole fucked up situation? You push me straight to a person who knows how to handle all my shit"

Linomtha: "Did you sleep with her?"

Python: "What? Damn there you go again. Did you get engaged to your new church boy because you always get engaged to them too soon"

Linomtha: "How dare you say?"

Python: "How dare you ask me that too. You need an erection to sleep with somebody how can I get an erection when you are all I think about and I was too stressed to even touch her. She knows how to respect me"

Linomtha: "Ow now you are comparing me with her huh you are so unbelievable"

Python: "I am not gonna do this trust me I am not going to fight with you"

Linomtha: "You slept with her"

Python: "Ok"

Linomtha: "You not going to deny it?"

Python: "Eintlek what do you want Linomtha?"

Linomtha: "I have really wasted my time coming here"

Python: "Vaya then"

Linomtha: "You are chasing me away? Ow you want Bongi to come and you sleep with her"

Python: "I am not doing this. I am not going to fight with you"

Linomtha: "I will go before you beat me up like you beat Bonggi and all your other girlfriends"

Python: He made a call to the warden and asked them to come and open up the cell then he went to the bathroom

Linomtha: I really didn't want to go so went to the bathroom and opened the door. I found him smoking

Python: "What?"

Linomtha: "Why did you walk out on me? You walked out on me because of a smoke?"

Python: "Go to church and pray harder I think you have this demons you guys are always shouting fire at. You have a demon called multiple disorders"

Linomtha: "What?"

Python: "Goodluck with your new church boy because I think only this church boys can deal with you. I love you too much but I cant deal with this, I cant be punished for whatever you suffered while growing up or whatevet you want in a man"

Linomtha: "How did you know about my suffering as a child? How the hell did you know what those man put me through?"

Python: He looked at me shocked. "What man?"

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 49(Not edited at all. Not easy to work while your lil admin is up)

Linomtha: I looked down without giving him an answer

Python: He threw the cigarette on the floor and stamped on it with his feet and came closure to me. "I asked you a Question Nomtha"

Linomtha: "It's nothing"

Python: "You are shaking so it can't be nothing. Sweetheart please talk to me"

Linomtha: I started crying

Python: "You are freaking me out now you know how I hate to see you crying, you know how much I hate to see you in pain. If it was possible I would carry your pain, sweetheart please tell me what is wrong"

Linomtha: "It's nothing really, I need to go"

Python: "Not until you tell me what is wrong, I am sorry about the way I spoke with you earlier. Nothing can justify it"

Linomtha: "It's ok"

Python: Please come and take a seat. He led me to the couch and held me so tight for a long time

Linomtha: "Thank you but I really need to go now"

Python: "So you don't want to tell me what is freaking you out?"

Linomtha: "Nothing I am really fine"

Python: "Nomtha even the strongest people go through shit at times please don't bottle things up inside. It's not a crime to get hurt at times"

Linomtha: "I am just been a girl I guess"

Python: "I am here for you, please allow me to help you deal with this. I meant it when I said I will protect you always even when we are going through shit I will never stop looking out for you"

Linomtha: "Some few minutes ago you were insulting me telling me to date church guys"

Python: "I am sorry ok. You know I didn't meant that at all, I can never bear the thought of another man close to you damn I will lose it I would kill him"

Linomtha: Smiling

Python: "Am glad you are smiling. Do you want me to refer you to someone to talk to?"

Linomtha: "Like a professional?"

Python: "Yes. I will arrange everything"

Linomtha: "You own everybody whoever you are arranging will end up telling you what I went through"

Python: "I respect you"

Linomtha: Silence

Python: "Can I ask you something?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "Did anyone ever try to force themselves on you?"

Linomtha: "Something like that"

Python: "Ke mang?" He face changed, he looked so angry very angry

Linomtha: "I don't want to go through this"

Python: "Dammit I am going to kill him I swear I am going to kill the bastard for whatever he did to you. please give me something I can work on anything, I will find him and deal with him"

Linomtha: "Violence never solves anything"

Python: "Nobody messes with the people I love. Dammit Nomtha just give me the full details, who the fuck is he?" He was shouting

Linomtha: I spoke with a soft low voice. "It's a she ok, it's a she"

Python: "Wareng?"

Linomtha: I looked down

Python: "Whoo I am lost now, you asked me how did I know what those man did to you but now ore a she. Eintlek dintshang?"

Linomtha: "I hate talking about this"

Python: He looked frustrated and gave me that look of you are not about to do that with me

Linomtha: "Ok I will tell you everything. Back when I was in varsity I met a lady and we became close"

Python: "Yes and"

Linomtha: "I didn't have any friends and I struggled to make friends because I was so poor I didn't have clothes and never had money so I met this lady in class. She was always looking good and she befriended me"

Python: He gave me that continue look

Linomtha: "I was very bright in class so she asked me to help her with school work and she would pay me so I agreed so we got very close. She started taking me out, buying me food and clothes"

Python: "Ok and"

Linomtha: "One evening she invited me to her room to watch a movie when we got there she said we must go to town with one of her friends to buy food. Some guy picked us up and took us to some hotel we found a group of man there"

Python: "Shit"

Linomtha: "They offered me alcohol I refused. I wanted to leave but they refused, the next thing they pushed me inside some room and tried to force themselves on me"

Python: "Do you remember how the place looked and their names?"

Linomtha: "Baby please"

Python: Heavy sigh. "Ok and then"

Linomtha: "I begged them not to touch me and then.." I started crying

Python: "I am sorry sweetheart. Shshsh its ok, I am here and nothing like that will ever happen to you again I swear with my life. I vow to protect you always, its fine you don't have to continue if you don't feel ok"

Linomtha: "No I do want to talk I feel now it's the right time to share this"

Python: "Are you sure?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "I love you no matter what ok"

Linomtha: "And then they switched off the lights. I was still crying begging them then they said since I am still a virgin they are not going to penetrate me but I have to help them to make their things soft again"

Python: "Bloody perverts"

Linomtha: "One by one they put their thing inside my mouth and I then poured me with some liquids after. It was dark in the room I didn't even see them leaving"

Python: Brushing my back. "Sweetheart is that all they did to you?"

Linomtha: "Yes and then my friend walked in with some girls and they started touching me"

Python: "That is sick"

Linomtha: "They called it a little show for the guys, they fingered me. I was in so much pain"

Python: "You were raped by ladies?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "That is sick, that is totally insane. Where the fuck is this weirdo now?"

Linomtha: "I don't know. I never saw her again since that day"

Python: "Did you report this?"

Linomtha: "Report that a group of ladies forced themselves on me? I thought nobody was going to take me serious. I was too ashamed about what those ladies did to me and those man"

Python: "I get you. I have seen rape happening in prisons back in the days and I am sure it's still happening even now, most of the guys committed suicide after what they experienced so sweetheart I can imagine what this did to you"

Linomtha: "People just don't understand how a lady can force herself on you. I wish I fought for justice"

Python: "Is that why you act like this towards me?"

Linomtha: "I feel like I am not worthy to be loved like how can a guy like you love someone like me. I look at Bongji and feel so low. Thabo abused me so much emotionally and I felt like I deserve it, honestly I don't trust that you love me so I am just protecting my heart"

Python: "You have a low self esteem"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "A low self esteem when it comes to relationships because in court you are so good. This is because of the trauma you went through, sweetheart nobody asks to be raped it was never your fault. You need to move on, don't let what happened in the past spoil your present happiness please allow yourself to love me wholeheartedly without been scared of been hurt I promise you I will never ever hurt you I love you Nomtha trust me I really do"

Linomtha: "Even after what I just told you"

Python: "I love you more than ever now"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Python: "I will go through this healing journey with you. I will never ever hurt you I love you too damn much to hurt you. you need to speak to someone I will arrange everything"

Linomtha: "Thank you and I am sorry"

Python: "Its not your fault. Thank you so much for trusting me and opening up to me, you are going to be fine I will make sure of it. I wish I can get my hands on those people"

Linomtha: "Baby please"

Python: "Allow yourself to experience love, please open your heart fully for me. I love you, damn I love you so much"

Linomtha: "I love you too and I am sorry again"

Python: "Stop been sorry please. Let me make a call and organise some sessions for you"

Python: On the phone. He put the phone on loudspeaker and a white lady answer "Hi Jena"

Jena: "Hi. Who is speaking?"

Python: "Python"

Jena: "Wow long time, how have you been Mr? I have been following your trial on Tv, you have a good damn lawyer and what was today all about? Matters of the heart? Are you sleeping with your lawyer Python?" she laughed in a naughty one

Python: "Don't act all Psycho on me ok. look Jena I need your help"

Jena: "Yes, I am always available to assist you"

Python: "I want you to help someone deal with a trauma she went through. I know you are good please do all that you can to assist her"

Jena: "Of course, you know I will it is my job after all. I am available next week Friday I can..."

Python: "I want you to start having sessions with her from tomorrow"

Jena: "I am fully booked, I have appointments"

Python: "Don't give me that. Make a plan if it means you have to knock off late so be it but make sure you see her starting from tomorrow"

Jena: "Python.."

Python: "I will make you triple the amount or more than that if you want just make sure you see her starting from tomorrow"

Jena: "I have forgotten how persistent you can be. Ok I will make I will see her from tomorrow, my receptionist will call you back with all the details. Is this your number?"

Python: "Yes"

Jena: "She will be in touch. And how are you really doing? We haven't had our sessions in a long time I take it you are making progress, are you still having those nightmares?"

Python: "Jena I have to go. I will wait for a call from your receptionist" He hanged up the phone so quickly and looked so uncomfortable.

Python: "She will see you"

Linomtha: "How do you know her?"

Python: "She once helped Paris deal with some deep stuff" He didn't look convincing

Linomtha: "Ok. I have to go"

Python: "I will try to come by tonight and check up on you"

Linomtha: "No please don't, it's not safe. The caretaker told my sister about your visit so I don't want her to be suspicious again"

Python: "Go back to the hotel then. I won't sleep well without checking up on you"

Linomtha: "Ok I will"

Python: "Come here" He hugged me. "I love you"

Linomtha: "Love you too"

He called the guards and they let me out. I got to Raise's place and prayed so hard for the very first time I felt so relieved after talking about what I went through. I took a bath went to the bedroom and read my bible I came across a scripture that spoke to my soul that healed me and I found myself crying, I got to understand that God hasn't changed. I fell asleep and was woken up by a call

Linomtha: "Hello" Sleepy voice

Lehumo: "Dumela hle Mme"

Linomtha: "Hi. How are you?"

Lehumo: "I am good. I sorry I didn't mean to wake you up, are you coming to church tonight?"

Linomtha: "No I am so tired"

Lehumo: "Please hle Mme. It's the first day of the revival, you really don't want to miss this one please"

Linomtha: "Eish Lehumo..."

Lehumo: "Do you know who is the guest preacher? Akere you know I have information, Bishop Zitha is opening the revival tonight"

Linomtha: "No ways. He was actually the one I was looking forward to hear, I love his preachings"

Lehumo: "So you are coming akere?"

Linomtha: "Ow yes. Let me get ready"

Lehumo: "I will see you in church. I still have to organise some things for tonight"

Linomtha: "Its fine, thanks"

Linomtha: I got so tired and started preparing for church, I prayed so hard asking God to use his word to change lives tonight. I requested an uber and headed to church

I arrived and the mood was so high, I was dancing and singing. I felt so happy. It was now time for the invited preacher to come and preach but he was not coming in and people were wondering what is going on. I received a message from Lehumo to come outside and I went outside

Lehumo: "Hi we have a serious crisis. The pastor can only make it after midnight he got delayed"

Linomtha: "Ow no"

Lehumo: "yes"

Linomtha: "Its fine, we will see him tomorrow"

Lehumo: "My pastor would like to see you in his office"

Linomtha: "Why?"

Lehumo: "Let's go please"

We walked to the office

Pastor: He stood up when I walked in and extended his hand. "Hi sister Linomtha, we haven't officially met I am pastor Musona" He introduced me to the others in the room including his wife

Linomtha: I greeted them

Pastor Musona: "I am sure brother Lehumo has told you our crisis, we need your help my daughter. One of my church elders told me he once saw you preaching at a youth conference and you touched so many lives. My daughter can you please share the word tonight"

Linomtha: "No pastor I am afraid I cannot help. I am not a preacher"

Church elder: "Sister I have seen you and heard you sharing the word before trust me you are calling by God. Even now I still remember the word you shared "Record breaking God". You carry a big gift, please share the word for us tonight people are thirsty"

Linomtha: I just looked at them and they continued asking me. "Ok I will" the word I was reading when I arrived at home hit me so hard and I did feel that God want me to share it with his people

We walked to the church and the pastor introduced me. I walked up to the front in my maxi dress with a cardigan on top, I was wearing sandals and my afro was loose. People were starring at me

Linomtha: Before greeting the church I sang "I will run to you" by Lebo Sekgobela. Jesus I will run to you Run to you, ngizobalekela nguwe run to you Jesus I will run to you. the whole church stood still and raised their hands in worship crying

Linomtha: "Halleluya Halleluya church of God, we must run to him in all situations there is nothing he cannot solve. I greet you all in the might name of Jesus, Pastor Musona , lady pastor Musona and the elders of the church thank you all for listening to God, I can guarantee you that he knew this day and he choose it. I was not supposed to be the speaker tonight but God knows best and his plan shall prevail. Without wasting any time let us find our scripture reading from the book of Judges 6v12-16. One of the mothers in church stood up and read it.

Linomtha: "Church of God please allow me to speak to you under this title "He is still there" Modimo osale gona(God is still there). We are reading a very well know story about Gideon, I believe that tonight God is going to use this scripture to touch our lives and heal us from whatever we are going through. The angel of the Lord visits Gideon and Gideon asks a very interesting Question, he said "O my lord if the Lord is with us why then has all this happened to us?" I am sure all of us here are going through situations or once went through situations and we asked ourselves if God is indeed alive why did I go through this or why am I going through this. You ask yourself if indeed God was alive why did I get raped? If indeed he is alive why am not getting any job? If indeed he is alive why did the father of my child walk out on us? why did I get divorced? Ow Lord if indeed you are alive why is my husband cheating and treating me bad? If you are alive why am I suffering like that?. We have all been through that even myself there were times when I questioned his existence. Gideon is asking the same question as well and we can't blame him his people and himself were oppressed by the enemy. But there is something interesting here, he is hiding away from the enemy he is a coward but the angel of the Lord calls him mighty man of valour. How do you call a coward that? You see even in our time of stress God does not call us according to our situations he doesn't look at you and say hey you rape victim no he sees a great somebody he doesn't say hey you unemployed useless somebody no he sees a CEO inside of you. The devil uses the bad situations we are going through to degrade us and not reach our full potential"

The church: I heard a big Amen and Halleluyas

Linomtha: "In that situation you are facing wondering where is he let me tell you he is still there, he is looking at you he hasn't left your side. Just hang in there he is about to come and crown you with your real name not according to your situation. The coward Gideon went on to achieve so much, he fought battles and won them. You are about to come out of that situation just hold on. God is going to prove himself to you like he did with Gideon. Gideon says but I am the least in my father's house and my clan is the weakest. You might be feeling like Gideon but he is still God he is not limited by anything, you might be the least in everything but he will turn it around just trust in him. God says to him I will be with you and you shall defeat the Midianites as one man. You don't need any connections, you don't need to be liked by people you shall do it as one man because God is on your side. Just run to him" I started singing Jesus I will run to you run to

you, you are my hiding place I am safe when I am around you, in you I live in you I move that's why I run to you. ngizo balekela nguwe run to you"

Linomtha: I handed the microphone to pastor Musona and went to take my seat

Pator Musona: "Wow what a word, he is still here. Church of God even tonight he is still here just run to him tonight run to him. If this message touched you if you have been wondering where were you Lord come he is still here just run to the front" Almost the whole church ran to the front in tears and they prayed for them

After church

I was ushered to the office and we had tea everyone was discussing the word and how blessed they were

Linomtha: "We really thank God. I need to get going now, I will see you tomorrow"

Lehumo: "I will drive you home"

In the car

Lehumo: "Your worship wow I didn't know you can preach like that. I am so blessed"

Linomtha: "We thank God"

Lehumo: "Blessed is the man who is going to marry you"

Linomtha: Laughing

Lehumo: "I mean it. you are so amazing"

Linomtha: I received a text from Dumi. "What are you doing with him so late at night and I thought you are going to the hotel tonight. Nomtha I know I am not a church guy so please don't hurt me with him please I love you" I responded "Call you when I get home"

We arrived home

Linomtha: "I have to go"

Lehumo: "I thought maybe we could talk more"

Linomtha: "No I have to go now"

Lehumo: "See you tomorrow and thank you again"

Linomtha: "Goodnight"

I got home and immidetily called him

Python: "Nomtha"

Linomtha: "You need to stop having me watched, I don't like it"

Python: "I want to make sure you are safe. Baby I have enemies out there and I can put your life in danger. Why didn't you call Dunga to take you home he is your bodyguard"

Linomtha: "Lehumo offered"

Python: "Please don't hurt me with him. I know I am not a church guy and.."

Linomtha: "I love you and I will never ever hurt you. Lehumo is just a guy from church"

Python: "How was church?"

Linomtha: "It was very wonderful. Dumi thank you for today talking to you really helped I got to pray about this and he is still God you know"

Python: "I am glad you are dealing with this sweetheart and remember I will be with you every step of the way. I will send you your appointment details with Jena for tomorrow"

Linomtha: "Can I ask you something?"

Python: "Yes"

Linomtha: "I heard Jena asking how you are now doing. What were your sessions all about? What was bothering you?"

Python: Huge sigh. "Eish Nomtha..."

Linomtha: "Please trust me"

Python: Silence

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 50

Linomtha: "Trust me please"

Python: "I need to see you in person, I can't discuss this over the phone"

Linomtha: "It's not safe here"

Python: "Go to the hotel. By the way how far are you with getting a house? We discussed this

ages ago”

Linomtha: “I have been very busy”

Python: “I will get an estate agent to contact you, you will tell him what you prefer then he will get you the house of your dreams”

Linomtha: “Is this even necessary?”

Python: “No woman of mine will sleep at friend’s places never. Please allow me to take care of you, don’t deprive me that opportunity”

Linomtha: “Did you buy houses for your other woman too?”

Python: “Nomtha please”

Linomtha: “I am sorry”

Python: “It’s ok. I will be at the hotel just after midnight”

Linomtha: “I will get ready. Ke 11 now”

Python: “Nomtha”

Linomtha: “Dumi”

Python: “I love you”

Linomtha: “I love you too”

Python: “O hlapa?”(are you going to bath?)

Linomtha: “Yes just a quick shower”

Python: “Don’t burn my black forest please”

Linomtha: Laughing

Python: “ke serious Nomtha ska lakga(Don’t laugh). And o spanise lewanti fela ska spanisa any soup ge oe spalasha”(Use water only don’t use any soup when you are bathing it)

Linomtha: “You are sick”

Python: Laughing. “Send me a picture of it when you are inside the shower”

Linomtha: “You are such a pervert” laughing

Python: “I will send you sugarcane as well”

Linomtha: “I don’t want to see him”

Python: "Nomtha o bona ya mang? If you don't want to see sugarcane it means you are feeding your eyes ka di 4 5 tsa babangwe oe botse bari nyana ya teng hore ketlo mo kgama and feed his 4 5 to the dogs"(It means you see other man penis, you must tell that fool I am going to strangle him and feed his penis to the dogs)

Linomtha: "Dumisani Gumbi you are seriously sick. Stop it my tummy hurts with all this laughing"

Python: "Mxm I mean it, ba busy baho sendela mezokozoko nyana ya bona yaho kgathala ya hose kgone go performa"(They are busy sending you their tired penis that can't perform)

Linomtha: "Stop it please"

Python: "So good to hear you laughing sweetheart. I love to make you laugh and I promise you I will take care of your happiness"

Linomtha: "Hehehe ka mzokozoko"

Python: "Otlo swaba Nomtha. Yaka ke sugarcane mzokozoko keya dibari(Mine is sugarcane mzokozoko is for fools. Taking care of your happiness I mean by loving you damn I am going to love you so hard you will even report me I am telling you otlare your honour please tell this man to reduce his love for me a little because it's just too much I can't handle it"

Linomtha: "I will never complain when it comes to that. Hai Dumi kana wena you just never finish talking, I have to go now"

Python: "See you later. I love you"

Linomtha: "I love you too"

I took my shower and went to meet with Dunga downstairs and we left

In the car

Linomtha: "Hi"

Dunga: "Ndlovukazi"

Linomtha: "How are you?"

Dunga: "Ke flaga. Wena?"

Linomtha: "Ke moja"

Dunga: Laughing. "Now you sound like a true gangster's girlfriend"

Linomtha: "Dunga I love your boss hle wena"

Dunga: "Wena wa sicka tjo, you are so unrealible. Tomorrow you will be saying a different story"

Linomtha: "No man"

Dunga: "You need to act matured ndlovukazi stop playing this hide and seek games of yours. One day he won't come and seek you trust me, I really don't know what you did to him because he would have left your arse a long time ago he doesn't have time to be begging. That man truly loves you"

Linomtha: "I am going to change"

Dunga: "Grow up maan, a man like him needs a matured lady to handle him. You are pushing him into the arms of Boss lady, wena that woman knows him in and out. she knows him more than you she knows what he hates and likes and right now she is doing all the right things wena you are doing the wrong stuff don't get him into a situation where he will ask himself is it really worth it to leave a woman who respects him, love him, honours him accepts him with all his flaws over an immature little lady who behaves like a high school girl actually scrap that shit it must actually be who behaves like a primary school girl because high school girls behave way better than you"

Linomtha: "You are so rude. You like your boss lady I know that you have a problem with me"

Dunga: "The truth hurts, you are not my girlfriend ndlovukazi that is why I am so free to tell you the truth bozza yami yena he will just sugar-coat things because he is scared of pushing you away. grow up please or just leave him alone if you are unsure, I hate seen him stressed it's really not good for a man of his league you are making him weak and lose focus. He was not even interested to get out of jail anymore because he felt like there is no point if you are not in his life. As for me having a favourite between you and boss lady well sisi I don't owe you shit, I don't owe you any explanation. I am just looking out for my boss that's all. I know he would do the same for me too so how you take it its really up to you" he turned the music loud

Linomtha: I was humiliated.

We went to a different house that was so beautiful. It was situated at this beautiful suburbs ans the houses were very beautiful

Dunga: "Are vaye"(Lets go)

Linomtha: I got out of the car and we got inside the house. It was empty inside just a couch in the living room

Dunga: "I will be outside"

I sat at the sitting room and this woman who looked like she was in her late early fifties walked in

Woman: "Hi sisi" She extended her hand

Linomtha: "Thobela mama" I shaked her hand

Woman: "You must be miss Nomtha"

Linomtha: "Yes that is me" puzzled look

Woman: "My name is Dorcas Zulu. You can call me sisi Dorcas"

Linomtha: "Nice meeting you Ma"

Woman: "Dumisani will join you shortly"

Linomtha: "What is your relationship with him?"

Dorcas: "He is like a son to me"

Linomtha: "Ok"

After like 30 minutes Dumi walked in with some guard I didn't know

Python: "Sthuthuthu sami" he hugged me and kissed me and then turned to the guard "You can go"

Warden: "Sure boss" he walked away

Linomtha: "Where is Skhosana?"

Python: "His on leave"

Linomtha: "I miss him"

Python: "Nomtha I will kill both of you"

Linomtha: "Hai baby you know what I mean, I miss his funny talks"

Python: "His such a clown. I am sure tlof tlof is busy killing him now"

Linomtha: "Are suster o mo gaye tlof tlof e baie, hawu suster owa glowa ke yona make up tlof tlof na hahaha" imitating his voice

Python: "Hahaha wa hlanya waitsi"

Linomtha: "Baby wena you told him gore o njele ne?"(You told him you slept with me ne)

Python: "No I didn't"

Linomtha: "Hai then why is he always on about tlof tlof"

Python: "Because he knows adults love it" we both laughed

Linomtha: "Is this your house? Why is it empty?"

Python: "No it's not my house"

Linomtha: "Keya mang?"

Python: "Safety house. do you like it?"

Linomtha: "I love it I so love it"

Python: "Let's check it out"

It was a three bedroom, it had a beautiful kitchen, dining room, sitting room, 2 bathrooms and the main bedroom had a bathroom inside too. Outside it had a nice veranda the garden was so beautiful and there was a lapa right by the corner. There was a double garage

Linomtha: "This house is so beautiful, look at the view. If I had to buy a house I would definitely go for this"

Python: "Really?"

Linomtha: "Yes. I love it but houses this side are so expensive I am not buying a house in this suburb anytime soon"

Python: "You love the suburb?"

Linomtha: "A lot. Its so quite, you know how I love my peace."

Python: "I know love. lets go back inside"

We went back inside

Python: "There is another room we didn't get inside"

Linomtha: "I thought you said you don't have the key to the third bedroom"

Python: "I got it, come lets go"

Linomtha: "Who really owns this house?"

Python: "A friend" he held my hand "Come lets go, stand behind me" he opened the door "Come in"

Linomtha: "Ow no Dumi no no you didn't" jumping up and down

Python: "What?" smiling

Linomtha: He had set up a romantic picnic inside the room. I love you Nomtha written with red and white roses then love shaped candles. Inside the I love you Nomtha were red and white cushions. "Dumi"

Python: come lets go sit down"

We went to sit on the floor

Linomtha: "This is beautiful"

Python: "You are beautiful"

Linomtha: "Thank you so much. I love this whole set up"

Python: "You bring out the best in me"

Linomtha: "I love you Dumisani Gumbi"

Python: "I love you sthuthu sami. You hungry?"

Linomtha: "Not really"

Python: He came with a meat platter. There was ribs, wings, meatballs, drum sticks, fries it was decorated with some lettuce, tomato cherries and cucumbers. "I know besides traditional foods you are a meat lover"

Linomtha: "Thank you. this looks so delicious"

Python: "Let me feed you" He put the meatball inside my mouth then made me take a bite of ribs

Linomtha: "Mhmhmh this taste so good, where did you buy this?"

Python: "Mam Dorcas made them. You guys met already?"

Linomtha: "Yes. She told me you are like a son to her"

Python: "Yes. Her son was my best friend, he passed away"

Linomtha: "Am sorry"

Python: "Its life hey"

Linomtha: "What happened to him?"

Python: "He was shot by the police we were out robbing the bank"

Linomtha: "Sorry"

Python: "I love you"

Linomtha: "Love you too" smiling

Python: "I swear I am going to make sure you smile for the rest of our lives together" he poured us some juice

Linomtha: "Thank you for everything I swear this time I will never mess things up. I am matured now"

Python: Laughing. "You were matured love its just that you were dealing with a lot. Dessert?"

Linomtha: "Yes please"

Python: He came with strawberries and cream. "I am going to feed you the dessert" He dipped the strawberry inside the cream and put it inside my mouth. "Feed me too"

Linomtha: I took out the strawberry and he slapped my hand

Python: "I want that one inside your mouth"

Linomtha: I gave it to him through a very passionate kiss. We kissed for a very long time

Python: "Thank you that was nice" He gave me another strawberry

Linomtha: "Thanks. Where is Mam Dorcus"

Python: "You like her?"

Linomtha: "Yes I do. she was very welcoming and you guys are close so I love her"

Python: "Ok I will call her a bit later" He started coughing so bad and sneezing

Linomtha: "Baby are you ok?"

Python: "Please get me a tissue ko bathroom"

Linomtha: I quickly ran to the bathroom and I was stunned when I found a gift box wrapped. I laughed loud and shouted "You liar, you tricked me"

Python: "Get back with the box"

I walked back holding the box smiling

Linomtha: "I cant believe you"

Python: "Come sit down"

Linomtha: "What's inside?"

Python: "Open"

Linomtha: I unwrapped the gift and inside the big box there was a small box"

Python: "Open that one first"

Linomtha: I opened it and I found keys. "Keys?"

Python: "Yes"

Linomtha: "For?"

Python: "For your new house"

Linomtha: "Which house?"

Python: Come with me. we walked to the garage holding hands "Press that"

Linomtha: I pressed and the garage opened.

Python: "For a house that this garage just opened"

Linomtha: "Dumi no no"

Python: "Yes"

Linomtha: "I can't accept this"

Python: "Lets go back inside" We went back inside and sat down "Finish opening your gift"

Linomtha: "An envelope?"

Python: "yes, open"

Linomtha: Change of ownership documentations "Dumi no"

Python: "Just sign it and it will be officially all yours"

Linomtha: "I cant do this"

Python: "Please allow me to take care of you, I want my woman to have her own home. we are not going to argue about this ok"

Linomtha: "Babe"

Python: "The interior decorator will call you tomorrow and you will tell her what you want and they will do everything"

Linomtha: "I don't know what to say"

Python: "Just say you love me"

Linomtha: "I love you"

Python: "Mam Dorcas will be assisting you with taking care of the house"

Linomtha: "As in my maid?"

Python: "I hate that word. Lets call her your helper, I don't want my woman to do laundry and cleaning during the weekends those are for resting. I am sorry I picked her for you but I want people I can trust around you. other people can easily be influenced by my enemies"

Linomtha: "I wonder how I am going to explain all of this to people"

Python: "Can we not worry about that tonight please"

We spoke and kissed a lot

Linomtha: "Baby you still haven't told me about you know"

Python: "What?"

Linomtha: "Your sessions with Jena"

Python: "Do we have to do this now?"

Linomtha: "yes please"

Python: "Promise me you wont leave me"

Linomtha: "I promise"

Python: "I had a girlfriend that I loved very much when I was growing up. We had a child together, a baby boy called Thandolwethu he was 2 years old. Me and the lady dated when I had nothing she loved me when I was so poor then I started hustling and things got better I was able to take care of her I did everything for her then she cheated on me with my best friend, I found them in bed together. I locked them inside the house and set the house on fire"

Linomtha: Shocked

Python: "I thought Thando was visiting her parents but he was also inside the house. they all burned and died"

Linomtha: I felt vey dizzy

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 51

Python: "Nomtha? Sweetheart please say something, you have been quite for a long time now"

Linomtha: "I need to use the bathroom" I got up and walked towards the door

Python: "You don't have to go outside, you can use the main bathroom. You went in the earlier to fetch your present"

Linomtha: "Ow Ya" Stood there for a while, I couldn't even remember which direction to take

Python: "Are you ok? I am so..."

Linomtha: "I am fine"

Python: He got up and came to the door. Held my hand "Come let me help you sit down"

Linomtha: "No I need the bathroom"

Python: Pointing at the door "It's right there"

Linomtha: "Thanks" I went inside the bathroom and locked the door

Linomtha: I was shaking, this was just too much for me to take in. I knew that he was a gangster and he did kill people before but killing his girlfriend, lover and son was just totally ruthless. He is heartless and it means one day he can do this to me if I make him angry. I can't be with him anymore but then I love him and that is in the past but they say old habits die hard. I know that he used to beat Bongi up what if he is going to do the same with me and end up killing me in the process? I decided to pray

Linomtha's silent Prayer: Dear Father God wena the God of Linomtha, I come before you this evening I am so confused ow Lord I really don't know how to handle this situation. I love this man but I am so scared of committing to him after what he just confessed. I really want to change and act so mature, I have been running away every time we face challenges please help me to be strong and face this. I don't have too much knowledge when it comes to relationships but what I know is I love him. Help me to accept him and not to judge him. Amen"

Python: "Nomtha baby are you ok, you have been in there for a while now. Ke worried sweetheart"

Linomtha: "I am coming" I took a deep breath and opened the door. I found him standing by the door and smiled at him

Python: "Hey"

Linomtha: "Hi"

Python: "You got me worried"

Linomtha: "I am fine. Can we sit down?"

Python: "Yeah sure" I down and he followed

Linomtha: "I don't judge you, it happened in the past and it has nothing to do with us now"

Python: He looked so shocked and he couldn't even hide it. "What? Are you sure sweetheart?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: He jumped on me and gave me a very tight hug then a short deep kiss. "I was so scared I thought I was going to loose you forever"

Linomtha: "We still need to talk"

Python: "Nomtha please don't break up with me. Nginya ku cela sthuthuthu sami please don't"(I am asking you)

Linomtha: "I am not breaking up with you I just need to understand some few things and I want us to discuss some few ground rules"

Python: "Ok"

Linomtha: "Who else knows about this?"

Python: "I have only discussed it with Jena. So nobody else knows besides her and you"

Linomtha: "Thank you for trusting me with your deep stuff"

Python: He gave me the unbelievable look

Linomtha: "And I promise you this will stay between us. Are you over what happened?"

Python: "Kind of. To be honest with you I don't feel bad for killing Smangele and Sifiso I really don't at all the only thing that troubled me was Thando, his death haunted me and I don't think I will ever get over it. He was my first born I loved him so much and I wish..."

Linomtha: "Wish?"

Python: "I didn't set the house on fire and used a different method to kill them. My boy would still be alive and now I don't even have a heir, I love my girls so much but every man needs a son. Every time Bongzi fell pregnant with a boy we always experienced complications that were even difficult for the doctors to explain and I think karma is dealing with me. karma knows each and everyone's address I guess"

Linomtha: "How many times did she fall pregnant with a boy?"

Python: "Four times. She always suffered miscarriage during the 6th month, the last one my boy died right after she gave birth. That is why we only have Paris, we decided we will never ever try for a baby again after our last loss"

Linomtha: "That is hectic"

Python: "Same thing happened with Kayise's mother, she suffered a miscarriage the last pregnancy my boy died"

Linomtha: "I am sorry"

Python: "I want a son so badly. If only I didn't kill Thando"

Linomtha: "You didn't know he was inside the house but I am so worried about something"

Python: "What?"

Linomtha: "The fact that you are only hurt because you lost Thando. You don't care about the two lives you killed"

Python: Silence

Linomtha: "How sure am I that you won't do the same to me? You just kill and don't show any remorse"

Python: "Are you going to cheat on me Nomtha? Are you planning to cheat on me? Please sweetheart I am begging you don't do that to me, I love you so much"

Linomtha: "No I will never ever cheat on you never. I am not that kind of a lady, I don't believe in cheating"

Python: "Thank you because I will die if you cheat on me"

Linomtha: "Honestly this scares me Dumi. What if I mess up like I do something that you seriously hate besides cheating, are you going to kill me?"

Python: "No I will never do that, I have changed. That incident changed me, therapy helped me to deal with all of that. Remember when I told you that one of the girls is not my biological child?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "I would have abounded her and dealt with Pea accordingly but I let her go and took my baby"

Linomtha: "Pea?"

Python: "Peakanyo, she is the mother of Kayise. She played me but I just walked away I didn't even lift my finger at her I just asked her to give me my girl because to me she is my girl no

matter what and we are co parenting well. We talk well for the sake of our girl”

Linomtha: “But I don’t have any baby with you so why would you save my life if I wrong you?”

Python: “Because I don’t have a life without you, I can never imagine putting a finger on you. Look what happened is in the past I am no longer that kind of man I will never ever kill a woman for betraying me”

Linomtha: “What about beating her?”

Python: “I did used to do that and I am not proud of it. I will never hit you instead I will just walk away and give us both space to calm down”

Linomtha: “Like you did that night at the prison?”

Python: “Exactly. I have a very ugly past Nomtha but I promise you I will never ever hurt you never”

Linomtha: “Don’t ever hit me please, I am such a coward hle nka ithothela”(I will pee on myself)

Python: Laughing. “I won’t baby I promise you. bathong imagine a giant like me hitting such a beautiful tinny little thing mara”

Linomtha: Laughing

Python: “I love you baby I love you so much”

Linomtha: “I love you, I love you with all your flaws. Flaws and all”

Python: “I honestly thought its over between us. My problem ke hore I cant lie to you no matter what”

Linomtha: “And thank you for not lying to me thank you for your honesty always”

Python: “It’s not every day you meet someone and feel this way so I will never ever mess it up”

Linomtha: “You better not. So are you really ok mara you know with what you just told me”

Python: “yeah I am fine. I have learnt from my mistake there is no use living in the past, Jena really helped me”

Linomtha: “She sounds good. I can’t wait to start my sessions with her”

Python: “Come here” He held me and we kissed so passionately “Sugarcane cant wait to get inside black forest”

Linomtha: Smiling shyly “Stop it ok”

Python: “When are we getting married?”

Linomtha: "Dumi please"

Python: "Ke eng? You don't want to marry me?"

Linomtha: "You know I do but there are just so many things we need to sort out before we can have that discussion"

Python: "Things like? I know that you are the one I want to spend the rest of my life with"

Linomtha: "I know that too but things like your divorce, getting you out of jail because I am so not getting married in prison and losing my virginity inside the prison cells or during one of these stolen visits of yours"

Python: "I get you. I want to enjoy you for the whole week without any disturbances ke gore we are not even getting out of the house. you only get a break when I eat and bath fela"

Linomtha: "Yhoo o nyaka go mpharola"(You want to tear me)

Python: Laughing "Ke nyaka go kwesha ntho ye monate.(I want to give you a taste of something nice) i just attempted speaking pedi I hope I did well"

Linomtha: "Yes you did. You know so many languages wena"

Python: "Ke le street wise nna. So baby trust me when I am done with you tlabe o sa nyake gore re tsamaye tlabe ore baby are dule nyana for one more week(You wouldn't want us to leave you will be saying baby lets stay for one more week)

Linomtha: "Wa gafa. Please stop it with your crazy talk"

Python: "Am I making you horny?"

Linomtha: "Tsek Dumi" We both laughed

Python: His phone rang and he answered. "eish baby I need to go"

Linomtha: "Can't you spend the night?"

Python: "Mthaka nyana yo o sa baiza baize. His scared of getting caught"

Linomtha: "Now I miss Skhosana"

Python: "Wathona ne?(You are starting ne). you don't talk like that about another man"

Linomtha: Laughing "My baby is jealous na na na my baby is jealous na na na na"

Python: Laughing "O bari yazi"

Linomtha: "Bari yakho. Come walk me out"

Linomtha: I got up and we walked out

Python: "Lets use the garage door" We got inside the garage and opened it "This garage is too empty, baby mara when are you getting your driving license?"

Linomtha: "I don't have time love"

Python: "But I told you that I can sort it out for you. You don't have to do the whole test thing bona now this garage is empty because I cant get you a car hai nna I will just buy it for you I know all the traffic cops you will never get in trouble. Wena you look like an SUV kind of a girl damn I am just picturing you inside a Range Rover"

Linomtha: "Yes I love big cars but I am going to get my driving license in the correct legal way, I will start driving when I have a driver's license. Don't ever mention that kind of talk with me I did tell you before that I don't want you to do that for me and I hate repeating myself. I do things the legal way"

Python: "I am so sorry sthuthuthu sami. I will be patient with you but you really need to get started on it please"

Linomtha: "I will"

The guard walked closer

Guard: "Boss can we go please"

Linomtha: "Bye love" I tried kissing him and he pulled away

Python: "I thought you do things the legal way, so is kissing a prisoner who escaped for some few hours doing things the legal way?" He gave me that I got you smile

Linomtha: "Dumi that is unfair. Get out of my house and don't ever come back" Laughing

Python: "Mhmhmh. "I love the sound of that. "Get out of my house wow". You see we all bend the rules at times"

Linomtha: "This one is different"

Python: "How?"

Linomtha: "This way" I put my hands around his neck and kissed him

Guard: "Eish boss masihambe"(Boss lets go)

Python: "Dude I am still busy. You need to stop been a coward I don't like working with cowards"

Linomtha: "Baby please go. See you tomorrow"

They left and I went back inside the house. I called Dunga and told him he must take me home I then received a call from Raise

Linomtha: "Big sis"

Raise: "Where are you?"

Linomtha: "Ko ntlung"(At the house)

Raise: "Ntlu ya mang?"(Whose house)

Linomtha: "Your house duh dwing" I thought of Paris and just laughed

Raise: "You are even laughing at your own lies"

Linomtha: "Bathong I am at your place"

Raise: "I am at my place and you are not here. The guard told me you left ka that Audi Q7, why are you lying to me"

Linomtha: "Eish..."

Raise: "Wena you are sleeping with this guy ne"

Linomtha: "I am not. What time did you get back?"

Raise: "Not long"

Linomtha: "I am coming back now"

Raise: "Come to Bra Moss's place. I actually came here to fetch you"

Linomtha: "What is going on the?"

Raise: "Ow so now you want me to share things with you but wena you are busy getting smashed ke Q7 mara you don't share anything"

Linomtha: "Big sis come on I am not sleeping with him"

Raise: "So why lie about your whereabouts? Legona out till this time? That is unlike you anyways byeeee"

Linomtha: "Big sis please wait ware"

Raise: "I said Byeee and tell Q7 I want a house in Durban right next to the beach now byeeeeee" she hanged up the phone and left me laughing

Dunga arrived and I asked him to take me to Baba's place

I arrived there and got inside. I found Raise, Baba and Mama sitting at the living room having tea. I screamed and jumped at Mama

Linomtha: "Mama" I had tears in my eyes

Mam Ndlovu: "Hi baby. How are you?" She let go of me and started playing with my cheeks "Look at you, you are gaining some weight. Ow baby I missed you"

Raise: "Yes she is gaining weight akere she is getting some this days"

Linomtha: I acted like I didn't hear that "I missed you Mama"

Baba Ndlovu: "I see I was not missed"

Linomtha: "I was still coming to you"

Raise: "Ya ne phela this days she is feeling herself because she is some celebrity"

Mama Ndlovu: "Hai leave my child alone, let her enjoy her shine"

Raise: "Shine by representing that devil? I think you must say let her enjoy her darkness. The is no shine with bumping shoulders with the devil"

Baba Ndlovu: "You still hate Python even now? That man is holding our firm he is the reason why you are getting paid so well, do you know how much he is paying us?"

Raise: "I don't even want to you, you are all going to hell here" She sipped her tea in a very dramatic way

Mama Ndlovu: "Count me out I am not working with you guys. I guess it's the three of you" we all laughed except Raise

Linomtha: I went to Baba and gave him a hug. "How are you?"

Baba Ndlovu: "I am good and you my baby? We missed you so much bulldozer"

Linomtha: "I don't like that name"

Baba Ndlovu: "You better get used to it because that is what the media is calling you. I am so proud of you mtwana wami"

Raise: "Ow I don't get any hug? Were you sleeping next to me?"

Mama Ndlovu: "Ow give her a break please"

Raise: "You are scared that I will smell what you just got upto now ne?" She started sniffing "Mhmmh wa nkg a nkg a le... must I stay it?" (You are smelling, you are smelling of)

Linomtha: I jump in "Was she going to church that side?"

Mama Ndlovu: "She says she was she was sharing with us about a church she attended that side but now I am starting to think it was all lies" we all laughed

Raise: "Will I be sipping tea this time if I have backslided? Lino is the one who has been getting up to some naughty things" She laughed

Mama Ndlovu and Baba all said "Tell us" at the same time

Raise: "I mean with this case thing representing the devil"

Baba Ndlovu: "Ow I thought you were talking about some guy, I am not ready to be a grandfather yet, I was going to punch him so hard"

Raise: "With a very low voice "Well you better hit the gym and get in shape because you are going to punch somebody"

Baba Ndlovu: "What was that?"

Raise: "Nothing. I was saying this tea is good"

Mama Ndlovu: "I am tired. I need to take my medication and sleep"

Linomtha: "Medication?"

Mama Ndlovu: "Yes I am still on medication for depression"

Linomtha: "Please don't tell me you will be going back to Durban"

Mama Ndlovu: "No baby I am back home now. I will continue with my sessions here, we will do dinner tomorrow I missed you girls. Please stay with us for just a week, Lino I heard you moved out"

Linomtha: "I will stay"

Raise: Laughing at me. "Of course I will stay"

Baba Ndlovu: "Goodnight girls, we will work on the case from home I am not sure when I will return to the office"

Mama Ndlovu: "I told you to go back to the office from tomorrow. I really need my space now" She was shouting and sounded angry. They both picked that we saw what happened and she walked away

Baba: "Good night girls" He walked away looking sad

Linomtha: "And what was that all about?"

Raise: "They are not doing ok at all. Something big is going on"

Linomtha: "We need to help them"

Raise: "I am so scared"

Linomtha: I hugged her "We will get through this as a family"

Raise: "Get away from me o nkga ledi sperm" (you are smelling of sperms)

Linomtha: I hit her on the shoulder so hard

Raise: "Ouch. Who is this guy? I really want to meet him now"

Linomtha: "You will tomorrow"

Raise: "I cant wait yeah. But please lets stay with Mama and Bra Moss for a while I know Q7 likes seen you late at night please just try to see him during the day"

Linomtha: "I will talk to him"

Raise: "Why does he like seen you at night anyway? What is his name?"

Linomtha: "Ke Lehumo" ow my word I can't believe I just said that

Raise: "Mhmhmh I cant wait to see him so why..."

Linomtha: "I am so tired. Good night big sis" We hugged and I left to my old room it felt so good to be here again It just reminded me of where God took me from. I called my man

Python: "Sthuthuthu sami"

Linomtha: "Thambo lami la Kentucky"

Python: "I miss you and thank you for your understanding tonight. I cant stop smiling"

Linomtha: "I miss you too. Baby Mama and Baba are back and I am moving back in here for like a week. Mama asked us to"

Python: "Damn I am going to miss you but I understand. I know how much those two mean to you"

We spoke for a while and I then I slept

In the morning it was just Baba only on the breakfast table and he was dressed up for work

Baba: "Morning girls. I am going back to work"

We both didn't question him

Raise: "I am still on leave so I will stay le mama"

We finished eating and Baba and I left for work. At the office we worked through the case together and Raise texted me reminding me about meeting Lehumo

Linomtha: Ow no I need to resolve this. "Baba I need to make a call" I went outside

Linomtha: "Hey you""

Lehumo: "Hi your worship. I was just thinking about you"

Linomtha: "I need a big favour"

Lehumo: "Anything for you"

Linomtha: "Eish this is so embarrassing. Ok I need you to pretend to be my boyfriend"

Lehumo: "This is interesting. Wow this I can do"

Linomtha: "Really? Just like that?"

Lehumo: Laughing. "Yes. Bona I have a client with me, I will call you later and we meet. You will brief me ka everything"

Linomtha: "Thank you"" I sent Raise an sms and told her she will meet my man today

We went back home after work. Lehumo's phone was off and Raise was on my back. A while later Lehumo called

Lehumo: "I am so sorry I had to fly for a meeting and my battery died. I just got back now, is it fine to still meet"

Linomtha: I looked at the time. "Yes its fine, I will send you directions" I quickly sent him and told Raise he is coming I checked the time and it was 8

Lehumo called saying he is outside I quickly rushed out

Linomtha: "Hi"

Lehumo: "I am so sorry I am..."

Linomtha: "Shshsh its fine bona we need to discuss this first. I need to tip you on some few thing, lets take a drive ebile I want to check out this other place I was supposed to go during the day but I didn't find time"

We arrived at my house

Lehumo: "Wow beautiful house. who stays here?"

Linomtha: "A friend, she asked me to come and check out the deco they did today. Come lets get in"

Lehumo: "Hai I still feel your story about the fake boyfriend is not adding up. Why must I explain that we meet at night mostly because I fly a lot"

Linomtha: "Just do it please"

Lehumo: "If only we planned it ealier I was going to rent a Q7"

Linomtha: Laughing. "Your ranger will do we will say you have many cars akere" we got inside

Lehumo: "Wow this house is breath taking" He was facing the door which was opened and I was looking at the opposite direction

Lehumo: "Ow no don't look back but I think the person you were trying to fool is here"

Linomtha: "No she followed us. I should have know she was going to do something like this"

Lehumo: Laughing. "Now I really see why you are doing this, you really want to get this person off your back. We need to make it convincing ok. I am going to kiss you"

Linomtha: "No Lehumo no kissing"

Lehumo: "Too late his approaching the door. Lets do it" He held my waist and kissed me

I heard a voice and I recognised it. that was Dumi

Python: "Ow hell no hell no what the fuck is going on here?"

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 52

Linomtha: I quickly jumped off Lehumo and starred at him in total shock

Python: walked inside and closed the door. "Someone better start talking now, Nomtha are you fucking bullshitting me?"

Linomtha: "It's really not what you think trust me?"

Python: "Trust? What the fuck did you just say? Ware trust? Do you even know the meaning of that word?"

Lehumo: "Bona mo broer don't talk to my woman like that"

Python: "I am not your broer, ska ntlwaela mfana ketla go thuba marete" (Don't mess with me I will beat your testicles)

Lehumo: "You not man enough what kind of a man talks like that? No wonder she was so desperate to get you off her back"

Linomtha: "Lehumo please stay out of this"

Python: "Saan ketlo o thuba marete don't fuck with me don't even dare fuck with me, I will make you shout fire fire now and trust me this time you will be seen a real fire with your real eyes not your spiritual eyes. You fuck around with my woman and you have the guards to challenge me. wa ntwaela saan o ntwaela masepa. Do you know me?"

Lehumo: "Yes I know you, you are a criminal and I am not scared of criminals like you. Jesus is my protector and I am going to report this to the authorities, you are supposed to be in prison but you are here harassing my woman. We are getting married please stay away from her"

Python: "Ow holy shit" he went to the door and called the guard. The guard came

Python: "Ngaye nchisa nou"(Give me a gun now)

Guard: "Boss?"

Python: "I said give me a fucken gun now, are you deaf?"

Guard: "No I can't give you my work gun. I will get into too much trouble if you kill them here with this gun"

Python: "Ketla go thuba dinko monna(I will mess up your nose). I am not going to repeat myself" he walked up closer to him. "Or do you want me to repeat myself?"

Guard: He took out his gun from his waist and handed it to him

Python: "Now get the fuck out of here" the guard walked out

Python: Looked at me "I will deal with you later. I first need to teach this fire fire boy a lesson, o mpala dikuranteng saan(you read me on the newspapers) you really don't know what I am capable of jou moer, o ntwaela masepa saan" he cocked the gun and pointed it at him

Linomtha: "Dumi no please no I am begging you don't do this please don't"

Lehumo: I saw him shivering he even wetted his pants. "Sorry my bra, sorry bra van may"

Python: "Ek is nie your bra wa ntlwaela saan"

The guard came inside running

Guard: "Boss so many police cars are outside, you need to hide"

Python: "What?"

Guard: "And they are not from here. Ke maperete"

Python: He looked at the guard "So what? I am not scared of them they must come in here.."

The guard was busy begging him to hide and they were having an argument then Lehumo quickly ran away

Python: He turned and noticed that he is gone then he ran through the passage busy shooting "Come back here, I will find you and kill you"

The Maperete police man flooded the room holding up their guns

Python: "Shit now the mother fucker ran away before I can kill him" he looked at the guard "Do you see what you have done? You disturbed me now that dog got away"

Police official: "Dumisani Gumbi put your gun down now" looked at the other police officials "Cuff him now"

Python: "Try that nonsense on me letla bona ketla le thuba dinko"

Linomtha: I was shaking. This are the most feared cops in SA and I was shocked how Dumi is so relaxed and busy challenging them

Police official: "Don't make this harder than it already is, let's go man"

Python: "Ke sale busy" (I am still busy)

Police official: "Gumbi we are not your friends man" he took the gun away from him then one of the police official walked in holding Lehumo

Police official: "We are giving you 15 minutes to sort this thing out with no violence then we are getting out of here with you. if we don't leave here within the next 15 minutes you are in deep shit, planes will be flying around here. We are just doing you a favour for old time sake we can't arrest you man"

Python: "Who has put you upto to this?"

Police official: "I will tell you on our way out. wena just sort out this mess now before we go. I am going to cuff you because I know you are well capable of killing this man and lady with your bare hands" He cuffed him and they moved to the kitchen

Python: Looking at Lehumo "This is not over, tonight at least you get a chance to prepare your will and enjoy your last night osa tshela. I hope you have saved that embezzlement money for your mother and three sisters ko North West and ow also those kids you have with your fellow fire fire sisters at church. I will pay you a visit and you will tell me if you want your fire fire pastor to be exposed in your schemes after your death" He turned over to me "I loved you Your Lord knows I truly loved you but I guess my love was just never enough for you, I came here just to

check how the house look like and prepare my surprise for you but then you gave me the better surprise. I risked a lot just to be here, you do know that I can't go out this early but I risked it all but I was madly in love with you, that is why you see those police out here to get me because I risked it all. I was willing to risk getting shot and killed just to make sure your house is exactly the way you wanted and plan my next surprise for you, I was ready to never see my girls again because of you. I guess my love was just never enough for you, out of all places you just had to come and fuck him inside this house? inside our dream house?"

Linomtha: "I was not going to do that. He is not my boyfriend"

Python: "Then he is what? he was kissing the same lips I kissed hours ago. O nteledisha kadi bari Nomtha(You are degrading me with fools). So I am supposed to come and kiss the same lips this moegoe(Fool) has kissed? Do you even know who this guy is? But hey I guess you really love the bad boys church guys. I was..."

Police official: "Shit Python we need to go now" he came and pushed him and they walked away

Linomtha: "I sat down on the floor crying so hard"

Lehumo: He got down and hugged me "I didn't know you were dating him I actually thought he was the guy you were trying to fool. I thought maybe you wanted him off your back"

Linomtha: I just wept I couldn't talk

Lehumo: "I am so sorry your worship I didn't mean to ruin things for you"

Linomtha: I cried for like a good hour and then finally calmed down "I need to call him" I called and his phone was off. "But Lehumo I told you I am trying to fool my sister"

Lehumo: "When I saw him I thought maybe you were too scared to mention that you were trying to fool him"

Linomtha: "I need to go home"

Lehumo: "Come lets go" He held my hand we got inside the car

On the way home

Lehumo: "Maybe it's a good thing I mean his a bad guy and you are a powerful woman of God he is not your type. This must be the purpose of God. I love you and I want to marry you I will help you forget about him, I have so much money that I have saved we can both run away from here and start over our lives somewhere"

Linomtha: "Are you kidding me? Ska ntlwaela Lehumo"

Lehumo: "I am sorry I know its too soo. I am so sorry your worship"

We arrived at home and I got off

I found Raise sitting watching Tv

Raise: "So where is he? I have been waiting for a long time"

Linomtha: I just passed her and walked straight into my room. I changed into my PJ's and got inside the sheets and just cried. Raise came knocking and I just ignored her

Raise: "Nunus please open the door, I am so worried about you. I am sleeping outside your door you will open for me when you are ready"

Linomtha: I tried calling him and his phone was off. Lehumo tried calling me and I didn't answer. I don't know how I fell asleep but I was woken up by Baba knocking on the door

Baba Ndlovu: "Linomtha"

Linomtha: "I am coming" I put on my gown and opened the door

Baba Ndlovu: "I have been calling you for a while" He looked at my face "Jesus you are such a mess. What happened to you? your eyes are so swollen, have you been crying?"

Linomtha: "I am not feeling well" I realised that I have lost my voice as well

Baba Ndlovu: "You have lost your voice as well, what is going on? Come let's take a seat" he held my hand and we sat on the chairs inside my room "What is wrong?"

Linomtha: "I am just going through some personal challenges. I really don't want to talk about it"

Baba Ndlovu: "You can't go to court today, you need to stay at home and rest please go and see a doctor depression is so real mtwana wami. If you don't feel too comfortable to talk to us speak to someone ok"

Linomtha: "I will"

Baba Ndlovu: "I received a call from Python"

Linomtha: My heart skipped a beat. "When?"

Baba Ndlovu: "Very late at night, I swear that man thinks he owns everyone in this world just imagine waking me up so late to tell me that he wants me to take on his case since I am back"

Linomtha: "Ow"

Baba Ndlovu: "I told him I am not taking that case because you are doing a good job you know guys like Python don't trust woman they think that woman cannot lead that is why his wife is just a trophy wife all she does is overseas trips and shopping but he has instilled that mentality inside of her that a woman is not capable of working well not in my company. He can make

those decisions at his home not with my company yazi I am sick and tired of this guy commanding us I swear even the president does not call the shots like this guy so mina I am going to put him in his place or else he can go and find another lawyer then”

Linomtha: “Its fine Baba you can take the case besides you are more experienced than me”

Baba Ndlovu: “No you are handling that case and this is not up for discussion. I am tired of this guy and his tantrums you should have heard the way he spoke with me last night he was so angry its like he was taking out his frustrations on me and funny thing is he doesn’t even give me a reason why he wants you out all he says is I just want you to handle it stop asking me questions. Who the hell does he think he is ordering me around like that? I have to go I have an early meeting with the board, please get well ok”

Linomtha: “Thanks. Will you make an appearance on my behalf today?”

Baba Ndlovu: “Just for postponement because he says that he is not feeling well he won’t go to court. So I will send someone to go for the postponement, his so stupid he doesn’t realise that he is busy wasting his own time well I don’t care because we are busy making money from him. Come here” He got up and we hugged then I spotted mama at the door looking at us

Linomtha: “Morning Mama” while still hugging Baba

Mama Ndlovu: “Morning baby”

Baba Ndlovu: He let go of the me “Bye and get well soon” he walked out without saying anything to mama

She walked inside the room and closed the door

Mama Ndlovu: “How are you?”

Linomtha: “I am good. How are you you?”

Mama Ndlovu: Sighed and took a seat on the bed

Linomtha: “What is going on? I can see you guys are not ok please talk to me”

Mama Ndlovu: She looked at me “What happened? Why were you crying?”

Linomtha: “Its nothing mama”

Mama Ndlovu: “I have done a whole lot of crying for the past few months to realise that is nothing, you can talk to me ok. you are always strong for us please allow me to be there for you. is everything ok between you and Thabo?”

Linomtha: I laughed “Yhoo mama Thabo and I are so done its been a while now. I am dating someone well I am not too sure if we are still dating. I have hurt him so much mama”

Mama Ndlovu: "Who is he?"

Linomtha: sigh "Promise me you wont judge me"

Mama Ndlovu: "Broken souls judge a person because they understand better so trust me I wont judge you"

Linomtha: "Dumisani Gumbi"

Mama Ndlovu: she looked so shocked and then laughed a bit "That was funny ok"

Linomtha: "You see you are judging me"

Mama Ndlovu: "No I am not, wait are we talking about thee Dumisani Gumbi the gangster waka Bongsi?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Mama Ndlovu: She covered her mouth in total shock. "Haibo Linomtha yenzakala njani?" (How did it happen)

Linomtha: "It just happened Mama"

Mama Ndlovu: "Bongsi called me asking me to speak to you to leave her husband alone yazi I thought she was just been paranoid"

Linomtha: "When?"

Mama Ndlovu: "The time I was in Kzn I just cant recall exactly when. She was in tears begging me to talk to you but I thought maybe is because you are working closely with her husband so she is been jealous yhoo Linomtha kanti niya jola" shocked look again

Linomtha: "Is she your friend?"

Mama Ndlovu: "Not really but we used to host them for dinners and lunch and they would do the same and I have met her gang before but I can't say we are friends. we just know each other because Ndlovu is their lawyer, he represents yena Python and his gangster friends so I got used to the trophy girls"

Linomtha: "Ow"

Mama Ndlovu: "Wait now that you have mentioned it it all makes sense now"

Linomtha: "What?"

Mama Ndlovu: "His mother came to visit me and she mentioned that he is leaving Bongsi he found a lady that he truly loves. She went on about this lady and ow my word come to think of it now she was actually describing you. I didn't take it seriously I thought it was just gossip nje

because she hates u Bongji”

Linomtha: “He left her for me”

Mama Ndlovu: “Then he truly loves you then, if he can leave u Bongji then. Do you love him?”

Linomtha: “A lot mama”

Mama Ndlovu: “Then what happened?”

Linomtha: I told her exactly what happened last night

Mama Ndlovu: Laughing. “Ware this Lehumo guy is still alive? Mtwana wami do you know how crazy Python is mara? Sort things out please, go and see him and explain everything in details”

Linomtha: “He switched off his phone”

Mama Ndlovu: “He must have blocked your calls, but nawe Linomtha why are you ashamed of the man that you love? you cant let Raise make you do such crazy things phela she is not your God. you know mina when I met Ndlovu he was a nobody I am sure you have met his mother. She was a drunkard who didn’t even know who got her pregnant Ndlovu had nothing and I was from this rich family my mother is a successful Doctor and my father was a rich famous business man so everybody expected me to date this guy from a rich family who is successful but hai mina nga sithandela Ndlovu wami and I was not apologetic about it. my mother was angry and even wanted to disown me but I stood by my man and believed in him I didn’t care about gossip from people. If you truly love Python what people say shouldn’t bother you”

Linomtha: “I hear you”

Mama Ndlovu: “I cleaned him up and assisted him at school. I stood by his side who knows maybe nawe you can change Python. Here take my phone and call him”

Linomtha: I took Mama Ndlovu’s phone and called

Python: “Mrs Advocate Ndlovu what a pleasant surprise”

Linomtha: Shaky voice “It’s me Nomtha”

Python: Heavy sigh

Python: “What can I do for you Nomtha?”

Linomtha: “Why did you block my calls?”

Mama Ndlovu grabbed the phone away from me

Mama Ndlovu: “Gumbi ninjani. Hai nathi siyaphila, yes I just recently got back. Hai yes taking it one day at a time”

Linomtha: I couldn't hear what he was saying but I could pick up from her responses

Mama Ndlovu: "Listen I don't mean to pry but Linomtha told me what happened can you please just meet with her to discuss things in details. Yes I understand Gumbi" She called some clan names "Yebo I do understand but please just a few minutes of your time haibo phela she is miserable naye yebo Gumbi yebo Baba I do understand. Ok ok Thank you so much I will tell her" she hanged up the phone

Mama Ndlovu: "He says he will meet up with you, Linomtha you need to let go of that attitude if you want things to work out between you two. Why did you ask him why he blocked your calls with that attitude? You wronged this man so you need to be humble. A relationship does not work like you are in the court room where you just argue and argue all the time no maan, a woman needs to be humble a woman must be submissive. You are going to loose this man I am telling you"

Linomtha: "How?"

Mama Ndlovu: "I still have so many things to teach you. please be remorseful when you get there you wronged him so please apologise and explain why you did it. Get proof to back up your story as well"

Linomtha: "I will call Lehumo and ask him to explain to him..."

Mama Ndlovu: "No no stop it right there. Don't get this Lehumo involved trust me you will make things worse. You must stay away from this guy if you want to fix things, truth is he saw him holding you kissing you. man are now like us they don't forget such things easily so you can't get a guy who betrayed him fix things for you. get di call records of your conversations and did sms to prove it"

Linomtha: "My phone doesn't do that"

Mama Ndlovu: "That is a company phone. Of course it does because you deal with clients so call your IT department and ask them to fix things for you"

Linomtha: "Thank you so much Mama. I didn't think of that"

Mama Ndlovu: "He is waiting for you. get ready, I will ask Timmy to drive you there. He is waiting for you he sounded so down and a bit out so make it quick and fix his heart"

Linomtha: I took a shower and got ready to leave. On the way I called IT and requested call recordings and they promised me they will send them soon.

I arrived at the prison and found Lebo. She looked so sad when she saw me

Linomtha: "Hi. I am here to see Dumi"

Lebo: "Shoo mosadi I really don't know how to tell you this but.."

Bongi rushed in and some doctor walked in

Doctor: "Did you manage to find Mr Gumbi's next of kin?"

Bongi: "Yes I am his wife, what is going on? I received a call to come here urgently"

Doctor: "Can we talk in the office please?"

They walked away

Linomtha: "Lebo what is going on?"

Lebo: "I am so sorry mosadi but...."

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 53

Linomtha: "Lebo what is it? you are scaring me"

Lebo: "Python collapsed inside his cell. He was found by one of the guards. He couldn't talk or open his eyes. They rushed him to the prison hospital and the Doctor has been busy with him since then"

Linomtha: "Lebo no please no. how is he?"

Lebo: "He looked very bad mosadi. I don't think he will survive"

Linomtha: "Of course he will survive. He is one of the strongest people I know, Dumi is a fighter"

Lebo: She gave me that shame look

Linomtha: "Please take me to the Doctor's office"

Lebo: "You are not allowed in there"

Linomtha: "I am going as his lawyer ok. I do have the rights to speak to the doctor"

Lebo: "Bongi is in there"

Linomtha: "I don't care. Lets go" I received an sms from IT "Eitha da bulldozer check your emails I have sent you all the information you requested" I smiled and texted back "Thank you so much Tk you are such a life saver"

Lebo: "Lets go"

We walked to the prison hospital and she took me inside the Doctor's office

Lebo: knocked on the door "Hi Doc this lady would like to see you"

Bongi: "Like really?"

Doctor: "I am still busy with Mrs Gumbi"

Linomtha: "Hi Doctor my name is Lin..."

Doctor: "Ow hi of course I know who you are, Linomtha the Bulldozer"

Linomtha: Smiled. "I came to check up on my client"

Doctor: "Please come in, I was just discussing with Mrs Gumbi about his condition"

Bongi: Gave me an evil eye

Linomtha: I walked in and took a seat

Doctor: "How are you?"

Linomtha: "I am good thanks how are you?"

Doctor: "I am great, feels good to see you in flesh. You look so tiny in real life"

Linomtha: "Stop making me feel like some celebrity"

Doctor: "You are a real celebrity. Lady you are trending, you are just on everyone's lips now"

Bongi: "This is why I hate government facilities there is just no professionalism. I need my husband moved to a private hospital , I can't have immature doctors attending to him"

Doctor: "Unfortunately your husband is under arrest and certain procedures have to be followed. The state has full control over him, he has lost all rights but hey this is just an immature doctor speaking. Miss lawyer maybe you have more knowledge regarding this matter?"

Linomtha: "I have never dealt with a case like this one before. Maybe I am an immature lawyer?"
I saw the Dr holding back his laughter

Bongi: "Can I go back and see my husband?"

Doctor: "Suit yourself matured lady. Do you still remember how to get inside the ward?"

Bongi: Evil look. "Don't mess with me. you will pay dearly" she walked away

Doctor: "Did I do something wrong?"

Linomtha: "Please don't involve me in whatever you guys are on about. How is my client doing?"

Doctor: "Do you care this much about all your clients?"

Linomtha: "Doctor how is my client doing?"

Doctor: Looked at me smiling. "" He will live, he is doing ok"

Linomtha: "What is wrong with him?"

Doctor: "He suffered from Transient ischaemic attack"

Linomtha: Puzzled look

Doctor: "What?"

Linomtha: "What is that?"

Doctor: "It's a mini stroke"

Linomtha: "Ow my God no" I placed my hand on my chest

Doctor: "Calm down please. I don't want you to end up like him ok, look it's really not that bad although its serious but it's not bad. Transient ischaemic attack is caused by temporary disruption in the blood supply to part of the brain this can cause sudden symptoms similar to a stroke. Python suffered speech and visual disturbance and numbness or weakness in the face, arms and legs. However TIA doesn't last as long as a stroke. The effects often only last for a few minutes or hours and fully resolve within 24 hours of which in his case he is already doing so much better"

Linomtha: "What caused this?"

Doctor: "It was caused by a blood clot that has formed elsewhere in his body and travelled to the blood vessels supplying the brain. He has been under a lot of stress for the past few days and he smoked a lot he mentioned that he smoked more than 3 packets of cigarettes in a day and he has been consuming a lot of alcohol to deal with his stress. So basically this is what caused it"

Linomtha: "Ow no. So what is going to happen now?"

Doctor: "I have already spoken with him, he needs to reduce his smoking and drinking. He needs to find a way to deal with his stress. Stress is very dangerous because a whole lot of stuff happens in your body when you are stressed. So firstly lifestyle modification¹ which will be stop smoking, reduce or stop alcohol and exercise. Medical treatment ¹ which will be Anti platelet"

Linomtha: "Ow I see"

Doctor: "So please avoid stressing your client ok, keep him positive about the case. I am surprised though because Python has never struck me as the type to allow stress to defeat

him”

Linomtha: “Thank you so much for talking to me Doctor”

Doctor: “Its only a pleasure miss lawyer”

Linomtha: “Is it possible to see him?”

Doctor: Checked his time “He has to see a radiologist for Brain CT scan. He will be here in some few minutes”

Linomtha: “Can I see him for those remaining few minutes please”

Doctor: “Can you please be my lawyer”

Linomtha: “For?”

Doctor: “In the future. I mean you never know what tomorrow might bring so its always good to have a lawyer, don’t you see le those adverts tsabo legal wise and Clientelle? So it means a person needs to have a lawyer”

Linomtha: Laughing

Doctor: “Please give me your number, We can do lunch today and discuss my contract”

Linomtha: “Please take me to his ward”

He go up and we walked to the ward. We arrived inside the room

Doctor: Pointing at his bed “There he is”

Linomtha: “Thanks”

Doctor: “Your numbers please”

Linomtha: “Please join Legal wise or Clientelle” I walked to Dumi’s bed

Doctor: Laughing “I will get them trust me”

Linomtha: He was on the bed facing straight up. He had a drip on his hand and an oxygen mask on. He looked very stressed indeed and tears filled my eyes

Linomtha: “Hello”

Python: “Eitha”

Linomtha: “Can I take a seat?”

Python: “Sure”

Linomtha: I took a seat. "Where is Bonggi?"

Python: "Went to check up on Paris at school"

Linomtha: "Is she ok?"

Python: "Someone leaked the news that I am not ok so she broke down at school"

Linomtha: "I am sorry"

Python: "Ke liewe"(Its life)

Linomtha: "I am sure she will be ok"

Python: "She is a fighter"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "What can I do for you?"

Linomtha: "I wanted to check up on you and maybe talk about what happened but I can see you are not ok so its fine we will talk about it some other day right now I just want to see you and be sure you are ok"

Python: "I am fine. You don't have to be here, I am sure your Christian accountant boyfriend wouldn't appreciate you been here"

Linomtha: "Dumi please"

Python: "I am sorry about the way I spoke with you last night when I walked in on you kissing your boyfriend and I am sorry for almost killing him. You don't have to worry I will try to keep my distance from him. I am sorry I was not a man enough for you to be with, I am sorry you had to pretend with me. I am sorry I couldn't give you the love that you really wanted, Its going to be very hard but I will try to give you space I wish I can say I will stop loving you because I will be lying to you"

Linomtha: Crying "Dumi you are the one that I love, you are the one that I want to be with. I am so sorry for doing this to you, I know I caused all this stress but I promise you if only you can give me another chance to prove my love to you I will never ever stress you again. I know I have acted so stupid so many times and always apologised and it might be difficult to trust me again but I will earn your trust again. Please don't give up on us. I wanted to show you this" I took out all the call records and text messages "Please go through all of them, you will see that he is not my boyfriend it was just an act"

Python: He took everything and went through it all. "I see but I am still not good enough for you I mean if you can go to such an extend to hide the truth hai I really don't know. What is your relationship with this Raise lady?"

Linomtha: "She is like a big sister to me, we met at work and she was raised by the Ndlovu's too"

Python: "So you are ashamed of me? she is not even your blood sister for heaven's sake Nomtha. I am not ashamed of you, I told everybody close to me about us including Bongani because I love you. when you truly love someone you just don't care what everyone thinks mara wena you do, I am a proud gangster I am a self made gangster and I am not ashamed of it and I won't try to be something I am not just to fit in your world, you need to love the full package not half"

Linomtha: "I love the full package. I love you"

Python: "Damn you kissed him Nomtha"

Linomtha: "It was just a baby kiss Dumi. Our lips just met and that was it"

Python: "He touched my lips Nomtha, damn he touched my lips. I love you way too much to share you with fools"

Linomtha: "You are not sharing me, you saw the proof"

Python: "You need to stay away from him"

Linomtha: "I will I promise"

Python: "I am going to risk it all for you again, please don't mess up again because I am not sure I can survive another heart break."

Linomtha: "I won't mess up I promise. Thank you so much for fighting for our love"

Python: "I can't believe that I have got to a point where I rather have bad times with you than good times with someone else, like walking through hell with you until we have our own heaven" he dropped a tear while saying this

Linomtha: "I love you Dumi and I promise you I will make walking through hell with me bearable until we find our heaven"

Python: "Sometimes it feels like heaven and sometimes it feels like hell but we will keep on walking until it gets hard to tell"

Linomtha: "Nobody said it will be easy but I believe we made it this far for a purpose. thank you for staying even after I have given you enough reasons to walk away. I am holding your hand now and I promise you I will never ever let you go"

Python: "I choose to trust you. don't hurt me again or else?"

Linomtha: I laughed. "I love you Dumisani Gumbi"

Python: "Wena keto o bodisa"(I am going to kill you)

Linomtha: "That is so sexy"

A nurse walked in with the Doctor and another man

Doctor: "Miss lawyer you are still here?"

Python: "Is she supposed to be somewhere?"

We all laughed

Doctor: "Aah bra P mara, ok we came to get you. this is the radiologist he need to perform the brain CT scan on you"

Radiologist: "Good day"

Python: "Eitha. Can't you come back later I am still busy"

Radiologist: Wanted to answer but looked so scared of him

Linomtha: "It's ok baby I will wait outside and come back when you are finished"

Python: "Are you sure?"

Linomtha: "Yes?"

Doctor: shocked look

Python: "Why are you looking at her like that? Don't ever try your luck on her ever again because I will fucken kill you and burry you myself"

Doctor: "I didn't know please forgive me bra P please"

Python: "I am not your bra" he looked at me "Come here"" our lips met and we kissed so passionately when we broke the kiss we were met by Bongji and Paris

Paris: "What the Fuck? Dad what are you doing?"

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 54

Python: "Hey baby, how are you?" looking at Paris

Paris: "Are you fucking kidding me? you are busy kissing some whore and you have the guards

to ask me how am I? well I am mad as hell, what are you doing?"

Python: Looked at all of us "Can I please have a moment with my daughter alone please"

We all walked outside

At the hospital room with Dumi and Paris

Paris: She was just standing a bit far from Python holding folding her hands

Python: "Come here baby, come sit next to dad"

Paris: She walked over to Python and took a seat

Python: "Come on please give daddy a big hug, I missed you baby"

Paris: Just sat there looking at him with an angry face

Python: "Come on you know you want to"

Paris: Gave him an angry look

Python: "Ok I see you are very much angry with daddy now and I totally understand ok. I am so sorry baby about what you saw, that is not how I wanted you to find out. I was waiting for the right time to tell you"

Paris: "Tell me what daddy? Please don't tell me you fucking around with her"

Python: "Honey I know you are mad but I really don't appreciate the way you are talking to me right now, I am your father and you will show me some respect. I have told you countless times I don't like that language you are using. I am not your friend Paris so you will respect me"

Paris: "I just don't understand"

Python: "You are too young to understand this"

Paris: "Dad I am 15 I am not a kid anymore. you can't just kiss other woman in public and expect me to smile well maybe mom can keep up with your shit but I won't tolerate such nonsense. I won't let you humiliate us like that"

Python: "Only a kid can talk the way you are talking, I am not going to repeat myself about that language"

Paris: "I am sorry"

Python: ""You know that dad loves you ne, you know that I love you so much and there is nothing I wouldn't do for you right"

Paris: Silence

Python: "Right?"

Paris: "Yes I know that"

Python: "Come hold my hand" they held hands "I love you so much baby, dad loves you so much. Now give me that beautiful smile" played with her cheeks

Paris: "Daddy stop it" smiling

Python: "You have a beautiful smile and your when you smile my whole world gets complete"

Paris: She looked relaxed

Python: "Baby I am so much sorry about what you saw ok, trust me hurting you is the last thing I want to do"

Paris: "What is going on between the two of you?"

Python: "We are in a relationship"

Paris: "And mom?"

Python: Looked down

Paris: "Dad?"

Python: "I care about mom a lot, she is a very wonderful woman. She gave me a very beautiful daughter in you she took care of both of us. baby mom is a very wonderful person and I really care about her but we can't be together anymore. I am now with Linomtha baby"

Paris: Removed her hands from his hands "What are you saying? What do you mean?"

Python: Hold my hands please baby, he took her hands and held them so tightly. "Mom and I grew apart and we can't be together anymore but I will always be there for you and mom. I will provide for you guys and protect you always"

Paris: "Grew apart how?"

Python: "I fell in love with Linomtha"

Paris: "So you don't love mom anymore?" She had tears in her eyes

Python: "I do love mom, I will always love mom but a different kind of love. There are certain things I cant do with her anymore you know things like..."

Paris: Interrupted him "Having sex with her?"

Python: "Yes that is some of the things, I can't stay with her anymore. When I get out of this place I am going to stay with aunty Linomtha"

Paris: Crying uncontrollably

Python: "But nothing is going to change between me and you. We are still going to do all the things we used to do together, I love you baby"

Paris: "It won't be the same without mom, how are we going to celebrate my birthday? Will we still go to Paris just the three of us?"

Python: "Ummm..."

Paris: "Daddy she is using muti on you, you can't love someone like her. You can't leave your family you can't leave us"

Python: "I love aunty Linomtha, she makes me very much happy. She is the one for me, but like I said baby I will never stop loving you. you see Hlanhla and Kayise? I love them so much even though I am not with their mothers. I get along with their mothers too so the same thing will happen between me and mom ok"

Paris: "You were never married to their mothers, it was just flings. You were married to mom"

Python: "Baby I love you"

Outside the hospital room

Linomtha and Bonggi are sitting outside by the benches

Bonggi: "Can we talk?"

Linomtha: "Sure"

Bonggi: "Do you see what you have done? If you have a heart you will let go of this whole thing. paris doesn't deserve this"

Linomtha: Silence

Bonggi: "Please Linomtha I am begging you. Please don't destroy my family, I cannot leave"

without him. You are still very young, you are intelligent I am sure you can find a good guy out there who will marry you. Dumisani is a very complicated man, what you see now is not the real Dumisani. I don't want you to regret in the long run why you chose to be with him, you are a sweet church lady so you can't handle a man like him. He can be very heartless he kills for fun, he cheats a lot, and he loses his temper so quickly and resorts to violence I have been admitted at the hospital countless times because of his beatings. Baby you won't survive a relationship with him so please just let go now and leave him all to me I love him I am addicted to his behaviour no man can fulfil me besides him but he is not your type"

Linomtha: I thought of all the swearing the night he found me with Lehumo, him almost killing Lehumo, the way he controls people, the way they fear him I mean even people who are holding high positions fear him, the way he gets information on everybody. Can I really handle this man? What if he's going to cheat on me like he did with Bongki and end up leaving me too I mean he loved her at some point. They have been married for 10 years and they have a daughter together. I am sure Bongki was so content she never saw this coming. I am so confused now I really don't know what to do but then I started thinking of the way I love him I mean even if I can decide to leave now I am sure I will never have peace, I will never ever love anyone the way I love him. He has proven his love for me countless times, I mean like him never gets weak because of a woman but I have managed to make him weak. I know with time he will change his bad behaviour so he is worth all the risk

Bongki: "Linomtha? Hello?"

Linomtha: "Sorry I was just thinking"

Bongki: "I can make it worth it" She took out a cheque "Here is a little something for you, I am willing to compensate you to leave him. Here take" she put the cheque inside my hand

Linomtha: I looked at the cheque and I couldn't believe it. 5 Million Rand cheque. I looked at her just to confirm if it's really what I am seeing

Bongki: "Yes honey. 5 million, I can even add it if you want"

Linomtha: Silent while looking at her

Back in the hospital room

Paris: "No you don't love me. if you loved me you wouldn't hurt us like this" She got up "You need to choose, it's either me and mom or your cockroach. I will come back tomorrow for your answer and if you choose her then I hope you rot in this place and never get out. I will give you up until tomorrow to think about this" She then walked away

Python: "Baby get back in here"

Paris: She continued walking. She found her mother and Linomtha staring at each other

Paris: Gave Linomtha an evil look then turned to Bongi "Mom lets go"

Bongi: Handed her the car keys "Please go and wait for me in the car baby, I am still talking to Linomtha"

Paris: Looking at Linomtha and pointing her finger at her "You home wrecker whore. Who the hell..."

Bongi: Got up and touched Paris Hands "It's ok baby, please let mom handle this. I've got this ok"

Paris: Crying

Bongi: Gave her a tight hug "It's ok baby, it's going to be ok. I will fix this, you know I have never disappointed you. Now please go and wait in the car. Mom is coming just now I am still fixing something"

Paris: Took the keys and hugged her mom again then walked away

Bongi: Went to sit next to Linomtha "Is 5 Million going to be ok or you want me to add some more?"

Linomtha: "I am very much sorry Bongi but no amount of money in the world can buy out the love I have for Dumi, I would rather have no money but have him by my side. Money doesn't complete me but he completes me. I am so sorry for hurting you Lord knows I never meant to hurt any woman I wish my feelings for him had some kind of switch and I could switch them off. I can't give up my happiness for you, If he is going to hurt me then its fine that is a chance I am willing to take because I don't want to leave the rest of my life with regrets wondering how things would have been if I had given our love a chance. He is a woman beater, he is a cheater, he is a criminal its fine I am willing to experience that I am sure I will survive I mean you survived it all too. I love Dumi I am sorry, I hope one day you will heal from this I am really sorry" I handed her the cheque and went back inside to see Dumi. I didn't even turn to look at her, am not going to lie a part of me felt so guilty but I love Dumi.

I walked inside the room and found him starring at the ceiling

Linomtha: "Hey"

Python: Turned and looked at me "Hi sthuthuthu sami"

Linomtha: "Are you ok?"

Python: "Yeah"

Linomtha: I held his hands. "I am sorry about what happened between you and Paris. I know how much your girls mean to you"

Python: "She is just shocked. I am sure she will come around"

Linomtha: "I am sorry"

Python: "It's not your fault, it's not our fault both. We just happened to fall in love with each other, I hope you won't give up on us because of this challenge we are facing"

Linomtha: "I won't, I promise"

Python: "I will get her to understand. At least Kayise and Hlanhla are younger and I was never involved with their mothers so it will be more easier"

Linomtha: "I can't wait to meet them"

Python: "They are going to love you even Paris will love you eventually. You are a remarkable woman, she will love you as times goes on now she is just shocked. I need to see her"

Linomtha: "When?"

Python: "Tonight, I need to go there"

Linomtha: "It's very risky for you to go out now, they are watching you 24/7. Please don't risk it"

Python: "Nonsense, I don't leave by anybody's rules. I need to fix things with my daughter so I will find a way to get out of here"

Linomtha: "Just be careful please"

Baba Ndlovu walked in while we were still talking and my holding hands

Baba Ndlovu: "Sanibonani" (greeting)

Python: "Ndlvo, howsit my boet" Hand shaken

Baba Ndlovu: "I am good" He gave me the suspicious look "What are you doing here? I thought you are home sick"

Linomtha: "Hi Baba, umm..."

Python: "She is my lawyer, I asked the doctors to call her for me so that we can discuss my health situation"

Baba Ndlovu: "Thought you didn't want her to represent you anymore"

Python: "A wise man always changes his mind"

Baba Ndlovu: "What is going on here?"

Python: "Ndlovu ska tlo re bora ka your lawyer mentality man, stop with your questions as if we

are in court”

Baba Ndlovu: “why are you been so defensive?”

Python: “Fotsek maan Ndlovu. We e chunne die ding?”(Did you do that thing?)

Baba Ndlovu: Gave him some envelope “Ya its all in there, she will get summoned today but Python I still don’t understand why you are doing this”

Python: “Some things you don’t have to understand them. And please don’t summon her, I will deliver them myself. Ndlovu I don’t want this to end up in court and the press getting hold of anything”

Baba Ndlovu: “Divorce proceedings have to end up in court no matter what and she needs to be summoned”

Linomtha: I couldn’t believe what I just heard. My heart started beating so fast but I had to keep myself together because Baba was still in the room

Python: “I will get her to sign them myself”

Baba Ndlovu: “How? You are locked up in here and your trial can even take a year since you are getting sick and missing your court dates”

Python: Laughing “No man I will be out of here soon, I trust my lawyer. I want this sorted out before I leave this place, in my presence she will sign them so I will make a plan and get out of here at night”

Baba Ndlovu: “Gumbi you are been watched my man, please don’t come to my house I really don’t want you to drag me down. I still don’t get why you are doing this, you loved that woman man”

Linomtha: “I have to go, I just came to check up on him after receiving a call”

Baba Ndlovu: “Wait I will go with you. just give me some few minutes I need to change his mind he really can’t go ahead with this”

Python: “Ndlovu fotsek maan, there is nothing you can say that can change my mind. Vaya saan” laughing

Linomtha: “Its fine Baba I have a car waiting for me outside”

Python: Laughing “She finally has a boyfriend Ndlovu. She is so in love with him, his the one who always drives her here”

Baba Ndlovu: Laughing “Ow so Raise was right, I must meet this guy”

Linomtha: Laughing “Bye guys” I walked out and breathed a huge sigh

I got home and found Raise watching tv

Linomtha: "Hi"

Raise: "Nunus, are you ok? I was so worried about you. what happened last night?"

Linomtha: "Nothing"

Raise: "Did you guys fight?"

Linomtha: "Yes but we are ok now. I need to go rest"

Raise: "When am I meeting him?"

Linomtha: "When he gets out of prison" I walked away

Raise: "Huh? Wait"

Linomtha: I continued walking

I got in my room and called mama she told me she went out she will be back in the evening. I received a call from Dumi

Python: "Sthuthu sami"

Linomtha: "Thambo lami la Kentucky"

Python: "Finally Ndlovu left"

Linomtha: "I thought you were going to tell him about us"

Python: "His very over protective about you and I know your company policy doesn't allow you to date clients. I don't want him to take you out of this case, you are like a daughter to him and I have to respect that I just cant announce our relationship in a bad manner he will find out soon"

Linomtha: "Thank love" I thought of what I told Raise I mean if she finds out she will tell him "Ow no"

Python: "Ke eng?"

Linomtha: I told him what I said to Raise

Python: "I blame myself I shouldn't have put you under so much pressure"

Linomtha: "I didn't mention your name so its fine. I will figure something out"

Python: "just don't fake a relationship with that moron again I swear I will loose my cool this time"

Linomtha: "I will never ever do that again. Dumi do you think we will ever have peace?"

Python: "What do you mean?"

Linomtha: "We are facing challenge after challenge. When we are finally happy something comes up"

Python: "That is because what we have is a real thing, great things face challenges. Remember I told you that I will walk through hell with you until we reach our own heaven, we can face anything just as long as we have each other"

Linomtha: "You are right. And do you think it's the right time to divorce Bonggi?"

Python: "When I get out of this place I want us to start our future together without any disturbances so its better to deal with this now. I have to go now"

Linomtha: "Ok Bye"

Python: "Nomtha?"

Linomtha: "Dumi?"

Python: "I love you sweetheart, I love you with everything in me. don't give up on us please"

Linomtha: "I love you too baby and I will never give up on us"

He hanged up the phone and I took a nap

I was woken up by Mama

Mama: "Hi mtwana wami"

Linomtha: "Mama"

Mama Ndlovu: "How did it go?"

Linomtha: "It went well, we fixed things. But I feel so guilty about breaking his marriage"

Mama Ndlovu: "I understand but he loves you and you love him. Life can be very unfair at times you do know that right?"

Linomtha: "Yes I know"

Mama Ndlovu: "Ndlovu had someone when we met, well I will tell you all about it later. Lets go and have dinner now"

We went downstairs for dinner

We were eating and talking. Laughing like old times

Baba Ndlovu: "I am happy to be sitting with my family like this, guys I love you so much and I don't ever want to lose you yazi Python is divorcing Bongsi I thought they were happy" He looked at Ma Ndlovu "Sthandwa sami lets fix our marriage please, I don't ever want to lose you"

Mama Ndlovu: "Ndlovu I meant what I said I want a divorce"

Raise and I looked at her in total shock

At the prison

Python: on the phone with the guard "Let's get moving now while its still early. They are expecting me to go out late at night not this time so let's go now"

Guard: "Eish boss it's too risky"

Python: "I will triple the fee"

Guard: "Ok lets go, we will use my own car to go out. change your clothes and lets meet at the basement"

They got ready and left. They arrived at Bongsi and Python's house

Python: Calling Bongsi "Please open the door"

Bongsi: Opened the door and hugged him "What a pleasant surprise"

Python: Entered inside "I can't stay, I just came to give you this"

Bongsi: "What is it?" opens the brown envelope "Divorce papers? Divorce papers Dumisani"

Python: "Bongs I am sorry but you knew this was coming. Just look at what I am offering you please, you will keep everything all I want is for us to share custody of Paris. You keep this house and all the houses we own, the lodges and hotels, the cars you were driving and I will give you money as well. please just sign the papers, I will give you a monthly allowance as well on top of everything"

Bongsi: Crying "Love please don't do this"

Python: "Bongs please don't do that"

Paris walked in

Paris: "Why is mom crying?"

Python: "Hi baby"

Paris: "So you are indeed going ahead with this? You are destroying our family?" she took the divorce papers and looked at them. "So you are choosing her?"

Python: "Baby this changes nothings between the two of us"

Paris: "She will not have you. if you destroy this family I am going to destroy you too, I see the ultimatum I gave you during the day didn't work. Well I will give you another one, its either you stay with us or I will I am going to tell everything, only you and I knows what I am talking about. I am not so young anymore dad, I wonder what will happen when this comes out"

Python: I knew exactly what she was talking about. I never thought she can ever use this against me, if this comes out its all over. I will lose everything. Ow Paris how can you do this to me baby

Bongi: "What are you talking about?"

Paris: "What is it going to be Daddy?"

Python: "Let's go to the study and talk"

Paris: "Can she tear those stupid papers while we go to the study and talk?" She folded her arms and pouted, she knew she has got him exactly where she wanted.

Python: Silence

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 55

Python: "Sign those papers Bongi, when I am done with our daughter I need to find them signed" turned and looked at Paris "In my study now" He then walked away

At the study

Python: He sat for like 15 minutes and there was no sign of Paris. He then took out his phone and dialled her "I am waiting for you"

Paris: "I am still talking to mom"

Python: "I don't have all night, come in here now Paris I don't want to come there and drag you"

Paris: "Coming"

Python: Just after hanging up the phone Paris walked in. He poured himself a glass of brandy

Python: "What took you so long?"

Paris: "Mom was crying I was still comforting her"

Python: Walked up closely to her. she was sitting on a chair, he squatted and looked at her straight in the eyes "I hope you didn't tell mom anything"

Paris: Folded her arms and pouted with an attitude

Python: "Don't give me that attitude baby don't even dare give daddy that attitude"

Paris: "I didn't tell her anything"

Python: "Great, you are not going to tell mom or anybody anything. I won't be blackmailed by my own daughter"

Paris: "Or else what? will you kill me too like you..."

Python: "Don't finish that sentence. It was unfortunate you had to witness that, all my life I have protected you from witnessing those kind of things I didn't know you were there that night and I am so sorry you had to see that baby. I thought we dealt with it, I thought you have forgotten so why are you bringing it up?"

Paris: "Because you are selfish, you are very selfish daddy. I loved Dims so much but you told me you will not have a lesbian of a daughter, you forced me to break up with her. I did it for you, even now I am still so hurt I loved her but now you are choosing your feelings over us, you are unbelievable."

Python: "I am so sorry I did that to you but that lady never loved you she was just a spy sent out to get information on us she was using you so I had to get rid of her"

Paris: "So now you are admitting that you got rid of her? I knew that her disappearance was just a coincidence. You killed my lover"

Python: "I am not doing this with you. Baby you are not going to threaten me ever again, my own daughter will not throw those kind of tantrums. Are we clear?"

Paris: Silence

Python: "And you will never use what you saw those years back. Do you think mom can handle it? I did that for you, I was protecting you"

Paris: "You didn't have to protect me that way. You know that I have evidence that can send you away for a long time"

Python: "I am not doing this with you baby. You will drop that attitude ok, I have to go now. I love

you” He kissed her on the cheek

Paris: “You are really doing this?”

Python: “Yes I am, I know its hard for you but as time goes on you will get to understand it” He hugged her and kissed her on the forehead. “I will call you, I love you and Baby not a word to anyone about what happened” he then walked away and found Bongi sitting in their big kitchen on the floor crying

Python: He joined her on the floor and was tempted to hug her but he held himself. “Did you sign?”

Bongi: Handed him the papers

Python: He checked them and she had signed. “Thank you and I am so sorry again Bongs, I never meant to hurt you. I hope that one day you will meet someone who will make you happy, I will still provide for you and Paris, I will still protect you guys. I want us to co parent”

Bongi: “Please spend the night with me, let me have you for the last time”

Python: “I can’t, I can’t betray Nomtha like that. Let’s move on please”

Bongi: “I don’t want this house, you can have it”

Python: “I don’t want it too. You can sell it and keep the money”

Bongi: “I want to move out of the country”

Python: “you can’t do that, you can’t take Paris away from me”

Bongi: “How do you expect me to move on then? I don’t have any parents, I don’t have any siblings. You and Paris were my family”

Python: That broke his heart so badly. His phone rang and it was the guard, it was now time to go. “I have to go, I will check up on you later”

Bongi: She just continued crying

At the Ndlovu’s household

Baba Ndlovu: “Sthandwa sami please”

Mama Ndlovu: “Please excuse me” she walked away

Raise: “Is she serious?”

Baba Ndlovu: "yes"

Raise: "But why?"

Baba Ndlovu: "Please excuse me"" He then walked away

Linomtha: "This is so messed up, what is happening?"

Raise: "This explains why they have been fighting a lot"

Linomtha: "They can't do this"

Raise: "Do you think maybe he cheated?"

Linomtha: "Baba would never do something like that"

Raise: "I mean she can't give him a child maybe he cheated"

Linomtha: "Raise how can you say that? Please don't talk like that"

Raise: "Hai I was just saying nje"

Linomtha: "I am going to bed. Goodnight"

Raise: "We are still talking, you can't leave me all depressed alone"

Linomtha: "Goodnight Raise" I then went to my room, this whole thing was so heartbreaking. They were so good together" I took a bath and tried calling Dumi but he didn't answer

At the prison

Python: he was sitting on his bed thinking. He wondered how much Paris remembered and if she could really keep it to herself after he has hurt her and her mother so much. Bongi sitting on the floor crying and her words about not having any parents really got to him. He took out his phone and dialled Dunga

Dunga: "Bozza yami, Ao nkalakatha"

Python: "Kena le jaive" (I have a problem)

Dunga: "Dintshang?" (What is happening?)

Python: "Ke ncosi yami" (Its my child)

Dunga: "Paris?"

Python: "Yes"

Dunga: "O chuneng Miss P this time?" (What has she done?)

Python: "She is blackmailing me"

Dunga: "he banna, I told you she is the little Python in the making that one. Damn miss P is so gangster"

Python: "Eish mfethu"

Dunga: "Athi ufunani?" (What does she want?)

Python: "She doesn't want me to leave Bongs"

Dunga: "Damn, o masepeng bozza. So fede?"

Python: "Bongs signed the divorce papers"

Dunga: "So skhalo? O chunne exactly what you wanted mos" (So why are you crying she did exactly what you wanted)

Python: "That doesn't mean hore Paris ake se ringe di elke ding" (That doesn't mean that Paris wont tell everything)

Dunga: "Ska wara. Miss P wao ncanda blind bozza never a ringe" (Miss P loves you too much she wont talk)

Python: "O dinka so?" (you think so)

Dunga: "Yes. Ska stressa too much, eish mara how was boss lady?"

Python: "I broke her man, I really broke that woman"

Dunga: "Eish hade bozza yami. She loved you"

Python: "Just her words broke me more. I wish I didn't handle things the way I did"

Dunga: "Hai moer, that bastart deserved everything"

Python: "And ma o lady yena?"

Dunga: "Leyena she did. She covered things up"

Python: "Eish Dunga mfethu"

Dunga: "Bozza stop stressing please, ne o sicka cos of stress I don't want you to get sick again. Stress ke ntho tsabo medi maan" (Stress is for ladies)

Python: "Did you get that info I asked you?"

Dunga: "Yes and it was him"

Python: "Damn now I have to tell Nomtha there is just no way"

Dunga: "Miss P ake se ringe bozza wena zipa molomo fela or else you might chase her away for good this time. Wamo itsi medi ya haho cant handle this kind of stuff"

Python: "Last time she did"

Dunga: "Bozza santse omo laite ngwana yola you need to dlaula her I am telling you that attitude will be solved"(Boss you need to have sex with her that girl)

Python: "Wa phapha yanong" (You are forward now)

Dunga: "Serious efa ngwana ntho e monate bozza(give a the girl a nice thing) I am telling you everything will be solved. Ndlovukazi has got a salt attitude"

Python: "Tsek. Wa nyela ntanga, Nomtha is special man and its really worth the wait. I have to run now"

Dunga: "Shap bozza yami. Ska chuna di flopo" (Don't do stupid things)

Python: Just after hanging up he received a call from Linomtha

Python: "Hi sweetheart"

Linomtha: "Are you ok?" You didn't answer the phone at first and your voice doesn't sound ok"

Python: "No ke flaga sweetheart"

Linomtha: "Did you see Bonggi?"

Python: "Yes, she signed them"

Linomtha: "Just like that?"

Python: "What do you mean just like that?"

Linomtha: "I thought she would put up a fight like always. What did you offer her?"

Python: "Do we really have to discuss this?"

Linomtha: "Ow sorry"

Python: "No I am sorry sweetheart. I am just not ok right now, I have a lot on my mind. I gave her

the house, cars, night clubs, lodges and hotels”

Linomtha: “And what are you left with?”

Python: “I will start afresh”

Linomtha: “You mean do more crimes Dumi? You could have split everything into half and then when you get out you know exactly what you will be doing. You start a new living”

Python: “She deserved everything, besides I don’t give a shit about those things. Do you think I make my money from that? And what do you mean start a new living? Hustling is my way of living, the only living I know and I have been hustling even when I am inside this place. I made millions while sitting in here so I don’t need to start any life, entlek are you judging me Nomtha?”

Linomtha: I thought of Ntate Moruti’s words that never judge him. “No am not, am not at all I just thought maybe when you get out you might want to do something different”

Python: “You thought wrong”

Linomtha: “Paris called me”

Python: His heart skipped a bit. “And?”

Linomtha: “I told her that I will call her back, I wanted to speak to you first. She said she wants to tell me something about you that can make me change my mind about us”

Python: “Shit ow shit”

Linomtha: “Dumi?”

Python: “I need to talk to you but face to face”

Linomtha: “What is it?”

Python: “I will see you tomorrow”

Linomtha: “Does it have something to do with what Paris said?”

Python: “Yes”

Linomtha: “I suggest you tell me now before I hear it from `her”

Python: “Please don’t leave me, promise me you wont leave me”

Linomtha: “Tell me please” There was a knock on the door “There is someone at the door, let me check ke mang, please don’t hang up” she opened the door and it was Ma Ndlovu in tears “Babe I will call you back ke mama” She hanged up the phone and gave Ma Ndlovu a hug “Please sit down”

Ma Ndlovu: "I love him so much but I just can't be with him anymore"

Linomtha: "Why Mama?"

Ma Ndlovu: "I can't give him children, I need to let him go"

Linomtha: "Baba loves you"

Ma Ndlovu: "But he needs a child. I can't even get intimate with him after what happened, I am scared of falling pregnant and then experience that trauma all over again."

Linomtha: "You need to let go of the whole thing and trust God. He might be doing a new thing in your life and you won't see it because you are still focused on the past"

Ma Ndlovu: "I don't want to have sex anymore, I don't want him to touch me"

Linomtha: "Maybe you should attend counselling together. Baba loves you mama and its normal for you to feel that way after what you experienced but divorce no" I took out my bible and read some scriptures with her and prayed.

Ma Ndlovu: "Thank you"

Linomtha: "Please talk to him"

Ma Ndlovu: "I will try"

We hugged and she left the room

Linomtha: I immediately called Dumi

Python: "Sthuthuthu sami"

Linomtha: "Baby I am sorry about that Mama was not feeling ok"

Python: "How is she now?"

Linomtha: "She is acting all fine but I can see she is not fine"

Python: "Is there anything I can do?"

Linomtha: "Not at the moment"

Python: "What is wrong maybe I can help?"

Linomtha: I told him what is going on.

Python: "I know what to do. They love each other they cant let go because of that, if maybe one of them met someone and fell in love I would totally understand"

Linomtha: "How will you help?"

Python: "I will tell you all about it tomorrow. We are going to take them down memory lane, make a video of everything. You will see tomorrow"

Linomtha: "I am loving this already"

Python: "I hope I wont lose you"

Linomtha: "I love you Dumi"

Python: "I killed Bongi's parents and Paris witnessed the whole thing. Bongi's father used to force himself on Paris and when I found out I killed him and his wife, Nomtha please try to..."

Linomtha: My heart started beating so fast, my hands shaking and I dropped the phone on the floor

Python: "Nomtha???"

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 56

Python: "Sweetheart please say something. Ke kopa o ringe lenna"(I am asking you to talk to me)

Linomtha: My phone was on the floor and I didn't pick it up. I just sat on the bed, my hands crossed on my shoulders. I couldn't believe what I am hearing, He killed his parents in law? Who else has this man killed?

Python: "Hello sweetheart???"

Inside the Ndlovu's guests room

Ma Ndlovu: She was lying on the bed busy thinking, she has been sleeping inside the guest room since they got back from Durban. While she was still thinking her phone rang

Ma Ndlovu: "Hello?"

Python: "Mama Ninjani?" (Mom how are you?)

Ma Ndlovu: "Siyaphila. Ngi khuluma nobani?" (I am good, who am I talking to?)

Python: "Dumisani Gumbi, I am so sorry to call you so late at night. I am trying to get hold of Linomtha but she is not answering her phone. I don't mean to disrespect you mama but can you please give her your phone so that I can talk to her I am really worried about her"

Ma Ndlovu: "Did you guys have a fight?"

Python: "I just shared with her something I think I scared her off"

Ma Ndlovu: "Linomtha is very fragile"

Python: "I know Ma kodwa I don't want to build our relationship based on lies"

Ma Ndlovu: "Which is good, your mother came to visit me she told me you want to marry her"

Python: "Yebo that is what I plan to do"

Ma Ndlovu: "Uya mthanda ne?" (You love her ne)

Python: "Kakhulu" (a lot)

Ma Ndlovu: "Take great of her and be patient with her. she is a very special girl. Call after a minute I am walking to her room now"

She walked to Linomtha's room and knocked.

Ma Ndlovu: "Lino please open my child"

Linomtha: She opened the door

Ma Ndlovu: "Are you ok?"

Linomtha: "I am fine Ma"

Ma Ndlovu: "Python called me he says he cant get hold of you"

Linomtha: "Ow my phone is on silent"

Ma Ndlovu: "Really?"

Linomtha: "Yes Ma"

Ma Ndlovu: "He says he told you something that scared you off"

Linomtha: "Ow it's the marriage thing, the topic just scares me off"

Ma Ndlovu: Her phone rang. "Ow he is calling, thatha I phone" (take the phone)

Linomtha: Took the phone. "Hello"

Python: "Sweetheart I was worried sick about you, are you ok? look I am so sorry please don't leave me"

Linomtha: "Please call me on my phone"

Python: "Please answer this time please"

Linomtha: "I will" she handed the phone to Mama Ndlovu. "There is your phone mama, thank you. goodnight"

Ma Ndlovu: "Thank you. Goodnight" she walked out

Her phone rang

Linomtha: "Hello"

Python: "Nomtha I love you please don't leave me. I had to protect my daughter"

Linomtha: Silence

Python: "Sweetheart please"

Linomtha: "Why kill the mom too?"

Python: "She knew about it but she covered up for her husband"

Linomtha: "How did you kill them?"

Python: "I used a gun"

Linomtha: "And their bodies?"

Python: "I buried them outside the country"

Linomtha: "Jeez Dumi, you are freaking me out. how can you be so evil?"

Python: "They deserved it"

Linomtha: "I wonder how Bongi managed to stay with you after what you did"

Python: "She doesn't know. I didn't tell her, I didn't want her to feel bad and think she is a bad mother for what her father did to our daughter"

Linomtha: "Ow Dumi I can't leave like this. I really can't"

Python: "I love you"

Linomtha: "Who else have you killed?"

Python: "Sweetheart please"

Linomtha: "I am so scared of you. I feel like I am next in your killing spree, what if my mother beat our child in the future are you also going to kill her?"

Python: "Sweetheart please don't do this"

Linomtha: "What that man did to Paris was totally wrong but killing him Dumi I mean killing him and his wife? no you could have let the law take its course"

Python: "I don't believe in that, why wait for the law while I can do the job myself? He was going to stay in jail and be feed with my tax money after some few years get out so then what huh then what? my daughter would have to see his face again. I am sorry sweetheart but I don't regret what I did, no one messes with the people I love"

Linomtha: "I am scared of you"

Python: "I would never hurt you I promise you just don't cheat on me please"

Linomtha: "You know I would never do that. Dumi I don't judge you but please stop killing people please promise me you will stop doing that"

Python: Sigh

Linomtha: "Dumi?"

Python: "Nomtha?"

Linomtha: "Do you promise me?"

Python: "Just as long as they don't double cross me"

Linomtha: "Ow I can't believe I have fallen for you"

Python: "Don't leave me"

Linomtha: "I am even scared of leaving you now because you will kill me"

Python: Laughing "Come on sweetheart"

Linomtha: Laughing. "For real. Just know that I am with you because I am scared"

Python: "I will kill you for doing that"

Linomtha: "Am kidding I am with you because I love you but if you continue with these killings I am leaving. Ow how did I fall in love with a serial killer?"

Python: "Ow how did I fall in love with a church girl?"

Linomtha: "Tla swaba Dumi"

Python: Laughing "I love you Nomtha"

Linomtha: "I love you Dumi"

Python: "Goodnight sweetheart. I will see you tomorrow"

Linomtha: "Good night"

The following morning I woke, took a bath and went for breakfast. I found Raise

Linomtha: "Hi sis"

Raise: "Hey you"

Linomtha: "Where is everyone?"

Raise: "Baba went to the gym. Mama hasn't woken up yet"

Linomtha: "I think we must do something to help"

Raise: "Like?"

Linomtha: "Take them through some memory lane"

Raise: "Mhmh I am listening"

Linomtha: "I am still working on the idea but it would be great to have you organising things. You are very good with that"

Raise: "I love your idea"

We spoke about it for a while and then I got ready to leave

Raise: "We hardly spend time together this day's"

Linomtha: "Yes and I am sorry I have been busy, we can go out this weekend"

Raise: "I would love that. So what happened to your boyfriend?"

Linomtha: "We broke up and I don't want to talk about it. Bye"

Raise: "Linomtha are you dating Python?"

Linomtha: "Like really? His just a client"

Raise: "I am not stupid you know"

Linomtha: "Well you are acting stupid now. Bye" I walked away

At the Prison

Dumi walked in and found me sitting

Python: Kissed me on the cheek. "Hi sweetheart you look beautiful"

Linomtha: "You look good too"

Python: "Ska dlala ka nna, in these stupid orange thing"

Linomtha: "I see so much beauty beyond that orange uniform"

Python: "Tell me more about it"

Linomtha: "I see a man I love, a man who has changed how I define love"

Python: "And how do you define love?"

Linomtha: "I used to think love is living happily ever after, always smiling, finding that perfect somebody but now I know that love is staying when you have reasons to walk away, love is been patient, love is forgiving, love is seen the beauty of a person with all their imperfections, love involves two people not other people when you truly love somebody it doesn't matter what anyone else says you can lose them but you know you will survive just as long as you are with the one you truly love. love is not selfish it's not all about getting what you want it involves a whole lot of compromise until both of you are happy. Love is seen beauty beyond the orange uniform while everybody else sees a criminal. I have found love in you Dumisani Gumbi. Love is Dumi"

Python: He got up and gave her a very tight hug and a passionate kiss. "And Love is Nomtha. I love you so much sweetheart. Indeed love is patient, I knew that I have to be patient with you, I knew that you will mature with time and ow damn this was indeed worth the wait"

Linomtha: "Stop it I feel like we are saying our wedding vows now"

Python: "I can't wait to say my wedding vows in front of our family and friends"

Linomtha: "And God"

Python: "Thank you for believing in us, thank you for staying. Thank you for choosing this guy wearing an orange uniform instead of those guys wearing stethoscopes' around their necks"

Linomtha: "Thank you for choosing me too. I am nothing compared to the ladies you used to date but you choose me. I love you"

Python: "I wish we could just get married now. Get me out of this place please or else I will end up marrying you in here"

Linomtha: "Ow hell no"

Python: "You sound so gangster"

Linomtha: Laughing

Python: "Come take a look at this"

Linomtha: I looked at his laptop and I was so speechless "How the hell did you do this?" it was a beautiful video of the Ndlovu's when they met, when they got married, all their achievements just everything

Python: "I know they mean a lot to you and I believe their marriage is worth a fight. Lets just try to help them. This will happen at Cape town, my guys have already set everything. It's a lodge where they had their honeymoon"

Linomtha: "Dumi ow no you didn't"

Python: "I just want you to be happy and I know this will make you happy"

Linomtha: "Thank you so much. How do we get them there?"

Python: "It's already sorted"

Linomtha: "You are so sneaky. Ow no Raise"

Python: "What about her?"

Linomtha: "She will think I didn't involve her and I am trying to take away the shine"

Python: "Ow sorry I didn't think of that. Well there is two days left for the big trip just try to involve her then make her think you planned everything together"

Linomtha: "You are so bad"" laughing

Python: "You can add more things and I will pay"

Linomtha: "What did I do to deserve you?"

Python: "You did a whole lot"

Linomtha: "I have to go now. I need to pass at the office, I love you Dumi"

Python: "I love you too babe" I left and went to the office

Linomtha: I called Raise when I arrived and we talked about the surprise vacation. I did some work and just when I was about to knock off I received a call that I have a visitor and his waiting for me in the boardroom. I got there

Linomtha: "Hi"

Thabo: "Hi sunshine. How are you?"

Linomtha: "I am fine. I was about to leave what can I do for you?"

Thabo: "I need to tell you something, Python is not the only smart guy who can do some digging about people. There is something you need to know about him"

Linomtha: "I don't have time for this. Goodbye Thabo and don't ever come to my workplace again or I will tell the police everything about you" I just wanted to end my day without any drama, I then walked away

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 57

After one week

At the Ndlovu Residence

Linomtha: "Guys I need to go now"

Mama Ndlovu: "We are so going to miss you baby, can't you stay a bit longer?"

Baba Ndlovu: "Hai she is finishing our food she needs to go now"

Raise: "Please adopt me, ow gosh I am so in love with your house. Bra Moss how much are you paying her? I think I want to be a lawyer now. I have only only seen those kind of houses on top billing, everything is to die for"

Baba Ndlovu: "Are you trying to say my house is not top class? You ungrateful brat"

Raise: Laughing "Your house is just a mpantje compared to nunus place. if your houses were next to each other and a person was looking for directions to nunus house I would direct them like this "You pass mpantji after that you will see a huis, like there is a mpantji mpantji and a huis" (You will pass a shack, there is a shack and then a house)

We all busted out laughing

Baba Ndlovu: "That suburb is so expensive I don't even want to start about the huis"

Mama Ndlovu: "Haibo you guys Bishop Td Jakes says favour is not fair. So stop questioning her about her house"

Linomtha: "Amen mama"

Raise: "Favour what?"

Linomtha: "Go and listen to the sermon"

Raise: "Tsek"

Baba Ndlovu: "I am so proud of you mtwana wami"

Linomtha: "Thank you Baba"

Mama Ndlovu: "My girls thank you again for the wonderful surprise, I still can't believe you planned all of that"

Baba Ndlovu: "You have shown us so much love, that was exatky what we really needed"

Raise: "So no more divorce ne"

Baba Ndlovu: "Hai don't look at me look at your mother"

Mama Ndlovu: "No more"

Raise: "If I hear that word again you are going to buy me a new car"

Mama Ndlovu: "Divorce" she did the tongue out

Raise: "Don't temp me please phela I am surrounded by lawyers here"

Baba Ndlovu: "Hai don't count me"

Linomtha: "Don't count me too"

Raise: "Ow I see mxm"

Linomtha: My phone rang. "Excuse me guys" I walked out of the room

Linomtha: "Thambo lami la Kentucky"

Python: "Sthuthuthu sami. Damn I miss you"

Linomtha: "I know, I miss you too"

Python: "Have you moved yet?"

Linomtha: "Not yet, I was just saying my goodbyes"

Python: "Can I please be the first person to do a sleep over at your house?"

Linomtha: "Mhmhmm I love the sound of that"

Python: "Which part?"

Linomtha: "My house part"

Python: "Come on I thought maybe you will mention the sleep over part"

Linomtha: I saw the three of them looking at me and I walked away further "No Mr you know we have to be careful"

Python: "Come on I will bring a gift please"

At the dining room

Raise: "I am worried about her" starring at Linomtha

Mama Ndlovu: "Ngoba?" (Why)

Raise: "That house?" She rolled her eyes at Mama Ndlovu "Come on did you see that house?"

Mama Ndlovu: "Hai suka, people buy houses all the time. I mean she works she has got a payslip so the bank is waiting for people like her"

Raise: "Mama did you see the furniture inside? The money spent on it can feed the whole of Africa"

Baba Ndlovu: Laughing "Hai you are exaggerating nawe Raise manje, kodwa sthandwa sami uqinisile u Raise(She is right). Ok firstly the is no house that is less than a million in that area, that is one of the most expensive suburbs in Johannesburg. Secondly the inside is just way above, it is obvious a professional did the work there, just her kitchen chair is about 13k I am talking about just 1 chair in that kitchen"

Mama Ndlovu: "Haibo did she show you the prices?"

Baba Ndlovu: "Love you wanted those chairs when we saw them in a magazine and I told you those prizes are crazy"

Raise: "Bra Moss wena you are still mentioning a chairs mina I am talking about her kitchen appliances, just a kettle is about 20k. I am telling you even the president doesn't have those things"

Mama Ndlovu: "Yhoo hai you guys" clapping hands

Baba Ndlovu: "We don't mean it in a bad way we are just curious nje"

Outside

Linomtha: "Nice try but it's still a no. At this point we just can't trust anybody love"

Python: "Did that moron make contact again?"

Linomtha: "Baby please don't start"

Python: "I just wish that you can let me deal with it"

Linomtha: "No he didn't and either way you would know if he came to see me again akere le that day you knew because you had him followed. Dumi please let this go"

Python: "Why are you defending him so much?"

Linomtha: "Because we have had too much drama in our relationship. It's been challenge after challenge, I just want us to forget about anything that is against us and be happy. We can't be solving problems all the time"

Python: "Some problems just need to be eliminated for good"

Linomtha: "You will not touch Thabo, why are we even discussing this again? Hai Dumi he is so not worth it. I just want to concentrate on good things"

Python: "Kganthe osa mmatla Nomtha?" (Do you still want him?)

Linomtha: "I can't believe you just asked me that"

Python: "Then why don't you want him dead?"

Linomtha: "Because killing a person is not always a solution it's actually never a solution. You know what I will call you when you have calmed down, I don't want us to end up saying things we will both regret later. We can't always be apologising all the time, I need to get back inside. I love you"

Python: "Ya love you too"

Linomtha: "You are so sexy when you are jealous"

Python: "Nxaa"

Linomtha: "You just smiled now"

Python: "Awu hlekisi yazi" (You are not funny you know)

Linomtha: "I will never ever give another man a chance you are all I want Dumisani Gumbi"

Python: "Serious?"

Linomtha: "Yes. You don't have any competition at all so stop giving bo Thabo crowns they don't deserve, watseba o mofa di epilates" (You are giving him epilates)

Python: "Tsedi white ne baby"

Linomtha: "No tsedi maroon"

They both busted out laughing

Python: "Eeh maroon hai he doesn't deserve any. Ok fine I will remove them then. Go shap baby, I love you Nomtha"

Linomtha: "And I love you Dum!"

Back inside the living room

Raise: "I really think we should help Lino before its too late"

Baba Ndlovu: "You mean before she drowns in debts?"

Raise: "Ska dlala bra Moss, don't tell me she is doing all of those things ka salary. Are you paying her a million a month perhaps?"

Baba Ndlovu: "You have a point yazi, I have been trying so hard to avoid any negative thoughts ever since we came back from her place"

Mama Ndlovu: "You guys are boring yazi, you are overthinking this whole thing too much. The Walaza's gave her and her family a very beautiful brand new big house and furnished it as well after she helped them what if maybe she didn't spend any cent on that new house? maybe someone blessed her"

Baba Ndlovu: "You could be right, I know for a fact Lino can never be involved in anything illegal"

Raise: "What if that blesser is a man? I think I know who is showering her with all those thing"

Linomtha walked in while they were talking

Linomtha: "Who is showering who with what?"

At the prison

Python smiled after talking to Linomtha and started talking alone. "Damn I am in love, ow shit I love her. love feels so good, God if indeed you are alive thank you for sending her to me I promise you I will change my bra. Ok are you bra or timer?(Dad). Ok am joking about changing but I promise you I will love her" he thought of Thabo and then dialled Dunga

Dunga: "Ao ngalakatha, khosi ya makhosi" (The boss, king of kings)

Python: "Eish ntanga I am in love joe, damn I love that woman"

Dunga: "Eku bambile korobela yase Limpopo" (Limpopo muti has got you)

Python: "Tsek. I cannot lose her man"

Dunga: "Mofe ntho ye monate then you won't lose her, I am telling you she will think about you day in and day out. fuck the shit out of her, fuck her brains off bozza. I am telling you she will run after you, stop playing this nice guy it really doesn't suit you"

Python: "Wa nyela saan. Nomtha is a rare breed, you don't fuck a woman like her but you make love to her. I am waiting for the right time, I feel like even making love on a bed with her is not good enough man I feel like making love to her on a floating sea"

Dunga: busted out laughing so loud. "He banna she has really got you I mean you are even starting to think like Jesus o vaya mawainting bozza yame" (You are walking on water)

Python: "Or on the stars maybe"

Dunga: "Stop this crap it really doesn't suit you, hey you are scaring the shit out of me. you are getting weak"

Python: "Wa nyela ntanga. Eish monna this Thabo guy wa ntlwaela blind"

Dunga: "Ndlovukazi said you must not touch him"

Python: "I know but did you do what I told you?"

Dunga: "Yes. But since when are you insecure? You have never been scared of another man taking what belongs to you"

Python: "I believe in eliminating competition and what pisses me off is that his using my name to get to her"

Dunga: "I have everything in control, you just tell me when you want me to put the plan in action"

Python: "Continue checking his moves, I am sure he will go and see her again since his still in Jozi. If he goes then you plant those drugs in his car, Skhosana is coming back today he will go and make the arrest and take me to his cell and I will finish him that way Nomtha will think he

was killed by other inmates in the cells”

Dunga: Laughing “What is the point because if she asks you wena you are going to confess you will tell her you did it”

Python: “Tsek ntanga. I have settled bill ya ou lady yako Mediclinic, how is she doing now?”

Dunga: “She is doing so well, are ta” (She says thanks) “Thank you for taking care of my mother bozza and flying that specialist from England to come and attend to her phela nkabe a bodile” (She could have died)

Python: “I have your back always. Go shap, we will talk later”

Dunga: “Ya vaya o sgomora da” (Go and masturbate)

Python: “Otlo nyela D”

Dunga: “Akere you are not getting any phela salt e dlala ka wena”

At the Ndlovu Residence

Mama Ndlovu: “Ow some documentary we once watched on tv”

Linomtha: “Ow..”

Baba Ndlovu: “Mtwana wami yazi I was thinking you could stay with us for a bit, you know Python’s trial is starting again this week so it will really be good if you are staying here so that we can work on it well”

Linomtha: “I will think about it and let you know”

Raise: “I swear if I hear that name one more time I am going puke”

Linomtha: “Dumisani”

Raise: “Like really?” giving her the annoyed look

Linomtha: “Yes really now puke let us see”

Mama Ndlovu: “No no girls stop this haibo”

Baba Ndlovu: “Raise uya muzonda Python yerr” (Raise hates Python)

Raise: “Who loves him? Only people who are benefiting from his evil deeds love him”

Baba Ndlovu: "I am benefiting but I don't love him I am just doing my job" looking at mama Ndlovu "Mamakhe come I want to show you that thing"

Mama Ndlovu: "What thing?"

Baba Ndlovu: "Woza maan uzobona" (Come and see)

Mama Ndlovu: Rolling eyes

Raise: Laughing "Go and see that thing"

Baba Ndlovu: "Wa phapha wena Raise"

Mama Ndlovu: "Ow that thing" they held hands and walked away

Linomtha: "I have to go"

Raise: "Nunus you know that I love you ne"

Linomtha: "Yes and I love you too"

Raise: She hugged her. "Please take great care of yourself"

Linomtha: "Lewena"

Raise: "You have a very beautiful house"

Linomtha: "Thank you. can you please drop me at the mall on your way out"

Raise: "Yeah sure"

At the mall

Raise: "Bye, see you tomorrow" they hugged and she left

Linomtha went to one of the shops and while busy shopping she felt a pat on her shoulder she turned to look

Linomtha: "Thabo what do you want?"

Thabo: "Hi Sunshine"

Linomtha: "What do you want?"

Thabo: "Can we go somewhere and talk over lunch? We can go to spur I know you like it"

Linomtha: "I am busy I don't have time for this"

Thabo: "You look so beautiful, I was so foolish to mistreat you. I want us to fix things I promise you I will never ever look down upon you again. I will never ever be selfish again I love you Linomtha"

Linomtha: "Stop it please, I am way over you actually I was never into you. if you are doing this because you are scared I will report you please don't be because I have no intentions of doing that"

Thabo: "I am doing this because I love you" He had tears in his eyes "Please give me a second chance" he kneeled down and touched her hands

Linomtha: "Stop it you are causing a scene"

Meanwhile Dunga dialled Python

Dunga: "His got a ring now his kneeling down I think he wants to propose"

Python: "Moerskont moer moer. What the hell are you waiting for? Set the plan in action. He needs to die tonight"

Dunga: "Already done"

At the prison

Python: Made a call "Skhosana"

Skhosana: "Skhulu skhulu sami, skhulu sa mampela"

Python: "Chuna spane sela nou" (Do that job now)

Skhosana: "Ola ola, kena le wena skhulu sami. Consider it done, mission accomplished. Kadla kapich"

At the shop

People were strarring at Thabo and Linomtha then Skhosana walked in

Skhosana: "He monna o busy o dira bodi all you need is love here kamo you are breaking the law" (Hey man you are busy playing all you need is love)

Thabo: puzzled look "Huh?"

Skhosana: "Ware nywara he ore ngwee, get up from the floor ekare o segwagwa se etsa frog jump" (You saying nywara hey you say ngwee get up from the floor you look like a frog doing frog jump)

Thabo: Getting up "What is going on?"

Skhosana: "Etla mo, lets go"

Linomtha: "What is going on here?"

Skhosana: "Suster howzit" whispered to her ear "You looking good tlof tlof ego tshweri shap, are you carrying a little skhulu inside?" Winked and then went back to Thabo

Linomtha: "Mxm. What did he do?"

Skhosana: Pushed Thabo outside

Linomtha: Dialled Python "You better stop whatever you are planning to do now"

Python: "O ringa ka eng?"

Linomtha: "You know what I am talking about. If anything happens to Thabo you will know me Dumi" She hanged up the phone

Python: Damn Damn banging his bed

1 year later

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 58

At Ndlovu's Attorneys

Linomtha: Walked up to Baba Ndlovu's office and knocked

Baba Ndlovu: Flashed her a smile and signalled her to come in

Linomtha: Took a seat and sighed

Baba Ndlovu: "Stressful ne?"

Linomtha: "Stressful is an understatement. It's now a full year Baba and the trial is still going on"

Baba Ndlovu: "It's almost coming to an end today You are going to do your closing statement"

Linomtha: "I am so scared"

Baba Ndlovu: "Relax, all you need to do is remind the judge why you need to win this case. you just do a wrap up, you really did well I am so proud of you"

Linomtha: "The state did so well too Baba"

Baba Ndlovu: "It's a tough one hey"

Linomtha: "Shall we go?"

Baba Ndlovu: "Let's go"

They got up and left for court

At court

Python walked in been escorted by the police. He looked at Linomtha and gave her a smile.
Judge Sithole walked in

Kemp: Presented the case to the Judge

Judge Sithole: "State can you please lead your closing arguments"

Kemp: "Thank you my lord. my lord I believe that the state has proven beyond reasonable doubts that Dumisani Gumbi is guilty of all charges and I am pleading with you my lord to give him the maximum sentence on each charge" he went on summarising the state case and the defence case and he closed by saying "Mr Dumisani Gumbi is a threat to the society and he deserves to be locked away, the defence says that the murder took place as a matter of self defence but what kind of an honest business man attend business meetings carrying a gun?.I am pleading with you my lord not to be lenient on him when issuing your verdict. Thank you my lord" his closing statement took about 40 minutes

Judge Sithole: "It is now 11 am. We shall go on a tea break and return at 11:30 am for the defence closing argument" he walked out then we got up

Linomtha: Walked up to Python "Hey"

Python: "Hi"

Linomtha: "You good?"

Python: Silence with a very worried look on his face

Linomtha: "Don't give up please"

Python: "I have been in this place for four years now. I need to get out, If we lose this case I really don't know..."

Linomtha: "Shshsh now it's not the right time to be negative"

Python: "Thanks for fighting this"

Linomtha: "I will do anything for us. I will fight anything that stands in our way"

Baba Ndlovu came to join them

Baba Ndlovu: "Snake"

Python: "Eitha"

Baba Ndlovu: "You are going to rot in jail" Laughing

Python: "Ska ringa so groetman eish" (Don't talk like that bigman)

They had a chat then the judge walked back in

Judge Sithole: "Defence please present your closing arguments"

Linomtha: "As the court pleases your honour. Your honour the defence has proven to the court that Mr Dumisani Gumbi is not guilty on all charges actually he is the victim here because he was called into a warehouse that he is renting from Miss Makgabo Duba who also testified to the court that the warehouse was purely used for business purposes only, my client has been renting that warehouse for more than 5 years and not even a single day has Miss Duba ever witnessed any dodgy businesses taking place. she also provided the court with evidence that shows how the warehouse operated. All this was a setup to make my client look like a criminal hence I am saying he is a victim in all of this. your honour I called witnesses who testified that indeed Mr Gumbi arrived at the warehouse thinking that it was just a business meeting only to be shocked to find drugs all over the place and when he refused to take part in those deals they tried to kill him and he had to protect himself. I have proven that yes indeed the murder was self defence like any normal person would do should they be caught in that kind of a situation. I have proven that the gun belonged to the security guard who was on duty that night, he also came here and testified. We have proven that Mr Gumbi is a reputable business man and provided

proof on how he accumulated his wealth. The state failed to prove their case as their witnesses testimonies left a lot to be desired when they were cross examined therefore lying under oath” I went on to mention each and every witness the state brought in and highlighted their weaknesses. “My client has already suffered your honour by spending four years in jail for crimes he didn’t commit and it will be so unfair for him to be punished with more jail time for crimes he didn’t commit. I humbly request that justice be served your honour when presenting your verdict. Don’t punish a man for crimes he didn’t commit” I don’t like using my lord but since I was pleading I used it at the end “Thank you my lord” I did my dramatic bow

Judge Sithole: “Court adjourned for Wednesday the 20th of May for the verdict”

I watched as the police escorted Dumi out

Linomtha: Baba Ndlovu came to join her at the front

Baba Ndlovu: “That was good”

Linomtha: “The state was also good” I buried my head on the desk in frustration

Baba Ndlovu: “Stop beating yourself too hard. You did your best”

Linomtha: “Shall we go?”

Baba Ndlovu: “No ways its crazy outside, it’s very packed. Even traffic is so bad”

Linomtha: “I think we have to do like we always do, leave with the police and fetch your car in the afternoon”

Baba Ndlovu: “Yes, let me see who can help us” he walked away

Linomtha: she received a text from Dumi notifying her that Skhosana is coming to get them out.

Skhosana: “Ola Sarafina”

Linomtha: “I hope you are not here for di fake arrests like the last time”

Skhosana: Laughing “You don’t forget ne? That happened like a year ago. Aah bona ne ke shebile the trial aah bona you really know how to fight for your man hee aah o dese ntwanas, ke hore o kgathetsi ka tlof tlof yago utswa ke hore oe batla for the whole day without Skhosana ale disturba are time is up ne” (I was watching the trial, you are good. I see you are tired of sneaking sex now you want it without any disturbance from Skhosana saying your time is up)

Linomtha: Laughing “Bathong wena Skhosana ke hore a conversation just can never end without you mentioning this tlof tlof of yours hai”

Skhosana: He started dancing and singing “Freedom is coming tomorrow tlof tlof tlof tlof, get ready ready mama and prepare for freedom, freedom is coming tomorrow tlof tlof tlof”

Linomtha: Laughing "You really choose the wrong career shame yhoo"

Skhosana: "Aah wena o Sarafina shame aah bona wae lwela freedom ya tlof tlof shame" (You are Sarafina you are really fighting for sex your sex freedom)

Linomtha: "Yhoo can we go please I am so tired. I need to rest"

Skhosana: "Bitsa Ndlovu re vaye" (Call Ndlovu and we go)

At the prison

Python arrived at the cells and Lebo approached him with the guards

Lebo: "Boss we have a problem"

Python: "Are ringe later, ke kgathetsi nou ke batlo ho gidla before Nomtha comes" (Lets talk later I want to sleep before Linomtha comes, I am tired)

Lebo: "It's serious"

Python: "Ke jaive ya eng?" (What problem?)

Lebo: stuttering and too scared to speak "Well there is a you see ummm"

Python: Pulled a serious look "Ke eng o tshweri kedi periods pains?" (Do you have periods pains?)

Lebo: "No boss well you can't go to your cell, we received a tip off that they are coming to investigate. So we had to destroy every evidence in there and make it look like a store room so you have to share a cell with other inmates"

Python: "Shit"

Lebo: "Askis boss"

Python: "These guys really want me behind bars. It's not like they didn't know all along so why are they only acting now? Batlo nyela I will make them pay bloody morons, are vaye"

Lebo: "You can pick which cell you want. Well number 3 is not so bad and number..."

Python: "Take me to which ever cell, I don't give a shit. All this wanna be gangsters knows the mighty Python, every gangster knows who I am. So are vaye"

They walked up to cell number 4. Some guys were busy smoking, some fighting, some playing cards. When they saw the door been unlocked and Python entering they all stopped whatever

they were doing and went star struck.

Cell leader: talking to Lebo and the other warden who brought in Python “Aah bo vader why lesa re chaela hore re chakela ke the president today mara nkabe re cleainile die plek aah lona ale tshware shap now le batla president atlo nna mo di feileng” (Wardens why didn't you tell us that the president is visiting us today we could have cleaned this place, you are not treating us right. Now you want the president to sit in a dirty place)

Male warden: “You talk too much sboshwa, you are hoping to score an autograph na”

Cell leader: “Eish I am hoping ho thola spane, president is my role model”

The wardens walked away laughing

Python: He looked at the cell in total disgust, it was smelling so badly. The beds were so bad with thinner mattresses and thin smelling blankets. He wondered how the guys survived. The last time he stayed in that kind of a cell was when he was starting out as a gangster and he had forgotten how it feels like to be in such hell.

Cell leader: taking off his hat and kneeling down. Extended his hand to Python and bowed his face as a sign of respect “Hosh president hosh mina bangi biza u Skara nga 1 I nombola yami ngu 7 yimi ngi phethe le ndawo but I am handing over everything to you my president hosh” (prison greeting, they call me Skara my prison number is 7 I am the one running this cell but I am handing over everything to you)

Python: Shaked his hand. “Eitha, please get up”

All the other guys looked at him in total fear. None of them moved a bit

Python: “Eitha gents”

Inmates: All responded with respectful names

Python: “Damn die plek is nonsense yerr” laughing

Skara nga 1: “We will do anything to make it comfortable for you president” started shouting at the guys to clean even beating the ones next to him

Python: “Hey so o ba trapelang?” (Why are you beating them?)

Skara nga 1: “They must do the job president I want them to hurry up”

Python: “Kyk hierso fotsek hase ka mmaho kamo(Look here piss off this is not your mothers place). o nyele ngwana wena otlo mmetha?(Did you birth to a child to beat)” Looked at the other inmates whose orange uniform were turned into skirts and had pink lipsticks on their lips “And then lona dintshang ka lona?” (And you what is happening with you guys?)

Inmates wives: They all kept quite fearing the boss inmates who are sexually abusing them

Inmates abusers: They were so scared hoping their breath hoping they don't point at them

Python: "No one is ever going to touch you while I am in here and even when I am out no one is going to touch you. I will leave my number and if anyone touches you just give me a call and they will be sorted out" turned around and looked at the ones who were badly beaten "this goes out to you guys too, no one will ever do that you ever again in every prison that you enter" he sighed and started cursing the abusers in tsotsi taal "I need a cellphone, who has a cellphone?"

Skara nga 1: "Here my president"

Python: "I don't want yours e nkgale masepa" (Its smelling of faeces)

One inmate handed it to him and he walked to the corner making a call

Linomtha: "Linomtha hello"

Python: "hey baby listen, I have been moved to a common cell and I don't have a phone. I will be contacting you using this one"

Linomtha: "I have been trying to call. What happened?"

Python: "I think is the new minister but I will get him"

Linomtha: "Baby please don't ok, we are so close please don't mess things up. I am just disappointed I won't be able to spend your birthday with you tomorrow, I had some plans for us you know"

Python: "Damn I am going to kill this stupid minister"

Linomtha: "Dumi?"

Python: "Ok sorry but what if I don't get out?"

Linomtha; "Let's just be hopeful. Hope has never killed anyone"

Meanwhile the other prisoners were chatting

Inmate: "Eish I want to ask him for a selfie and upload it on my facebook aah I am going to be famous I am telling you"

Inmate 2: "Aaah mchana phela we have made it in life munna"

Inmate 3: "Bona we have created history I mean sharing a cell with the mighty Python"

Inmate 4: "If I can die now I will die a happy man I mean I have seen the snake face to face. I just want to touch him now"

The wives inmates

Inmate 1: "My arse will rest. Phela die maan ne a nkgeila banna" (That guy was tearing me apart)

Inmate 2: "I wish I can be fucked by Python damn I will spread it any day for him"

Inmate 3: "He is mine papa"

Inmate 4: "I just want to beat the hell out of Komora for raping me now I am no longer scared"

Inmate 5: "I thought I was done with crime after leaving this place because of been fucked by this guys in here but not anymore ke hore I am no longer scared of any prison cos ba tlare basa ntshwara kare hei lona ke mfana wa Python nna le batla ke mo belele nou he basare ka claima ke mo shapa da ka belas dipipi nyana tsa bona tsa luza erection same time" (When they touch me I will tell them I am Python's boy do you want me to call him when they think I am claiming then I call him and their penis lose erection same time)

Inmate 6: "Eish nna mara I was really starting to enjoy this hape ne ke zula zula ka sbona so now go thola dinkouza le gaolo ka eng?" (I was hustling with my arse so now how am I going to get cigarettes and food)

The badly beaten inmates were rejoicing at their own corner as well

Inmate 1: poking at his abusers "Ya bari kere nshape hape ke ho bone, nshape mpsa ke wena" (Hey fool Beat me again let me see, beat me you dog)

Inmate 2: "ya re shape ngwana wa moloi mpsa" (You beat us you child of a witch, you dog)

The prison bosses were so scared hoping their names don't get mentioned

At the prison corner

Python: "I lov..." the call got cut and a voice played "You have insufficient airtime to make a call please load airtime"

Python: Sighed in disappointment. "Selo se se hedile airtime maan, how can I get her to call me back?"

Inmate: "Send please call boss?"

Python: "What is a please call? How does it work?"

Inmate: "Let me do it for you, call out her number"

Python: "Wa nyela o batla ho stalker mosadi waka"

Inmate: "Never boss hey I don't have a death wish yet"

Linomtha called back while they were still talking

Inmate: "Hello"

Linomtha: "Hello obuti ne ke kgopela go bolela le Dumi"

Inmate: "Dumi? Hai ke wrong..."

Python: grabbed the phone away from him "Ke medi waka" (Its my woman). He walked back to the corner

Inmate: Dancing "Yhoo bafethu ke ringile le mosadi wa the mighty Python, yerr her voice aah bona oka rota on the phone mfanaka" (I spoke with Python's wife. her voice can make you ejaculate on the phone). He was speaking with a low voice making sure Python doesn't hear him

At the prison corner

Linomtha: "What happened?"

Python: "Hai di tsotsi tsaho sokola. E hedile airtime" (Poor tsotsi's airtime got finished)

Linomtha: Laughing. "So are you sure they won't find anything?"

Python: "No Dunga will destroy everything, that sim card won't reveal anything"

Linomtha: "Ok. I have to go Baba is coming, I love you baby"

Python: "I love you more than you sthuthu sami"

She topped the phone with R500 airtime after hanging up

At Thabo's home

Thabo: "Mama please give me those numbers"

Mma Moruti: "Thabo you really need to forget about Linomtha"

Thabo: "I love her"

Mma Moruti: "Well I hate her. do you want her gangster boyfriend to kill you? Do you remember what happened the last time?"

Thabo: "She saved me from him. Mama please, ok fine I will marry John then"

Mma Moruti: she handed him the number "Don't ever mention that"

Thabo: "I have changed mama I don't do that anymore. all I need is Linomtha now" he went outside to make a call

Thabo: "Hello"

Her: "Hi?"

Thabo: "My name is Thabo, Thabo ngwana wa Mma moruti Tau. I am Linomtha's ex boyfriend"

Her: "What can I do for you?"

Thabo: "I have a plan to break them up. I know you still love Python, will you help me?"

Her: Silence

Thabo: "Hello Bongji?"

Bongji: "What is your plan?"

At the prison

Python asked his fellow inmates to write down anything they want to eat and then made an order. It was a big feast in the cell as they all rejoiced eating great food. They took Selfies with him and uploaded them on their facebook accounts and received instant hits. They stayed up the whole night asking him questions and enjoying his company.

The following day

Cakes were delivered in his cell to celebrate his birthday. Different kinds of drinks and food were delivered and the inmates had a party and enjoyed

Skhosana came to the cell to open

Skhosana: "Ya ne lekwa bose maan. Letlo ke nyela today gona gape mala a lena a tlwaela dijo

tsedi monate" (You are enjoying, today you are going to shit on yourself because your stomach is not used to nice things). "Skhulu you have a visitor are vaye"

The inmates giggled while enjoying their food

He found Linomtha sitting by the visitors room

Linomtha: She got up and hugged him "Happy birthday thambo lami la kentucky"

Guard: "No touching"

Python: "Wanyela"

Linomtha: "Sorry sir, I have forgotten"

They took their seat

Linomtha: "I am used to meeting you in a private room"

Python: "Eish, I miss you"

Linomtha: "I thank God that on this day he created you, I swear he had me in mind when he was creating you. happy birthday baby, I love you so much and I promise you I will celebrate each and every birthday with you"

Python: "Even if I am in this place"

Linomtha: ""Yes even if you don't get out. I will marry you in here, I am not leaving your side. They refused me to enter with your gift but Skhosana said he will bring it later for you"

Python: ""You been in my life is the biggest gift ever. Baby I need you to promise me one thing"

Linomtha: "Anything"

Python: "Please promise me that if I am found guilty tomorrow you wont leave me and you will never cheat on me"

Linomtha: "I promise you. I will walk through hell with you until we find our own heaven, i will wait for you even if it takes.

They sat there laughing and declaring their love for each other until the judge shouted time is up for all visitors. Linomtha left and Python went back to his cell

The following day the court was packed as usual everybody wanted to know the verdict. Law anaylists were busy analysing the case on Tv, every news station covered the show. Those who couldn't attend were watching the court proceedings on Tv.

Judge Sithole: He wrapped up the case and finally said what everybody else wanted to hear:

"With all said therefore I find the accused....

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 59(Croptop just to take away the suspension due to the comments and requests. just stopped here, So now I will do the continuation)

Linomtha: My heart was beating so fast and I was busy praying

Python: Busy biting his lips to calm himself down. His heart beating so fast hoping for a miracle to happen

Kemp: Chewing the tip of his pen looking so anxious hoping to win the case

Journalists: Cameras placed well and not looking for any disturbance

Python's friends: Holding hands together hoping for the best. Dunga was amongst the Three friends

The Glamour Divas club ladies: Starring at the judge. Only Zenani was hoping for the best, the other two ladies were bitter for what he did to their fellow Glamour lady

Baba Ndlovu: Busy moving his feet up and down to try and calm himself down. Hoping that his baby Linomtha wins the case

Mama Ndlovu: Holding her husband hands so tight and her lips trembling with fear. Praying a silent prayer

Lerato and Naledi: Busy playing with their weaves to remain calm

Mr Murray: Did a fist with both hands and leaned his head on them. sweat dripping on his face

Some of Ndlovu attorney's: Eyes wide open anxiously waiting for the verdict

Reactions of the one's watching on Tv

Bongi: Legs crossed holding a glass of wine

Thabo: Straight face with no movement

Mama ka Lino: Walking around the house carrying her bible busy praying in tongues for Python to be found guilty

Raise: Sitting behind her working desk watching the trial on her work computer using youtube. Busy cursing Dumi silently

Miss Gumbi: Praying for her son

Verdict reading

Judge Sithole: "On the first charge which is murder I therefore find the accused Mr Dumisani Gumbi not guilty"

The court went into a total noise. Some were making an angry noise some were making a celebration noise

Police official: "Order order in court" he shouted so many times but still the noise didn't stop

Linomtha: She let out a huge sigh of relief and made eye contact with Python

Python: looked at Linomtha and said I love you. she managed to read his lips and she responded I love you too

Linomtha: She then bowed her head and thanked God then prayed for more good news

Finally the court went quite

Judge Sithole: "The defence managed to prove that indeed it was self defence. On the second charge which is possession and dealings of drugs I find the accused not guilty as..."

The court went into a total noise again

Police official: Order order in court kere molao molao mo kgorong(Order in court)

Linomtha: She felt her tears coming close. She made eye contact with Python and he repeated the words I love you and she responded I love you too

Finally the court went into silence

Judge Sithole: "There was not enough evidence to prove that indeed the accused had any dealings with those drugs. The defence managed to prove that the accused was using the warehouse for business purposes and that the storage of the drugs was purely a setup" He adjusted his spectacles "On the last charge which is attempted murder I find the accused not guilty because he was attacked and acted in self defence. Mr Gumbi the court finds you not guilty on all charges" He then hit the table with his Gavel

Police official: All rise

Linomtha: She got up looking at Python tears flowing down

Python: He got up while looking at Linomtha and had tears in his eyes but he tried so hard not to let them out. He let out of a huge sigh of relief

The court was making so much noise. Judge Sithole walked out using the inside court exit with heavy police officials and soldiers escorting him

Linomtha: As soon as Judge Sithole Walked out she ran to Python and the cameras captured the moment in slow motion with her gown been blown away by her running

Python: He met her halfway and lifted her up. He swung her around with people watching them and every detail shown on Tv. He Finally put her down looked at her deeply in her eyes "Thank you thank you so much I love you, damn I love you so much" A tears escaped his eyes

Linomtha: Tearfully "We did it, we did it baby" She buried herself in his arms

Python: Brushed her back while his friends, Baba Ndlovu, Mama Ndlovu and the Ndlovu attorneys and the media were coming towards them

Baba Ndlovu: "Helooo we are here can we get a hug too?"

Linomtha: She broke the hug and was amazed to see the company that just joined them

Journalists busy fighting for an interview and asking questions at the same time

Journalist 1: "Mr Gumbi how does it feel to finally be free?"

Journalist 2: "Why is Bongi not here to celebrate the moment with you?"

Journalist 3: "Is it true that you guys are divorced?"

Journalist 4: "Miss Zikelele how does it feel to win this case?"

Skhosana stepped in as more journalists were flooding with Questions

Skhosana: "Hai maan this is a time for close family and friends re thabile re ja joy re batla ho jaiva monate mpolaye and you disturbing us. vayang mo maan"

Journalist: "Why are you celebrating with them? Were you working for Python?"

Skhosana: "Ke spokesperson and I speak again batho baho swana le lona baho senya menate"

Python: Laughing "Now is not a good time to take your questions. My Pa will arrange a press conference sometime this week and all your questions will be answered. I kindly request you to respect my time with my family and friends now""

Skhosana: Calling court police and soldiers "He banna le emetsing mo come and escort this people out bare senyatsa monate"

The police and soldiers came to escort the journalists out

Police official: "Wena Skhosana why are you not working with us?"

Skhosana: "Ye wena nna ke spokesperson sa Mr Gumbi today. That is my job"

The journalist walked out

Everyone was laughing at Skhosana

Baba Ndlovu: Shaking Python's hand and hugging him "Congrats snake, I really thought you were going behind bars for a long time" he then turned to Linomtha "Well done my bulldozer, I am so proud of you. you are now officially the most famous lawyer in South Africa"

Mr Murray: "And the rest of Africa. Well done kid, I am so proud of you" He hugged her

Dunga: "Bozza hawu nkalakatha welcome back" turned to Linomtha "Ndlovukazi well done"

The rest of the crew and the wives hugged him. They also hugged Linomtha but only Zenani from the ladies hugged her the rest were still loyal to their friend Bongji and hated Linomtha

Mama Ndlovu: "Well done my baby"

Linomtha: "Thank you mama"

Python: "Hebanna kopa le vaye ke batla ho ringa le lawyara yaka"

The rest of them: "Ow now that you are free you don't need us" They said it jokingly so

Skhosana arranged for them to be escorted

Python: Taking off her gown "Now we are going to put on that beautiful white gown" Smiling

Linomtha: "And we are going to take off that orange uniform and put on that tuxedo"

Python: "Thank you so much"

linomtha: "We did it together"

python: "I love you gosh I love you so much. We are getting married right away I don't want to wait"

linomtha: "I don't wanna wait too. You are my beauty beyond the orange uniform"

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 59 (Continuation)

Python: "Please take leave from work, I want us to go somewhere tomorrow"

Linomtha: "I have some trials to attend"

Python: "We will come back on Sunday"

Linomtha: "I will check my diary and let you know"

Python: "Please sweetheart I really want us to go somewhere"

Linomtha: "Where?"

Python: "It's a surprise"

Linomtha: "Ok I will see what I can do I thought maybe you would want to be with friends you know a catch up"

Python: "I will see them when we get back right now I just want to be with you"

Skhosana walked in

Skhosana: "Eish mara lona le dese maan, waitsi you are my inspiration ke hore ledi role models tsaka. Le nkgopotsa Winnie le Mandela"

Linomtha: Smiling "Ya we have come a long way"

Linomtha: "She is amazing" looking deeply into Linomtha's eyes

Skhosana: "Skhulu I am going to miss you I really hope we can still keep in touch please man ska ntebala hle now that you are out lewena Sarafina Winnie don't forget me hle"

Python: "Nare wa lla monna Skhosana?" (Are you crying?)

Skhosana: "Eish skhulu ke heartbroken ore wa vaya mara ke happy for you at the same time"

Linomtha: "Skhosana is heartbroken because he will no longer make a quick buck o missa chelete"

Python: "I never forget people who are loyal to me, Skhosana retswa kgole bra yaka you have bended rules for me and for that I will forever be grateful. If there is anything you need please don't hesitate to contact me. my door will always be open for you, you are part of the Python's family now"

Skhosana: Smiling "He ora hore ke little Python now?"

Python: Laughing "Nxa na wareng jwanong?" (What are you saying now?) "I will give you something before I go"

Linomtha: "I am going to miss you mara at least ketla e khutsa go botsiwa kadi tlof tlof (At least I will get peace from been told about tlof tlof)

Skhosana: "Aah that one I will always tell you kayona phela tlof tlof is life and skhulu if ao sokodisa ka tlof tlof o ringe I will arrest her" (If she gives you a hustle with tlof tlof you must say)

Python: Whispered into Linomtha's ears "Did you hear that? I want my tlof tlof or else you will get arrested"

Linomtha: Beat him on the chest laughing "Nyala pele papa" (Marry first daddy)

Python: "Ow I intend to"

Skhosana: "Are betheng group hug da then Skhulu o vaye oyo signa your release papers"

They did a group hug

Skhosana: "Eish I love you skhulu"

Python: "He munna why okare you are turning gay on me"

Linomtha: "I dont share my man. O fa nna fela tlof tlof (He only gives myself tlof tlof)

They all busted out laughing

Skhosana: "You must enjoy tonight, le ntsiyele video kero bona tlof tlof ya freedom celebration" (You must take a video so that I can see tlof tlof of freedom celebration)

Python: "Wa nyela"

They walked away

At Ndlovu attorney's

Raise: She was hit by a headache and took headache tablets and sat in deep thoughts. She knew Linomtha and Python were an item and its only a matter of time they make it public. Now it makes sense why he divorced Bongji, he did it for Linomtha. she hated the thought of them been together, Python was a bad man for her and she was going to do everything in her power to protect her from been with him. She took out her phone and dialled Mama Ka Lino

Mama Ka Lino: "Hello"

Raise: "Dumelang mama, oteng?" (Hi mom, how are you?)

Mama Ka Lino: "Ke bolela leman? Ke sesi Raisibe?" (Who am I talking to? Is it sister Raisibe?)

Raise: "Yes mama"

Mama Ka Lino: "Hawu ngwanaka how are you? Ke leboga go hlolwa hle" (How are you my child, thank you for checking up on me)

Raise: "I am good Ma. Ma I am worried about Linomtha I really don't know how to tell you this but she is involved with a very dangerous guy and as a family we need to protect her"

Mama Ka Lino: "Mxm ora noga yela?" (you mean that snake?)

Raise: Shocked "Ma you know?"

Mama Ka Lino: "Yes ke kgale ba jola, its been more than a year now and Lino a nyake go ntheyletsa ke gore ruri ruri Linomtha o nyaka go mpolaya ka pelo" (Lino doesn't want to listen to me really really she wants to kill me with a heart attack).

Raise: "So my suspicions are right. Ma we need to do something fast, he is out of jail now and he divorced his wife so that means he is going to marry Linomtha"

Mama Ka Lino: "I saw it on Tv watseba high blood yaka ya nama ya nyoga. Linomtha ke mo rutila molao ke gore o nyaka go nsegisha ka batho kago ratana ledi noga and kamo o thuba malapa a batho" (My high blood just took a rise, I have taught her discipline but now she wants to make me a laughing stock by dating snakes and been a home wrecker)

Raise: "Lino is like a little sister to me I can't watch her destroying her life like that. She has already defended this man and made him look innocent and now his out of jail the next thing she is going to get involved in his criminal activities I am telling you Ma he is going to turn her into a criminal. Already she has ruined his marriage, the Linomtha I know would never date a married man. She is a powerful woman of God and that guy is going to destroy her and make her abandon her relationship with God"

Mama Ka Lino: "Jwale re dira jwang ngwanaka? I have been praying about this but nothing has happened God is not answering my prayers ke gore ekare the more I pray is the more I make her fall in love with him"

Raise: "We need to do an intervention. I know Bra Moss and Mama won't support this, we need to sit her down and show her some guidance. Can you make it to Johannesburg? I will speak with Bra Moss and he will send someone to come and collect you"

Mama Ka Lino: "I can make it on Friday. I cant leave Ntosh and Sihle alone, I will have to come with them after school"

Raise: "Its fine I will speak with Bra Moss"

Mama ka Lino: "Thank you so much for caring about Lino like this"

Bongi's house

Bongi: She smiled after the verdict and gave Thabo a call

Thabo: "Bongi"

Bongi: "His out our plan will work"

Thabo: "Let's do this"

Bongi: She hanged up and smiled. Paris walked in

Bongi: "Hi baby"

Paris: "Hi"

Bongi: "Dad is out of jail"

Paris: "I don't have a father" she took her bottle of water and walked away

Bongi: "Paris?" shouting

Paris: "What?"

Bongi: "I will fix this, we will stay with dad again"

Paris: "Whatever I am going to take a run by the beach"

At the Prison

Dunga waited outside and made a call

Dunga: "I am outside Nkalakatha are darke" (Lets go)

Python: Looking at Linomtha "Are vaye Dunga is outside" He took her gown, handbag and work briefcase and carried them for her and then looked at the guards "Thank you so much guys I am going home now. I really appreciate all that you have done for me le e tshware shap"

Guard: "Please come back soon eish we are going to miss you"

Guard 2: "I will miss your swearing too"

Lebo: "Go shap boss"

Skhosana: "Ere ke le khaphe" (Let me walk you out)

They walked to the car

Dunga: Got outside and hugged Python "Bozza ya mabozza nkalakatha yami"

Python: "The mighty Python is back"

Dunga: "I missed you in real action. Seyathesha manje" (We are working now)

Linomtha: "Hello I am here"

Dunga: Laughing "Ndlovukazi thank you so much you are a real wife material"

Linomtha: "Ow now I am no longer immature I see"

Skhosana: "You have grown aah phela wena ne o tletsi kadi film yerr"

Python: "Leya nyela mo mosading waka. Leave her the hell alone"

They laughed and said their goodbyes

Dunga: "Skhosana ketlo tshwara ka bellas for die ding" (I will call you for that thing)

Skhosana: "Ola"

Inside the car

Python: "Die ding ya eng?"

Dunga: "Just a catch up session"

Python: "Ok. Eeeh munna Ncosi yaka e va?" (Where is my child?)

Dunga: "They have moved ko Cape Town, they are staying inside the beach house"

Python: "She blocked my calls, I am glad I am out I really need to fix things between us"

Linomtha: "Paris?"

Python: "Yes"

Linomtha: Brushing his hand "She will be ok, she loves you she will forgive you"

Python: "I can't lose her. I need to see her"

Dunga: "Otlaba grand bozza miss P wao ncanda(She loves you). Just organise an overseas trip and shopping then you are sorted"

Python: "This time material things won't fix anything. I just need to assure her how much I love her. did you get me a house?"

Dunga: "yes bozza everything is sorted. Le transie e zwaki" (Even the car is there)

Python: "Ola. I am going away tomorrow"

Dunga: "Oya va?" (Where are you going?)

Python: "It's a surprise for my woman"

They arrived at Linomtha's house and he walked her inside. They found Mam Dorcus watching Tv

Mam Dorca: Saw Python walking inside and jumped from the couch "Hawu ndodana yami" she started crying "Nguwe? Bheka unjani hawu Nkulunkulu wami ngiyabonga for umusa" (Is that you? look how you are ow my god I thank you for your grace)

Python: "ngi buyile Ma" (I am back) they hugged

Mam Dorcas: "Can we pray and thank the Lord"

Python: "Hai Ma wena you never finish once you start praying"

Mam Dorcus: "Dumisani ku mele si bongwe uNkulunkulu. He is the one who took you out from jail"

Linomtha: "Yebo Ma"

Python: "Later Ma, now I need to go and bath ngi nyuka tanyani" (I am smelling prison)

Mam Dorcus: "I will be here waiting for you"

Python: "I will see you later ok I am going to freshen up" He kissed her "Please get rid of Ma Zulu I don't want prayer sessions eish"

Linomtha: "You are not running away from them. we need to pray and thank God"

Python: "Dunga will bring you to my place then hai. Please sort out that leave ok" kissed her again and left

Linomtha: went to join Ma Dorcas by the coach "I am so tired Ma, I just need to take a long hot bubble bath and rest"

Mam Dorcas: "You haven't been sleeping for the whole year preparing for this case. you really

need to rest my child”

Linomtha: “Dumi asked me to take leave he says his got a surprise planned for us”

Mam Dorcus: “Where?”

Linomtha: “I don’t know”

Mam Dorcus: “Don’t get tempted and sleep with him. Wait for marriage my child”

Linomtha: “Yebo Ma I am just glad his very understanding”

Mam Dorcus: “Now we just need to pray for his change. he needs to be saved, yazi Dumisani is like a son to me and I really don’t want to lose him like I lost my son Zanokuhle. This life they are living never ends well, God has given him a second chance now. Let us pray and thank God my child”

Linomtha: Mam Dorcus was more like a mother to me now, our relationship has grown so close over the past year. She was a prayer warrior, We went to church together and she loved Dumi so much. She reminded me so much of Mama Ka Lino, We didn’t talk much now because she hated Dumi and every time we talk she shouts at me. I was very thankful that Dumi organised Mam Dorcus to come and help me around the house, to me she was like a mother not my helper. We finished praying and I went to take a bath and rested

Python’s house

Dunga: “I still don’t get why you cant stay with Ndlovukazi”

Python: “Eish I want to make love to her so badly so staying in the same house with her wont be easy”

Dunga: “Seduce her come on don’t tell me you believe in all those no sex before marriage shit”

Python: “I actually believe in it now, fucking crazy ne?”

Dunga: “Let me organise some girls to entertain you tonight”

Python: “Hell no. I am saving myself for Nomtha”

Dunga: “Damn you are so fucked up. You are losing your mind, jeez this is scary”

Python: “Organise me a meeting with the Russians I need to finalise that diamonds deal and check if everything is set for my trip le Nomtha” He walked out holding a glass of whiskey

Dunga: Made a call

Skhosana: "Dunga the Brazilian mastermind"

Dunga: "eitha ntanga"

Skhosana: "Dintshang bra van my"

Dunga: "Tell me bozza ne a laita die medi skati se ale da ko ganyani" (Did boss have sex with ladies the time he was in prison)

Skhosana: "Blind yerr, ne a phela ka tlof tlof. I was the one organising them for him le Mabongs she used to visit"

Dunga: "And after he met Ndlovukazi?"

Skhosana: "He became very loyal to her bra yaka. He has never done any tlof tlof le medi e ngwe, As soon as they got serious he stopped even Bongi she stopped sleeping over and he stopped going to her house"

Dunga: "Ntanga are you sure munna?"

Skhosana: "Sure as a judge bra yaka"

Dunga: "Damn this shit is real"

Skhosana: "Aah wa bona medi yela e mmethile ka korobela yako Limpopo eeh plus kekwa bare ba blind da or maybe ya vava ka tlof tlof"

Dunga: "Ok shap ntanga kena le spane se baie ke batlang hose chuna"

Skhosana: "Ee munna ska ntebala ka that welcome back party phela I am part of the Python family now"

Dunga: "Kena le wena bra van my. Go shap ne" he hanged up and spoke alone "Damn this shit is so real, bozza is really in love. Wow now this is what I call true love shit"

Later in the evening Python walked out and went to Nomtha's house

Linomtha: Opening the door "Hey"

Python: "hey ora mang? Ake chomi ya gago Nomtha don't greet me like that"

Linomtha: "Ow sorry it still feels like a dream seen you like this"

Python: "Better get used to it" they kissed and he walked in

Python: "Mam Dorcus okae?"

Linomtha: "All night prayer with the woman from church"

Python: "Thank goodness eish"

Linomtha: "I love her"

Python: "She is very special. She used to pray for us back in the days before reya go spina(Steal) I was into heists then, I remember the night Zano got shot she told us not to do it she had a bad dream but we didn't listen"

Linomtha: "She reminds me so much of my mother"

Python: "Things still bad between the two of you?"

Linomtha: Sigh "Ya"

Python: "She will come around. She means well ska mo felela pelo sweetheart"

Linomtha: "I got leave. So we are on"

Python: "Yes yes" they kissed and she went to dish up food for him. She came back holding a dish full of warm water and held it for him to wash his hands

Python: "Wow"

Linomtha: "Ke eng?"

Python: "No woman has ever done this for me. I always dreamt of this, damn you are so rural and sexy yazi"

Linomtha: "Tsek" She put the dish down after he finished washing his hands and handed him a dish cloth then came with a small table and put a plate of food "Dijo my love"

Python: "Damn I could really get used to this"

Linomtha: "I cooked your favourite"

Python: He smiled and tasted his pap and mala mogudu "This is so nice, thank you" He finished eating and she held the dish for him again while washing his hands then took the table away.

Python: "I know how tired you were but you still took time to cook for me, thank you my sweetheart"

Linomtha: "I love you"

Python: Kissed her and then stopped when they both got so high feeling all kinds of changes in their bodies. Things got very awkward then she suggested a movie

They watched the movie while talking and laughing throughout. She fell asleep while lying on his

chest he then carried her inside her bedroom, put her on the bed and kissed her on the forehead. Looked at her with so much admiration in her sleep and said I love you sweetheart Goodnight. Then went to the guest room and slept.

The following day

Python: He got up and went to knock on Nomtha's door

Linomtha: "Come in"

Python: "Morning Sthuthuthu sami" tried kissing her

Linomtha: "Dumi no I didn't brush my teeth"

Python: "I don't mind"

Linomtha: "No"

Python: "Please take a bath and get ready, we are leaving in the next hour"

Linomtha: "What must I take?"

Python: "Nothing. Just your handbag, I am going to freshen up at my place. see you later please hurry up we are running late" kissed her on the forehead and left

He got back with Dunga and he went to drop them off at the airport

Dunga: "Shap, enjoy"

They went to check in and they went to get ready to board their flight to Durban

Linomtha: "I still can't believe you did this. I have never been inside a flight, I am so scared"

Python: "Don't be, I will hold your hand. Relax you are going to love it"

They got inside the plane and she was so scared

Python: "We are taking off now, come hold my hand"

Linomtha: Eyes closed, holding his hands

Python: Laughing at her "You are missing out with your eyes closed, I want you to see everything"

Linomtha: Opened her eyes and looked down "Ow no my stomach is doing some durrr durrr"

Python: "Doing what?" busted out with laughter

Linomtha: "Yhoo my waist whuuuu"

Python: "Is it doing some durrr durrr too?"

Linomtha: Held his hands so tightly "Huh Dumiii"

Python: Laughing "I am here sweetheart durrr durrr"

Linomtha: She finally relaxed while Dumi started making fun of her

They landed at the airport

Linomtha: "Wow what an expriance. Thank you"

Python: "Anytime durrr durrr"

Linomtha: "Mxm stop it"

Python: "Come lets get going"

He went to fetch their BMW X6 rental car

Linomtha: "I love this car"

Python: "Really?"

Linomtha: "Yes wow"

Python: "Mhmm interesting"

Linomtha: "You said we are going back ka Sunday but I didn't pack any clothes"

Python: "I will buy you clothes here" he started playing Ndikuthandile by Vusi Nova and they started dancing singing together enjoying the drive

Linomtha: Singing "Ndikuthandile sthandwa sami nge nhliziyo yami yonke ndi tshu thando endinalo soze luphele"

Python: Singing "Sthandwa andenzi ngabom yeah andiphathwa nazintloni xa ndifunukbamba ndifukukthanda ngaske lingatshoni"

They went to have breakfast then did a road trip around Durban playing music singing to each other

Linomtha: "I love this place. it's my first time here, I want to go to the beach"

Python: "We will go later. Let's go and get you some clothes and have lunch"

They walked inside the mall holding hands and people starring at them recognising them from the Tv. They did shopping and went to have lunch, they left the restaurant at 3 in the afternoon.

Linomtha: "Still can't believe you were so patient with me when I was busy fitting clothes. man hate that"

Python: "I love spending time with you even if it means spending it while watching you shop"

They were driving at a very quiet place and then a police car flashed some lights stopping them.

Linomtha: "What is going on?" looking scared

Python: "I don't know. Let me stop"

Two police officials walked to their car and greeted them

Police official: "We are looking for Miss Linomtha Zikelele"

Linomtha: "That's me"

Police official: "Please come with us to the station, we have some few questions to ask you"

Linomtha: "What? its my first time in Durban I don't know anybody here. Are you sure you are looking for me?"

Python: "What is going on here?"

Police official: "Stay out of this"

Linomtha: Looking scared

Python: "Kana leka nyela nou nou, goka nyewa"

Police official: "Its just some few questions mam please come with us. don't make us use force on you"

Linomtha: "I know my rights, you can't just do that"

Linomtha: "I will sue you for this, you will pay for this"

Python: "What the fuck?"

police official: "You are wasting our time"

Linomtha: "It's ok, let's go"

At the police station

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 60

At the Police Station

Linomtha: She had been locked up inside a holding cell for more than an hour now to her surprise Dumi hasn't come to check up on her. She was panicking and starting to think he is arrested too. What if Bongi leaked their pictures? Just when things were finally going right between her and Dumi then this happens. I thought Bongi was off our back. Just as she was busy in thoughts a female police official came to open for her

Police Official: Smiling at her "Let's go"

Linomtha: "Where is my boyfriend?"

Police official: "How am I supposed to know that? Are we sharing him?"

Linomtha: "Where are you taking me?"

Police official: "You are going for trial"

Linomtha: "What trial? A trial without been charged for anything? Are you sure you are not crazy?"

Police official: Laughing "Bathi you are a thief"

Linomtha: "What did I steal?"

Police official: "Come and find out"

Linomtha: "You people are going to pay for this I am telling you, I know my rights"

They crossed the road and walked in court

Linomtha: "You are seriously taking me to court?"

Police official: "Yes"

Linomtha: "Its almost 6 in the evening, which magistrate is still working this time?"

Police official: "This one has been assigned because this is a special case"

Linomtha: "something is not right here" She looked around and spotted the Bmw X6 and got a bit relieved.

They entered the court room and to her surprise there was the magistrate and a prosecutor. A woman sitting with two beautiful little girls, 4 older man and three woman seated. Her heart started beating so fast

It looked like a real court. She was ordered to get inside the accused cross examination box

Police official: "All rise" the people she saw when coming in all stood up

Prosecutor: "Your worship I am presenting case 24/05 Miss Linomtha vs Dumisani Gumbi"

Linomtha: "What?"

The crowd: Laughing at her shock

Police official: "Silent in court"

Prosecutor: "Miss Linomtha will you need an interpreter?"

Linomtha: "No"

Prosecutor: "Your worship I will call the complainant Mr Dumisani Gumbi"

Python: Walked in looking serious

Prosecutor: "Please take the oath"

Python: "I swear that the evidence that I shall give shall be the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth, so help me God"

Prosecutor: "Can you please explain to the court why we are here today"

Python: Smiling "We are here because I want to lay a charge for theft"

Prosecutor: "Theft for?"

Python: "My heart and future"

Prosecutor: "And I take it the accused is Miss Linomtha here"

Python: "Correct"

Linomtha: Covered her mouth in disbelief after catching what is going on

Prosecutor: "Ok. can you explain more"

Python: "This lady has stole my heart in a way that I just can't survive without her, I don't see any future without her that is why today I am pleading with the court to assist me with dealing with this matter"

Prosecutor: "And how do you want the court to deal with this matter?"

Python: "Sentence her to be mine for life"

Prosecutor: "Mhmh ok" looked at Linomtha "Miss Linomtha, how do you plead to that?"

Linomtha: With a huge smile filled with tears "Guilty ow yes Guilty as charged"

Prosecutor: "Your worship?" looking at the magistrate

Magistrate: "I hereby sentence Mr Dumisani Gumbi and Miss Linomtha Zikelele for a life love imprisonment together" looking at both of them "Are we doing the signing?"

Python: "Not yet your worship. We still have to follow cultural stuff before"

Magistrate: "Are you going to mark your territory?"

Python: "Later, I was just waiting for her to accept my marriage proposal"

Magistrate: Smiling "Alright, court dismissed then. All the best guys"

Linomtha: "Thank you your worship" Smiling

At the back

Uncle 1: "Wabona umshana this time ukhethile kahle,(My nephew has chosen well this time) this lady is a wife material"

Uncle 2: "Not that thing who was just spending his money and posing for pictures"

Uncle 3: "Hei be adelela lo mfazi(That woman was disrespectful) she couldn't even wash a cup and she hated our family""

Kayise: to her granny "Is she our new stepmom?"

Ma Gumbi: "Yebo" with a smile

Nhlanhla: "I hope she is nothing like aunty Bongzi, I hope she will accept us and show us love"

Ma Gumbi: "She will bazukulwana bami" (My grand kids)

Linomtha jumped on Python with so much joy

Linomtha: "I can't believe you did that"

Python: "I know how much you love the law so i wanted to make it memorable"

Linomtha: "You got me all scared, I thought I was arrested for a real crime"

Python: "No one can ever arrest you if I am still alive and even when am dead my ghost will deal with them"

Magistrate and the prosecutor approached them

Magistrate: "Congratulations guys"

Python: "Thanks and thanks a lot for helping me pull this off"

Linomtha: "Magistrate Zondi wow I can't believe this" He was her favourite

Zondi: "I was following the trial, SA is really blessed to have a lawyer of your calibre. You made this snake look like a saint" hitting Python on the shoulder laughing

Linomtha: "Thank you, that means a lot coming from you sir"

Zondi: "All the best guys I will be waiting for my wedding invite" They shook hands and he left

Python: "Come I want you to meet some people"

Linomtha: "Umm ok"

They walked to the back holding hands

Kayise and Hlanhla: "Daddy Daddy" Running to him

Python: "Daddies little princesses" hugged them so tight for a very long time and kissed them
"Ow I missed you guys, ow Daddy loves you so much"

Kayise: "Angie has grown and she missed you"

Hlanhla: "Benji too, and they have kids now. Three puppies. You are now a grandfather" they were so beautiful

Kayise: "Are you back forever daddy?"

Linomtha: She just stood there admiring their relationship. She fell so much in love with the two girls

Python: "Yes daddy is back forever"

Ma Gumbi: "Let daddy greet the elders girls ok"

Kayise and Hlanhla: "Ok granny"

Python: to his mother "Ma Gumbi" Hugging her

Ma gumbi: "Khehla" Hugged him back so tightly

Python: "Malome" shaking the uncles hands "Thank you for coming"

Python: "Abo Auntiza" hugging them

Python: "This is the lady I have been telling you guys about, her name is Linomtha my wife to be"

Ma Gumbi: Hugged Linomtha "Hello my child"

Uncles and aunties: "Makoti"

Linomtha: Shyly "Sanibonani"

Python: "Sthuthu sami this is my mother, those are my uncles, aunts and this beautiful two girls are daddies little princesses"

Kayise and Hlanhla: "Hi Daddy's sthuthuthu"

Linomtha: "Hi aunty Linomtha's little princesses" she hugged them and kissed them

Kayise: whispering to her daddy "She is nice she is not mean like aunty Bongi, I think I love her"

Python: "She is the best"

Ma Gumbi: "Welcome to the family, we have heard so much about you. we love you so much"

Linomtha: "I love you guys too"

She had a talk with the girls and the rest of the family

Python: "We have to rush now, We will come and see you guys well tomorrow"

They hugged and said their goodbyes

Inside the car

Linomtha: "The girls are so well behaved wow"

Python: "They are the greatest"

Linomtha: "I love them I actually love the whole family mara your mom and uncle Zweli scares me"

Python: "Ma Gumbi loves you so much"

Linomtha: "Still cant believe you did that"

Python: Smiling "Ngiyakutha Ma Gumbi"

Linomtha: "Nami ngiyakuthanda Bab Gumbi. ummm love why is Kayise coloured?"

Python: "Her mother is white"

Linomtha: "Jeez"

Python: "What? konje I might just get dumped for sleeping with a white woman"

Linomtha: Laughing "We have past that stage trust me. am just surprised you dated a white lady"

Python: "No talking about di ex tonight" He parked the car "Come lets go"

Linomtha: "What are we doing here?"

Python: "We are sleeping here"

Linomtha: It was a very beautiful lodge "Wow this is a beautiful place"

Python: He held my hand "Come lets go"

He went to the reception while I took my seat and waited for him

Python: "Am done lets go" We arrived outside my room and he handed me the key "This is your key, I am going to my room I will join you later"

Linomtha: "Ow ok" He walked away and I opened the door, got inside and closed it. my eyes were met by a gift box on top of the bed with a card. I smiled thinking what is he up to now, I opened the card and it read as follows "You have exactly 30 minutes to get ready, hope you love the dress" ow Dumi will the surprises ever stop mara, I opened the box and found a very beautiful red evening dress, it was long with a tail, it had glisters all over, It looked so expensive. There was also a long black fur scarf mhmh ok I guess Is because the dress was a sleeveless and he knows I like covering up wow this man. I found also black Ankle strap kitten heel, wow just my style exactly my style and a red clutch bag. I quickly went to take a shower then got dressed. The dress was not too tight and I looked so good in it I styled my afro into a bun looked myself in the mirror and I was so happy I then called him

Python: "Sthuthu sami"

Linomtha: "How do you manage to do that?"

Python: "Do what?"

Linomtha: "Remain this calm after dropping this kind of surprises on me"

Python: "You loved it?"

Linomtha: "Kakhulu" (A lot)

Python: "Aaah baby wami maan athi kakhulu"

Linomtha: Laughing

Python: "You ready?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "Open the door then"

Linomtha: I went to open the door and there he was standing outside looking blazing hot in a black Kition Tuxedo. He matched it with a white Cumberbund and black bow tie. French cuffs finished off with cuff links, He added a white pocket square. My jaws dropped as I looked down and he was wearing black Oxford shoes which is my favourite, The strong smell of his cologne could have woken up the dead. I looked at him in disbelief I just couldn't believe he was mine, I went like ya Modimo ke sethaka(God is a hard worker). Like how can he create such hotness in one person?

Python: "Wow you look amazing, Modimo wa betla yho" (God is artman)

Linomtha: "You look ow I just cant find a word to describe how you look. Modimo ke sethaka" (God is a hard worker)

Python: "Damn are you really mine?"

Linomtha: "Are you really mine too?"

Python: "You are going to make the guys laugh at me ka our wedding day I swear I am going to cry when I see you walking down the aisle, Nomtha you make me so weak"

Linomtha: Smiling

Python: "Shall we?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

They walked to the car and he opened the front door for her, waited for her to get inside and closed it.

Linomtha: "What's the occasion?"

Python: "You will find out just now"

He drove a short distance and then parked at this beautiful restaurant right at the beach

Linomtha: "Ow no Dumini, this is breath taking"

Python: Smiled and held her hand. They walked inside holding hands and were met by a waiter waiting by the door

Waiter: "Good evening Mr Gumbi and Mrs Gumbi to be. Welcome to Havana Grill, we have been expecting you please get inside" he held her red clutch bag and led them to a table outside giving them a clear view of the beach and it was a very beautiful evening with stars on the sky. A table was beautifully set for them with red and white candles, red pedals , plates beautifully set, wine glasses. it was perfect just everything she had always seen in the movies and never thought she can ever experience it.

Waiter: Handed them the menu and poured the non alcoholic champagne for them "I will come back for your order later on"

Linomtha: "I love this place"

Python: "And I love you"

Linomtha: She looked around and noticed that its empty and the doors were locked "Its empty, we are the only people here" She then noticed a big writing on the board written "This place is only opened tonight for Dumi and Nomtha. "Ow no you didn't Dumi you didn't, you booked this whole place for us?"

Python: "I had to make it up to you for having your first dinner with me at the prison. Wanted to give you the perfect dinner"

Linomtha: Covering her mouth in total shock "I can't believe this. you know at times I feel like one day I will wake up and realise that this whole thing was just a dream because its just so impossible for a man to do the things you are doing. Dumi you are one hell of an amazing human being, thank you for choosing me thank you for going all out for me you know I just don't even know how to compete with this like I don't know what to do for you to show you that I appreciate having you in my life"

Python: "Just be with me for the rest of our lives just be loyal and faithful to me that's all I want from you"

Linomtha: Teary "I am honoured to be your woman"

Python: "Mine only please. don't ever leave me or cheat on me, that will be the end of me I just won't survive it"

Linomtha: "I will never I promise you"

They were served their food and they went on declaring their love for each other

Python: "Come inside and dance with me"

They dance to Dr Tumi's Unstoppable

Dr Tumi Unstoppable:

To love someone like I love you

To hold someone that is so dear

To share a life to share my own

To make you see love so pure

To touch your heart and make you smile

To daily give you butterflies

To make a mountains clear the path

To show your love that grows each day

Astonishing, outstanding this love we share is amazing

Uncontainable, unquenchable this love we share is unstoppable

Rainy days and stormy ways

You have been there by my side

Through ups and downs and highs and lows you hold me close and satisfied and every morning when I rise your precious love brightens my day and with you I'll face the world

There is nothing that can hold me down cos you're the whipping in my wings

Oooh oooh this love you give goes so deep and it won't let me go

Oooh oooh and if you here with me you make love beautiful

Can imagine living my life without you

Astonishing, outstanding this love we share is amazing

Uncontainable unquenchable this love we share is unstoppable

Linomtha: Crying

Python: "This love we share is unstoppable. It's astonishing, its outstanding, its uncontainable, its unquenchable" he held her back outside. "I know we did this earlier but it I just want to do it again because this gangster still can't believe this amazing God fearing lady wants to spend the rest of her life with him" look up in the sky she looked up and then fireworks came up with the words "Will you marry me?"

Linomtha: "Dumi ow my goodness you didn't no you didn't" Crying so loud and shouting in disbelief

Python: Kneeling down "Will you?"

Linomtha: She removed the hand that was covering her mouth "Of course I will yes I will, yes yes yes and yes again"

Python: Put the ring on her finger. Got up and kissed her

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 61

Sunday Morning

At the Ndlovu Residence

Mam Ndlovu: She was sitting on a chair inside their bedroom looking at the mirror fixing her hair "Yazi sthandwa sami I still don't agree with how you guys are handling things"

Baba Ndlovu: "Do you want us to just watch her ruining her life?"

Mam Ndlovu: "You call falling in love ruining her life?"

Bab Ndlovu: "She is in love with a criminal. I don't get why you are supporting this"

Mam Ndlovu: "Let me leave before we have a big fight about this again"

She left the room and walked to the Tv room and found Raise sitting watching Tv with Ntosh

Mam Ndlovu: "Ntosh can I speak with aunty Raise in private please"

Ntosh: "Ok" She walked away

Mam Ndlovu: Took a seat opposite Raise "Yazi I really don't like what you did"

Raise: Rolled her eyes and moved her lips side to side

Mam Ndlovu: "Don't give me that attitude, did you have to drag the poor woman all the way from Limpopo huh Raise? Can't you see you are making things worse?"

Raise: "Kanjani?" (How)

Mam Ndlovu: "You are destroying relationship yaka Linomtha no mama wakhe, now the poor

woman is stressed and angry because she just discovered that u Lino went to Durban for the whole weekend with Python. Do you think she will give Lino a chance to explain herself? If you truly cared about Lino you wouldn't have behaved that way"

Raise: "I care about her and I don't want her to make a mistake ow well shoot me for caring you might just as well go and ask Python and you come shoot me both" She got up and walked away

Mam Ndlovu: "Raise Raise get back in here I am still talking to you" She just continued walking with so much anger

At the lodge in Durban

Linomtha: She was relaxing on the bed looking at her ring smiling and busy thinking about the wonderful weekend she had. The walk they took at the beach late at night after the proposal holding hands. the weekend she spent with the Kayise and Hlanhla, she loved them wholeheartedly and they loved her too. They had a great time together shopping and picnic at the beach. Dumi was a very wonderful father and she fell in love with him more. Ma Gumbi was a perfect mother in law they had a great time together, the woman truly loved her. she kneeled down and thanked God for how her life has turned out then Dumi knocked on the door after she finished praying

Python: "Morning Sthuthuthu sami"

Linomtha: "Morning Thambo lam la Kentucky" she hugged him

Python: "Ready to go?"

Linomtha: "Yes lets go"

Python: He took her bags and went to the reception to sign out

Linomtha: "I came here carrying nothing but look now I am carrying a huge bag. You are spoiling me too much Dumisani Gumbi"

Python: "I hope that Is not a complain because I don't intend to stop"

Linomtha: "You are just setting the bar too high for me. how do I compete with this?"

Python: "I told you that all I need is from you is just to be mine forever that's all love"

Linomtha: Smiling and looked at him while driving

Python: "What?"

Linomtha: "Nothing"

Python: "I know that look, I know you want to ask something but you are reluctant to ask so just ask"

Linomtha: "Am sorry to bring this up but now I see why Bongi just couldn't let go of you. you are one hell of a romantic guy Dumisani Gumbi I would fight over you too"

Python: Opened the windows and shouted "Hey did ya'll just hear that? She says that she will fight for me. yes" Did the punch victory on the air

Linomtha: Laughing

Python: "Wait until you taste sugarcane, you will even fight ladies just for greeting me"

Linomtha: Busted out in laughter "No wonder they turn into psycho's when you leave them"

Python: Laughing

Linomtha: "Has she made any contact?"

Python: "No she has never, I think she has finally moved on and honestly I am so happy for her. I have never heard from her ever since our divorce got finalised and that was 6 months ago"

Linomtha: "She better keep it that way but I am no longer the soft coward Linomtha I will beat her up if she tries anything funny"

Python: Laughing "Baby wami maan athi I will beat her up"

They arrived at the airport and her phone rang

Linomtha: "Hi Ma"

Dorcus: "Hi sana lwam. What time will you be back?"

Linomtha: "I should be home before 12"

Dorcus: "Your mother is.." The phone got cut

Linomtha: "Ow no my battery died"

Dorcus: "Hello? Sana Lwam?" turned and looked at Mama Ka Lino and Baba Ndlovu "Her phone went off but she says she will be home by 12"

Mama Ka Lino: "Thank you, we will be back by that time"

Baba Ndlovu: "Siyabonga mama"

Dorcus: "Nihambe kahle" (Go well) she closed the door and tried calling Linomtha again just to

warm her but her phone was off she tried Python and his phone was off too. She was worried because they came on Friday night looking for her and her mother was very upset that she went away with Python. She told them because she recognised Mama ka Lino from the pictures and she knew Baba Ndlovu

At the Airport

Linomtha: "Ow no my battery died"

Python: Taking out his phone "You can call her back using my phone" he looked at it "Ow damn its off too Kayise was playing games hai the princess chowed my battery"

Linomtha: "It's ok I think she just wanted to check what time we will be home"

They boarded their plane

Linomtha: "I am feeling so relaxed now"

Python: "No more durrr durrr?"

Linomtha: "You will never let this one go ne"

Python: "Never o nlagisitse blind, amper o mbodisitse" (You made me laugh a lot, you nearly killed me)

Linomtha: "You not funny yazi"

Python's house

The glamour divas were chilling by the pool having some wine

Rivoningo: "I really didn't want to come here my husband just forced me"

Peakanyo: "Me too"

Zenani: "Come on divas you can't fight Bongji's battles. Our husbands are friends with Python so that makes Linomtha part of our cycle so you better get used to it"

Rivoningo: "She is not in our league period, have you seen the way she dresses? Akg man that girl annoys the living shit out of me. I wonder what Python saw in her I mean leaving Bongji for such dirt" she pushed her 24 inch Peruvian to the back

Peakanyo: "I still think she used something on him"

Zenani: "Linomtha is a natural beauty and she is intelligent. She is a very smart lawyer actually Python is very lucky to have her in his life not the other way around"

Peakanyo: "Lawyer my foot"

Zenani: "She is a lawyer whether you like it or not"

Rivoningo: "Kanti wena whose side are you on? You sound like her sidekick"

Zenani: "Linomtha didn't do anything wrong to me so I am not going to hate on her because of you guys, as for wena Rivo you took Kennedy away from your best friend 5 years ago and married him kodwa manje you are busy acting ncwele ncwele(Holy holy) and U Linomtha is your home girl you are both from Limpopo you should be showing her some love than this hate. You guys really worship Bongi so much that you are even failing to see true love and appreciate it. python has never been this happy before and deep down you know it you are just blinded by your loyalty to Bongi ow well I don't owe Bongi anything mina I am going to give Lino a chance I really like her. I am going to get a drink" She looked at their glasses "Any refill?"

Rivoningo: "I will go and get myself a refill"

Zenani: Smiling "Okey dokey" looked at Peakanyo "Refill Pea?"

Peakanyo: "My glass is still full"

Zenani: Looked at her empty glass "Suit yourself divas" did her catwalk leaving them angry

At the Braai area

Vasco: "Kanti what time are they arriving?"

Dunga: "Around 12"

Rubber: "Let me check up on my wife If the caterers have delivered food"

Pusco: "But di medi tsa rona banna phela haba chuni fokolo yerr" (But guys our wives don't do a thing)

Vasco: "That is why ke dlaula(have sex) our maid bra phela she is practically my wife"

Rubber: "Aaah wena your Tsonga Is going to kill you when she finds out phela your wife is a mental case"

Dunga: Laughing "Aaah Rivo is a psycho yerrr"

Pusco: "That one must be locked away at a mental hospital and the keys be thrown away. Gents do you remember when she went all Mike Tyson on Vasco's half sister?"

Rubber: Laughing "Because she hugged him and baby kissed him. She was like half sister means nothing you guys could be sleeping with each other behind her back"

Vasco: "Le thomile ho hlanya ne leya taiwa ka bona. Leave my Tsonga princess alone"(you have started acting crazy you are getting drunk i see)

Dunga: "Aah mara Vasco a feti ke skirt banna(A skirt doesn't pass Vasco) I don't blame the Limpopo Tsonga princess this fool can fuck his own mother yerr"

Vasco: "Fuck you vaya o nyala da" (Go and marry)

Dunga: "Aah nna ke sale busy ka window shopping I don't want to make a mistake and end up with a mental case like Rivo"

The guys busted out laughing

Vasco: "But my wife wa baba(She is hot) gents at least you have to give me that one"

Rubber: "10/10 that is why you chose her over her best friend akere"

Dunga: "Mara oksalayo she is a mental case le boss lady ne ale better da" (Even Bongi was better compared to her)

Pusco: "Bongi was scared of P man that is why akere ne a shapiwa so ne a dichuna ka lower grade jwale Meneer kamo the Tsonga princess o di chuna ka higher grade akere she can go all Mike Tyson because Menner wamo chaba"

They busted out laughing

Vasco: "I still can't believe P man left Mabongs banna. That big arse and curves, those big juicy boobs eish hape da ke chicken breast yako Woolies banna. Phela Mabongs ekere her parents drew her first and gave God the picture and he created her exactly how they want. Aah gents I wanna tap her mos ha e sale medi ya P man"

Rubber: "Fuck you man, so wena you are busy fantasising kadi medi tsa rona? Oka nyela saan if you can touch my Zen kera le he ke bodile"(even when am dead)

Vasco: "Ka dlala maan"

Pusco: "Wena ao dlale when it comes to di medi. Wa thintha Pea kao bodisa saan"(you touch Pea i will kill you)

Dunga: "Ya I still cant believe he left boss lady. But he truly loves Ndlovukazi, I have spent all my

life with bozza and trust me I know he loves this woman and he is very happy”

Vasco: “But Linomtha is not that bad did you guys see her in that gown doing those dramatic bows ow shit man” He then imitated her voice “Your honour I would like to bring it to your attention that...” he then took a sip of his beer “Ow man she is sexy in her own way well she doesn’t have di looks tsabo Mabongs, Rivo, Pea and Zen but she has that thing maan eish I just don’t know how to explain. That thing maan gents” busy squeezing his hands

Pusco: “That hey chase me thing”

Vasco: “Yes bra yaka wena wa nthola maan eish that hey make me your wife, that I will build this family she’s got that thing ya kuthi we must build this thing called love we must this uthando”

Rubber: Laughing “You guys are crazy. But I get why he divorced Mabongs ya Linomtha has got that thing and she cooks guys”

Vasco: “Forsure leko bedroom wa vaya, Linomtha is that type that shows your mrengerenge(Penis) some respect you know she looks like that type that will call you with your clan names when you are busy taping her, you know when you take out your mrengerenge she goes like aah keya leboha papa o ntlshetsa dijo tsaka tse monate(Thank you daddy you are bringing me nice food) not abo Rivo who just grabs it and start shouting give it to me baby ow yes who else are you fucking? I will fucking kill you if you fucken fuck other whores with my dick”

The guys busted out laughing

Pusco: “Eeh munna bao chuna so? Ya vele Rivo a ka chuna that suits her so well”

Vasco: “Aah munna bare my dick as if she has a dick yena. Ke hore I get threatened while I am busy giving it to her, ke sare ke chuna new style she will stop me in the middle of it and goes like “Are you busy fucking other whores? You have never fucked me like that before who is she Kennedy who the hell is she? I don’t know this style it means you did it with her. then she goes all Mike Tyson on me and geke mo isa patleng(Beat her) she does the reverse psychology on me and goes like ow you are hitting me Kenney she is making you hit me now you just stop fucking me and hit me now I see I am nothing to you anymore and then I start thinking eish maybe she knows ke gidla le bo mang ke hore I start thinking could she have found out about Portia, Lerato, Kediboni, Mbali and the others then I ka playa teddy bear on her jwanong(Be soft on her) kare baby ake ho joleli I just read this inside a book then she will grab the car keys and goes like lets go now you are going to dump her. aah Rivo munna then hake mo laita(Have sex) kadi ordinary styles she complains are ka jola ke busy kefa my whores great sex yena oja di left over’s”

Rubber: Laughing “Wena le Rivo must just have a reality show yerr”

Dunga: “Rivo has traumatised me she has made me get scared of marriage when I think there is

a possibility of meeting a mental case like her”

Pusco: “There can only be one Rivo trust me”

Dunga: “I want Ndlovukazi type of a wife. man that lady doesn’t take shit, she has got bozza by the balls. She can stand her ground I am telling you his even scared to smoke around her, you know I want that kind of a woman not a woman I will walk all over, I want to be like my woman doesn’t like this so I cant do it”

Vasco: “Come and take Rivo”

Dunga: “That one is just a mental case bra yaka”

Rubber: “I just hope Linomtha wont change him and turn him into this prophets we see now our days. We still need to chow moola, gangsterism is in our blood”

Pusco: “That is my only fear ka medi ye, I hope she wont change him man. P man is our gang leader and we cant lose him gents”

Vasco: “How will I maintain lifestyle ya Rivo and get to tap other woman without money phela salary can never maintain our lifestyle”

Dunga: “Eish gents that is my fear too, phela he is already into this no sex before marriage shit with her so what is next?”

Vasco: “What the fuck? P man is not tapping that chick?”

Rubber: Sipping his drink “DUnga ska dlala so munna”

Pusco: “Wanyela Dunga, P man fucks a chick he just met within a second there is no way he can wait over a year to fuck Linomtha and they are getting married so there is no way he can marry her without fucking her first”

Skhosana walked in

Vasco: “EEh munna don’t joke like that”

Rubber: “Here comes that clown. Aah Skhosana kills me banna”

Skhosana: “Ola ola ola majita” busy dancing going down and throwing hands in the air

Pusco: “Biggy, where the fuck do you get such energy ole big so”

Skhosana: “The bigger the better Pusco city” Held his girlfriend’s waist “Majita ke Phuti ke medi yaka” To Phuti “Baby kedi skeem saam ne, akere keho chaetsi kare ke part of the Python’s family. this one ke Dunga he was nicknamed after the Brazilian coach because he is a fast thinker and you can never catch him ke right hand man ya Skhulu ne and this one da ke Kennedy aka Vasco just play far from him ake mo tshepi a ka shaya tlof tlof le ou lady ya hae that’s just

how bad he is, this one da ke Tshepo aka Rubber, he is the sweetest of the group you wont believe ke gangster his an accountant but accountant ya gangster and ow his wife ke Zenani she is the sweetest after Ndlovukazi eish baby I forget ho tshaela ka medi ya Vasco bare ke Rivoningo ke mo Tsonga from Limpopo o hlanya blind so don't piss her off when she is pissed she speaks bo sweswi sweswi xi xi nta ku yini yini you wont hear anything she is saying its like o shapa melodi and she will go Mike Tyson on you so don't piss her off le Kennedy is scared of her wamo shapa ate nyela and don't smile or wa ringa le Vasco because she will think you are flirting with him. Then this one ke Bheki aka Pusco, he is a business consultant but wa tseba ya tsotsi mos o stubborn like a true zulu man his wife ke Peakanyo she is nice and loves dancing. Are vaye ko introduca to the glamour divas"

Vasco: Grabbed his hand and looked at the girlfriend "He will join you shorty just wait for him over there" to Skhosana "Eeh munna doesn't she have a friend that looks like her? hook me up bra yaka"

Skhosana: "Patela papa, I don't work for free if o batla real quality you pay ledi dating what what ba patedisa"

Rubber: "And wena Skhosana this is the second chick you are introducing to us and o gaya di medi tse di data tsa rena"

Pusco: "And bona o ba gaya info ye blind ka rena"

Skhosana: "La hlanya maan akere ake ba gaye di gigabytes le di megabytes keba gaya di kb fela"

Vasco: "Don't mind them maan kere chomi ya your chick maan"

Skhosana: "Lukisa zaka wena ka boya kadi info"

Rubber: "She looks 16"

Skhosana: "Ona le 18 so legal tlof tlof bra and bona ba vaya blind akere basale fresh so body ya dumela when you turn her around eseng bo nkgono baho lapa. Keya boya ke saile ho introducer medi yaka to the divas"

Pusco: "You missed out on stories sa tlof tlof munna kere Vasco ne are chaela hore wa threateniwa during tlof tlof"

Skhosana: "Eeh munna ke kopa repeat ya strory seo, ha kere le pina e monate reya iphindqa futhi. So any story sa tlof tlof seya phindiwa futhi, kere inkho hle banna. And Vasco ketla ho gaya di cuffs munna ba kgone ho threatener shap"

Vasco: "Eeh munna organise them ke batla hoja ngwana yo mongwe ka tsona"

Skhosana: "lukisa machangura papa. He banna keya kgutla kgale ke emisitse medi yaka tlab a

kwata a ntima tlof tlof later tonight, Vasco o sale o sponga whiskey da bra yaka oe sponge ka Ginger ale ka boya nou eish ke omile" (Fix money, I am coming back I kept my woman waiting she will get angry and refuse sex at night, Vasco please fix whiskey for me mix it with ginger ale my brother I will be back now I am thirsty)

They guys busted out laughing

Dunga: "This is just what we have been missing in our group"

Rubber: "This clown is crazy as shit. P man really hooked us up with a great guy"

Pusco: "Check him man phela ke pass 12 now they were supposed to be here"

Dunga: Calling "Damn his phone is off"

At Linomtha's house

Linomtha: "Thank goodness Dunga left the car for you at the airport or else it was going to be difficult to get hold of us since our phones are off"

Python: "Ya you are right, let me happy you carry the bags and say hi to Mam Dorcus then I will go to my place"

He carried the bags for her and they stopped by the kitchen kissing and meanwhile Mama ka Lino, Baba Ndlovu, Mama Ndlovu and Raise were sitting by the dining room watching them, they house was an open plan. Linomtha and Dumi didn't see them

Mama ka Lino: "Yhoo high blood yaka ya nyoga"(My high blood is rising)

Linomtha and Python quickly stopped kissing and went into a total shock

Linomtha: "Mama ka Lino"

Python: "Thobela mama"(Greetings mom)

Mama ka Linomtha: "Linomtha ke gore ruri o letsi o phathile noga weekend ka moka? I am sure o rweli dinogana kamo mpeng ya gago"(You wrapped up a sake for the whole weekend I am sure you are carrying little snakes inside your stomach)

Linomtha: "Mama ka Lino I didn't..."

Mama Ka Linomtha: "You are talking back? Wa ntelela Linomtha" She grabbed a heavy object and just when I was still shocked I saw Dumi on the floor

Linomtha: "Dumi Dimi ow Jesus Please save him"

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 62 (I didn't edit, will post a continuation later today I am having a hectic day)

Linomtha: "Dumi baby sthandwa sami??"

Raise: "lyhoo"

Mama Ndlovu and Baba Ndlovu: Ran towards Dumi to check if he is ok

Mama ka Lino: Starring

Python: Got up "I am fine just my arm aaah"

Linomtha: Helping him to get up "Are you sure you are fine? Must we rush to the hospital?"

Python: "No I am fine baby really don't stress"

Mama ka Lino: "Ne kere ke betha Linomtha botse botse wena wake dira starring akere(I was trying to beat Lino but you made yourself a starring)

Mama Ndlovu: "Hai maan that's enough. I say enough" She turned to Baba Ndlovu "Can I talk to you in private?"

They walked outside

Mama Dorcus came in

Dorcus: Got so ice cubes and massaged Python's hand "U right ndodana?" (Are you ok son?)

Python: "Ngi right Ma"

Linomtha: "I am sorry"

Python: "It's not your fault, please go and sit with Mama sitting here in the kitchen with me and leaving her in the dining room looks disrespectful"

Linomtha: "I can't not after what she did, I have been respecting her all my life. My mother has never seen me with a man before, I have never ever slept out, I have never went out drinking and I put their needs first. Whenever I get money I think of them but why cant she consider my needs? Why can't she support what I love huh no I am tired of this. I am happy and I wont let her stand in the way of my happiness she has really gone too far now, I see she wants me to make a decision and trust me I will make it. I choose.."

Python: "Nomtha?"

Linomtha: Fuming

Python: "Nomtha? ke ringa le wena, kyk oka se ringe net so ka mama. You will show her respect jy verstan?"(You cant talk that way about mom you will show her respect do you understand?)

Dorcus: "Ok let me go and try to talk to her, as an elder"

Python: "Ngiyabonga Ma"

Linomtha: "Waswana" (Its just the same)

Python: "Nomtha?"

Dorcus: Hugging her "Let me try my child"

Outside the house

Mama Ndlovu: "You see why I didn't want to be part of this stupid intervention thing? look what just happened inside, what if she killed him?"

Ndlovu: "But he is ok so why are you fussing?"

Mama Ndlovu: "Linomtha is a grown up you guys need to leave her alone, Python makes her happy you need to accept it or you will push her away trust me"

Ndlovu: "Uthini? Uya sangana?" (What are you saying? Are you mad?)

Mama Ndlovu: "Linomtha will choose Python over you guys if you continue doing this. why do you guys have to dictate her future like this?"

Ndlovu: "Yazini now I see why God can't bless us with a child because he can see you will make a very bad mother"

Mama Ndlovu: "Uthini Ndlovu? What did you just say to me?" She started crying uncontrollably

Ndlovu: "I am so sorry, ngiya xolisa sthandwa sami I didn't mean that" Tried touching her but she pushed him away

Inside the house

Dorcus went to the dining room

Dorcus: "Sanibonani" (greetings)

Raise: Silence

Mama ka Lino: "Dumela"

Dorcus: "Can I make you something to eat"

Mama ka Lino: "We have eaten where we are coming from"

Dorcus: "Mama ka Linomtha can I please have a few minutes of your time?"

Mama ka Lino: Looking at Raise “Ota shala botse?” (Will you be ok?)

Raise: Nodded

They walked inside Dorcus bedroom and she closed the door

Dorcus: “Sawbona mama ka Linomtha, igama lami ngu Dorcus Zulu ngi sebenza khona la.(Hi mama ka Lino my name is Dorcus Zulu I work here)

Mama ka Linomtha: “Owo”

Dorcus: Smiled “Linomtha has told me so much about you and she is concerned about your relationship. I know you are a prayerful woman nami ngi umama wa mthandazo(I am a prayerful woman). Yazi nje nge mzali(As a parent) I do understand how you feel , we all want what is best for our children but they turn to choose some path that we don't like or support. What you can do is to try and show them the light. I had a son by the name of Zanokuhle I loved him so much he was my only son I had big dreams for him I wanted him to go to school get educated and get married but he choose another lifestyle, he became a gangster yazi mama ka Lino I prayed so hard for his change but he never changed and unfortunately I lost him, he was killed when he went out to steal I was heartbroken but you know what gave me peace? It was the fact that my son died knowing that I loved him knowing that even when I have chosen a wrong path in life umama uya ngi thanda umama uya ngi thandazela. Can Linomtha say the same about you now? Zano was called a thief but yes he was my thief bengi mthanda. I never pushed him away, please don't push Linomtha away”

Mama ka Lino: Crying “I am sorry about your son but I just want what is best for my daughter. I don't want her to end up dying. I can't accept that man I just can't”

Dorcus: “Unfortunately she has accepted him what you can do is to pray for them, pray for his change. Linomtha loves Dumisani and If you continue acting like this she will choose him over you. do you want that?”

Mama ka Lino: Shaking her head

At the kitchen

Linomtha: “I don't see mama ka Lino giving us her blessing to get married. I really want her blessing but I won't put our relationship on hold while waiting for her blessing, we can just sign at the magistrate court then...”

Python: “Hell no, we are going to do things right. I will pay lobola for you, I can't disrespect her like that worse I cant destroy your relationship with her because I know how much she means to you. i will be patient”

Linomtha: “She will never accept you”

Python: "Our kids needs to know the woman who raised their mother, I need to honour the woman who gave birth to the woman I love so Nomtha we have to make things right"

Linomtha: "I don't get why she is behaving this way"

Python: Held her hands "Let's face the truth I am bad sthuthuthu sami just because you have accepted me doesn't mean that she has to accept me automatically. She is just a concerned mother, she has raised you in church and had this high expectations of you getting married to a church brother so now wena o zwakala le gangster ware ekse ma oulady keya cwala ka bari ye and ko trouwa leyona(You come with a gangster and say mom I love this fool and I am going to get married to him)"

Linomtha: Laughing

Python: "Yes now you see where I am going with this, I am sure she loved dai moegoi(That fool) Thabo ne"

Linomtha: "A lot"

Python: "Yes that was because those are the kind of guys she was praying for you and pictured you with. let's face the truth sweetheart nna lewena we are totally different it's just that we happened to fall in love with each other so bad. I am sure lewena growing up you never imagined yourself with a guy like me, ke sure ne o bona authi yadi fire fire yaho spana grand ko offising month end le hlakantsha zaka ya lona lechuna die eits nyana da tsa lona le vaya ko bank le buya transie le buya ledladla, dincosi nyana tse two da ba gelesa ko town leba spanela le betha di savings accounts for bona. Akere? Ke ringa waar ne?" (I am sure you saw a fire fire guy who is working good at the office month end combining your salaries doing this and that, going to the bank to buy a car and a house having two kids who are schooling in town, working hard for them. I am telling the truth ne?)

Linomtha: Laughing "Yes you are I actually pictured it that way"

Python: "Then why o batla mama a verstana die ding ya rona? Huh" (then why do you want mom to understand our thing?) pinched her nose "Ketlo ho isa patleng wena" (I am going to beat you) "Don't be too hard on her please, this is the same as learning that your child is gay. He can't just come are hey mama am gay then ware yeah hipi hipi I love you my son leha baka ringa nna kao verstana kao accepta net so.(Even if they talk I love you and accept you like that) Look it will get to you, you will think what are people going to think wabona stuff like that until eventually you will be like fokof ke ncosi yaka mense ba nyela nna ketla e ncanda blind ka accepta this. wanhola mos baby?"(To hell this is my child people can go to hell I will love him a lot and accept him, do you get me?)

Linomtha: "Ya I do"

Python: "Ma Gumbi didn't want me to be a gangster so obviously ma Zig Zek wouldn't want her

daughter to date a gangster”

Linomtha: Laughing “Tsek Dumi ware my surname is what?”

Python: Laughing back “Come here” Gave her a tight hug and kissed her “It will be okay sweetheart, I will be patience”

Meanwhile Raise was looking at them hugging and kissing and burned with anger

Outside

Ndlovu: “I am sorry please forgive me that came out wrong, I really didn’t meant it”

Mama Ndlovu: “This anger you are carrying is going to push a lot of people away. you will push me away and Linomtha. Linomtha is the hottest thing in the country now, she is on everybody’s lips after winning Python’s case I am telling you companies will be chasing her or better she can open her own law firm plus her man Is loaded he can finance it for her because he wants what is best for her and always considers her feelings, she will take away your clients and you will cry saying I made her and she betrayed me while you are the one who pushed her away. Ndlovu you were a nobody you didn’t even have shoes, you were smelling but I loved you against all odds, I was from a filthy rich family nobody expected me to fall in love with somebody like you but I loved you, my mother wanted to disown me but I didn’t care I told her I choose you. when we got together I took care of everything I was patience with you until you became what you are today kodwa wena today you standing here saying Linomtha can’t fall in love with Python because he is not good enough for her since when is love based on conditions? Yazi I expected so much better from you, after what we went through to be together fighting for our love I really thought you would understand this beautiful couple better”

Ndlovu: “I am so sorry sthandwa sami now I see what you really mean”

Mama Ndlovu: “You are apologising to the wrong person go and apologise to Linomtha” She walked away and walked in on Python and Linomtha kissing in the kitchen

Mama Ndlovu: “Get a room”

Dunga’s car parked outside

He found Ndlovu standing outside busy thinking

Dunga: “Advocate”

Ndlovu: “Eitha” shaking hands

Dunga: “I am looking for bozza damn I knew he is here. Ke bona legedlela la hae(his car). We have thrown a welcome party for him so we have been waiting since and his phone is off”

Ndlovu: “He is inside the house”

Dunga: "Hebanna, ere ke ringe leyena" (Let me talk to him)

He got inside the house

Dunga: "Nkalakatha" Shaked hands with him. To Linomtha "Ndlovukazi". To mama Ndlovu "Miss advo"

Mama Ndlovu: "Hi Unjani? I was about to go" to Linomtha "Where is your mother?"

Linomtha: "Mam Dorcus bedroom, they are talking"

Mama Ndlovu: "I think I need to join in that talk"

Python: "Please do, we need all the help we can get"

Dunga: Sipping his beer "Dintshang?"

Python: "Eeeh ntanga mamazala is in the house please throw that thing away otlo nluzisa di points munna" (Throw that beer away you will make me lose points)

Dunga: "Eeeh lobala negotiations already"

Linomtha: "I wish"

Dunga: "Guys phela re chunne party ko dladleng ya yahoo bozza re shorta ka lona fela" (We have thrown a party at your house, we are only missing you guys only)

Python: "We are busy resolving family issues here"

Dunga: "Shit"

Inside Dorcus room

Mama Ndlovu: She knocked and entered "Hi abo mama I heard you are hiding from me in here" she sat on the bed

Dorcus: "We are almost done"

Mama Ndlovu: "Can I just add a bit? Mama ka Lino please don't push Lino away, she loves this guy and he loves her too. Don't make her resent you for messing up her relationship everybody has a bad side bheka u Thabo a church guy that you truly loved he was abusing Lino emotionally he never appreciated her on top of it he was killing people and selling their kidneys at least Python does not hide who he is and he truly loves Linomtha to show ukuthi he is serious about her he even left his wife. Give Dumisani a chance, even if they fail that is Linomtha's issue she will learn from it and grow. You can't babysit her forever she has grown up now she needs to make her own decisions"

Mama Ka Lino: "I understand you both and I see my mistake. I cared too much about what

people from church will think and never cared how my daughter feels. I was very selfish, I just wanted her to get married to a church guy but Dorcus told me that maybe Linomtha will change Dumisani. As a Christian I had no right to judge him like that, can you please call both of them inside here and give us some space”

Mama Ndlovu and Mam Dorcus left the room and went to the kitchen

Mama Dorcus: “Mama ka Linomtha Is calling both of you in my room and wena Siphon throw away that thing”

Dunga: “Yebo Ma” took off his cap as a sign of respect

Dorcus: “What are you two still waiting for? Go now”

They walked towards the room expecting bad news

Linomtha: She knocked

Mama ka Lino: “Tsenang” (Come in)

They entered

Python: Sat on the floor

Linomtha: Sat on the bed

Mama ka Lino: “I just wanted to apologise to you both on how I handled the way thing, Linomtha I am so sorry ngwanaka for all the hurtful words I said to you and been selfish. You have been a very amazing daughter I am so blessed to have you and I don’t want to lose you because of my pride, you have supported me and your siblings so now it is my time to support you. forgive me my child, I taught you a lot about how a Christian must behave but I failed to live up to my teachings by been judgemental. Do you forgive me ngwanake?”

Linomtha: Crying “I do mama ka Lino I do, thank you so much”” they hugged so tightly crying

Mama ka Lino: “Ema ake so fetsa phela ska nletsa kudu ketla palelwa kego bolela” (Wait I am not done don’t make me cry too much I wont be able to talk)

They all laughed

Mama ka Linomtha: “Dumisani ngwanaka I am so sorry for the way I treated you, I now accept you as my future son in law. I am willing to get to know you better, I should have shown you the way than to judge you. I can see that you love my child and you make her happy. Ntshwarele ngwanaka”

Python: Got up from the floor and hugged her “Thank you so much mama ka Dumisani, you were just protecting your daughter I totally understand. I promise you I will love her I will never

ever hurt Linomtha”

Mama ka Linomtha: “Hey too much speech save that for the wedding day” they all laughed

Python: “Speaking of that Ma, I would really love to marry Linomtha as soon as possible. Can I please send my family to come and pay lobola this coming week please”

Mama ka Linomtha: “Shuuu so soon? What’s the rush?”

Linomtha: “Ke nyaka go ima dinogana mama ka Lino” (I want to be pregnant with snakes)

Mama ka Lino: Laughing “I don’t think that should be a problem, Lino who must I cal to represent us?”

Linomtha: “I don’t want family yaga papa”

Mama ka Linomtha: “I totally undertand ngwanake”

Linomtha: “Can Baba Ndlovu take part please”

Mama ka Linomtha: “Yes of course he must be present”

Linomtha: She hugged her mother with so much happiness

Mama ka Lino: “You have to come back home this weekend. Its part of the tradition for you to be present I am sure бага Gumbi will want to see ngwetsi ya bona” (their bride). “Now I have to get going banake”

Python: “Do you have a driver to take you back home?”

Mama ka Lino: “Yes Ndlovu has organised one for me”

They hugged and walked out

Python: Running to Dunga “Let’s go and get this party started ntanga, keya trouwa” (I am getting married)

Dunga: “Yes bozza yami ao nkalakatha”

Linomtha: Hugging Mam Dorcus “Thank you so much Ma for your help I will thank you well when I get back now I am going to a party ka Dumi”

Dorcus: “Enjoy my child”

Mama Ndlovu: “What party? I am going too”

Ndlovu: “Nami I am going”

Mama Ndlovu: Gave him the evil eye

Raise: In shame "I will leave with Mama ka Lino"

Mama ka Lino: "The driver can come and fetch her here come lets go to the party"

Raise: "No I have a headache I will pass"

They hugged mama ka Lino and said their goodbyes

Python: To Raise "Eitha"

Raise: Walked away crying

They all left to Python's house

At the party

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 63

At Python's house

Python and Linomtha entered first

The guys went crazy when they saw them, jump and went to hug them. they greeted each other laughing and joking

Skhosana: "Hebanna Skhulu o rata ke freedom maan bheka setsi o gaine weight" (Freedom loves you skhulu look you have gained weight)

Python: "Who the hell invited this clown in my house?"

Skhosana: "I don't need any invite ke part of the Python's family" Turned to Linomtha "Sarafina why did you guys take so long? Ke hore rena we are busy waiting for you guys lona le busy ka tlof tlof"

The guys laughed

Python: "Gents let me introduce you officially to my wife to be, Mama ka boy boy wami"

Vasco: "Wena o rota dicheri fela bra just forget about bafana" (You only make girls only just forget about boys)

Pusco: "Bafana ba chuna ke rena not wena P" (Boys are made by us not you)

Rubber: "Maybe Linomtha will break the chain"

Skhosana: "Hebanna skhulu ana mfana? Bona mo etla mo ke sponge di coffee for wena aah wena o tlo rota mfana" (Skhulu doesn't have a boy? Let me mix coffee for you and you will have a boy)

Python: "Le tailwe ka bona(You are drunk I see)" Turned to Linomtha "They are a very crazy bunch you going to get used to them. This one is Kennedy, that one ke Bheki, and lastly ke Tshepo. Me and this three guys we go way back they are my best friends and business partners. Mos you already know this clown Skhosana"

Skhosana: "Vele wa nkitsi akere ne ke maker sure hore o thola tlof tlof" (Of course she knows me I was making sure she gets sex)

Linomtha: Laughing "Nice meeting you guys" She gave them handshakes

By the Pool

The Glamour Divas were watching Linomtha as she was busy laughing with the guys and shaking their hands

Rivo: "Is it me or she just held my man's hand way too long?"

Zenani: Rolling eyes "You are drunk Rivo"

Rivo: "I am not not Bongsi nita xiba xi nya. Xi nga lavi kuni tolovela" (I am not Bongsi I will beat her until she messes her pants, she must not get used to me)

Pea: Laughing you are really pissed come on does she intimidate you that much? I guess those are the packs that comes with been married to a guy like Vasco, you just get insecure even when a rat stands next to him"

Rivo: "Zenani?"

Zenani: She knew that voice very well and got calm "I am joking my friend hawu kanti yini"

Rivo: "I am going to join the guys, phela xibe Bongsi hi ribye(She beat Bongsi with a stone "Took her man") so we are so not safe guys"

Zenani: "I trust Tshepo"

Peakanyo: "I trust Bheki"

Rivo: "Say that loko xi hetile miss lawyer (Say that when miss lawyer is done). Do you hear me? you will be crying like Bongi I am sure she trusted Python too but look now. I am going"

She left and went to join the guys

Rubber spotted her coming and laughed

Rubber: "Here comes the Tsonga princess Vasco"

Pusco: "Makunyiwe once" Laughing

Python: "What did Vasco do this time gents? Rivo better behave today the Queen of the house is here"

Outside the gate

Mama Ndlovu: "Ndlovu open this car I want to get out I am missing out on the party I told you that I don't want to talk to you please open"

Ndlovu: "Sthandwa sami I am sorry please"

Mama Ndlovu: "They are finishing up alcohol please open I just want to get drunk and forget my husband told me that God is not giving me a child because I will be a bad mother so please open"

Ndlovu: "I didn't mean that"

Dunga passed by the car with a lady

Mama Ndlovu: "I will bang the windows and get Dunga to come and help me"

Ndlovu: "Ok let's go then" he opened the car and they left

At the Patio

Rivo arrived and hugged Vasco "Murandziwa" (My love)

Vasco: "Hey babe"

Python: To Linomtha "Sthuthu sami this is Rivoningo ke mkhaya wa hao(She is your homie). She is Kennedy's wife" to Rivo "Rivonia city this is Linomtha she is my wife to be"

Linomtha: Extended her hand and smiled "Hi Rivoningo I am pleased to meet you"

Rivo: Looked at the hand and spotted the ring "Mhmm wearing a ring already?"

Vasco: "Baby?"

Linomtha: Smiled "Yes"

Rivo: "You don't waste time"

Vasco: "Baby Linomtha greeted you"

Rivo: "Kasi yini nita hlamula aniri I was still looking at her ring" (What is it? I will answer I was still looking at the ring)

Skhosana: "Aaah go dese jwanong, wa simolla Rivo ka her sexy language" (Its getting nice now, Rivo is starting with her sexy language)

Vasco: "Rivo please go and sit with the rest of the ladies"

Rivo: "But she is standing here with you guys"

Python: "She is the lady of the house, she can stand anywhere"

The rest of the guys covered their mouth laughing

The Ndlovu's and Dunga entered

At the pool

Zenani: "Rivo just likes embarrassing herself. she must not pull that compound behaviour of her's on Linomtha or else Python will deal with her"

Peakanyo: "My friend ke lekompo shame"

Zenani: "But you never back me up when I try to call her into order"

Peakanyo: "Yhoo nna ke tshaba bodi nita kuba" (I am scared of I will beat you)

Zenani: "Don't worry we have a lawyer in the group now we will beat her and she will defend us"

Peakanyo: Laughing "You really like this girl ne?"

Zenani: "A lot hey. She inspires me in a way, just look how simple she looks I mean she never tried to change just to fit in. I am sure she knows the kind of ladies Python dated and she knows

every lady wants her man but she is still the same she never changed her looks just to fit in, now that is confidence, now I see why Python loves her so much. She is also career driven, did you see how she was in court? Should the going gets tough for her man she can sustain the family, have you sat and wondered what will happen to us if our husbands stop bringing in the money? We can learn a lot from this lady Pea”

Peakanyo: “You are drunk”

At the Patio

The guys greeted Ndlovu and Mam Ndlovu: “The Elephants”

Mam Ndlovu: “Gentleman”

Skhosana: “Ola da, nna ke Skhosana I am the new addition to the Python family. hebanna ho monate ho monate maan ke hore ke chilla le di advovo(Advocate) manje”

Ndlovu: Laughing

Skhosana: “Eish advovo tla nama wa nthusa da hape kena ledi case tse baie tsadi maintenance he munna” (Advocate you will help me I have a lot of maintenance cases)

Linomtha: “Orata tlof tlof too much”

Python: “Eeh munna we don’t chill with guys who get forced by the court to support their kids. That is not a man”

Vasco: “He is just a waste of sperm”

Rubber: “An insult to man”

Skhosana: “Aah akere la bona re kreya die eits da spaneng phela re thola di peanuts” (You see we are getting little at work)

Python: “You share that little with your kids. A man does not make an excuse not to support his kids”

Skhosana: “Mphe di spane skhulu ke kgone go supporta”(give me work skhulu so that I will be able to support)

Pusco: “Just that today is all about having fun or else I was going to punch you”

Python: “We need to sit down with Skhosana guys and teach him responsibility. You don’t do that to kids never. we will address this issue later”

Skhosana: "Dankie eish I see I am going to be a better man just by chilling with you guys" took a sip of his drink

Vasco: "You are busy sipping a 100k whiskey but making ladies force you to buy a tin of milk worth R300 fuck you man"

Skhosana: "Eeh this whiskey ke ele ya R100k? yhoo monate mpolaye"

Mam Ndlovu: "Hai you guys will never finish talking, ow is that Pea and Zen?" to Linomtha and Rivo "Come lets go and join them"

Python: Held Linomtha hand "Kiss me first" they kissed

Vasco: Held Rivo's hand "Suna papa wa hao mama"

Rivo: "Mxm"

Vasco: "Come on you know you want to"

Rivo: Kissed him then whispered "I will kill you if you thinking of kissing miss lawyer"

Vasco: whispered "I love you too"

Ndlovu: "Nami ngicela I kiss sthandwa sami" (I am asking for a kiss my love)

Mama Ndlovu: Kissed him then whispered "I am only kissing you because I don't want to embarrass you in front of this people"

Skhosana: "Eeeh ke malamza fela mo mos, phela le rona re tlile ledi medi" (Its kisses here here mos phela we also came with woman)

Vasco: "Fotsek kgona child support"

The ladies laughed and left

Skhosana: "Wena kgona lehlanya la haho swesi sweswi" (Handle your mad lady now now)

Python: "Hebanna na lare Rivonia city esale mental case?" (Is Rivo still crazy?)

Rubber: "She is worse now"

Vasco: "I am tapping her nicely gents, my dick turns woman into mental cases"

Pusco: "You nearly killed Diopelo"

Vasco: "Pusco munna don't make me sober bra yaka, don't ever mention Diopelo. Damn I fucked up a great woman there"

Rubber: "For a mental case"

Skhosana: "Ke mang Diopelo?" (Who is Diopelo?)

Python: "His ex wife, ne ele best friend ya Rivonia city then meneer kamo started fucking Rivo and ended up leaving Diopelo for Rivo"

Skhosana: "Hebanna Vasco o dese munna" (You are good)

Vasco: "Now she is dating that idiot and they are staying with my kids. Eeh munna P man you are back now we need to sort out that moron, are mo shaye ka bullet" (Lets hit him with a bullet)

Python: "Count me out, I promised medi yaka hore hake sa bodadie mense" (I promised my woman that I don't kill people)

Vasco: "P man don't you think you will end regret leaving Mabongs for Linomtha? I mean look at me now I regret leaving Ops man fuck I miss her so bad"

Skhosana: "Vasco that statement deserves a song bra yaka ere ke o chunele yona "If I could turn, turn back the hands of time then my darling otlaba osale wami ooooh iff I could turn oooooh"

Rubber: Laughing "let me join you with the song"

Vasco: "Fuck you bari kgona child support da"

Python: Laughing

Vasco: "P man ngaye answer munna" (Give me an answer)

Python: "No I will never regret it, Nomtha is the one bra yaka. See with you it was all about the steamy sex and all this travelling the world with Rivo. You mistaken it all for love, Ops was all about taking care of you and the kids, she was that kind of your old fashioned woman who believed in making sure the house is taken care. She was not into fancy stuff wabona wena Vasco your situation e tshwana le ya die man ole wa that movie ole konje lere ke eng? Sale rao sheba rele ko England ledi vrou tsa rona? Remember when they forced us to watch it?" (Vasco your situation is like of that guy in the movie, what is it called again? We once watched it when we were at England with our wives)

Rubber: "Why did I get married"

Python: "Yes that one. You treated Ops exactly like that lady in the movie. You called her fat and ugly ware she is lazy in bed , you are ashamed of her. then came Rivonia city her best friend who was so hot and gave you steamy sex and you went around showing her off then my friend you made a mistake and confused it with love. so with me bra yaka its different, my love for Nomtha is not based on conditions bona kamo verstana ngwana ola ke mo verstana baie ke hore blind. I love every little thing about her, I cannot imagine my life without her ke hore if aka vaya nka sicka blind kaba ka boda cos she is just irreplaceable there just can never be another Nomtha.

with Bongi I was like there can always be another her I don't give a fuck if she leaves me because I can find another Bongi that is why I kept on sleeping around but I never had the guards to leave her because all those ladies I fucked around with just never had that thing to drive me away from her. Bongs was a trophy wife when I met Nomtha I knew this is a real wife for me, she made it so easy for me to love her man. I knew I wanted to leave Bongs before I could even kiss her you know..."

Skhosana: "Skhulu kore re chaba di medi tsa rona hedi shebile this soapy dramas tsa bona now wena ore kentsa ko di soapy dramas live straight" (We run away from our woman when they watching soapy now you are making us watch it live)

The guys laughed

Rubber: "Damn P man this is deep"

Pusco: "Some real deep shit man"

Vasco: Gave Python a handshake "You are blessed bra yaka. Take care of her please don't make the same mistake I made"

Rubber: Raised his glass "To P man and Linomtha"

The guys: Raised their glasses and shouted "To P man and Nomtha"

Skhosana: "To Skhulu sami and Sarafina"

Dunga walked in with his lady their clothes looking all messed up

Vasco: "Fuck he was tapping her"

Skhosana: "Rona re busy re pusha brotherhood Dunga yena o busy ka tlof tlof"

Dunga: He arrived and grabbed a bottle of beer and took a long sip

Skhosana: "Ne di boya ne?" (It was hectic ne)

Dunga: Finished his sip and looked at him "Fuck you"

The guys busted out laughing

Python: "Are you not going to offer her any drink and invite her over? She can go chill with the Divas by the pool"

Dunga: "I don't want to give her any wrong impressions"

Python: "Dunga when are you going to find a lady and settle down mara?"

Rubber: "You are too old for this no strings attached shit"

Dunga: "When all the Lerato's of these world are dead"

Python: "Gents when we sit Skhosana down for neglecting his responsibilities we need to put Dunga on the agenda too damn he needs to let go of this fear of falling in love"

Pusco: "Lerato really fucked him up"

Vasco: "I am going to offer the lady a drink" turned to Dunga "Is she lekker?" (Is she nice?)

Dunga: "Bra she is a freak"

Vasco: "Damn I will be right back"

Skhosana: Held his hand "We are having fun here we not ready for sweswi sweswi nita xi xa"

Vasco: "Fuck you" He then walked away

By the pool

Mama Ndlovu: "I don't know when last did I have so much fun"

Linomtha: "Ow mama you are drunk" Laughing

Mama Ndlovu: "Am not drunk"

Zenani: "Linomtha you seriously don't drink?"

Linomtha: "No I don't"

Zenani: "Wow girl you are missing out"

Peakanyo: "Sex when drunk is the bomb"

Rivo: "Maseve(Friend) I can go all night"

Zenani: "I make him scream his ancestors names"

Mama Ndlovu: "I am going to make him do that tonight, he will call the Ndlovu's ancestors"

Linomtha: "You woman are crazy"

Peakanyo: "I am horny"

Rivo: "Me too, I am going to start a fight with Kenny I love our makeup sex" I am coming, she got up and left

Zenani: Looked over at the guys "Ow my word Vasco is not there knowing him he must be with some chick"

Mama Ndlovu: "Vasco still loves woman?"

At the guys

Bab Ndlovu: "Rivo is coming"

Rubber: "Shit Python handle her, you are the one who knows how to solve her"

Python: "Dunga must handle her he created this whole mess"

Dunga: "Ke sayo shapa six 9" (I am going to urinate) He then left in a hurry

Rivo: She arrived "Where is my husband?"

Python: "Handling a business deal"

Rivo: "Kwini?" (where?)

Python: "At my study. It's a very important business deal with the Russians"

Rivo: "Kahle kahle uhleketa kuri ku tsalwe bari la na wena Python?" pointing at her head (You think it is written fool here?)

Python: "Rivonia city you know how smart I think you are ow well if you think I am fooling you then you can go up to the study and check him but just know that that meeting is very much important he doesn't need to be disturbed but well you can go but just know that it will cost you that Masarati he was planning to buy for you. damn oops I just spoiled the surprise"

Rivo: "Ntiyiso?" (True?) she smiled "Well in that case I will let him handle the meeting" she smiled and walked away "But I am giving him 30 minutes"

The guys busted out laughing

Ndlovu: "You guys are corrupt I don't want to hang out with you or else I will end up cheating on my wife"

Python: "I don't cheat"

Rubber: "Me too"

Pusco: "I am going to check up on that idiot before his wife goes all Mike Tyson on us"

Ndlovu: "I am resigning as your lawyer guys"

Dunga came back and started playing music then Vasco came down

Vasco: "Damn she didn't want me to tap she says she loves Dunga"

Dunga: "Shit I don't even know her name"

The guys laughed

A house jam came up and the guys went to the ladies and started dancing together

Linomtha: Dancing with Python "Baby you can dance wow"

Python: Did the Thuso Phala dance then kissed her "Come let me show you its easy"

Linomtha: "No I cant dance"

Python: Dragging her "Come"

Peakanyo: Doing voshu

Zenani: Cheering at Pea and shouting "Umtwana ka bani lo" (Whose kid is that?)

Skhosana: "Kere ke kgopela le nketsetse circle " (Open a circle for me)

They opened a circle for him

Skhosana: "Aah I 2 1 2 voshu 1 2 1 2 aah bathathe Skhosana maan" they all clapped hands cheering for him

Python: Got inside the circle and danced and signalled Nomtha to join him

Linomtha: Shaking her head

Baba Ndlovu: "Lets show them how its done sthandwa sami" they got inside the circle and did their old school dance and the guys laughed at them

Kwaze kwa lula ukuthanda you so easy to love started playing and they all went crazy even Linomtha started dancing

Python: "You dancing like you are in church haibo sweetheart how the hell are you going to do the wedding step?"

Linomtha: "Mxm"

Python: "Kwaze kwa lula uku thanda yazi you are so easy to love"

Skhosana: "Are betheng step sa mshato phela siya shatisha very soon"

They partned and did step sa mshato (The wedding step)

Outside Python's house

Bongi: Sat inside the car talking to Thabo on the phone

Thabo: "This people are getting married Bongi, her mother just told my dad"

Bongi: "Rivo sent me a picture of her ring"

Thabo: "For now just do this until we implement that plan because It will take a bit of time now we need to stop this, Linomtha wont forgive him"

Bongi: "Let me call him" She looked at the two beautiful little girls sitting at the back on their car seats "It's time to meet daddy my girls" She then dialled Python

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 64

Bongi: She dialled his number and it was on voicemail. "Damn" banging the steering wheel of her Porsche Cayenne GTS in frustration. She got out of the car and looked around but she couldn't see anything but a big wall and a security gate, the house was a double storey. She remembered that Python always keeps security guards by the gate, she walked up to the gates but couldn't see them. she pressed on the intercom but there was no answer. She went back inside the car and typed an sms "Call me urgently I am around town we need to talk about our children, love Bongi" she then drove off angry speeding.

Young girl: Child accent "Ya kitima eto e wesa" (You are speeding you will cause an accident)

Bongi: "Shut up"

Young girl: "Amao eto nwise maan ya kitima" (Insulting her with her mother and telling her she is speeding she will throw her out of the car)

Bongi: "Jeez so this is the language you speak at home? why am I not surprised your mother is a whore"

Young girl: "Elekene?" (What are you saying?)

Bongi: "Ow God I can't keep up with this child, Python you really sleep with things" she looked at her own baby girl "Mommy is sorry ok baby I just wanted you to see daddy" she then slowed

down and started driving well

Young girl: She saw a shop with ice cream paintings "Ish khilimi nyaka ish khilimi ae nrekele ish khilimi" (Ice cream, I want ice cream, buy me ice cream)

Bongi: Glanced at her using the front mirror and shook her head. She then dialled Thabo

Thabo: "Tell me the good news"

Bongi: "I couldn't see him, his phone was off and I couldn't enter his house"

Thabo: "You should have waited a bit"

Bongi: "Don't shout at me ok"

Thabo: "Ok I am sorry it's just that I can't wait for sunshine to find out about this. where is Flora?"

Bongi: "I am taking her home now"

Thabo: "You can't do that what if you happen to see Python today?"

Bongi: "I will see him tomorrow. There is no way I am spending a night with this brat, I hate this child she doesn't understand English to start with and I hate speaking vernacular ok, she gets excited by just eating a piece of cake I mean really? My older daughter grew up playing with cakes when she was just two she knew different types of cakes. I even had to buy her some clothes so that she can look presentable"

Thabo: "You have a nanny Bongi surely she can look after her"

Bongi: "My nanny only looks after Praises"

Thabo: "But Bongs.."

Bongi: She hanged up the call and continued driving

Amahle: Touching Bongi's hair "Melili ya makhowa" (White people's hair)

Bongi: Turned and slapped her "Don't you dare touch me with your filthy hands you poor child. how dare you"

Amahle: "A botsa mama" (I am going to tell mom) She started crying

At Python's house

Kwesta and Cassper Nyovest Ngud started playing

Python: "Aaah die track" (Aaah this song) Started doing the nigga dance and singing

Vasco: "Aaah utlwa number ye" (Hear this song) joined Python with the nigga dance

Pusco: "Aaah Gents" shouting and pointing at the guys

Dunga: "Aah iyashaya le nobola" Dancing holding his beer in the air

Bab Ndlovu: "Nami ethi ngi joine amajita" did the church dance and the ladies laughed at him

Skhosana: "Ayhooo tso tso tso tso tso tso. A banna diantsha" (Its happening)

The ladies were just laughing looking at their man dancing

Linomtha: "Ow my goodness Dumi can dance"

Zenani: "His the best dancer in the group"

Rivo: "Not anymore the police dude has taken over"

Peakanyo: "Police dude is way too fast maan a iketleli pina Python o betha bodi the aim is not to sweat" (Skhosana is too fast he doesn't go with the song Dumi does the aim is not to sweat)

Mama Ndlovu: "Kodwa he can dance police guy but he dances this latest styles Python has his own moves mhmh Lord help me"

Zenani: "Lord help me too"

Linomtha: "Hello stop drooling over my man I am right here"

Phuti: "My man can dance ladies"

Linomtha: "Not better than mine"

Dunga's lady: "Mine looks like a hip hop star with his moves"

The song: Eish fede howzit daarso manyoora, Fede khambani.

Python, Vasco, Pusco and Dunga: Did their own dance moves to the song's line. Pointing at each other their fingers doing the gun signs then they threw their hands in the air

Skhosana: "Hebanna le ska re tswalela ko ntle le rona re batla ho shapa this moves" (don't leave us outside we also want to do this dance moves)

Bab Ndlovu: Drunk voice and struggling to stand properly "Damn you guys are so much fun"

The song: Ke tshwere case, are magogo ke le segela ko London. Ke tshwere stock sa lekgowa Peakanyo, Rivoningo and Zenani: They got up from their seats when that part played and went up to their man

Vasco: to Rivo "Ke tshweri stocko sa le Tsonga"

Rivoningo: To Vasco "Ke tshweri stocko sa ngwahla" (I am holding a man whore stock)

Peakanyo: To Pusco "Ke tshweri stocko sa le zulu" (I am holding a zulu stock)

Pusco: To Pea "Ke tshweri stocko sa Motswana"

Python: To Dunga "Dunga please do your thing we need to dance again to that line some of us our woman were sitting down"

Dunga: Played the song line again and the ladies got up

Linomtha: "I don't even know the song"

Mam Ndlovu: "I hear it on the radio"

Dunga's Chick: To Linomtha "Girl you need to live a little I mean who doesn't know this song?"

They started dancing again

Python: To Linomtha "Ke tshweri stocko sa mozolwane" (I am holding a Christian stock)

Linomtha: To Python "Ke tshweri stock sa legenza" (I am holding a gangster stock)

Mam Ndlovu: To Ndlovu "Ke tshweri stocko sa Lawler"

Ndlovu: To Mam Ndlovu "Ke tshweri stock sa Analyst"

Skhosana: To Phuti "Ke tshwere stocko se se dese" (I am holding a good stock)

Phuti: To Skhosana "Ke tshweri stocko sa sdludla" (I am holding a fat stock)

Dungas lady: "Ke tshweri stocko sa..."

Dunga: Stopped her before she can finish "I gave you money for an uber why the fuck are you still here?" He then walked away

The rest continued singing the song all together

Python: Busy dancing very closely to Linomtha. touching her "Come I want to show you something"

Linomtha: "We have guests"

Python: "They won't even notice we are gone"

He held her hand and they walked inside the house and he led her inside his bedroom

Outside Flora's house

Bongi: She parked outside the two bed roomed house and pressed the hooter

Amahle's mother came out carrying another baby

Bongi: "Take your daughter"

Amahle's mother: "I thought you are keeping her for the night"

Bongi: "Change of plans"

Amahle's mother: "Ok mam"

Bongi: "I will come and get her tomorrow" handed her money and then drove off

Inside Flora's house

Two girls and two boys were sitting down playing with papers. The house only had 3 old couches, a table with a hot plate on top of it, an old two door kitchen unit then a curtain leading to the bedroom which had just 1 bed and a very old wardrobe with no doors.

Flora's mother: "Flora is sleeping"

Friend: "She must have had a very long day. Shame plus she is not used to been around a rich woman like Bongi ke hore ne a boga Maflo"

Flora's mother: "She even got her new clothes wow she got her clothes from keedo"

Friend: "Yhoo gape diaparotsa that shop di etsa di tawa chomza, ke hore top fela e betha 1tao" (Clothes from that shop are so expensive, they are thousands of rands. Just a top only cost R1000)

Flora's mother: Laughing "It's a lie wena choma hai hape retla forwa. It is expensive yona but you cant get a top ya R1000, a dress can be R400 to R600"

Friend: "Choma kere di etsa ditawa kao botsa akere" (they make a thousands I am telling you)

Flora's mom: "I don't want to argue with you phela wena you like arguing. She did her hair too wow"

Friend: "Wena wa baiza choma this woman is making you a fool. You should have told Python about Maflo, look now you are suffering with this child while her father is a multi millionaire. Ke hore nkame o swima ka hare hadi tao now" (You would be swimming inside thousands now)

Flora's mom: "Bongi is a criminal just like her husband. You forgot she told me she will kill my siblings and there is nothing the police can do to her? I promised my mother that I will take care of my siblings before she died and I intend to keep my promise. I can't risk their lives"

Friend: "Wena wa baiza kere le kgogo ya baizane ae baize ho swana lewena. (You are clumsy, even a live chicken is not clumsy like you). Python was going to protect you from her, I heard gore o rata bana ba gage they say he can kill for his kids. Maflo nkabe a bua sekgowa ka dinko now, a tseba le bo America hape he takes bana ba gage overseas for di birthday celebrations nkabe a dlala ka di tawa" (Flora would be speaking English with her nose now, knowing America cos he takes his kids overseas for their birthday celebrations she would be playing with thousands now)

Flora's mom: "It was a one stand and he gave me R10000 to spoil myself the following day and said I must buy morning after pills after he realised that one of the condoms we used bursted but I was stupid I never thought I could fall pregnant all I thought about was using that money to build this house for my siblings and get some food. So how do I tell him that I have a child now? Surely he was going to disown her"

Friend: "He was not going to deny this child. I wish that police guy picked me that night to go and service Python at the prison ke gore ne ketlo kgeila condom and make sure ka ima gape Python ke have a baby by me and be a millionaire" (I wish that police guy picked me that night to go and service Python at the prison I was going to tear up the condom and make sure I fall pregnant)

Flora's mom: "I regret that night that is why I never went to that club again to sell my body"

Friend: "At least you tasted his dick kere you had it for the whole night phela that is an achievement iyhoo sleeping with Python mhmhmh ekare ka mmona"

Amahle's mom: "He has the biggest dick I have ever seen I couldn't walk the following day"

Friend: Laughing "Yes I remember. Mara bona nna I wouldn't mind akare tlabe ke hlapa ka di tawa" (I will be bathing with thousands)

Bongi's house

She got inside her hotel room and handed the baby to the nanny

Bongi: "She has pooped. Please go and change her"

Nanny: "Yes madam" Took the baby and went to the bathroom

Inside the bathroom

Nanny: Talking alone while changing the nappy "Ya this woman ke gore she can never change her own baby's nappy. I have never seen her changing it, ke sure she doesn't even know how to put on a nappy. She doesn't even know how to mix her formula and she doesn't breastfeed saying she doesn't want shaggy breasts ya ne is really nice to have money"

Meanwhile Bongi sat down pouring herself a glass of wine trying Python's number and it was still unavailable. She drowned the wine in frustration and poured herself another glass

At Python's house

Python: He closed the door with his leg and started kissing her

Linomtha: Kissed him back but hated the taste of alcohol in her mouth she then pushed him away "Dumi nooo stop it"

Python: "I want you aah damn I want you so badly" grabbed her waist and started kissing her again

Linomtha: Pushed him away with so much power and leaned against the wall

Python: Looking at her with lustful eyes and went to the wall and tried to grab her waist

Linomtha: "No"

Python: "Shit I want you sweetheart" held her hand and put it on his pants rubbing it on his erected sugarcane "Can you feel sugarcane?" closed his eyes and bit his lower lip "Aaaah Nomtha"

Linomtha: "You are drunk"

Python: "I just want you to feel sugarcane" put his hands inside her dress and started brushing her thighs "Oooow sweetheart"

Linomtha: Removed the hand "You are drunk"

Python: "I just want to feel my black forest, I won't take it too far. Ere ke no kgumisha fela so that I can get rid of this feeling"

Linomtha: "Let me go Dumi no"

Python: "I haven't had it in a long time sweetheart, kopa o nkwele bohloko just go no kgumisha fela I won't penetrate you please" (Please have some mercy on me I just want to touch only) he tried kissing her

Linomtha: "You are not kissing me, you are drunk and smelling of alcohol" she pushed him away and walked out

Python: Looked at his erected sugarcane "Fuck"

Pool area

Dunga was now playing Rnb and everybody was busy dancing

Baba Ndlovu: saw her coming "There she is"

Mama Ndlovu: "tell her we are leaving, I think it's time we take this party home"

Baba Ndlovu: Walked up to her "Siyahamba" (We are leaving)

Linomtha: "I will get my bag and leave with you guys"

Baba Ndlovu: "Are you not spending the night with snakes?"

Linomtha: "No"

Vasco: went to Dunga "Look at her hair?"

Dunga: "What about it?"

Vasco: "Its messed up bra, he was tapping her"

Dunga: Looked at her land aughed "Shit maybe he finally got some alcohol does that to him. Where is he?"

Vasco: "Maybe still fixing himself up"

Linomtha: Went to mama Ndlovu "Mama how is Baba's thing?"

Mama Ndlovu: "What thing?"

Linomtha: "You know that thing"

Mama Ndlovu: "What are you talking about?"

Linomtha: "Mama you know ummm his you know, that thing under the pants"

Mama Ndlovu: "Uya hlanya?" (are you crazy) looking shocked

Linomtha: "Dumi made me touch it and I am so scared. Are they supposed to be that big? How am I going to handle that?"

Mama Ndlovu: Laughed so hard "How big was it?"

Linomtha: opened her eyes wide with fear all over her face "Size of a real Python mama, not a child Python. How is that going to fit inside my thing? I am going to die"

Mama Ndlovu: "Uthini?" (What?) laughing almost falling down "So the rumour is indeed true yhoo mtwana wami"

Linomtha: "What rumour?"

Mama Ndlovu: "Nothing. We have to go, bye love you" kissed her on the cheek

Linomtha: "I am leaving with you guys, I will sleep over at your house"

Mama Ndlovu: "Yeah right you are too traumatised to sleep here but we will drop you off at your house because your father and I are going to have our own party and we don't want any disturbance"

Linomtha: "Dumi will come to my house"

Mama Ndlovu: "Dorcas is there"

Linomtha: "Ok. lets go"

Mama Ndlovu: Laughing at her "You going to be fine, if a woman can push out a baby surely she can handle a big python inside of her. You will be going crazy over it"

Linomtha: "You are drunk you are so not hearing yourself. Lets go"

The rest of the guys started with their goodbyes

Skhosana: "Ke nako ya tlof tlof now. Sarafina ka bona setsi oe thomile I can see the hair is all messed up"

Linomtha: "Please go" She hugged him and Phuti

Zenani: "Honey we are leaving, everybody is just too drunk now. I will call you tomorrow and we arrange lunch"

Peakanyo: "Bye Nomtha, we will meet during the week and discuss the wedding"

Rivo: "I have a confession to make"

Vasco: "Baby are vaye maan"

Rivo: "Yima nyana maan (Wait a bit). "I hated you but I see I was so wrong about you, you are so wonderful welcome to the glamour divas"

Vasco: His phone rang and Rivo turned and looked at him

Rivo: "Who is calling you?"

Vasco: "No one"

Rivo: "Give me that phone" She ran after him busy cursing him in Tsonga until they couldn't see them anymore

The rest of the guys said their goodbyes and left

Linomtha: "Lets go"

Baba Ndlovu: "Where is snakes?"

Linomtha: "His not feeling well he is lying down" they got ready to leave but then she felt bad for leaving without saying goodbye to him and asked the Ndlovu's to give her some few minutes

Baba Ndlovu: "Hai no we can't, snakes will take you home"

Mama Ndlovu: "Just 5 minutes sthandwa sami"

She quickly ran to his bedroom and found him coming out of the shower. With a towel wrapped up around his waist

Linomtha: "Ow sorry"

Python: Just by looking at her his sugarcane erected again and she saw it

Linomtha: "I have to go. I will see you tomorrow after work, I love you"

Python: "Kiss me"

Linomtha: "The Ndlovu's are waiting for me"

Python: "I will take you home"

Linomtha: "You are drunk"

Python: "Nomtha please don't go"

Linomtha: "I don't want to temp you"

Python: "We will just touch only I won't put it inside"

Linomtha: "Bye Dumi" she walked out

Python: Looked at his sugarcane "Shit" he went back to take a shower again just to make it sleep he got out of the shower and went to get his phone by the charger, he switched it on and found a message from Bongie. Speaking to himself "Talk about our children? I am around, call me?" ow shit maybe she is around with Paris and she wants us to talk. He looked at the time and it was 8 pm he dialled her

Bongie: Heart beating so fast "Hi"

Python: "Where are you?"

Bongie: "5 minutes away from you, I am at the hotel"

Python: "I got your text"

Bongie: "Yes we need to discuss our kids"

Python: "I miss her so bad, how is she?"

Bongie: "Come and find out or I can come over"

Python: "Is she still angry with me? does she ever talk about me?"

Bongie: "We cant discuss this kind of stuff over the phone. Come to my place I am with your daughter and she needs to see you"

Python: He smiled thinking of how much he missed Paris, he couldn't believe she wanted to see him

Bongie: "You coming?"

Python: "Yeah I am on my way"

Bongie: " have you been drinking?"

Python: " Just a little"

Bongie: "I know you. what did you drink? Let me take a guess Glenfiddich 50 year old single malt whisky"

Python: Laughing "Yes"

Bongi: "Mhmhmh the half a million price whiskey. R549 000"

Python: "Please tell my baby I am coming" he hanged up and smiled and spoke alone "Daddy is coming to see you Paris" he quickly got dressed and Dialed Nomtha to tell her where he is going but her phone was off. He took his car keys and left, he met Dunga by the door

Dunga: "Oya va?" (Where are you going?)

Python: "I am going to see Paris"

Dunga: "Miss P? is she around? Where?"

Python: "At the hotel she came with Bongi"

Dunga: "Let me go and fetch her. I don't trust you around a woman after having the half a million priced whiskey"

Python: "I won't fuck Bongi I will never betray Nomtha. If I send you there she might think I don't want to come see her, you know how dramatic my baby can be and she is still fragile so I need to play by her cards until I can win her over"

Dunga: "Did Ndlovukazi finally give it to you? I saw her hair all messed up after leaving with you"

Python: "She refused to even let me touch it bra"

Dunga: Laughing "Fuck she is stingy man"

Python: "I have to go I don't want to keep Paris waiting" he walked away and left Dunga laughing at him

At the hotel

Bongi: She fixed herself up and wore his favourite lingerie then wrapped herself up with a sexy short silky gown. She let her hair loose just the way he likes it, she knew what that whiskey does to him and she was going to capitalise on it.

Python: Got outside the hotel room and dialed Paris but she didn't answer he then dialed Bongi

Bongi: "Hi"

Python: "Open"

Bongi: She opened for him and gave him a tight hug "Hi"

Python: Looked at her from head to toe and swallowed his saliva "Eitha"

Bongi: Closed the door and lead the way. Giving him a full view of her big bums and curves

Python: Took a huge breath "Where is Paris"

Bongi: "Drink?"

Python: "No"

Bongi: Turned on the music and the song they liked playing when making love started playing

Number one by R Kelly and Keri Hilson

Song: Sex that we're having here girl ooh this is number one

Sex that we're having here girl better ask someone

Python: "Please call Paris"

Bongi: Flashed him a seducing smile and stripped off the gown. Doing some stripping moves to the song

R Kelly part of the song

Cant nobody do it like us

Cant nobody mix chop and screw it like us

All over the living room hittin it like us

In the middle of the night wake up the building like us but its okay if you wanna brag the sex is is good

Go and [at yourself on the back and them haaaters they gonna hate

But we just gonna keep on blowing up cause girl they gonna hate anyway

You are now rocking with the best ill make you forget about the rest

Having sex with you is like making hits girl we got egos they cant tell us that we aint the shit

Im your mix like a number one record and the beat goes on and on

And it don't stop you keep going from night onto the day and I love it when you take me down and make me say ay

Python: His sugarcane was fully erected now and the whiskey was not making it easy for him. He tried to block all the memories when having sex with her when that song was playing but

they kept on flooding back. Hitting her so hard from the back pulling her weave and her big bums vibrating, her voice moaning screaming out for more. He then thought of Nomtha how much he loved her and how he promised her he will never hurt her, how he has managed to fight all temptations saving himself for their big day which was now near. He then turned and open the door but it was locked "Bongi open the door please"

Bongi: Took off the bra

Keri's part of the song

You know you stay at the top spot

When you're breaking me down like a chop shop

Cutting like some blades on a caddy that is how your working me daddy

Everytime you put that on you are now rocking with the best

I'll make you forget about your ex

This one here's a race where you don't wanna come first I know what am doing aint no need to rehearse yeah ee yeah

A lot of dudes just be going nowhere fast

But you be steady cruising like you want it to last that's how you made me a chocoholic

And now right now my body is calling I gotta know how you got the knowhow

Baby you the champ of all that goes down

If your was a gun it would stone cold

Bongi: Walked to Python "I want you, I miss you I miss the way you used to fuck me no man can ever do me the way you do me" touched his sugarcane "I miss my big thing, no man on earth can ever match this"

Python: Breathing heavily "Bongs I cant do this, I love Nomtha"

Bongi: "Shsh don't say a thing" started kissing him and took out the sugarcane "Damn I missed you"

Python: "Ow shit Bongs" eyes closed

The song stopped and a there was a loud cry of a baby

Python: "What was that?"

Bongi: "You will see her later lets finish this first" busy rubbing the sugarcane inside her hand

The baby cried more louder

Python: "That's a cry of a baby. Ke ncosi ya mang?" (Whose child is it?)

Bongi: "Its your baby"

Python: Pushed her "What did you say? I want to see this child" he ran to the bedroom and found the baby on the bed crying helplessly, he took a look at her and knew that it was indeed his child. she was her daddy's photocopy. He picked her up and put her on his chest "Its ok daddy is here shshsh yes baby there you go" she went quite instantly, he took one last look at her, checked her neck and he found the birthmark all his girls and himself have. He put her back on the bed and went back to Bongi

Python: "Start talking now"

Bongi: "I was going to tell you"

Python: "Fuck you fuck you Sbongile, o moloi(You are a witch) you kept me away from my own child my own blood fuck you. I will fucken kill you Sbongile I swear I am going to kill you tonight, fuck you do you hate me that much to keep me from my own child? fuck you, you piece of trash o letlakala Sbongile(You are dirt) how the hell did I stay with you?"

Bongi: "I can explain please let me explain"

Python: Took a knife and walked up to her "Fuck you, I am going to kill you but before I do that start talking now"

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 65(This was supposed to be posted tomorrow but I am posting it as a bonus, I am tired I can't work on tomorrow's insert so tomorrow I am going to post late at night)

Python: "Start talking Sibongile"

Bongi: "Please don't beat me on my face, you can beat me anywhere just not on my face"

Python: "I am not going to beat you up I am going to kill you"

Bongi: Crying

Python: "How old is she?"

Bongi: "4 months"

Python: "I don't have a doubt that is my child but what puzzles me is how you got pregnant with her because I never fucked you, I haven't touched you for over a year. How the fuck did you happen to give birth to my child? unless you drugged me and I forgot everything"

Bongi: "I had an in vitro fertilization. Remember we spoke about it when I struggled to conceive after Paris you know with all the miscarriages I suffered, so I did go to our doctor and told him I was ready to do it"

Python: "Damn you are twisted. You are sick, masende akho maan Bongi" (your balls Bongi)

Bongi: "You wanted to do this before you went to prison"

Python: "Yes before. BEFORE but things changed, how can you do that without my consent? Fuck you"

Bongi: "You left me Dumisani, I was very hurt I thought maybe Paris will choose you over me and I would end up alone. You know that I don't have parents, I don't have any siblings and I don't communicate with any of my relatives so I wanted a child you know something to keep me company a reminder of you"

Python: "Masende akho yezwa Sbongile, ungi jwaela ngabi. Why didn't you buy a sex toy and fuck yourself up or better yet get a man to fuck you and get you pregnant"

Bongi: "I am not like you Dumisani, lucky for you it's easy to move on and love somebody well I can't move on I am struggling to forget about you to forget about us. I love you and I don't ever wanna stop loving you"

Python: Scratched his head and took a huge sigh. "You didn't have to do that Bongi, I have apologised countless times to you I never meant to hurt you but I just can't sugar-coat it for you anymore, bona Bongi I don't love you I am in love with Linomtha I don't give a shit if you accept it anymore"

Bongi: Crying

Python: "Do they still have my sperms stored? I don't fucken trust you, you can do this again"

Bongi: "I don't know"

Python: "Why did you keep her away from me?"

Bongi: "I found out I am pregnant very late, I was 6 months and our divorce was just getting finalised so I just wanted to try and move on from everything"

Python: "I don't fucken trust you. you planned this very well, you wanted to bring my daughter when she is this old so that Nomtha can think I cheated on her with you, you knew that she is more likely to forgive me when you are still pregnant but now it will be difficult because she would think I knew about the baby and kept it a secret. You manipulative calculating bitch, damn"

you Sbongile fuck you”

Bongi: “That was never my intention”

Python: Went to the bedroom and came back holding his daughter. He looked at her and smiled “What did you name her?”

Bongi: “Praises Comfort Gumbi. Praises from Dumisani, Comfort as my comforter”

Python: Looked at her smiling “Hi Praises, hi baby. I love you, I am so sorry I was never there for you. do you forgive me? do you forgive daddy? Daddy is going to make up for all the lost times”
kissed her

Bongi: “You look so good together”

Python: “I want her, I am taking her”

Bongi: “You cant take away my baby from me”

Python: “She is my baby too, Bongi I am sorry for hurting you but please don’t punish me like this don’t keep my children away from me. give me Praises please”

Bongi: “We can all stay together. Me, you, Paris and Praise. Its not too late to fix our family baby”

Python: “I am not doing this with you more especially in front of my daughter”

Bongi: “I love you, I have never stopped loving you”

Python: “I don’t love you. I love Nomtha”

Bongi: “You want to raise my child with her? never forget it, there is no way that witch is coming anywhere close to my child”

Python: Went to put the child to the bedroom. “I wont kill you but if you don’t give me my child I will kill you”

Bongi: Her phone rang and she answered it pressing the louder speaker accidentally “Hello”

Flora’s mother: “Bona mo Bongi I know that you have money and you are a criminal but that doesn’t give you the right to beat up my daughter and she tells me you took her to see her father I thought we had a deal that Python will never know he is her father”

Bongi: Panicked “Hello hello, I will call you back” She hanged up the phone

Python: “Wanyela nou Bongi , call that number back now”

Bongi: Looked at him scared and struggling to speak

Python: “Bongi what the fuck was that all about? Who is that?”

Her phone rang again

Python: "Answer the fucken phone and put it on loud speaker"

Bongi: "Hello"

Flora's mother: "Bona stay away from me and my daughter please stop sending me money as well I will make a plan to take care of my daughter and my siblings. One day you will pay for everything you have done, Modimo ase stlaela(God is not a fool) he is watching you" She hanged up the phone

Python: Took his car keys "Let's go"

Bongi: "I am not going anywhere"

Python: Went to the bathroom and took a bathing robe for her "Wear this and lets go now. Where is Praises nanny? I know you can never go anywhere with a child without the nanny "

Bongi: "Next door"

Python: "Call her now to come and stay with her I don't want my daughter to experience anything I am about to do to you"

Bongi: Covered her body with the bathrobe "Let me get my shoes"

Python: "You are wasting my time, you are going like that" he went to get Praises "Are vaye" Dragging her out

They knocked and the nanny opened

Python: "Look after my daughter I will come back later to fetch her" to Bongi "Are vaye"

they approached the hotel parking, he unlocked the car and just when Bongi was getting inside he grabbed her hand and slapped her across the face. She tried to run but he caught up with her and punched her on the face, she fell down and he started kicking her.

security: They ran over "What is happening here?"

Python: "Wa nyela nou, ke o thuba marete nou. Stay out of this, you don't wanna mess with me"

Security: He recognised him and got so scared

Python: To Bongi "Get up, are vaye"

Bongi: She got up and got inside the car

Python: "Wa belela makgata ketlo bodisa(You call the police I will kill you) hake batle any disturbance with her, jy verstaan? (you understand?)

Security: "Yes Sir I won't"

Got inside the car and drove off

Python: Dialled Dunga "Ke batla transie, ketla ko dlaleng now. Make sure there is a car waiting by the gate, ona le bari ye nngwe e kano gaya makgata tip off" (I want a car, there is another fool he might give the police tip off)

Dunga: "Dintshang?"

Python: Hanged up the phone and dialled Skhosana

Skhosana: "Skhulu hai skhulu maan ke hore you don't have timing, ke busy ka tlof tlof wena o nshapa ka belas, ne kele haufi lego rota" (Skhulu you don't have timing, I am busy with sex and you call me I was about to sperm)

Python: "I need you to stop anyone from the police to track down Bongi or come looking for me"

Skhosana: "Dintshang skhulu? O shaya tlof tlof le Mabongs?"

Python: "Keile ho mo bodisa and I want to do it without been disturbed. Make calls now" he hanged up

Python: Arrived at his place. opened Bongi's door and dragged her outside

Dunga: Shocked Dunga was busy watching him dragging her to the car

Python: He opened the car and pushed her inside. To Dunga "You will park that one inside the garage" He walked away

Dunga: "Bozza dintshang? Ringa lenna, please ska ichuna die ding ke ou lady ya ncosi ya hao ke kopa o dinkale Miss P please bozza yami nkalakatha please. you never hurt di ou lady tsadi ncosi tsa hao" (Boss what is happening? Talk to me, please don't do it she is the mother of your child please think of Paris)

Python: Got inside the car and drove off

Dunga: "Fuck" parked the car and got inside his own car and dialled their IT guy

IT Guy: "Eeh Ntanga"

Dunga: "Trace location ya Bozza manje"

IT Guy: "Smoko?" (Problem?)

Dunga: "Chuna die spane nou" (do that job now) He hanged up the phone and dialled Rubber

Rubber: "Eitha"

Dunga: "Mtshepana ku shubile baba, bona kuya nyiwa"

Rubber: "Dintshang?"

Dunga: "The Python is going to swallow somebody tonight"

Rubber: Got up from the bed "Shit, who has pissed him off?"

Dunga: "Boss lady. He is with her as we speak now, I am following them. you know you are the peace marker"

Rubber: "I am on my way, I will call you and you send me directions" he quickly dressed up and woke Zenani up

Zenani: "Yini baby?" (What baby?)

Rubber: "I have to go, Python is losing his mind"

Zenani: Sleepy voice "Ok, I love you"

He got inside the car and drove off

Python's car

Python: "Where is she staying? I need directions"

Bongi: "I will direct you"

Linomtha's house

Linomtha: Sitting on the couch having coffee with Dorcus

Dorcus: Laughing "Relax sana lwam"

Linomtha: "Its too big"

Dorcus: "You will get used to it, obviously the first few days it will hurt but with time you will get used to it and enjoy it. I sex imandi I am telling you"

Linomtha: "Hai Ma"

Dorcus: "You need to take this like a real woman, Dumisani is a man who is experienced so he

will take you through everything. Sex is all in the mind, the minute you start thinking of pain all the time that is exactly what you will experience wena you just need to relax and let him work his magic on you. it's a good thing you have never slept with any man before because you were going to compare him"

Linomtha: "I am really looking forward to my first experience but I feel like its too big to enter inside"

Dorcus: Laughing "It will enter trust me, you need to relax"

Linomtha: "Ok Ma, thanks for the talk. Good night, I am going to work tomorrow"

Dorcus: "Night baby"

She went to her bedroom and took out her phone from the charger and dialled Python

Python: "Babe"

Linomtha: "Are you ok? I know that voice"

Python: "I will call you right back, I am in the middle of something right now" He hanged up the phone

Linomtha: She wondered what could be wrong, could he be upset because she refused him to touch her any further during the day?

Flora's motherplace

Python and Bongi arrived and he dragged her out of the car

Python: Looking at the two bed roomed house "She stays here?"

Bongi: "Yes"

Python: "How could you do this? I sleep inside a mansion house while my daughter sleeps inside this kind of a house? with no gate? Bongi wa nyela waitisi, I will never ever forgive you for this. do you hate me that much? You don't deserve to live. Lets go" dragging her

They knocked at the door

Dunga arrived and parked his car and ran towards them, texting Rubber "How far are you?"

Rubber: "I will be there soon"

Dunga: "Hurry up"

Dunga: To Python "Bozza"

Python: "O chunang hie?" (What are you doing here?)

Dunga: "Ska ichuna die ding, Dintshang hie?"

Python: He didn't answer him and kept on knocking

Flora's mother: "Ke mang?" (Who is it?)

Python: To Bongi "Answer"

Bongi: "Bongi"

Flora's mother: "O batlang lata so?" (What do you want this late?)

Bongi: "Please open so that we can talk"

Flora's mother: "Leave my house now I told you I want nothing to do with you"

Rubber parked his car and ran towards them

Rubber: To Dunga "Dintshang?"

Dunga: "I don't know yet"

Python: Knocked on the door

Flora's mother: "Hai mosadi wa Modimo kare tsamaya" (Woman of God I said leave)

Python: "Python here please open the door"

Flora's mother: Went into a total panic and urinated at herself. she stood still inside the house

Rubber: To Python "P man dintshang?"

Python: "Ke batla ncosi yaka" (I want my child)

Rubber: "Which child now?"

Python: He looked at Bongi and got so angry all over again. Jumped on her and kicked her on her tummy, she fell down and he got on top of her punching her on the stomach

Dunga and Rubber pushed him away from her

Rubber: Held Bongi "No man P man ska e chuna die ding bra yaka please. bona lets solve this thing like adults, you can't beat up the mother of your child like that. O batla hore Paris areng when she sees her like this? Do you want another man to do that to Paris, Kayise and Hlanhla? Come on P man bra yaka no, look I am pleading for her forgiveness for whatever she did to do

mo xolele bra yaka"(Forgive her)

Python: "She kept away my children away from me. she made one of them stay in a house like this knowing very well I can provide for her, I have failed my child"

Rubber: "You didn't fail her, you didn't know she existed. Bona bra yaka do you want her to see her father for the very first time with a woman badly beaten? Is that how you want her to remember your first meeting?"

Python: Silence

Rubber: "I don't think so" to Bongi "Go and sit inside my car" He unlocked his car. To Dunga "Help her to walk to the car"

Rubber: To Python "Its late lets go, you will come back tomorrow"

Python: "I am not leaving without my child"

Rubber: "Ok" he went to the door and knocked "Please open for us we not here to cause trouble, please"

Flora's mother: She opened the door

Inside Rubber's car

Dunga: He helped Bongi seat down at the back and took a seat at the front "Boss lady dintshang"

Bongi: She explained everything to him

Dunga: "You need to leave Praises with him, you know he would do anything for his kids. Give him time to cool down and then try to resolve the matter. I know bozza he cares about his baby mamas, he wont kill you his just angry. So darka (Go away). she will be well taken care of you know that very well so you have nothing to stress about"

Bongi: "I just don't want Linomtha near my child"

Dunga: "You are not in a position to make any demands or negotiate. I need to get you out of here he is too angry" he dialled Vasco

Vasco: "Fuck off munna, why are you calling me so late"

Rivo: Got up "Put loudspeaker"

Vasco: To Rivo "Ke Dunga"

Rivo: "Yes loudspeaker"

Vasco: "Eish" He put loudspeaker

Dunga: "Meet me at my place and bring your medical stuff. Bozza o khawathile Boss lady (Has hurt Bongi) and bring those Dna test thing"

Vasco: "What? Is she not ko Cape Town? And o batla di Dna for what?"

Dunga: "Just come now, I will meet you there"

Vasco: "Ka zwakala" (I am coming) he hanged up and looked at Rivo "You are not coming with me"

Dunga: Got out of the car and went to join the guys. to Rubber "Ka vaya ko spanisa transie ya hao, otlava ya ka yaka" (I am going to use your car you will use mine)

Rubber: "Sure" took the keys

Flora's Mother: "She is sleeping"

Python: "Please I am begging you just let me see her"

Flora's mother: Come

He went inside the house and dropped a tear when he saw how badly it was

Dunga: "I called Vasco to come and treat Bongi plus do a Dna test on this kid. She might not be his child, you remember Nhlanhla saga? I don't want Bozza to get attached to this kid and end up finding out later its not his"

Rubber: "Ya great idea"

Dunga: "Shap ka vaya, I will meet you guys later at the house" he left

Inside the house

Python: He picked Flora up and kissed her on the cheek "Hi baby, hi fancyface. Its daddy" to the mother "How old is she?"

Flora's mother: "3"

Python: "What is her name?"

Flora's mother: "Flora. I named her after my late mother"

Python: "Flora Amahle Gumbi, I am giving her the name Amahle" Looked at her smiling and looked at the mother "Am sorry I didn't get your name"

Flora's mother: "Matshidiso. You don't remember me?"

Python: He looked at her on the face and looked at her body. She was light in complexion, very beautiful despite looking poor and had big bums and curves just the kind of woman he used to fall for before meeting Linomtha but he didn't remember her. "Sorry I don't"

Tshidi: "Its ok. it was all about sex anyway"

Python: "Can I take her home with me? I just want to spend some time with her"

Tshidi: "No"

Rubber got inside

Rubber: Looking at the child "She is beautiful"

Python: "She has my mouth and nose"

Rubber: Laughed "Your photocopy"

Python: "Please let me spend time with her I will bring her back tomorrow"

Rubber: "He will never harm her, he might be anything else but his a good father"

Tshidi: "I am scared of Bongzi"

Python: "She will never get close to you I promise you"

Tshidi: "Ok but please bring her back tomorrow"

Python: "I will" Handed the child to Vasco and hugged Tshidi "Thank you and I am so sorry about everything, I didn't know about her I promise you things are going to change I will make it up to her. I will talk to you tomorrow" he took her numbers and they left

Python: "Lets use one car Dunga will come and fetch his car tomorrow, I want you to drive I just wanna hold my daughter and we still have to go and fetch Praises"

They got inside the car and he sat at the back holding Amahle. They went to the hotel and fetched Praises with her nanny and arrived at Python's place, he kissed the girls and then went to join the gents

Dunga: "Boss lady o..."

Python: "I don't want to hear anything about her"

Vasco: "Amahle is cute. How is her mother?"

Rubber: "P man kind of a lady"

Vasco: "Damn, does she have a sister?"

Rubber: "Vasco are ringe buisekgeith (Business) ye serious hierso. P man what is your plan with this kids?"

Python: "I want to raise them I cant let the go"

Rubber: "What are you going to tell Linomtha?"

Vasco: "5 kids damn can she handle it?"

Python: "I cant lose her, I hope she will understand this damn I cant lose her there is no way I can leave without her"

Dunga: "Do a Dna test on this Amahle before you get too attached to her she might not be yours like Nhlanhla"

Python: "Fuck you ota nyela saan. Don't ever say Nhlanhla is not my child ke ncosi yaka and I know Amahle is mine too"

He got up and went outside thinking about how Linomtha is going to handle this whole thing

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 66(I didn't edit this at all because I don't have time today and the demand for this insert is just too high so editing was going to keep you guys waiting longer. 67 will be posted on Monday)

Monday

Linomtha: She went back to the office happy after winning her court case. she dialled Python

Python: "Hi babe"

Linomtha: "I did it baby I won the case"

Python: Low voice "But you always win your cases"

Linomtha: "I know but I still get so excited you just can never get used to this feeling you know and guess what?"

Python: "Mama ka Lino called me everything is ready for the weekend. I have to go back home on Friday"

Python: "That's great news"

Linomtha: "Dumi?"

Python: Silence

Linomtha: "Dumi?"

Python: "Yes babe"

Linomtha: "You are not having seconds thoughts about this ne"

Python: "No of course not" Amahle came running and spoke in the background

Amahle: "E dele boyotho ka ntho e ngwe e kibidu le yellow"" (I ate bread with something red and yellow)

Python: "That's great baby"

Amahle: "lyile eto nkisa toyoponi" (You said you are going to take me to town)

Python: "Yes I will but I am busy on the phone now go and play with your little sister I am coming"

Amahle: "E nyaka oya toloponi" (I want to go to town)

Linomtha: She couldn't hear well but she started laughing at the little she heard "Baby weh?"

Python: "Let me call you back love" he hanged up the phone

Python: To Amahle "I will take you to town but I need to call someone now"

Amahle: Screaming "E nyaka oya toloponi, o nyekela mpopi" (I want to go to town you buy me a doll)

Python: "Go to aunty and tell her to give you ice cream"

Amahle: Ran in excitement "Ice khilimi ice khilimi" (Ice cream ice cream)

Python: He smiled and then dialled Linomtha back

Linomtha: "Whose child are you babysitting?" Laughing

Python: "I will tell you about her in person, I can't discuss her over the phone. She is such a handful but I adore hey"

Linotha: Laughing "She does sound like a handful, Dumi are you ok love?"

Python: "Ke grand"

Linomtha: "You not in trouble with the law are you?"

Python: "No come on am not"

Linomtha: "You just sound scared"

Python: "Osa thesha?" (Are you still working?)

Linomtha: "I am done for the day, my other two cases were postponed but I am at the office I just want to do some work I won't take time"

Python: "I need to see you, I have to talk to you"

Linomtha: "Ok. you can come and fetch me after an hour"

Python: "Shap. Nomtha I love you sweetheart please don't ever forget that"

Linomtha: "I love you too" She hanged up and entered the building and found Raise busy typing by the reception

Linomtha: Put the files on Raise's workstation and her work case on the floor. Her gown was hanging by her hand. "Hi Raise"

Raise: "Hi" Didn't make any eye contact with her she just carried on with her work

Linomtha: "Can we talk?"

Raise: "I am busy"

Linomtha: "What did I do to you? Why are you angry with me? you have been ignoring me since Friday"

Raise: "Linomtha I said I am busy"

Linomtha: "Wow so you are really angry with me, I know when you address me with my name you are not happy about something. Come on out with it"

Raise: Stopped typing and looked at her "Don't give me attitude don't even dare come here with attitude nyana ya hao ya machila(Dirty attitude). Just because you are sleeping with a gangster you think otlela, ska nketsetsa sesi hey ketla go etsetsa speech nna and even your gangster can save you" (Don't get used to me, I will give you a speech)

Linomtha: Put her hand on her mouth "Ow so this is what this is about ne"

Raise: Looked at her hand and saw the ring "Linomtha ketlo etsetsa speech ausi"

Linomtha: "What is your problem with Dumi?"

Raise: Laughing "Ijooo bare Dumi" (They say Dumi)

Linomtha: "Why do you hate him so much because surely this is just not about protecting me anymore"

Raise: "Protecting you? wa ipotsa hle Linomtha ke nna Van Dame nna ke eta ke protector batho? Nka protector mosadi wago ba le matswele ago lekana lewena? The person who I will protect is my son not a grown up ass woman like you" (You are telling yourself, Am I Van Dame do I go around protecting people? Can a protect a grown up woman who has breasts like you)

Linomtha: "I thought you are doing all this because you care so ke eng are you jealous?"

Raise: Clapped hands and laughed sarcastically "Yhooo batho ekwang, shuuu mehlolo ya Jehova (People hear, miracles of God). nna Raisibe Legae ngwana wa Linah le Jeremiah jealous? Wa mpokela Linomtha. how can I be jealous of you dating a gangster? A gangster that you took from another woman, a low life heartless gangster who has slept with every Betty and Connie of this world. Who lives a lavish lifestyle by robbing people and killing people. Shuu wa mpokela shame"(You are ghosting me).

Linomtha: "You are the last person to judge Dumi, You have slept with every Jim and Jack of this world, you have used drugs, you were an alcoholic you sold your own son for a fix so don't come here and act all good. If you were capable of changing so is Dumi, the God that managed to change you is still the same God that will change him too" she grabbed her stuff and left feeling so hurt

Python's house

The nanny came down holding Praises

Nanny: "Sir can I talk to you"

Python: "Yes sure" He got up and took Praises. Kissed her on the cheek and started playing with her. to the nanny "Where is Amahle?"

Nanny: "She is watching Tv"

Python: "Did you bath her?"

Nanny: "She refused are she doesn't bath at home"

Python: "Ow no, ok I will talk to her"

Nanny: "I have to go. My father says that I can't work for you because you are a criminal so I am leaving now"

Python: "I need you please, you know Praises routines. I will pay you whatever money you want"

Nanny: "I can't disrespect my father"

Python: "Ok I understand" he took out 3000 and gave her "Ota buya coli(You will buy coke) and thanks for helping out last night" he asked one of the guards to drive her to the taxi rank

Nanny: "Thank you so much. God bless you" She then told him Praises routines

Python: "Thank you I will manage"

The nanny left

Python: "Its just us now baby, I will take good care of you until we find someone"

Dunga's house

He gave Bongi soft porridge while Vasco was busy treating her bruises

Vasco: "How are you feeling?"

Bongi: "I am ok, just struggling to walk but I am good. I am used to this hey"

Rubber: "Guys can I speak to Bongi alone please"

The guys walked out

Rubber: "How are you feeling really? Am not talking about physical pain"

Bongi: "I am hurt, I am so broken" She started crying

Rubber: "I know" he held her hands "I will speak to P man to give Praises back or let you see her. a child must not be separated from her mother, he will come around he is just angry now. What you did was very wrong but you didn't deserve been beaten up"

Bongi: "It's funny because I have gotten so used to his love and everything that comes with it. I enjoy been beaten up like this. I doubt I can ever love another man I love him so much I love the sex I love the beatings I loved the betrayals and always been his chosen one when I found out, loved how flashed money at me. I loved the bad guy in Dumisani Gumbi"

Rubber: "You are obsessed with him, that is not love Bongi. you need to get professional help"

Bongi: "I just need him back in my life"

Rubber: "He is gone, he is really gone and you need to let go"

Bongi: "A part of me hates him , he has turned me into the kind of woman I am"

Rubber: "Its not too late to change the kind of woman you have turned into"

Bongi: Crying

Rubber: Gave her a hug "Its going to be ok, you will fight this. you are strong"

Bongi: "I am flying back to Cape town tonight"

Rubber: "That is a good start, you need to be away from all of this drama"

Bongi: "I am just worried about Linomtha been around my child"

Rubber: "She is a good lady trust me she will never hurt Praises"

Bongi: "Thanks Tshepo you have always been a good friend to me and Dumisani"

Ndlovu Attorney's

Linomtha: She tried to work but struggled to concentrate she then dialled Dumi

Python: "Babe"

Linomtha: "Come fetch me"

Python: "I thought orile after an hour"

Linomtha: "Just come now please I am not feeling ok"

Python: "I am coming" he sat back and started thinking about how he is going to see her with the kids. He has no choice but to leave with them

He put them at the back seat and drove off.

Python: Dialling Linomtha "I am outside"

Linomtha: She packed away her stuff and left. She passed Raise sitting by the reception and they exchanged look

Inside Python's car

Linomtha: Kissed him "Hi love"

Python: "Sthuthuthu sami"

Amahle: "Thuthuthu, ke wena thuthuthu?" (Are you a bike?)

Linomtha: "Hi there my name is Linomtha and what is your name?"

Amahle: "Flola"

Linomtha: Laughing "Nice to meet you" her eyes landed on sleeping Praises. She looked at Python "Who is she? Ow my goodness she is such an angel, so adorable"

Python: Not making any eye contact with her "Praises"

Linomtha: "So beautiful. ke bana ba mang?"

Python: "I will tell you. how was your day?"

Linomtha: "It was wonderful until I spoke with Raise but I don't want to talk about it now" She looked at the back and smiled at the girls. She started talking with Amahle

Python: He just played music and never said much on the road

Amahle's place

They arrived and he parked the car

Python: "Amahle I will come and fetch you tomorrow baby"

Amahle: Crying "Ae nyake e nyaka o tsamaya lewena. Wa bora kamo e nyaka o dula lewena" (I don't want to stay behind, I want to go with you. it is boring here I want to stay with you)

Python: "You will stay with me but today I need to do some things, mommy is missing you"

Amahle: "Amao ae nyake o tsamaya"

Linomtha: "Just go with her, I am sure her mom will understand" to Amahle "Flora please don't insult adults, God is going to punish you and you wont get sweets" She took out sweets from her bag "Say sorry to uncle and I will give you a sweet"

Amahle: "Soyi but ase uncle oyile ke yena daddy"

Linomtha: "Lets go you will bring her back later"

He drove off to his place. Linomtha made food for Amahle and helped her take a bath. She gave Praises and put her to sleep while Python was just watching her

Linomtha: "They are both sleeping. Let me prepare something for you to eat"

Python: "No ke grand. Ere blome ke batla ho ringa lewena I am fine, lets sit down I want to talk to you)

Lthey took their seat

Python: "You are so good with kids. I couldn't get Amahle to bath and I have to bribe her with something just to get her to listen to me"

Linomtha: "I have raised my little brother and sister. I was practically their mother because my mother was away most of the time trying to make ends meet for us. Amahle just swears a lot but with good guidance she can change. did you get them from one of the orphanage homes

you are running?"

Python: "Nomtha I just can't find any easy way to tell you this, sweetheart I really hope you will understand and still love me please don't leave me, Nomtha please don't give up on us"

Linomtha: "What is going on?"

Python: "Amahle and Praises kedi ncosi tsaka. I found out last night"

Linomtha: "How? I thought you only have three kids"

Python: "I thought so too but.."

Linomtha: "How I just don't understand" Her heart started beating so fast and she had tears in her eyes "If those are your kids that means you cheated on me, We have been together for 1 year 6 months now and Praises is younger than that. Dumini you cheated on me? You got another woman pregnant while we were together? You just couldn't wait for me, you have been pretending to be ok while you knew you were busy getting it somewhere" She was sobbing now

Python: "It's really not what you think, Nomtha I can explain"

Linomtha: "Explain cheating? Explain getting another woman pregnant? I am sorry but no amount of explanation can make me understand this"

Python: "Aka gidla leyena(Didn't sleep with her)"

Linomtha: "Story of Mary? She got pregnant by the holy spirit? Don't insult my intelligence"

Python: "Bongi did..."

Linomtha: "Bongi? Where Bongi? So the mother ke Bongi? just last week you told me you haven't heard from her for like 6 months kganthe it was all lies, you were talking all along about your child. Dumisani how can you be so cruel? How can you break me like this? how can you lead me on? You are a real snake. I trusted you ow God I trusted you with my whole heart"

Python: He tried touching her

Linomtha: "Don't please, don't touch me"

Python: "I never betrayed you, Bongi did in vitro without my consent. She kept Amahle away from me too"

Linomtha: "You expect me to believe all of that?"

Python: "Nomtha you know me, you saw Amahle's place do you think I can let my daughter suffer like that? I didn't know about her until yesterday"

Linomtha: Silence

Python: "You know how I love my kids. How can I treat Hlanhla like my own blood but leave Amahle to suffer? We can go and ask her mother she will tell you everything, I swear I didn't know about her I only found out last night"

Linomtha: "You are a good father that one I know and I do believe you will never abandon any of your kids, but Praises? I don't believe you I really don't",

Praises started crying and Nomtha went to get her. she changed her nappy and held her for a while while busy brushing her back and singing to her. she fell back asleep while Python stood by the door watching

Linomtha: "Her nappies are running out and it looks like she has colic, there is some medication to help with that"

Python: "Is it a serious thing?"

Linomtha: "No its not most babies suffer from it" She put Praises down and Python followed her

Python: "Thank you for helping out"

Linomtha: "They are both innocent, I can never take out my frustrations on them. I can't punish them for your sins. I have to go"

Python: "Please wait I want to show you something" He gave her the medical file "I knew it would be hard for you to believe me so I got that, that is all the proof"

Linomtha: She looked at everything and it did show that indeed Bonggi did the in vitro and there was proof of when Python consulted with the Doctor a long time ago

Python: "I didn't touch her, I never touched her. I have been faithful to you, I have never touched any woman ever since I met you. Nomtha I swear I didn't know anything about the kids"

Linomtha: "So Bonggi just dumped Praises with you?"

Python: He explained everything to her

Linomtha: "Did you beat her?"

Python: "Yes I did I was too angry"

Linomtha: "You need to apologise to her. she is the mother of your children, she was wrong but it doesn't give you any right to beat her up. Would you want another man to beat your daughters when they make mistakes?"

Python: "No"

Linomtha: "Apologise to her and ask Praises from her in a good manner she has to agree. You cant take her child by threatening her"

Python: "I understand. Let me call her" He dialled her and put her on loud speaker

Bongi: "I am not in the mood to fight with you"

Python: "I don't want to fight, I just want to say am sorry about last night. I shouldn't have beaten you up like that. Please forgive me"

Bongi: Silence

Python: "Hello?"

Bongi: "I am here, I am just shocked. You never apologised before, you are always right about everything. Should I expect a brand new car as well because that is how you apologise?"

Python: Laughing "Now you are pushing it"

Bongi: "On a serious note thank you and I am sorry for getting pregnant without consulting you, I am sorry for keeping your child away from you"

Python: "I am sking to keep her only if you allow me. She can come visit you"

Bongi: "You can keep her. my life is such a mess now I need to fix myself up so I wont be able to give her all the love and attention I need to get better, Paris is such a handful this days so I wont cope"

Python: "Thank you, thank you so much. I will fix things with Paris and help you deal with her"

Bongi: "Thanks"

Python: "Bye"

Bongi: "P?"

Python: "Yes?"

Bongi: "I know she has put you up to this, tell her I said thanks."

Python: "I will. Bye"

Bongi: "Bye" She hanged up and cried so badly

Linomtha: "I will take the kids. They will stay at my place, Mam Dorcus will take care of them when I go to work. You cant manage two kids on your own, they need to be well taken care of"

Python: Hugged her "Thank you, thank you so much for doing this"

Linomtha: Gave him a weak smile

Python: "I am sorry, I am really sorry."

Linomtha: "It will be unfair of me to judge you. Amahle happened in the past before I even met you, Praises was conceived without your consent you didn't sleep with Bonggi"

Python: "What did I do to deserve you?"

Linomtha: Just looked at him

Python: "Are we fine?"

Linomtha: "I won't lie to you, this is not how I pictured my life. 24 with 5 kids, I always wanted a man who doesn't have kids so that we can experience the joy of having our first child together but I love you Dumisani"

Python: "Thank you for accepting my kids"

Linomtha: "Our kids"

Python: "I love you Nomtha, I thought you were going to leave me"

Linomtha: "We need to speak with Amahle's mother and ask for her officially then tomorrow we need to buy their things. How old is Amahle?"

Python: "She is 3"

Linomtha: "We need to find her a good crèche, I want a Christian one. I will search for them tonight and try to get a day off tomorrow then we can go visit them"

Python: "You are so amazing"

Linomtha: "I have three flower girls now for the wedding. Hlanhla, Kayise and Amahle"

Python: "Nomtha I love you I promise you I will never ever hurt you"

Linomtha: "Just take care of me and my girls please"

Python: "I will I promise you"

Linomtha: "Dumi I have my own terms mara"

Python: "Anything sweetheart, I will agree to anything"

Linomtha: "I don't get pregnant this year please, our girls are still young"

Python: "Can we negotiate that?"

Linomtha: "Not up for negotiations. I am a career woman don't forget that and on top of that I have to take care of you and our kids"

Python: "You can always leave work I will take care of you"

Linomtha: "Not happening"

Python: "I was just trying my luck but maybe you can open your own firm sweetheart I will finance it so that way you can have people working for you"

Linomtha: "Not happening"

Python: "You cant blame a brother for trying" He kissed her

Linomtha: "Lets get going and ow before I forget do you have any history with Raise?"

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 67

Python: "Raise ke mang?" (Who is Raise?)

Linomtha: "Raise as in like thee Raise"

Python: Puzzled look

Linomtha: "Raise my colleague/Sister"

Python: Laughing "Ow ora that snitch, receptionist yako Ndlovu"

Linomtha: "Yes her. why do you call her a snitch"

Python: "Akere you told me ke yena a chaetseng ou lady ka rona and organised for her to come this side. So in my world those kind of people kedi snitch"

Linomtha: "You guys don't have any history?"

Python: "What kind of history?"

Linomtha: "I am asking you"

Python: "No I don't have any history with her, I only started knowing her now"

Linomtha: "It looks like she knows you, I don't know I just can't shake the feeling that there is some kind of history between you guys"

Python: "Nomtha I will never lie to you"

Linomtha: "I know love and I trust you but the way she hates you hai ekare you once did something bad to her and don't get me wrong but Raise has the Bongji's kind of look. She is very

light in complexion, she has big bums and curves just the kind of woman you used to fall for before meeting me”

Python: “Nomtha wareng shap shap?” (What are you saying exactly?)

Linomtha: “Nothing really I guess it’s just the lawyer in me, kana ware you can’t remember your encounter with Amahle’s mom?”

Python: Just looked at her in a very disappointed way

Linomtha: “What if maybe you can’t remember Raise too? I know she has been...” Her common sense quickly kicked in and she realised she was about to discuss Raise’s personal stuff and she didn’t want to talk about the kind of life she used to live. “Well never mind love, I guess I just wanted to rule out all possible links”

Python: “I know I am not perfect but please don’t remind me of my past. I am trying to start a new life with you”

Linomtha: “I know love and please forgive me I guess I am trying to understand why she hates you so much well I guess she is just looking out for me even if she doesn’t want to admit it.”

Python: “I really don’t know”

Linomtha: “Let’s go” She carried Praises and he carried Amahle. They walked to the car and he drove off.

Linomtha’s house

They arrived at home and found Dorcus reading her Bible while watching Tv

Linomtha: “Hi Ma”

Dorcus: “Sana lwam”

Python: “Ma”

Dorcus: “Ndodana”

Linomtha: “We need to talk to you” they took their seats “Dumi and I just recently found out we have two daughters. This one is Praises and that one is Amahle”

Dorcus: “How?”

Linomtha: She smiled and looked at Dumi

Python: To Amahle "Say hi to gogo"

Amahle: "Ya"

Linomtha: "Amahle that is not how we greet elders. Go and shake her hand and greet her properly you can't say Ya to older people, go and say Dumela koko" (Hi grandma)

Amahle: She went to Dorcus, shook her hand and greeted her

Dorcus: "How are you my child?"

Amahle: "Shap"

Linomtha: Whispering to Dumi "Yhoo Dumi watla wa sinyangwanaka (You have ruined my child) phela she has got your attitude)

Python: Whispering back "Eish sweetheart she is too much"

Linomtha: To Amahle "Amahle I am going to teach you how to greet adults ok baby. Let me go and show you your room, come with me and carry the small bag"

Amahle: Carried the bag "Ichuu ona ene kamo? E imela onya" (What is in here? It is too heavy like shit)

Dorcus and Dumi covered their mouth in shock

Linomtha: "What did I tell you about swearing? Do you want the devil to take you and throw you inside the fire? Or do you want to stay in a dark room because that is how we punish kids who swears"

Amahle: "Sholi thuthuthu" (Sorry sthuthuthu)

Linomtha: "Come let's go"

Dumi remained in the sitting room with Dorcus and she took Praises

Dorcus: "That is your daughter" Laughing

Python: "I know Ma"

Dorcus: Looked at Praises "She looks like you". she then looked back at him "What happened Dumisani?"

Python: He told her everything that happened

Dorcus: "I have always known Bongsi was trouble remember how I never approved of her?"

Python: "I remember Ma"

Dorcus: "And Linomtha accepted them?"

Python: "Yes I really thought she was going to leave me"

Dorcus: "You are blessed to have that woman and I really pray that you treat her well. I hope you will change your life for the good"

Python: "I will Ma"

Dorcus: "You know what I exactly mean, live a good clean life yekela botsotsi Dumisani(Stop been a gangster) you owe her that much. You know this kind of life always ends badly its either you will die like Zanoluhle or you will be sentenced for many years in jail or even life imprisonment. How will she cope with 5 kids all on her own? You are growing my child and you can't be a thug forever please change your ways do it for that woman" Pointing inside the room Linomtha entered

Python: "I am going to check up on Nomtha"

Dorcus: "Dumisani?"

Python: "Yebo Ma" (Yes Mother)

Dorcus: "Please think about what I told you"

He walked to Linomtha's room and found her sitting on the bed with Amahle looking at her phone

Python: "What are you two up to?"

Linomtha: "We were checking out schools for her, come and see I love this one. The classrooms are not full so the teachers are able to give them full attention, it's a montosori kind of school. They have Occupational therapists coming to check the kids, they offer extra activities like swimming, baking, sports, dancing, ow my goodness Dumi it's so wonderful and it's a Christian school. The name is Holy Trinity crèche, please just take a look" She handed him the phone in full excited

Amahle: To Python "Dada e nnete ko tsena le makhowa?" (Is it true I am going to school with white people?)

Linomtha: "Only if you stop swearing, take your bath and listen when we are talking to you yes o tsena le makhowa"

Amahle: Jumping in excited "Ketlo lesa" (I will stop)

Python: "I love it. It's like the one her sisters attended"

Linomtha: "But it's so expensive maybe I should..."

Python: "R5500 a month expensive sweetheart? Come on its not. You love the school so we will take her there"

Linomtha: Jumped up in excitement "Thank you" to Amahle "Now it's time for a bath"

Amahle: "Iyoo e lapile onya, etlo hlapa gosasa" (I am tired like shit, I will bath tomorrow)

Linomtha: "Ok you will not go to your new school the devil is coming to take you and put you in the fire"

Amahle: Running out "O hlapa" (I am going to bath)

Python: Holding Linomtha by the waist "You are so good with her, thank you. I was not going to cope"

Linomtha: "She is just a kid, she just needs a bit of patience. She will change, I was supposed to go home on Tuesday to prepare for the lobola celebration but I will speak to mama ka Lino and tell her I will make it on Friday right now I have to get the kids settled"

Python: "I wonder how she is going to react to this"

Linomtha: "Ow well it's too late to react badly now because I am not changing my mind about us, let's go and talk to Ma Dorcus about looking after the kids"

They spoke with her and she was very happy to look after the kids while Linomtha is at work.

The following day they drove to Holy Trinity and went around looking at the School. They were very happy, they made the payment and registered Amahle

Linomtha: To the Principal "She will be here tomorrow"

They walked out happy and Linomtha rushed to work.

At Ndlovu Attorneys

She found Raise sitting by her work station

Linomtha: "Hi Raise"

Raise: Low voice "Hello"

Linomtha: "I am going to Limpopo on Friday, ka Saturday the Gumbi's are coming over to pay lobola for me I was hoping you could go with me and I would like to ask you to be my maid of honour for the wedding we haven't set the date we just waiting to finalise the lobola

negotiations first”

Raise: “Ow”

Linomtha: “You are like the only true friend I have ever had, I don’t even have any friends.”

Raise: “I already have plans for Friday so I cant make it”

Linomtha: “And my other request?”

Raise: “Kana what was it?”

Linomtha: “To be my maid of honour”

Raise: “I don’t know it will depend if I am available”

Linomtha: “Can you really miss my wedding Raise?”

Raise: Rolled her eyes “Is this the first wedding on earth kganthe that a person is not supposed to miss?”

A client walked in and she attended the client. Linomtha walked away

Baba Ndlovu’s office

Linomtha: She knocked and entered

She found Mama Ndlovu sitting with her husband

Linomtha: “Hi Mama. What are you doing here?”

Ma Ndlovu: “Can’t I visit my husband at his workplace?” She smiled at her “Unjani baby?”

Linomtha: “I am good and you?”

Ma Ndlovu: “I am good. You look very tired”

Linomtha: “I hardly slept”

Ndlovu: “Snakes getting you tired already?”

They all laughed

Ndlovu: “You missed the meeting this morning”

Linomtha: “Yes I did report that I won’t make it”

Ndlovu: "Didn't you have cases in court? And why did you miss it?"

Linomtha: "No I didn't. I was registering my daughter at school"

They all looked at her puzzled

Linomtha: "Ow I guess you will find out sooner or later but Dumi and I just recently found out we have two girls. Amahle she is 3 years old and Praises she is 4 months old"

Ma Ndlovu: "Did you guys adopt?"

Linomtha: "No we just didn't know about them"

Ndlovu: "Izingane za Snakes?" (Are they Python's children?)

Linomtha: "Yes"

Ndlovu: "How come he didn't know about them?"

Linomtha: "I really don't want to go into details"

Ma Ndlovu: "Wow so it brings the total number of his kids to 5 now?"

Linomtha: "Yes we have 5 now"

Ndlovu: "And many more others that he is still hiding. Linomtha you are 25 with no kid how do you accept this?"

Ma Ndlovu: "Baba?"

Ndlovu: "No I think she never thought about this thing well. bheka manje she is skipping important work meetings taking care of this guy's responsibilities, be akuphi yena Snakes? (Where was he snakes?) probably striking some dodgy deal. Look now you look so tired because you were up all night taking care of a crying baby. Linomtha are you ready to be a step mother at your age? Do you even know that Paris kid? What about your career because clearly this is going to affect it and don't you want kids of your own? Snakes already has a soccer team"

Ma Ndlovu: "Haibo Ndlovu that's enough. Woman juggle both kids and careers this days, kids are a blessing look at us now we don't have any so Linomtha and Python are blessed yes they might not be her blood but she is related to them because she is going to get married to their father. She will have kids when she is ready its not like they cant afford them"

Ndlovu: "I didn't mean to sound negative, I am sorry if everything I said came out wrong I guess I was just asking the obvious questions"

Linomtha: "It's ok and ow he was with me today when we went to school. Praises we got her medication I think she will be fine. Been a mother won't affect my work that I can promise you. I

came here to ask you to speak with Raise for me there is this tension between us and I wanted you to help us to resolve it”

Ndlovu: “Is it about Snakes?”

Linomtha: “I think so. She just changed after finding out about us”

Ma Ndlovu: “What time is your meeting?”

Ndlovu: “In the next hour”

Ma Ndlovu: “We have time, call Raise to come here we need to resolve this once and for all”

Ndlovu: He dialled Raise and she came in just a minute. “Please close the door and take a seat”

Raise: Took a seat “What is going on?”

Ndlovu: “You know that we care so much about both of you right? You are like our daughters and no parents wants to see their children fighting”

Ma Ndlovu: “Raise is there something wrong Linomtha did to you?”

Raise: “She insulted me using my past”

Ma Ndlovu: To Linomtha “Lino?”

Linomtha: “I didn’t insult her I was just telling her that we are not perfect so she cant judge Dumi because she has made some mistakes in the past before too but I am so sorry if I have hurt you. please forgive me”

Ma Ndlovu: “Raise?”

Raise: “Its fine”

Ma Ndlovu: “Linomtha is there something wrong Raise did to you?”

Linomtha: “Not really she just changed ever since she found out I am dating Dumi”

Ndlovu: “Raise you can’t be angry at her for dating a man she loves. If you are a true sister you will love and support her. What you can do is advise her and it’s up to her if she takes your advice or not”

Ma Ndlovu: “A true sister and friend doesn’t behave this way my child. is there something that maybe Python did to you?”

Raise: Tears falling down “Nothing, nothing at all I guess I was just looking out for her. I felt like she deserved better than dating a gangster but I guess I was wrong. I am sorry I will be a supporting sister”

Ndlovu: "Linomtha?"

Linomtha: "Thank you so much. I really missed you, I am going to ask you this again can you please be my maid of honour and travel with me this Friday to Limpopo?"

Raise: Sighed "Yes I will do both"

Linomtha: She got up and hugged her "Thank you"

Ma Ndlovu and Ndlovu watched them smiling.

Linomtha: She went to her office and started working then received a call from ntate Moruti.
"Ntate Moruti"

Moruti: "Monyadi" (Bride)

Linomtha: Laughing "Lekae?" (How are you?)

Moruti: "I am good thanks my child. your mother told me the great news so I just wanted to congratulate you, how is our prophet Hosea?"

Linomtha: Laughing "He is good"

Moruti: "That one is going to be a big prophet I am telling you, God is going to use him mightly"

Linomtha: Laughing

Moruti: "You are laughing? You must shout a big Amen and ore yesss Ntate Moruti I receive I receive" Laughing

Linomtha: "Amen I receive. I have been meaning to call you, I wanted to ask you to officiate our wedding"

Moruti: "You don't even have to ask me. you are a full member of the church of course I have to do it just let me know the date once you have decided so that we can make proper arrangements. Have you guys started with Pre marriage counselling? It is very much important"

Linomtha: "No not yet and I never thought much about it. What do they normally discuss?"

Moruti: "A whole lot of topics are covered just to prepare you guys, things like financial responsibilities, health issues like Hiv testing, bedroom iss..."

Linomtha: She couldn't hear the other stuff he was saying. The Hiv testing issue caught her attention the most, she doesn't know his Hiv status and she knows he has been around. Her heart started beating fast

Moruti: "Hello?"

Linomtha: "Ow I am still here I am sorry ntate Moruti"

Moruti: "Is this a bad time to talk?"

Linomtha: "No we can talk" they spoke until they said their goodbyes.

Linomtha: She started thinking a lot after their call, She recently did an Hiv test when she was taking out a life cover and she is negative. She wondered if Dumi knew his status, he has slept with countless woman and she was not sure if he was responsible enough to use protection with all of them. 5 kids with 4 different woman. She took her phone and dialled him

Python: "Sthuthuthu sami, I miss you sweetheart"

Linomtha: "I miss you too. I wanted us to talk about something but not sure if it will be appropriate to discuss this over the phone"

Python: "I am by the mall getting stationery for Amahle let me just move to a quite place and we can talk"

Linomtha: "I will hold"

Python: "Its cool we can talk now"

Linomtha: "I would like us to go for an Hiv test"

Python: "Ok sweetheart, no problem. When?"

Linomtha: "How does tomorrow sound?"

Python: "Its fine. I will book for an appointment for us"

Linomtha: "Don't worry I will handle it"

Python: "Ok sure."

Linomtha: "Ok Bye, see you later"

Python: "Shap. I love you"

Linomtha: "I love you too"

At the mall

Python: He finished buying Amahle's stuff and went to meet the gents at their favourite hanging spot

The gents greeted each other and ordered their booze and conversation started flowing

Vasco: "So ware Linomtha accepted your kids just like that?"

Pusco: "I still cant believe you guys never called me when you found out ka those kids? Where is brotherhood?"

Dunga: "Sorry bra yaka it all happened so fast. Stop been a pussy maan"

Pusco: "No ska ringa so, le ntswalela ka ntle. (You are closing me outside) we always stick together"

Vasco: "Dunga was the one making calls don't blame Rubber and I. blame bari e yago se trowe"
(Blind this unmarried fool)

Dunga: "Fuck you le medi ya psycho" (Psycho)

Pusco: "I can't believe I was not there that night"

Rubber: "Pusco now you know. Next topic please"

Pusco: "I need to discuss this le Skhosana. Akere you left both of us"

Vasco: "Notorious BIG a supporti di ncosi so vele yena he deserves to be left out" the guys laughed expect Python, his mind was far away

Rubber: "Okae Biggy banna? Why is he not here with us?"

Dunga: "Wa thesha" (He is working)

Rubber: "P man you have been quite ever since we got here, dintshang bra yaka?"

Vasco: "Parenting hormones" The guys laughed

Python: "Wanyela""

Rubber: "What's eating you? Ringa bra"

Python: "Nomtha o batla re chune Hiv test" (Nomtha wants us to do an Hiv test)

Dunga: "Damn that shit is scary"

Vasco: Took a sip of his drink "So o stressa ke eng da?" (What is stressing you there?)

Python: "Gents what if kena le die ding, I will lose her this time I know she is clean as a fuck. She has already accepted di ncosi tsaka so this one I don't think she can handle it"

Rubber: "P man nare ne o eja raw munna?" (Where you eating it raw?)

Python: "Ke spanisitse protection but that shit is not 100% safe, my 4 5 sometimes burst those plastics and I have been hitting it so rough for the last couple of years" (My penis always burst condoms)

Vasco: "But I remember keho gaya di pep the time ole tanyani mos, I thought ke ho gayile ha 5" (I gave you emergency Arv's the time you were in jail, I think I gave you 5 times)

Pusco: "O gadlile ledi medi tse kae?" (How many ladies did you sleep with?)

Python: "Bra I lost count I don't even recall most of them but there was this other one wale coloured she was a freak so ne ele regular nyana and..." He screeched his head

Rubber: "And what? Don't tell us you chowed her raw"

Python: Silence

Rubber: "Damn P man, how many times?"

Python: "Ekare three times"

Dunga: "Fuck this is so screwed up"

Vasco: "Did you take those stuff I gave you?"

Python: "Yeah. Guys I am scared as a fuck, I think God doesn't want me to have this woman and this time my luck is running out"

Dunga: "You can always fake the results if di beda" (If they are bad)

Rubber: "Wa hlanya munna? (Are you crazy?) We have connections to make things work in our favour but this one hell no"

Python: "Wanyela Dunga saan, I will never ever do that to her. I love her too much to do that"

Vasco: "Chill maan you are clean ska stressa ka fokol. Me and you re gidlile ledi medi tsemi baie and ke clean so obvious lewena o clean" (We have slept with many ladies and I am clean obviously you are clean too)

Rubber: "O bari waitisi Vasco, can't believe that statement comes from a guy who studied Medicine and worked as a Doctor before. P man I hope you are good bra yaka and hope you will change your ways khale ke le chaela hore this sleeping around with every lady etlo le tsencha ko jaiveng"(I have been telling you that this thing of sleeping around will get you into trouble)

Dunga: "If it's bad I trust Ndlovukazi she won't turn her back on you"

Vasco: "I hope you are not listening to advise ya Rubber. Can I organise a three some for us today? I miss those moments bra yaka"

Python: "Fuck you"

The following day

They parked at Amahle's school. Linomtha held her left hand while Python held her right hand

Linomtha: Took her pictures in class. Hugged her and said a little prayer for her "We are leaving now, I love you ok and remember what I told you"

Amahle: "Keska rogana (I must not swear)

Linomtha: "Yes and what else?"

Amahle: "Hlomphe misririsi, theeletse klaseng, ke rapele and ke gopole gore leya nrata"
(Respect the teacher, listen in class, pray and remember that you guys love me)

Linomtha: "Yes, big hug?" They hugged

Python: "High five fancy face" they did their high five

They drove off. He dropped her off at work

Linomtha: "Don't forget our appointment with the Doctor ka 12"

Python: "I will be here"

Linomtha: Kissed him and hugged him "I love you"

Python: "Love you too"

Raise Parked right next to them. she waved at them forcing a smile and passed

Python: "Wow she is happy today"

Linomtha: "We have sorted out our differences"

Python: "Glad to hear that"

At the Doctor

They walked into the Doctor's room

Doctor: "Hi guys, Linomtha great to see you again. What can I do for you guys today?"

Linomtha: "We would like to do an hiv test"

Doctor: "Wonderful, I read about you guys in the papers that you are an item I thought it was just media gossip. Congratulations you look good together"

Linomtha: "I wish they can just give us a break"

Doctor: "You are both high profile people so people love reading about you so you wont get any break anytime soon. Ok right I am going to assist you, we are going to do counselling first we will also do it before getting your results as well. Alright? I don't know if you will prefer an elisa test or the rapid test. Well with elisa I will draw your blood and send them to the lab then call you back once the results are available"

Python: "How long does it take?"

Doctor: "Depends on how busy they are at the lab but they normally take 2 to 3 working days. Then with a rapid test you will get your results immediately"

Linomtha: "Is it 100% Accurate?"

Doctor: "It can make a mistake, there is what we call a window period. It is time between potential exposure to Hiv infection and the point when the time will give an accurate result. During the window period a person can be infected with Hiv but still test Hiv Negative. Hiv antibody tests usually become positive within 3 months. So If you are going for the rapid I would advise you to come back again after three months so to answer your question elisa is the most accurate test"

Linomtha: "You haven't been intimate with anybody for more than a year so I think we can do both tests today. At least with rapid we will get our results immediately while still waiting for the elisa results"

Python: Heart beating fast "Yeah I agree"

Doctor: She counselled them and finally did the test. They waited for some few minutes

Doctor: "Alright we have the results now. Remember what I told you 1 line means negative and two lines means positive. Guys like I have explained Hiv is very manageable and its nothing to be scared of, You can give birth to a healthy Hiv negative baby just as long as you take your treatment well. once you start taking your treatment and the viral load becomes undetectable the chances of passing the virus are very slim but we will discuss that further if one of you is positive. Linomtha how would you react if Dumisani is positive?"

Linomtha: "I honestly don't know but all I know is that I love him so much and where there is love there is always a way and like you have mentioned Hiv is manageable so I guess.." She

couldn't complete her sentence

Doctor: "You guess you will accept him and still continue with the marriage?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Doctor: "Alright. Dumisani?"

Python: "I will still love her no matter what. Nothing can ever change the way I feel about her"

Doctor: "Alright lets do this. Linomtha I will start with you" She handed her the test kit "And what does it say?"

Linomtha: Smiled "One line"

Doctor: "And it means?"

Linomtha: "I am negative"

Doctor: "Beautiful. Dumisani your turn now"" She handed him the test kit

Python: Hands shaking, he struggled to hold it. he finally gathered the strength and held it. he looked at it and tears filled his eyes "Shit"

Doctor: Looked at him "Its ok"

Linomtha: Fear all over her face "Dumi what does it say?"

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 68

Python: "Is this shit accurate?" He handed it Linomtha

Linomtha: She took it so nervous and was shocked "Ke one line, one line baby?" She smiled "Gosh you scared me"

Doctor: "Are is this shit, bathong Dumisani mara" they all laughed

Python: "Eish I was so scared"

Linomtha: Brushing his hand in excitement

Doctor: "Ok guys we will wait for the elisa results. I will call you once they are available then we can know if this shit is really accurate" She said it looking at Python and they all laughed

Python: "But I am allowed to celebrate this ne?"

Doctor: "Mhmhmh I can't answer that one but maybe just a little"

Linomtha: "Thank you so much Doctor"

Python: "Ta ta ngaka" (thank you Doctor)

Doctor: "Bye guys and I want my wedding invitation"

Linomtha: "I will forward it. Bye" they walked out

As soon as they closed the Doctor's door they hugged so tightly

Python: "I love you"

Linomtha: "I love you too. People are starring lets go"

Inside the car

Python: "Damn I am so happy"

Linomtha: "Can you just drive this car"

Python: "I am happy blind blind(A lot). For once I didn't disappoint you"

Linomtha: "You know I was not going to leave you if the results turned out positive. And what do you mean disappoint me? Hiv is not a disappointment at all, I was still going to love you like crazy I think even more"

Python: "You lie"

Linomtha: "Just tell me what was going to change if you were positive?"

Python: "Sex with a condom for life"

Linomtha: "Besides that?"

Python: "Ummm"

Linomtha: "You see? People are exaggerating this whole thing and in turn making it look like a big issue while it's not. This is one of the most manageable sicknesses ever like nothing changes at all about you, ebile this days its great because you can have kids and they don't get infected at all. I once read somewhere that the medication helps the sickness to be undetectable and once its like that it is not easy to infect the other person"

Python: "Hai that is a lie nna ake tshepi"

Linomtha: "It's true. You are not going to believe what I am going to share with you and I am sharing because I know she won't have a problem with me sharing because she talks about it openly. Mama ka Lino is Hiv positive, it has been over 10 years now and she is on medication"

Python: "She doesn't show"

Linomtha: "Exactly, you only show if you want to. I know a lot of married couples where one is negative and another one positive mara you will never see it, they have healthy kids and they love each other. It is one of the most manageable sicknesses ever the best thing is to accept it, love yourself and know that you are still the same person then take your medication. Mama ka Lino says that she has forgotten that she is living with it"

Python: "How did she get it?"

Linomtha: "From another lady she was taking care of. The mother hired her to look after the lady but she didn't know she was positive. This goes to prove that you can't get infected by sex only"

Python: "Shit I would have killed her"

Linomtha: "I believe that everything happens for a reason if God allows something to happen he knows that he will give you the strength to deal with it or that his got a plan for allowing that to happen"

Python: "But I have learned something you know that this thing is not as scary as we make it out to be"

Linomtha: "Exactly, thank you. but please don't go sleeping around"

Python: Laughing "I will only go around sleeping with you"

Linomtha: "Dumisani wee?"

Python: "I know when you call me like that you want to ask me something serious"

Linomtha: "It's more of a concern"

Python: "I won't cheat on you I promise, the old Dumisani is gone"

Linomtha: "No I am not concerned about that, I trust you. Baby nna ke chaba sugarcane(I am scared of sugarcane)" She then covered her face

Python: Laughed out so loud. He looked at her removing her hand from the face with his one hand on the steering wheel "Oka chaba ntho e monate so?" (How can you be scared of something so nice?)

Linomtha: "It's big"

Python: Laughing "How do you know di sizes? Wa jola ne sweetheart?" He hit her on the cheek in a playful way

Linomtha: "I don't have to have any experience to know that it's big"

Python: "Its better this way because you will never cheat on me other man can't complete with it"

Linomtha: Laughing "What? How did you get such a big thing?"

Python: "It's a Gumbi thing" He winked at her

Linomtha: "Just don't hurt me hle"

Python: "When I am done with you trust me you going to be begging for more"

Linomtha: Smiling "I am scared but at the same time I can't wait"

Python: Biting his lips then looked down at his pants "See what you have?"

Linomtha: Covered her mouth laughing "Ow sorry"

Python: "You going to pay, just know that once we are married and you do that I stop the car and give it to you so hard"

Linomtha: "Sex in the car?"

Python: Laughing "My baby Is too innocent"

Linomtha: "Who does that? Have you done it?"

Python: Concentrating on the road "Yes"

Linomtha: "How many times?"

Python: "I can't recall, a lot of times"

Linomtha: She looked at him shocked but he didn't look at her

Python: "Quick lunch?"

Linomtha: "No I have to rush to the office. Raise and I resolved things"

Python: "Raise nyana o wa hao o rata attention" (This Raise of yours loves attention)

Linomtha: Laughing "No she was just looking out for me"

Python: "She must have a baby and look out for her"

Linomtha: "She actually..." She stopped herself before she could finish

Python: "Eng?" (What?)

Linomtha: "Little sister"

Python: "Whatever I really couldn't care much ka Raisinyana yo wa haho, wa phapha die kind"
(She is too forward that child)

He parked at her workplace

Linomtha: Kissed him "I will see you later, we are fetching Amahle ka 15:00"

Python: "Love when are you getting a drivers license mara? I could..."

Linomtha: "No I don't want you to organise it for me I will get it I mean I already have my learners I just need to book for testing now"

Python: "Please do it this week"

Linomtha: "I don't have time"

Raise came out of the building

Linomtha: There is Raise. She waved at her and signalled for her to come

Raise: Stood by the side of Linomtha's car door and looked at Python "Hi"

Python: "Eitha"

Raise: To Linomtha "I was looking for you earlier"

Linomtha: "We had somewhere to go. where are you off to?"

Raise: "I forgot something in the car"

Linomtha: "I was just leaving" To Python "I will see you later when we fetch our daughter" they kissed and she got out

She walked with Raise and he drove off

Raise: "Doesn't he have something better to do than guarding you 24/7?"

Linomtha: "He is not, we just had an appointment to attend to"

Raise: "He looks like he is possessive like he doesn't trust you"

Linomtha: "No its really not like that"

Raise: "Ok. and ow you get along with Bong'i's daughter?"

Linomtha: Sighed "We are still working on our relationship"

Raise: "I heard you talking about fetching our daughter"

Linomtha: "Ow that, I was not talking about Paris"

Raise: "The Kzn girls are around?"

Linomtha: "You know about them? How do you know?"

Raise: "Your boyfriend is a celebrity akere"

Linomtha: "But Hlanhla and Kayise are hardly in the media. He is protecting them I didn't know about them until he told me. we recently found out we have two other girls so I was..."

Raise: "More kids?" Shocked

Linomtha: "Yes we..."

Raise: "How old?"

Linomtha: "Amahle is 3 and Praises is 4 months"

Raise: "Ow Lord"

Linomtha: "He didn't cheat on me if that is what you are thinking about Praises I cant get into details but he didn't cheat"

Raise: She mumbled something

Linomtha: "What was that?"

Raise: "Nothing"

At the gents favourite hanging spot

They ordered their half a million whiskey to celebrate the results and having their normal funny conversation

Rubber: "I hope you will keep it that way"

Python: "I am done fucking around"

Vasco: "Don't talk like that man"

Dunga: "A woman like Ndlovukazi is not worth been cheated on mara will she satisfy you in bed? she doesn't have much knowledge I know you love freaks"

Pusco: "He will turn her into a freak"

Dunga: "How do you turn a virgin into a freak? It will take time"

Vasco: "Is she really a virgin? P man you have never tapped her? I thought this was just a joke please don't tell me this is true"

The gents all looked at him shocked waiting for an answer

Python: "We are waiting for marriage"

Vasco: "Damn I cant believe this since when do you believe in those shit? She has turned you soft I cant believe you take orders from a lady"

Rubber: "Well I don't have a problem with that but my problem will be if she interferes in our business, P we need to push money"

Python: "Nomtha knows I am gangster and she has accepted it. she fell in love with me when I was in jail wearing an orange uniform she is not like other ladies who fell in love with me because of the fancy cars and lavish lifestyle. So gents chill please she will never try to change me she knows gangsterism is in my blood"

Pusco: "When are we pushing that deal?"

Python: "We will do it after the wedding. Right now I just need to focus all my full attention on my wedding then business will come later"

Vasco: "Damn P kana those guys are getting impatient now"

Rubber: "I agree with Vasco, ever since you came out you haven't taken care of business. Everybody knows that the mighty Python seals deals just seconds after getting of prison. P those guys expected to meet up with you the minute you got out, yeah you pushed some deals when you were in prison but ever since you got out you have been quite and this guys are willing to give us bigger deals now that you are out"

Dunga: "Bozza the gents are right, mense ba ringa(People are talking) bare you have gone soft now"

Python: "Gents getting married is top on my list now then we will seal deals after that" To Dunga "What do you know ka cheri ye Raise?"

Dunga: "Wie is jy?" (Who is she?)

Python: "Die suster/colleague ya Nomtha"

Dunga: "The yellow bone. Ake keni niks, why?" (I don't know anything)

Python: "She hates me and I think there is more to it"

Dunga: "Maybe you fucked her. she is exactly the kind of ladies you would fall for"

Python: "Get me info"

Vasco: "Like seriously P re ringa buisekgeith wena o busy o batla info ya cheri?" (We are talking business and you are busy looking for info about a woman)

Python: "Ke ho chaeitsi re tlo ringa buisekgeith after ke trowa" (I told you we will talk about business after I get married)

Vasco: "Fuck you man you are really becoming a teddy bear. That is why your enemy is busy screwing ncosi ya hao" (Your child)

Rubber: "Eish Vasco why o ringa die ding?" (Why did you talk that thing?)

Python: "Wareng?" (What?)

They all went quite expect Dunga

Dunga: "Lare Mosco o chunang gents?" (You say Mosco is doing what gents?)

Python: Got up and held Vasco by his Tshirt "What the fuck did you just say?"

Vasco: Just looked at him

Python: "Ao batle ho ringa?" (You don't want to talk?) took a glass of his whiskey and hit him with it then punched him

Rubber: "P man chill bra chill, look we are not sure about the information we were still looking into it"

Python: "What the fuck is that moron doing with my daughter?"

Rubber: "They say they saw him with her"

Python: "Is he fucking my daughter?"

Rubber: "Look we are not sure yet we were still looking into it"

Dunga: Got up "Fuck you all, how do you keep quite about something like this?"

Rubber: "We knew P man will react this way and what if we are wrong?"

Python: "If I find out he screwed my daughter up letlo nyele ka o fela, fuck you all and don't even help me find them" to Dunga "Ngaye the best nchesa available" (Give me the best gun available)

He walked out fuming

Rubber: "Vasco did you have to do that?"

Vasco: "He is becoming soft P man needs to toughen up. We cant lose money because of him falling in love, he is our leader he needs to act like it. he hasn't sealed up any deal since he got back all he does is running around his virgin Mary"

Rubber: "You screwed up a good woman, Diopelo was a great woman so now you are full of regrets and the fact that P man is changing yago bora, you know that all of us will be happily married expect you because you screwed up a good woman for a psycho. You didn't have to tell him that you know how he is, If o bodisa Mosco the whole Russian group is coming after us, Mosco knows that the weakest link ya P man kedi ncosi tsa hae(Are his kids) that is why he went after Paris. I wanted us to keep this away from him you know I am able to talk to Paris but now you ruined it all"

Vasco: "Ow fuck what have I done?"

Pusco: "Fuck you Vasco I am telling you if P man kills Mosco we are all in danger"

Rubber: "Let us run after them" they all got up running

Inside Python's car

His phone rang

Python: "Bongs"

Bongji: Crying "Paris is gone"

Python: "I am on it ok, I am going to get her"

Bongji: "I asked one of her friends and they say she left with some man"

Python: "Ke Mosco"

Bongji: "Mosco has my daughter? No P no no no no"

Python: "I will get her I promise you"

Bongji: "I am getting on the next flight"

Python: "No please stay there you cant travel when you are like that, I will call you. I will get our daughter I promise you, shshshs please calm down"

Bongji: "Don't tell me to calm down Paris could be..."

Python: "Have I ever let you or Paris down?"

Bongi: Crying "You left us, if you didn't leave us none of this would be happening"

Python: "Now its not the right time for this. I have never let you down when it comes to your safety, look I have to go now" He hanged up

Dunga: "Where are we going to find them?"

Python: "Get the IT guys to track down Paris phone location"

Dunga: "I am on it"

After some few minutes

Dunga: "Damn they cant find it, its off"

Python: "We need Pusco's technical skills. get in touch with him"

Dunga: Dialling Pusco "We need location..."

Pusco: "Its sorted. We got it, We are right behind you guys and some of our man are on the way. Stop the car we need to discuss some plan"

Python: "Fuck you there is just no time"

Rubber: "P man I know but if we are going to enter Mosco's camp we need to do it with a good plan. Stop the car"

He stopped the car and the rest of the guys jumped inside his car leaving the car they were using by the side of the road

Vasco: "He is in one of his Houses

which is up by hill"

Rubber: "We all know his got a very good security system so we need to find a way to bypass it"

Python: "Belela Skhosana nou" (Call Skhosana now).

Dunga: Called Skhosana

Skhosana: "Skhulu ao skhulu sami sa mampela"

Python: "I need you to speak to one of the guys on top organise police force to go to Mosco's house, I will send you the address. I want you guys to raid his house and organise us police uniform so that we can pretend to be like we are working with you guys then be able to enter the house"

Skhosana: "Mosco the Russian king gangster?"

Python: "Yes him, look I will send you a detailed plan. You don't enter the place without us and make sure your guys are aware what is happening. We will enter first then you follow, I am going to plant some drugs and tell you exactly where they are then you will arrested him"

Skhosana: "O chunneng?"

Python: "Fuck you stop asking me di questions tsemi baie and do exactly what I tell you. Chuna spane se se grand, the is a big payout for this"

Skhosana: "Eish the new minister ke masepa but I will see what I can do, ketla se chuna grand spane se"

At the Police station

Skhosana: He walked up to the Captain's office "Kapoteni" (Captain)

Captain: "What do you want? I am busy" He just continued writing

Skhosana: "If I were you I would stop writing because what I have to tell you will make other people write about you and our kids will learn it in their history class"

Captain: Adjusted his spectacles and brushed his hair and finally spoke in his heavy Afrikaans accent "Wat gaan ann?" (What is going on?)

Skhosana: Smiled "Goed meneer, can I take a seat?"

Captain: Just looked at him

Skhosana: "I will take that as a yes hola meneer" Took his seat "What do you know about Mosco the Russian gangster?"

Captain: "I this some kind of a joke?" Annoyed look

Skhosana: "Eish too bad my Afrikaans is nie goed nie(Not good) I was going to ask you in Afrikaans ok let me use my broken English Captain Van der Valt what do you want me to tell you about Mosco?"

Captain: "Get out of my office"

Skhosana: Smiled "How about if I tell you now that I got a very hot I mean chilli chilli tip off about Moscow? I know catching a guy like him can be very ncah for you and gain you some points with the new minister. I am talking about Drugs and human Trafficking that is about to take place at his place"

Captain: "How sure are you about this?"

Skhosana: "100% sure and me Skhosana I am going to help you solve this. wabona me and jy are going to write history for our kids. Now this is the plan" He discussed everything with him

Python's car

Python: "Girls sorted?"

Dunga: "Yes"

Python: "Ok this is the plan, we need to put them in a room and stage it like some human trafficking that was taking place"

Rubber: "P man we cant implement this plan in just hours"

Python: "We can"

Ndlovu attorneys

Linomtha: She checked the time and it was 15:00 she panicked and dialled Python but there was no answer. "Ow no Amahle" she ran to the reception and found Raise on the phone

Linomtha: "Raise please help"

Raise: "I will call you back sir". She then turned to Linomtha "What is wrong?"

Linomtha: "I need to fetch my daughter from school. I cant get hold of Dumi can you please take me to her school?"

Raise: "So he is leaving his entire burden on you? Linomtha you don't have any child why are you allowing this guy to do this to you?"

Linomtha: "Will you take me or what?"

Raise: "I am busy"

Linomtha: She ran outside and requested for an Uber within a minute the car was outside. While on the way she received a call from the teacher

Teacher: "Hi Mam, just wanted to check what time you are fetching your daughter?"

Linomtha: "I will be there soon"

Teacher: "Just know that we charge an additional R100 for every 15 minutes after knock off time"

Linomtha: "Its ok I will pay it" She hanged up and dialled Python but still no answer

She arrived at the day care, made the additional after care payment and then fetched Amahle

Linomtha: "Hi Hlehle" Giving her a hug

Amahle: "Hi"

Linomtha: "How was your first day at school?"

Amahle: "Shap"

Linomtha: "What did you learn?"

Amahle: "Dada okae?" (Where is daddy?)

Linomtha: "His still busy with work. Come lets go" She held her hand and they left

Linomtha's house

Linomtha: She prepared food for Amahle and helped her with her homeworks while busy trying to get hold of Python with no luck

Amahle: "E lapile nyaka otsela" (I am tired I want to sleep)

Linomtha: Took her to her room "I will wake you up during dinner" She kissed her and went out

It was now evening and she still hasn't heard anything from Python

Linomtha: Dialled Zenani

Zen: "Mrs P"

Linomtha: "Hi Zen how are you?"

Zen: "Ke shap, wena?"

Linomtha: "I am good. I am trying to get hold of Dumi but I cant get him"

Zenani: "I cant get hold of Tshepo too. They must be busy with work"

Linomtha: "What work?"

Zenani: "Come on don't act like you don't know what your future hubby does"

Linomtha: "Ow no"

Zenani: "You better get used to it girl"

Linomtha: "I have to go" She hanged up and joined Dorcus in the living room

Dorcus: "Are you ok?"

Linomtha: "Dumisani is busy with his criminal activities. Yazi Ma I thought maybe he will wait for some time, I mean we just found our children so been a criminal is more important than fetching our child from school and finding out how she is copying? What if I was back home in Limpopo preparing for the lobola negotiations, what was going to happen to Amahle?"

Dorcus: "I had a talk with him I really thought he will change this time"

Linomtha: "I am so scared"

Dorcus: "Don't lose hope in him please. he will change"

Linomtha: "I am going to check up on the kids"

Python's warehouse

Python: "Shit this place has no network, I need to contact Nomtha she must be worried sick"

Vasco: "Nomtha must know who she is getting married to"

Python: "O nyaka go nyela Vasco?"

Vasco: Raised his hands "Harde" (Sorry)

Dunga walked in with the girls and handed the guys police uniforms and they changed

Dunga: "We need to move now, makgata(police) are on the way to Mosco's place"

The guys got moving

They parked their car by the corner and Skhosana came with the police van and they got at the back with Python in the front

Python: "How do we do this?"

Skhosana: "We are going to enter with that first car, while they are busy questioning Mosco we plant the drugs and the girls. Then I will lead the search"

Python: "Good but how do I get Paris out?"

Skhosana: "Akere die man will be arrested then he will release her"

Python: "You don't know that bastard. He is way too smart, Rubber was right this is not a one day job"

Skhosana: "So re chunang?" (What do we do?)

Python: "We go ahead I need to rescue my daughter"

Mosco's house

Three police cars stopped by the gate and the siren noises went on.

Police: "Freeze freeze, stay right where you are?" pointing guns at the guards by the gate

Guard: Ran inside the guard house and made a call

Mosco: "Talk to me"

Guard: "Police outside"

Mosco: "Let them in the house is clean"

Police officials: "Open the gate now"

The guards opened the gate

The cars entered and Mosco opened the door

Mosco: "Gentleman welcome welcome" speaking with his heavy Russian accent. "To what do I owe the pleasure? Its not everyday you get visited by the cops"

Captain: "We have a search warrant here"

Mosco: "For what exactly?"

Captain: "Drugs and we believe you are holding some girls hostage here"

Mosco: Laughing "Please come in my dear friends come in, feel at home. search the entire place."

can I bring you some drinks while you are busy at work?"

Python: "They are all inside the house. lets make a run quickly. All the police outside are tied off ne?"

Skhosana: "Yes. Lets run"

They opened the van for the girls and ran inside the house. they opened the bathroom door downstairs and put them inside" while Vasco and the guys planted the drugs inside the huge braai stand and inside the pool

Python: "Girls remember you need to act soon the captain is coming to open this door"

Python: To Skhosana "I am coming"

Skhosana: "You need to get out now before the captain notices you guys"

Python: "I am not leaving without Paris"

Skhosana: "I will bring her back. Vaya now"

The captain came down

Captain: To Skhosana and Python "Guys get working" and then walked away

Python: looked down trying to hide his face from the captain.

Skhosana: "You need to get going"

Python: The guards noticed him as he was walking out

Guard: "That is Python, this was a set up"

Guard 2: "Shoot him now"

They all took out their guns and started shooting while the police force joined in.

Rubber: Hiding behind the car "Where is P man? Shit"

Linomtha's house

Linomtha tried calling him again but there was no answer then she kneeled down and prayed

Linomtha: "Dear Lord I come to you this evening. I know he is not perfect but can you please save him, keep him safe out there for your name sake ow Lord so that he can testify one day

and save your people. I cant lose him please Lord I just cant lose him” She couldn’t carry on and started crying loud. Ma Dorcus came and held her then they begin to pray together

Mosco’s house

Python was hiding behind the wall holding his breath then he heard some footsteps and then felt a gun on his head

Mosco: “Python my friend so you have decided to come and take me on right inside my territory?”

Python: “Where is my daughter?”

Gun shots went out and then Python fell down and there was blood all over

Skhosana: Shouting “Skhulu???”

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 69

The Captain came to their side

Captain: “I heard some gun shots this side is everything ok?”

Python: laid his head on the ground

Skhosana: “Yes I was just assisting one of our guys he is not that injured you can go I will take care of it. the paramedics are on the way. Mosco managed to run did you catch him?”

Captain: “They caught him by the gate and we have rescued the girls. Great job Skhosana I am proud of you” Shaked hands “Take care of this guy until the paramedics get here, I have to go”

Skhosana: “Sure” the captain walked away

Skhosana: Shaking Python “Skhulu o grand?”

Python: “Yak ke grand its just my leg, where are the rest of the guys? Are they safe?”

Skhosana: “I am not sure” His phone rang and it was Rubber “Rubber band, ringa lenna bra yaka” (Talk to me my bra)

Rubber: "P man okae?"

Skhosana: "Relax, he is safe he just got shot on the leg. Lona le grand? Vasco, Pusco and Dunga?"

Rubber: "We are all good, meet us outside"

Skhosana: "Go shap" He hanged up and helped Python to walk

Python: "Ncosi yaka ekae?"

Skhosana: "She is safe"

They got outside and he found Paris sitting inside the car Rubber holding her

Vasco: "Shit you got shot? I need to attend to that fast"

Python: At Paris "Hi baby"

Paris: "Why do you always have to ruin my life?"

Python: "He was using you I cant let you be with him"

Paris: "Please stop doing that please, you don't exist in my life. his the only man who cared about me ever since you left me"

Python: "You know that is not true"

Rubber: To Python "Please just give her some space, I will talk to her"

Vasco: "P man I need to treat that gunshot"

The guys got inside the car and Rubber drove with Paris in another car

Inside Python's car

Vasco: "We need to go to the safe house so that I can treat him. How are you feeling?"

Python: "Ke grand. I still cant believe she hates me"

Dunga: "She will come around"

Skhosana: "At least we managed to get satan yela in jail"

Pusco: "His is coming for us"

Python: "We will be ready as always. I just don't know what to do ka Paris anymore, Lord knows I have tried"

At the safe house

Vasco: Treating his wound "Ow this is not bad at all, by tomorrow you will be fine"

Python: "I need to call Nomtha"

Dunga: "Ke past twelve midnight otlo ringa leyena more"

Python: "She must be worried sick" he took out his phone and dialled her

Linomtha: She was just lying on her bed not sleeping she jumped when her phone rang "Dumi"

Python: "Hey sweetheart you are still up"

Linomtha: "Where are you?"

Python: "I am ok. I am sorry I cou..."

Linomtha: "Dumisani?"

Python: "Nomtha"

Linomtha: "Why are you doing this to me?"

Python: "I am sorry I just had to..."

Linomtha: "Where are you?"

Python: "I am at the safe house"

Linomtha: "Get Dunga to come and fetch me"

Python: "Sweetheart I will..."

Linomtha: "I am not asking you I am telling you" She hanged up the phone and got dressed.

At the safe house

Python: To Dunga "Go and fetch Nomtha"

Vasco: "P man since when do we allow di medi tsa rona ka hie?" (Since when do we allow our woman in here?)

Pusco: "He is right P man, this is our secret location"

Python: "I know gents but can we just break the rule just for today only? She is worried sick about me. I just want to put her mind at ease"

Vasco: "Hai fuck off P man you putting us in a very compromising situation. No one is supposed to know this place. di medi tsa rona ka ofela they don't know this place"

Python: "Ok lets go to my place then"

Vasco: "There is no hospital room at your house, where will I treat you? we need to spend the night here"

Python: "Fuck off Vasco get whatever you need then we go. I am not letting that woman sleep without seen me. I cannot afford to lose her"

Dunga: "Just get whatever you need to use then re vaye. I agree with the gents Ndlovukazi cannot come here"

Vasco: Packed his medical equipment and they drove off

Python's place

Linomtha walked in with Dunga. she greeted the guys downstairs and then ran upstairs to Python's room

Linomtha: She opened the door and stood still looking at his leg "What happened?"

Python: "Its nothing"

Linomtha: Closed the door and walked in. "Where are you coming from Dumi?"

Python: "I was not out committing a crime if that is what you are thinking"

Linomtha: "I waited for you at work, we had to fetch our daughter but you never showed up and never answered my calls. Why are you doing this to us? I couldn't sleep I kept on wondering if you are safe wherever you are" Crying

Python: "I am sorry I should have called. Next time I will call you"

Linomtha: "So there is going to be a next time?"

Python: "Yes. Today I went out looking for Paris one of my enemies had her so I had to rescue her"

Linomtha: "I don't know what to say"

Python: "It was all about getting Paris. No dodgy deals I promise you"

Linomtha: "Is Paris safe?"

Python: "Yes. She still doesn't want to talk to me though" His phone rang and it was Bongi "Bongs"

Bongi: "Tshepo told me you got her. thank you so much"

Python: "I told you I will get her, I will never fail when it comes to protecting you guys"

Linomtha: She cried more

Python: Looked at her "I have to run"

Bongi: "She is there right?"

Python: "I have to go Bongi"

Bongi: "Our daughter was missing and all you care about is nursing her feelings? What about your daughter? You got her into this mess, how about we discuss a way forward for her"

Python: Hanged up the phone and Bongi called back but he didn't answer

Linomtha: "Go on answer"

Python: "Come here. Come sit next to me"

Linomtha: Walked to his bed and sat next to him

Python: "I am sorry"

Linomtha: "When are you going to stop this lifestyle?"

Python: "Excuse me?"

Linomtha: "You heard me. you are putting my life in danger together with our kids, Dumi I cannot live my life in fear. I cant stay up the whole night wondering if you are safe out there, if you will make it back home alive. I cant raise our kids on my own, what will I tell them? how will I leave without you?"

Python: "Nothing bad is going to happen to me"

Linomtha: "It could have gotten worse tonight. You could have died, I wont survive it I am not too

strong to survive losing you over death I just cant" crying loud

Python: "Sweetheart, hey look at me. you are not going to lose me. I have been doing this for years"

Linomtha: "Luck runs out. I thought I could be patient with you but Dumisani I cant you need to change this lifestyle please, do it for me and the girls"

Python: "How will I maintain you guys?"

Linomtha: "I am not all about the fancy lifestyle. We can just leave a normal life I really don't mind"

Python: "Nomtha please sweetheart I love what I do"

Linomtha: "What about me?"

Python: "Don't do that please don't"

Linomtha: Crying

Python: "You know I love you ow damn I love you way too much"

Linomtha: "Have you had anything to eat?" Rubbing her eyes

Python: "You don't have to do that you know. Please allow me to be strong for you because you are at your weakest now. I will take care of myself you will never lose me"

Linomtha: "I love you Dumisani"

Python: "I love you too Ma Gumbi. how are the girls? I am sorry about today"

Linomtha: "They are fine. Hlehle was asking about you"

Python: "Am sorry you had to make up lies for me. I will never do this to you again, I will communicate with you next time. I am going to make it up to you and the girls"

Linomtha: "I will sleep over just to help you with your wound I will leave early in the morning to prepare for work and prepare Hlehle for school"

Python: "What did I do to deserve you?"

Linomtha: Forced a smile

Python: "I am sorry and I am doing ok Vasco took care of it. just some pain but no damage was done, go home and rest"

Linomtha: Hugged him "I love you"

Python: "I love you too"

She walked out and Dunga drove her back home

Friday

Linomtha's house

Baba Ndlovu: "Will we ever leave?"

Mama Ndlovu: "Don't blame me please blame the two love birds"

Baba Ndlovu: "Snakes we need to leave maan we still have a long drive"

Python: "You should have allowed me to book a flight for you guys. Ndlovu please drive my wife safely, if anything happens to her I will kill you" He spoke while holding her waist and kissing her

Ndlovu: "I am going to negotiate a higher price you will see"

Python: "Please make them charge me 10 Meter (10 Miliion). I will gladly pay it"

Dorcus: "Safe trip guys, we have already prayed now please leave its already late"

They walked outside while Linomtha was holding Praises

Mama Ndlovu, Ndlovu and Raise got inside the car

Linomtha: "Please take care of my baby and don't forget to fetch Hlehle from her mother's place on Sunday"

Python: "I will. I am so going to miss you, I cant believe we are finally doing this"

Linomtha: "Me too, after tomorrow I will be your wife culturally"

Python: "I love you Nomtha and thank you so much for choosing me"

Linomtha: "There was nobody else to chose"

Ndlovu hooted the car so loud

Linomtha: "Have to run, love you"

Python: "Love you too" kissed and hugged

Inside the car

Ma Ndlovu: "You guys just make love look so beautiful"

Ndlovu: "That man loves you"

Linomtha: Smiling

Raise: "Some music please"

They arrived at Limpopo just after 10 at night

Mama ka Lino and church ladies started ululating when they walked in.

Church ladies: "Alilili gowa gowa o sare shate wa duma o tseni makoti"

Pleasure wedding song was playing: "Owaswa moloi ahente weee owaswa moloi"

Linomtha: "Wow"

They all hugged and got inside the house

Mama ka Lino: "Aunty Mosima will arrive tomorrow"

Linomtha: "I cant wait to see her"

Mama ka Lino: "Come greet the others"

Linomtha: "Mama this feels like a real wedding so many people?"

Mama ka Lino: "People love you"

She greeted the elders, they sat down and eat then they finally went to sleep

Inside Linomtha's bedroom

She was sharing with Raise

Raise: "You happy?"

Linomtha: "Very much happy, I know he is the one for me"

Raise: "I am so happy for you too"

Linomtha: "Dunga has been asking me a lot about you"

Raise: Laughing "He was busy giving me some looks when we had the bridal party meeting, I am so not into him. I don't like gangsters no offense"

Linomtha: "None taken"

They spoke until they finally fell asleep

Saturday morning

They woke up and cooked then went to get ready for the guests

The Gumbi's arrived with two Avis rental taxis

At the gate

Aunt Mosima went and welcomed them

Aunt Mosimo: "Re kgopela leshasha lago bula keiti" (Money to open the gate)

The Gumbi's payed and then entered inside the house

Aunt Mosimo: "Retla kgopela ya pula molomo" (Money to open the mouth)

The Gumbi's paid

Uncle: He introduced himself and the other guests "We are sent by our son Dumisani Gumbi. he says he has seen a beautiful flower in your family and he sent us to come and ask for me"

Baba Ndlovu: "You are welcome"

They continued with the negotiations while Linomtha was lying on her bed busy chatting with Dumi

Linomtha: "They are here"

Python: "Damn I am so happy I cant believe this is finally happening"

Linomtha: "Me too"

Her mother walked in

Mama ka Lino: "Your aunts and uncles are demanding a lot of money they say they want R100

000”

Linomtha: “That is crazy”

Mama ka Lino: “I don’t want to sell you my child. botse botse nna I would have given you for free you went to school so that you can have a better future not for me, you and this man are still going to start a home together I don’t want you to start on debts”

Raise: “That is too little. He has money and its not like he works for this money so he wont feel it actually they have charged him less”

Mama ka Lino: “Raisibe lobola is bringing too families together not a money making scheme. I really hate how things are done this day’s”

Outside the uncle made a call to Python

Uncle: “They want R100k”

Python: “I gave you more than that so please pay it all, I want you guys to finish off everything today”

Uncle: “I want to negotiate with them to take it down”

Python: “Hey Malume ungazo ngi hlanyisa please (Don’t make me go crazy). Don’t mess things for me please, pay that money and get me my wife if possible top it up please”

Uncle: Laughing “use mathandweni muzukulu” (You are in love my nephew)

The Gumbi’s paid the 100k cash and then asked to see their makoti

Linomtha, Raise and Aunt Mosima’s daughter covered themselves with blankets and walked inside the room where the negotiations were taking place

Aunt Mosimo: “Pick your makoti”

The Gumbi’s had their debate and then made the right pick. Linomtha kneeled down greeting them then they started serving them

Wedding songs were played and sang. They celebrated in style

Linomtha: on the phone with Python “I wish you were here, we should have done a traditional celebration”

Python: “We are going to do it ko Kzn. your place is the white wedding”

Linomtha: “This is the happiest day of my life”

Python: “I can now say my wife with a true meaning”

Linomtha: "Are you with the gents?"

Python: "Yes they came to celebrate with me"

Linomtha: "You guys better not drink too much I don't want fat groomsman"

Python: "Lets do the white wedding this month end"

Linomtha: "We wont have time to plan everything"

Python: "That's what wedding planners are for, the lobala was holding us up. I am tired of waiting"

Linomtha: "I want to be involved in everything so a month will..."

Python: "Sweetheart you will still be involved where you cant get involved the wedding planner will do it and guess what?"

Linomtha: "What?"

Python: "Saturday ya month end is your birthday"

Linomtha: "Wow perfect. Ok lets do it"

Python: "I love you"

Linomtha: "I love you too. I have to run"

A call came through and it was Thabo

Linomtha: "Hi"

Thabo: "Can I see you? I know you are home"

Linomtha: "With regards to?"

Thabo: "I just miss you"

Linomtha: "I got married today culturally so I cant disrespect my husband by meeting up with ex boyfriends please stop calling me or I will have my husband deal with you"

Thabo: "You think your all that ne? you ugly thing lego jola ledi gangsters"

Linomtha: "My husband finds me beautiful and that's all that matters and it takes a gangster to know one. Bye"

Thabo: "You wont get married at my father's church"

Linomtha: "Bye Thabo"

Thabo: "Linomtha hle I love you it's really not too late to stop this"

Linomtha: Hanged up the phone and went to join the others dancing and singing to koko mme matswale mme wetse retle le makoti dinako diya rishiya mme wetsi retle le makoti

Two weeks before the wedding

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 70 (5K likes to this insert and I will commit myself to writing a bonus insert which will be posted before Monday)

At the Dam

Ma Ndlovu: "Ok ladies I just spoke with Python they are on Their way"

The ladies smiled in excitement

Inside Python's car

Python: "We are here are vaye"

Linomtha: Got off the car and admired the place

Python: "You like it?"

Linomtha: "I love it. you know how I love nature, we should have come with the kids"

Python: "just wanted to spend quality time with my wife"

Linomtha: Smiling "I am one spoiled wife"

Python: "You still haven't experienced anything"

Meanwhile the ladies inside the big boat spotted them coming

Zenani: "They are coming"

Ma Ndlovu: "I can't wait to see her face"

Linomtha: "You didn't tell me we are doing boat riding I thought its just a picnic by the dam"

Python: Smiling

The ladies got off and shouted surprise

Linomtha: Covered her mouth in shock "Ow no" she then looked at Python and started hitting him on the chest "You played me, you knew about this"

Python: "Ladies I have to run please have a great time and treat my wife well" He kissed her "Enjoy your bridal shower sweetheart"

Linomtha: "I am going to get you for this"

Python: "Don't worry, you will get me ko Honeymoon"

The ladies all murmured "Mhmhmhmh"

Python: "I love you" held her waist and kissed her

Linomtha: "I love you too"

Rivo: "Ok P please leave we need to get this party started"

The ladies shouted "Yeah"

Python left and the ladies took Linomtha inside the big boat

Linomtha: Smiling and surprised at everything around her. she looked at her guests and laughed "I will get you all of you" to Ma Ndlovu "Aaah Mama" to Raise "Big sis I know this is your kind of thing"

Raise: "I am just a guest I can't plan such an expensive thing" the ladies laughed

Linomtha: "Zen, Pea, Rivo I can't believe I was with you guys just yesterday but I never suspected a thing. she then turned to her colleagues "Ow my goodness Mrs Muller, Kim, Sasha, Muneiwa, Rubby" She then covered her mouth "Guys thank you"

Kim: Coloured accent "We are representing the Ndlovu Attorney's ladies. Lerato and Naledi couldn't make it they asked me to pass their apologies"

Raise: "Stop covering up for Lerato and Naledi"

Mrs Muller: "Raise not here ok I am head of Hr I can still charge you" the ladies laughed

Linomtha: "Rebo, Kgadi aww bo cuzie maan" She jumped in excitement

Rebo: "Shuu cuzie kare watla ware tsebisha dilo tsa maemo, ne retlo tsoga ra namela neng dikepe" (You have made us taste high things, where we ever gonna get inside boats)

Linomtha: Laughed. Finally she spotted the three sisters from her church and greeted them so excited

Rivo: "Ok time to change now, let's go"

She took her inside the bathroom and gave her the outfit. It was a white short dress then put the veil on her hair

Linomtha: Finished changing and then walked around the boat "This boat is so huge" It had a kitchen and already a chef was busy preparing their meals. "Rivo you guys did this for me?"

Rivo: "Your husband did it. we told him we want to throw you a surprise bridal shower then he just took over the whole planning thing on some I know what Nomtha will love, I am throwing a authenticboat party hai Python hle ekare some high school boy a sungula ku jola yhiii phela wa penga" (Some high school boy starting out on dating he is crazy)

Linomtha: "Waka wa mo tlogela" (mine you leave him) "Is he the one who decided on the theme too? You guys look lovely in this captain sailor costumes outfits" all the ladies were wearing the same captain sailor hats written Nomtha's bridal shower with different outfits. Some were wearing white shorts with blue vests, some red and blue.

Rivo: "He Maseve(Friend) he told us the colours then we got the outfits according to our body shapes preferences. He arranged the hats though then paid for everything here, Python must really give Kenny some tips you know..."

Linomtha: Held her hand "Lets go I know once you start complaining about Kennedy you will never finish. They are waiting for us"

The ladies were sitting around the beautiful decorated table which was decorated in white, blue and red. Balloons written Nomtha's bridal shower giving more colour to the beautiful decoration at the corner there was a table with a cake and some cupcakes.

Linomtha: "I love this cake"

Rivo: "At least we chose it"

Linomtha: Laughed and took a seat on her red velvet big chair which was separated from the ladies table

Ma Ndlovu: "Hi again ladies, the lady of the moment is here so we can start with our programme. Sister Jane can you please open with prayer" She prayed "Ok where is our Dj?" the Dj raised his hand "Please hit us with some song, ladies we are not at a funeral let us dance and enjoy ourself"

The ladies got up and started dancing

Rubber's house

Dunga: "Did she love the surprise?"

Python: "A lot you should have seen the look on her face"

Pusco: "P man you are really setting the bar high for us man"

Vasco: "Rivo is always complaining. Everytime ke mara Python u endlela Linomtha ini ini(Python does this for Linomtha) hai P man"

Rubber: Laughing "Fuck you P man you are putting us under so much pressure"

Python: "And I still feel like I haven't done any shit for her"

Vasco: "Are you fucken kidding me?"

Dunga: "Bozza o betha dilo tsako di movieng" (You do movie things)

Python: "Ka nnete gents, this lady just brings out the best in me. putting a smile on her face completes me"

Rubber: "P I am so happy for you bra, I have known you for years but I have never seen this side of you. As our gang leader we are learning a new thing about love from you, you are inspiring us to treat our wives good"

Ndlovu: "Snakes will make you feel like you don't love your wife enough. Mina I am thinking of renewing our wedding vows"

Rubber: "Me too"

Pusco: "I think I will join you on that one gents"

Dunga: "Wena Vasco?"

Vasco: "Fuck you wena o trouwa neng?" (When are you getting married?)

Dunga: "Answer first"

Vasco: "Kganthe di vows ase dilo tsabo after 10 years in marriage? Rivo and I haven't been married for that long"

Rubber: Laughing "Renew your vows meneer"(Sir)

Pusco: "Does he still remember them?"

The guys busted out laughing

Vasco: "Fuck you all bloody fools" turned to Dunga "Wena kare o trouwa neng?"

Dunga: "Ge Raise a ndumela" (When Raise accepts me)

The guys laughed'

Ndlovu: "She hates you, I told you to stay away from her"

Dunga: "Groetman nke o nshayele di 5 nyana wena wao frostana die cheri" (Put some word for me, she understands you that lady)

Ndlovu: "She doesn't do gangsters"

Python and Dunga looked at each other after Ndlovu's statement

Python: "Where is BIG banna? That clown is always late"

Pusco: "Ere kemo belele" (Let me call him)

Skhosana walked in

Skhosana: "Ola ola gents, mangene a minaiza" (My gang) did his going down dance

Pusco: "I was just about to call you"

Python: "Tlaba wa kgeila borokgo" (You will tear your pants)

Vasco: "Fuck you why do you always have to be late?"

Skhosana: "Wa nyela Vasco, nyamao bari don't question me like retle tlof tlof mates. Nita kuba sweswi"(I will beat you now) Pretended like he is about to clap him

The guys laughed out loud

Rubber: "He munna you just reminded me of Hlele girl ka that nyamao"

Ndlovu: "That little girl swears like her life depends on it"

Vasco: "My boy still has a scar on his face after that beating she gave him"

Dunga: "Ama is a gangster gents I am telling you"

Pusco: "My kids refuse to play with her"

Python: "Leya nyela nou tlohelang ho ringa ka ncosi yaka(Stop talking about my child). she is coming alright now"

Ndlovu: "Snakes you have a good woman in Linomtha hai the way she is so patient with that child, I am telling you no step mother can deal with that child"

Dunga: "But she is really changing gents"

Vasco: "Aaah that one ke nja ya game, kana they gave her warning at school ka her first week P?"

Python: "Fuck you"

Skhosana: "Hlehle girl aka thesha lerona gents(Can work with us) that kid ke legend. Aah bona kemo frostana blind"

Dunga: "Ndlovukazi is doing her tricks on her I am telling you just the other day she was teaching me how to pray"

Skhosana: "That one will never change aah ka gana reka becha, if she changes I will give up tlof tlof for the whole year"

Python: "Le thoma go mbora nou. Leave my girl"

They all laughed

At the bridal shower

Ma Ndlovu: "It's getting late now, we are done with all of our activities now. We will ask the bride to be aka Mrs Gumbi to be to come and give her response"

Linomtha: She got up smiling "Thank you so much guys I really don't know what to say, you have shown me so much love. thank you for the beautiful presents I will surely put them into good use I..."

Zenani: "Please wear my lingerie on your first honeymoon night"

Pea: "Will she even be given a chance to put it on?" The ladies laughed

Linomtha: Laughing ""Stop it ok. thank you for the crazy advices I hope I will remember them I..."

Sasha: "Just don't forget to suck it girl suck it like a lollipop"

Raise: "She is way too innocent for that one"

Rivo: "In the bedroom you let go of all that innocence or else he will go and get it somewhere"

Raise: Whispering to Ma Ndlovu "Look who is talking? Her husband..."

Ma Ndlovu: "Shshsh don't let her hear you or else the party will be over"

Raise: "lyaaa problem with her is that she hasn't met her match nna this Rivo nyana of yours doesn't scare me. Actually this whole fake glamour divas bores me to death"

Ma Ndlovu: "They are actually not so bad. shshsh let us listen to Lino"

Linomtha: "Nomore advices please. thank you ladies I really appreciate everything, I am so blessed to have you guys. God bless you and keep you for me" She smiled and went to take her seat

Ma Ndlovu: "Thank you Lino, you deserve everything and many more. Rivo has some announcement to make"

Rivo: "Python hijacked our bridal shower planning, we won't take any credit this was all his doing so we..."

Sasha: "Where can I get my own Python ladies?"

Mrs Muller: "Can I divorce my husband and marry Python?"

The ladies laughed while Linomtha was busy shouting NEVER

Rivo: "If you find a second hand Python please let me know ladies. Ok so we the ladies planned the second bridal shower I am sure you all got the invites so let's get ready for it" she started dancing

Kim: "Yeah baby it's about to get lit"

Linomtha: "what second party?"

Zen: "Just wait and see baby" she brushed her boobs

The church ladies started discussing by the corner

Lady 1: "Hai nna I am so not attending the second one"

Lady 2: "Party ya maona hai no" (Naked party no)

Lady 3: "Lets say our goodbyes and leave"

Kgadi and Rebo

Rebo: "Na kgane rena ne rele kae bo Linomtha ba kgetha banna bathong?" (Where was I when Linomtha was picking a man)

Kgadi: "Watseba ke hore re ro jola lebo hitwa ndlala kere bo moguy baho phaya dinta ishoo ge o kgopela chelete yadi pampers o botsiwa bo nna kganthe ya chelete ya Sassa aeso tsena" (We

are dating I am hungry, guys who beat ants. When you ask money for pampers you are asked didn't Sassa money get in)

Rebo: "Hai areye ko second party maybe retla topa nyana bona di male strippers tsa gona or maybe meet banna badi sutu tsa matjatjabatjaba gona kuna hoteleng reyang" (Let us go to the second party maybe we will hook up with the male stippers or meet man in nice suits at the hotel we are going)

Rubber's house

Skhosana and Vasco walked to the kitchen to get more alcohol

Vasco: "All set for later?"

Skhosana: "Chill munna Vasco kare o phethe skhokho hie ke nkankara nna" (You have the best here)

Vasco: "This is going to be the best bachelors party ever"

Dunga walked in on them

Dunga: "Lare bachelors?"

Vasco: "Yes we are holding one for our leader later at my club. Its going to be lit as a fuck bra"

Dunga: "Fuck you why was I excluded in the plannings? Le thotsi di stocko tsemi flaga?" (Did you get the right ladies?)

Skhosana: "Tops my bra. They are the best in town, akere wena you were discouraging us ore skhulu wont like having naked ladies around him that's why we excluded you phela arena nako hao nesa di feelings tsa hao ekare ore gaya tlof tlof" (We don't have time to nurse your feeling as if you are giving us tlof tlof)

Dunga: "Shit I can't wait. If bozza doesn't wanna have fun then he can leave us who wants to have fun, I will have fun on his behalf"

Skhosana: "Wa ringa yanong" (You are talking now)

Vasco: "He won't deny this one's trust me"

At the hotel

Rivo: "Ok ladies you know the rule this is a one item party. Meaning you only dress up using one item, you can't have a bra and panty at the same time. You can't have a dress with a panty at the same time, do you get me?"

Raise: "This reminds me of my old days. At least this ladies know how to throw a party"

Ma Ndlovu: "Raise have you been drinking? I thought you stopped drinking"

Raise: "Its only for tonight. Let's go change"

Linomtha: "Ladies no I can't agree to this I don't like this idea"

Pea: "Unfortunately you have no say" they smiled and walked away

Raise came back nude with only her black stilettos

Linomtha and Ma Ndlovu came back wearing their dresses

Kgadi came back in a bra only

Rebo Came back in a panty only

Rivo, Zen and Pea came back in panties only too

Kim looked at Raise and went to change. she rocked up stilettos only

Sasha wore a panty only while Muneiva decided to join the dresses ladies

Rivo: "You guys in dresses are boring. What are you scared of? Its only us ladies and its not like we are going outside for people to see us"

Pea: "You are ruining the fun. Can't we just unwind tuu"

Raise: "Are you guys scared of us? Do we have some nuns in here?"

Rivo: "Leska bora moreki" (Don't bore the buyer)

Linomtha: "We are not changing"

Zen: "Let's leave them guys"

Music started playing and they started drinking hard talking naughty stuff laughing. They hired the whole lodge and they were chilling by the pool

Kgadi: "Iyhoo kganthe party nyana ya gona a gona banna" (There are no man in this party?)

Rebo: "Retlo topa bjang rena? This ladies are selfish bona ba set ka life iyaaa"

Kim: "Ok I thought I had done them all but Raise girl you are a porn star, girl you had a foursome?"

Raise: Drunk voice "Yes and I was the only chick with three guys, I fucked their brains off. And I was the last man standing they all dozed off while I still had the energy to go all night"

Sasha: "Were you on drugs or something?"

Zen: "I think she was"

Raise: "Whore is life fuck. I miss my old life, I think I must call tonight how Raise got her groove back"

The girls started cheering her up "Yeah"

Rivo: "Just stay a nun I don't want you fucking around with my husband"

Zen: "Plus she is hot he might just fall for her"

Linomtha: Held Ma Ndlovu to the corner "Mama this is bad, why did you allow something like this to happen? Look at Raise now she was doing so well now we have set her back"

Ma Ndlovu: "I didn't know the divas were planning something like this but still its not a bad idea because its just ladies having fun"

Meanwhile Raise made noise when addressing the ladies

Raise: "I don't fuck around with gangsters. I have learned a hard lesson with this other..."

Rivo: "Ok ladies our guests have arrived let's move this party inside the house now"

The two gentleman entered while the ladies were all drooling over them except Linomtha

Raise: "Ow holy shit"

Ma Ndlovu: "I am so taking Ndlovu to the gym. I can't believe he has been feeding my eyes with that body while other man are looking like this"

Kgadi: "Yonna mawee kare re tseni Hollywood jwanong" (We have entered holly wood now)

Rebo: "Kare bawe gago nyakegi gore bago namele just gono mo lebelela so aah e chaile game" (These ones the is no need for them to have sex with you just looking at them its game over)

Zen: "Tshepo come and see your mates baby"

Pea: "whoolala"

Kim: "Take me home with you sexy"

Linomtha: "Ow Dumi where are you? come take me home I am bored here"

Male stripper 1: "Who is our bride to be?"

All the ladies shouted me expect Linomtha and Muneiwa

Male stripper 2: "You are confusing us ladies"

Raise: "Can you just do your thing already" touching his arm

They started dancing stripping off their clothes while the usual suspects ladies giggled touching them

At the club

Python: "I still don't get why we had to come to the club I mean ne re blomile shap ko Rubber"

Vasco: "Chill P man just chill bra you will thank us later"

They entered the club and it was all dark. New Flame started playing

Oh I don't know what you had planned to do tonight

But I just wanna be the one to do you right

We're standing here looking at each other baby eye to eye and I'm hoping that you're thinking about leaving with me tonight

The lights went on while the guys were still dancing to the song and Python still digesting what is about to happen

7 girls dressed up in sexy maid outfits showed up. Python spotted his coloured prison regular freak

Skhosana: Smiling "Welcome to your bachelor party Skhulu sami"

Ndlovu: "Does this stuff happen in real life? I thought it was just Tv stuff"

Vasco: "Shit" Touching his pants

Pusco: "Fuck"

Rubber: Whistled and licked his lips

Python: Low voice "Gents le chunang mara?" (Gents what are you doing?)

Dunga: "Let's get this party started"

The guys walked in and took their seats

Striper 1: "We are your maids tonight at your service anything you wants we will serve you"

Python's coloured lady walked up to him

Lady: "Hi lover boy, I missed you. still have a big cock?"

Python: Silence

Lady: "Come on since when are you shy? I heard you are getting married. Let me give you the best show before you say I do. Let's take our session upstairs, follow me"

Python: He got so hard as memories of their hot fucking sessions came back. He got up and she held his hand as they went upstairs

Bridal party

The guys clothes were on the floor, they were only left with their underwear's only busy dancing while the ladies were busy cheering

Raise: To Linomtha "Nunus come touch it baby, come and practise"

Stripper: "Ow this is the bride hey" He went up to her and tried to cuff her then she got up

Raise; "Just cuff me on her behalf"

At the club

He got upstairs and she poured him whiskey

Lady: "Just how you like to start" She handed it to him

Python: Took it and just looked at the glass. He remembered how he managed to fight off the temptation for nearly two years now and now the race was about to come to an end. It might just be a fun night but his Nomtha will never understand this and he didn't think he can be able to leave with the guilt. She has been a great woman and he was not going to risk it with a girl he doesn't even know her name. he was done with that life, to him faithfulness was all about respecting your woman even if she doesn't see you. He looked at her and laughed a little she

was nothing compared to his Nomtha. He got up and looked at her "I hope one day you can meet someone who will make you realise the reason why I am about to walk out of here now, Damn it's the most fulfilling thing ever" he walked out and found Ndlovu looking so lost amongst the guys who were so enjoying themselves

Python: To Ndlovu "Let's go back to our wives"

They walked out and none of the guys noticed them walking out

Outside the club

Ndlovu: "We don't have car keys"

Python: "Shit and I don't want to go back to that damn place" He saw a maxi taxi "Lets catch a maxi"

Inside the maxi taxi

Python: "O grand?"

Ndlovu: "I can't believe I nearly cheated on my wife. I was not going to forgive myself"

Python: "Me too. I have just realised how much I love Nomtha because the old Python would have fucked that lady the second we walked in there but then I just looked at her and realised its all not worth it"

Ndlovu: Shaking his hand "I am so proud of you I am so sorry I doubted your relationship with her at first. Linomtha has found herself a great man"

Python: "I try"

Ndlovu: "Are you going to stop been a gangster too?"

Python: "That one no I wont stop it"

Ndlovu: "With time you will she might look all understanding now but with time she will give you an option and with the way you love her trust me you will stop"

Python: Laughing "She needs to understand that you cant separate Dumi and gangsterism"

The maxi taxi driver stopped at Python's place and he paid him then they got off

Maxi taxi driver driving off and talking alone "Yhaaha banna bawe baro chabela kuku e phela banna? Nkabe ba mpitse banna"

Python took one of his cars and they got inside dialling their wives but no answer

At the bridal shower

The strippers finished off their sessions and got ready to leave

Raise: "Leave with me please"

Stripper: "Sorry that is not allowed, please excuse us"

Raise: "Fuck you"

The ladies laughed

Ma Ndlovu: "You really wanted to leave with him?"

Raise: Rolled her eyes

Linomtha: She ran to her bag and got her phone. "Ow no Dumi was trying to call me" She called him back "My love"

Python: "Sthuthuthu ukuphi?" (Where are you?)

Linomtha: "Some lodge. you know..."

Python: Laughing "Whooo slow down, are you ok?"

Linomtha: "We had the second bridal shower. Strippers Dumi they wanted to touch me but I..."

Python: Laughing "I love you ok, you are so innocent damn you are so rural sthuthuthu sami"

Linomtha: "You not angry with me?"

Python: "Of course not because I know those ladies over there will never double cross me well except for that Raisinyana. male strippers don't normally sleep with their clients so I guess the ladies were trying to have harmless fun but I don't want you drooling over some man. Must I come to fetch you?"

Linomtha: "Yes please"

Python: "Send me directions"

Few minutes later Python arrived with Ndlovu and they waited outside inside the car
Linomtha and Ma Ndlovu left as the rest of the ladies refused to go

Sunday Morning

Linomtha's home

Python knocked on the door and Linomtha opened

Python: "Morning sweetheart I hope I am not late" kissed her

Linomtha: "No you not Chichi just got here"

He came in and they went to join Chichi by the garden

Chichi: "My groom"

Python: "Eitha"

Chichi: "Ok guys I wanted us to discuss the final details. Python I have managed to book accommodation and flights for all your guests from Kzn"

Linomtha: "And my wedding gown? I am stressed now I don't think Raise will pull it off"

Chichi: "I told you long time ago to go with the best. Don't worry its arriving tomorrow all the way from Dubai"

Linomtha: "Ok what a relieve. Wedding programmes?"

Python: "Can we please make that one very short. i don't want many people to speak no bodi speech by aunts hai those people waste time"

Chichi: "I know trust me I know. You have told me countless time that all you want is to rush to the honeymoon and you don't want people wasting your time" They all laughed

Linomtha: "But I want some church people to talk"

Python: "No those people will waste time with bible verses and stuff."

Chichi: "You guys will never agree on this one ok how about we give each speaker 20 minutes maximum time to speak?"

Python: "Hell no that is too much. A minute and I still insist no useless speakers, actually it must just be and Nomtha thanking them then we leave after. They will stay around and party"

Chichi: "I have never seen a wedding like that" laughing

Linomtha: "Ok 15 minutes max time each"

Python: Looked at her in a very disapproving way

Chichi: She discussed other details and then they wrapped up their meeting "I will be on my way out then, I will meet with you guys tomorrow again together with the brides maid and grooms man. We need to do the dance steps with the chorographer then clothes fitting too"

Linomtha: "Thanks Chichi you have done an amazing work. I really wouldn't have pulled this off without you, planning a wedding is such a job. My kids from Kzn will be flying down tomorrow so they will join us with the wedding step"

Chichi: "Can't wait to finally meet them. I only know the troublesome Hlehle and the angel Praises. Bye guys" they hugged and she left

Linomtha: "I can't believe in two weeks time we will be committing our lives together forever"

Python: "I so can't wait. I wish we were doing this tomorrow"

Linomtha: "I have no doubt in my mind that I am making the best decision"

Python: "Same here I so wish I had married you all those years back"

Linomtha: "Have you written your vows?"

Python: "I don't need to write anything down its all in my heart"

Linomtha: "Me too. And which song are you going to enter with?"

Python: "It's a surprise. Wena?"

Linomtha: "It's a surprise too. And the honeymoon?"

Python: "I told you it's a surprise"

Linomtha: "Ok I cant wait. I am just glad we haven't experienced any drama to affect this, I was scared. You know we are always facing so many challenges"

Python: "I am glad too. I love you Nomtha"

Linomtha: "I love you Dumi"

Wedding day

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 71(I will post a continuation at night. I don't have time to work on it now)

At the lodge

Linomtha's room

Linomtha and her bride maids all gathered in her big room as makeup artists were busy doing magic on them. The bride maids were Zen, Pea, Rivo, Rebo and Raise as the maid of honour.

Chichi: To the makeup lady who was busy with Linomtha "She wants a natural look please don't forget that"

Makeup artist: "Relax Chichi I have never disappointed you before. I do celebrities makeup so I've got this ok"

Chichi: "I trust you it's just that I want everything to be perfect"

The photographer was busy capturing the moments

The gents room

Python's groom's man: Rubber, Pusco, Vasco, Skhosana and Dunga as the best man

Vasco: "He munna wa trowa P man" (You are getting married P man)

Python: "Bra its finally happening"

Rubber: "This time it feels so different from the first time you were doing it"

Python: "This time it's all real" To Dunga "Dunga did you double check security ake batle di jaive" (I don't want problem)

Dunga: "Sorted Bozza"

Python: "Skhosana?"

Skhosana: "Everything e moja skhulu sami wena just relax"

Python: "I don't want anything to fuck up this day"

Vasco: "The last time you got married guns went blazing. There was just blood everywhere and dead bodies damn that was some serious shit. Mara that gang ne ere tlwaela masepa straight"

Python: "Can you please stop discussing di past"

Vasco: "Harde he banna wa nna serious so ke eng ke di nerves?"

Python: "Fuck you. eeh gents kopa le ska ringa too much banna ka le kopa da" (Dont talk too much i am asking you)

Rubber: "You have told us countless times P man"

Python: "Just reminding you again"

Dunga: "Kuzonyiwa straight"

Pusco: "Makunyiwe once, this man has been starved for a long time"

Skhosana: "Skhulu o faletsi tlof tlof banna"

Python: "Fuck you"

Rubber: "Gents let's get going"

They all left the room

Linomtha's room

Chichi: "Ladies we need to get going now"

Ma Ndlovu, Mama ka Lino and Mam Dorcus entered the room looking very beautiful. Mam Dorcus was holding the girls

The girls all ran to Linomtha

Linomtha: "My beautiful girls" She held Praises in her arms and hugged Amahle, Kayise and Hlanhla "You look so beautiful, you are the pretties flower girls I have ever laid my eyes on"

The girls shouted you look beautiful too

Mama ka Lino: "Linomtha is that you my child? you look so beautiful"

Ma Ndlovu: "Please get up we want to see the full look"

Linomtha: She got up and everyone went crazy. She was wearing a fit and flare white wedding gown. It was fitted through her body and flairs out on the mid thigh. The cut was between a modified a line and a mermaid cut. The dress complemented her petite stature very well.

Ma Ndlovu: "Python is going to go crazy. You are the most beautiful bride I have ever laid my eyes on" to the brides maid "Come on get up let us see you too"

They got up in their beautiful long cream white dresses. Raise's dress was a little different from their dresses

Mama ka Lino: "Can I please have a moment with my daughter alone please?"

Chichi: "You have just a minute mama and please don't make her cry that will mess up the makeup"

They all walked outside

Mama ka Lino: "You are so beautiful"

Linomtha: "Thank you mama ka Lino" Smiling

Mama ka Lino: "I wish your father was still alive he would have been so proud. You have made me a proud mother, this is the begging of a new journey for you. God above everything else my child, love that man and respect him the rest just leave it all to God he will change him"

Linomtha: Blinking her eyes "Mama ka Lino please don't make me cry. I wish papa was here too but God took him for a reason he knew that you will be able to take over his role. Thank you so much for everything you have done for me, I know that it wasn't easy to accept Dumisani but you have because of the love you have for me"

Mama ka Lino: "He loves you, every mother wants to see their daughter been loved like that. Let us pray" she held her hands and they prayed

Chichi: "Ok guys time is up, we need to get going now"

At the Matrimonial area

Guests were already sited on the beautiful well decorated Wimbledon chairs which were placed on the left and right leaving out a passage in the middle that was well decorated with a red carpet. The guests were sited facing the beautiful flowing river.

The two Mc's for the day took over

Ndlovu: "Ladies and gentleman please welcome to Dumisani and Linomtha's wedding. I will be your programme director for the day, my beautiful wife will be helping me" waved his ring hand "Sorry ladies I am taken" the guests laughed "My name is Moses Ndlovu and I am so honoured to be a part of this beautiful wedding, my co Mc please introduce yourself. Please clap hands for her come on don't be shy don't be jealous isn't she looking lovely"

Ma ndlovu: "Thank you. My name is Zanele Ndlovu and I will be working hand in hand with my lovely handsome husband. We are so happy and honoured to be a part of this beautiful wedding. The groom warned us not to waste any time, mhmh I wonder why? Mr Ndlovu do you have any idea perhaps?"

Ndlovu: "Umm I am thinking maybe he wants the guests to eat right in time?"

Ma Ndlovu: "No I think there is more to it" the guests laughed

Ndlovu: "Look at us busy debating about this, we are wasting time and we might just get fired as programme directors"

Ma Ndlovu: "I totally agree. Ladies and gentleman without wasting any time can we please welcome the groom's man"

Ndlovu: "We have a live band people, can our band please hit us with some music as we welcome the gents, they told me they want to dance they don't want any slow song. Make them dance please"

The Band: Makoti siku landile makoti sikulandi, the beat and the singing got so strong. The guests went crazy and the gents entered dancing causing so much drama with their dance moves. Skhosana been the crowd favourite

They finished dancing and stood in the front

Ndlovu: "Wow what an entrance by the gents, I have never seen such a crazy entrance. Yes indeed ba landile umakoti wa their friend"

Ma Ndlovu: "Ok let's see if the bride maids can beat that one, I know one of them is quite a dancer but I heard they want to enter with a soft song bathi they are saving the dance for later right now they don't want to sweat and mess up their makeup, band hit us with a soft song"

The band: I found love in you and I've learned to love me too

Never have I felt that I could be all that you see. Its like our hearts have intertwined and to the perfect harmony.

The bride's maid walked up from the hill and the crowd had to turn heads to look at them coming down

The band: This is why I love you ooh this why I love you because you love me you love me

Zenani, Peakanyo, Rivoningo, Raise and Rebotile walked in doing their slow walks while the crowd was busy cheering at them and doing uuuu and humming the song

They joined the gents in the front and formed a straight line on the left while the gents were on the right. Leaving a space in between them

Ndlovu: "Wow what an entrance by the ladies. I guess the aim is not to sweat, that was nicely done ladies. Things are getting hot now, ok what do these youngsters say?"

Ma Ndlovu: "It's about to get lit now"

Ndlovu: "Ladies and gentleman we now present to you the Groom"

Ma Ndlovu: "Band we heard that he requested you to play a certain song for his entrance now please hit us with the song"

The Band: I used to be the kind brother that thought that I would slow down I used to swear that I don't even care what happens but baby right now..

Python walked in his tuxedo. The pants were black and the jacket was cream white with a white shirt inside and a black bow tie. He walked hand in hand with his mother

The crowd cheering and singing along with the band: Never will I break your heart, Never will we ever part

He passed through the brides maid and grooms man made his way in the front. Standing right inside the beautifully decorated wedding arch that was right inside the river.

Ma Ndlovu: "Can we have a repeat of that entrance again?"

Ndlovu: "We were warned by the same man who made that entrance not to waste time. He just gave me a signal again about not wasting time so ladies and gentleman without wasting any time let us welcome the bride"

Ma Ndlovu: "Band please play her song. Start it where she wanted it to exactly start"

The band: Oh im giving myself over to you body and soul im giving it over im giving myself over to you now

The crowd looked around and Linomtha sitting with Amahle, Kayise and Hlanhla inside a small boat which was busy moving so slow in the river. The boat finally came to a stop and they the driver helped them out and they started walking slowly going with the music beats

Amahle, Kayise and Hlanhla were in the front busy throwing small rose pedals. Mama ka Lino met Linomtha and they joined hands then started walking down the isle together.

Python: Looking at his bride in disbelief and a tear fell down from his eyes

The two women hugged their children and then went to take their seats in the front as the bridal party joined them.

The crowd were looking at the couple standing right inside the wedding arch

Ndlovu: "Ok my co partner is in tears now but I am sure she is not alone, this is way too beautiful. We shall now welcome the pastor to come and officiate this wedding"

Ntate Moruti made his way to the front

Ntate Moruti: "He banna Jeso ke bosso kare Jeso ke bosso bazolwane.(Jesus is the boss Christians). Such beauty? Aah banna Modimo o lokile(God is good) Halleluyah kere Halleluyah" the crowd shouted Halleluya

Ntate Moruti: We are gathered here this beautiful morning to come and witness Dumisani Gumbi and Linomtha Zikelele getting married. Ke gore ke nyaka go swabisa sathane today(I want to shame the devil today). If you came here and thought maybe Ntate Moruti will say if there is anyone who is against this couple come to the front ere kego botse it won't happen today. After so much beauty do you think myself and heaven will give you that chance? If you wanted to destroy this wedding you should have done it while you had time and not today. So nna kere forever hold your peace and there is nothing God will do to me" The crowd laughed "I heard our programme directors saying we must not waste time well nna I am going to waste time akere heaven has approved me to wankwa monna Gumbi?" the crowd laughed

Meanwhile Dunga received a message and whispered to the gents "Shit is about to get real by the gate, I am going to sort it out. please remain calm" he went out

Ntate Moruti: He read out a bible verse and preached a little from it "From the scripture we have read in Genesis 2v21-24 it says that God saw that Adam was lonely so he took out his rib and created Eve. He called Eve his suitable helper and he says that a man leaves his wife and mother and is united with his wife and they become one flesh. Bazolwane marriage is from God mpheng Amen(Give me Amen). Marriage was created by God. We are gathered here today because God saw that Dumisani is not complete he needs a helper therefore he sent his Linomtha ereng Ameni(Say Amen). What you too are doing right now is what was created by God, he actually knew about this union before you were born. Now this morning I am going to make the word of God come into life between the two of you. you are going to become one flesh, single sisters shout God please help me find my flesh" the single sisters shouted and laughed. "I don't want to waste more time I will go deeper when it is time to share the word" he looked at the couple "I am about to do the job now, I believe you wrote your own vows" they both answered yes

Ntate Moruti: "Can we have the rings please"

Raise gave Linomtha the ring and python looked for Dunga but couldn't find him. After so much worry Dunga walked in and gave him the ring and went to take a seat

Dunga: to the gents "Thanks for calling out for me, it was a good thing to wear this communication wires"

Vasco: "Dintshang?"

Dunga: "Bloody Russians but our guys have sorted out everything. Boss lady is outside too"

Rubber: "Tell security to let her inside maybe this is just the closure she needs. It can help her to finally let go, it's not like she can do anything to stop this wedding"

At the wedding arch

The band: Singing softly while Linomtha was busy with her vows. Handing myself over to you
Body and soul I'm giving it over am giving myself over to you. I know you're the right man I know
I'm right girl come on now feel it you feel it? I'm ready to give it over to you

Linomtha: "I Linomtha Zikelele take you Dumisani Gumbi to be my lawful husband. I am basing my wedding vows from the book of Ruth 1v16 just like Ruth today I am saying to you Dumisani Gumbi that don't urge me to leave you or turn back from you. where you go I will go and where you stay I will stay. Your people will be my people and your God my God. where you die I will die and there I will be buried. May the Lord deal with me be it ever so severely if even death separates you and me. I promise to love you and our daughters. I love you so much Dumisani Gumbi, you are my Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform" She smiled and put the ring on his finger

Python: "Sweetheart, Sthuthuthu sami, Mama ka zigirls and many more kids still to come today I commit myself to you in front of our family, our friends and God. I promise to love you, remain faithful and loyal to you only. I will provide for you and protect you always. Ungi thulisile sthuthuthu sami(You have calmed me down) I will leave the rest of my life appreciating you, I will be your cheerleader, I will be your comforter, I will be your strength when you are weak and I will kill for you. ngiyakuthanda Sthuthuthu sami"

Ntate Moruti: "Hehehe did you all hear that? Bare I will kill for you people please don't mess with Linomtha we don't want any killings. With that all said I now pronounce you as husband and Wife. you may kiss your bride"

Python: He opened the veil they looked at each other and smiled. then kissed so passionately for a very long time

Ntate Moruti: "Hey please save some for later don't waste all that energy you are going to need it more" the crowd laughed and the band started singing while bride, groom and others went to take wedding pictures around the lodge and the rest of the guest stayed behind busy mingling been served drinks and snacks by the waiters.

At the photoshoot

Photographer was busy taking them pictures guiding them on how to pose. "Ok we shall take a little break now, go and have some drinks"

Dunga: To Raise "You look nca" (You look good)

Raise: "Don't use that tsotsi taal on me. I am not Linomtha it won't charm me"

Dunga: Laughing "Next time it will be me and you doing this"

Raise: "Get away from me, you annoy me"

Dunga: "Ngaye chance please"

Raise: "Fuck off"

Dunga: "Yes there you go the real Raise I knew that church girl was just an act"

Raise: "You know nothing about me"

Dunga: "I know so much about you and I am not shaken. You still turn me on"

Raise: "Marete ke wena" (Your balls)

Dunga: Smiling "I am sure you will enjoy them"

Raise: She went away and opened her handbag took out the small whiskey bottle and drank it then went to the waiter and took a glass of champagne

Vasco was standing with Rebo by the tree

Vasco: "I really like you"

Rebo: "You are married and your wife is crazy"

Vasco: "I can handle her don't worry"

Rebo: "Are you rich like Python?"

Vasco: Laughing "Re spana together so we are making all this money together"

Rebo; "Otlo mbecha?"

Vasco: "Otle mpha kuku?"

Rebo: "If otlo mbecha"

Skhosana walked in on them

Skhosana: "Hai Meneer what are you doing with my dance partner? Hai ska mpereka so ke waka ngwana o. I told you I like her hai ska ichuna die ding"

The photographer called them over. They took last pictures and left

Reception area

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 71(Continuation...)

The band: Ndumfumene osinyonweni kum ndimfumene umaqondana wam

The couple and the bridal party made their way to the beautifully decorated hall dancing to the song. The guys stood in the middle and challenged the ladies while the crows cheered for them taking pics and videos.

They finally took their seats according to their numbers. Each table had a waiter, they handed the guests the menus and they placed their orders then they took them to the chef.

One of the guests: "This is a top class wedding, I have never experienced something like this before kegore. When you need a drink you just tell a waiter and they bring it for you, we will be served food while sitting on our table wow"

Guest friend: "Ke go nyala ke magenza akere(Been married to gangsters) they just throw money, phela they don't work for this money so they don't mind spending it"

Church people in their table

Church woman: "Hai I am so disappointed with this girl ke gore oro nama a nyala le legenza(Get married to a gangster) Linomtha is not born again"

Church woman 2: "She will not enter heaven. Hai ke go rata chelete(The love of money)"

Church woman 3: "Look at her mother sitting over there smiling sis I really thought she was born again"

Ndlovu: "Ok ok let us settle down people. Our guests are back, each table has their own waiter I am sure they have introduced themselves to you. please place your food order now so that the chefs can start preparing. You can order drinks from your waiters as many times as you like. We are going to rush very fast remember we were given a warning not to waste time"

Ma Ndlovu: "Yes indeed, We shall call Ntate Moruti to come and share the word of God with us. we are here because of God and this is all his doing so please let us pay attention to what he is going to share with us"

Skhosana whispering to Rubber: "Nna di preaching preachings diya mbora yerr" (Preaching bores me)

Rubber: "Re ka ofela ntate" (We are together father)

Vasco: "Wareng Biggy?"

Skhosana: "Fuck off ska ringa lenna wena" (Fuck off don't talk to me)

Dunga: "Gents no maan you are making noise"

Ntate Moruti: Singing "Mthande mthande umuntu wakho" he looked at them and smile "Don't worry Gumbi I won't waste any time, my message is very short well this is actually a teaching to everyone around here. Let us read from 2nd Samuel 11v1-27, well I am just going to summarise it a bit because I don't want to waste time we have already heard Gumbi issuing killing warnings" the crowd laughed. "We are reading about a well known story of David lusting for a wife of another man called Urah, not only does he lust for her but he goes to an extend of sleeping with her just when we think that is bad enough he goes and does the worst, he arranges for the husband to be killed. Ow Bazolwane I am talking about David a man after God's own heart"

Python: Whispering to Linomtha: "Eish baby ringa le moruti wa hao he is wasting time kana nna this fire fire preachings of yours diya mbora hle"

Linomtha: "I want to listen and please listen too. He is one of my favourite preachers, If you disturb me again I will divorce you right now"

Python: "Ma Gumbi you have already started issuing threats"

Linomtha: Beat him on his thigh "Shshsh let us listen"

Ntate Moruti: "The man dies and then hen David takes his wife aww mara Bazakes(Christians). But in the midst of it all something very interesting happens, please listen attentively"

The gents

Skhosana: "Nka poka ka mmolaya" (I will be a ghost and kill him)

Pusco: "Hawu kganthe you are also listening to the story?"

Skhosana: "Die man has that loud voice its very difficult not to listen to him"

Rubber: "This sounds interesting"

Skhosana: Looking at Vasco "This David dude sounds like someone I know"

Vasco: "I didn't know you wanted that chick"

Skhosana: "Wanyela ke ho chaetsi" (I told you)

Pusco: "Shshsh gents quite please I want to listen to die man this story sounds interesting"

Ntate Moruti: "God gets angry with David for what he has done. Then David and Bathsheba lose the baby awww batho I am sure batho ne bare khe karma ekare I can hear them the village gossipers busy saying karma has dealt with them. Then God shows up again ow I love this God, look what he does he forgives David for what he has done and gives him the strength to rise up from the loss then aba shapa ka ngwana o mongwe(Hit them with another child). my message here is stop judging people badly for the choices they make when choosing their partners, hawu ekare Ameni ya fokotsega bjale(the amen is going low). Mpheng Amen yeo ka swele(Five me that Amen with force). God forgave David and Bathsheba because he realised even if they have made a mistake but they love each other, even if they did things wrong but they love each other that is why he blessed them with another son called king Solomon, king Solomon who had more wisdom who took over his fathers work, king Solomon who was blessed with wisdom, king Solomon who build a temple for the Lord. I am repeating myself again kere stop judging people when they chose their partners and people don't feeling bad when you are been judged for loving that broke man, for loving that criminal, for loving that man who is not on your standard. David's relationship didn't make sense at all this people didn't deserve to be together after what they did but God approved it at a later stage because he realised they loved each other." He turned to Linomtha and Python "Linomtha my child bare you should have married a church guy not this criminal well don't worry my child because you don't need their approval you only need the almighty's approval. You love this and that is all that matters to God, to see you in love and happy. He approved a relationship that people thought was bad a king came out of that relationship. My child love this man be proud of your gangster bae wankwa? (do you hear me?)"

Linomtha: She nodded with tears falling down

Python: He wiped away her tears "Wow if this is what church is all about then I don't mind attending"

Skhosana: "Die man ke genius yerrr aah we e bethile" (He has hit it)

Rubber: "I wouldn't mind attending his church"

Ntate Moruti: "Stop with abantu bazothini syndrome(People will say what syndrome). The bible

says God is love that is why he wants to see us in love no matter what. I am going to take my seat now band kgopela le nshape ka Mthande mowe” He danced as he was walking down

The band: Mthande Mthande umuntu wakho

Ma Ndlovu: “What a word mos we can just close off this whole thing?”

Ndlovu: “I am left for words really hai let us close it off”

Ma Ndlovu: “Lets just take some few speakers then close it off. I am beyond blessed hai indeed we miss out on love by been so judgemental”

Ndlovu: “Single people I hope you have learned a lesson there. You only need the approval of God not people. Can we have the bridal party dance a bit for us”

They went to dance

Other guests spoke then it was lunch time

Python: To the gents “You guys really wasted time what the fuck was that all about?”

Skhosana: “Nna I was under the fire fire influence ya Ntate Moruti”

Rubber: “Die man preached banna”

Vasco: “He got me thinking twice”

Skhosana: “I hope about not betraying me. Vasco bra cheri yela kae vrostana munna ska chuna die ding” (I like the lady don’t do that thing)

Python: Laughing “Dintshang?”

Pusco: “They are fighting for Linomtha’s cuz”

Vasco: “You can have her I am done with this shit of running after ladies I am going after Diopelo I am getting my baby back”

Python: “She has moved on mos”

Vasco: “I don’t give a fuck”

Chichi came and addressed the gents then walked away

Vasco: “Chichi leyena gents, I wanna tap that ass”

The guys laughed at him

Rubber: “You will never change wena”

Python: "Where is Dunga?"

They looked around and couldn't find him

Rubber: "where is Raise?"

The Ndlovu's called the guests back to continue with the programme

Mr Ndlovu: "We are almost at the end now we will do the cutting of cake"

A church lady went up to do it

Church lady: "I am going to be very short don't worry guys. Linomtha and Dumisani as you can see this is a very beautiful cake and it is made from so many ingredients bodi sugar, eggs, salt you name them all. Most of this ingredients you cant eat them all alone but when you combine them all together they form this beautiful tasty cake. In marriage you need to combine things together, honesty, loyalty, faithfulness you name them all and trust me you will have a beautiful marriage. However as we are going to cut this cake just know that even in marriage at times you will cut each other deep as much as you can combine everything just know that a time for cuts will come but then you must always remain strong. Forgive each other and love each other. Thank you"

Zenani: "Wow what a beautiful way of doing cutting of cake I thought she was going to talk about sex"

Pea: "Me too"

Rivo: To Rebo "Are you fucking my husband? I saw you smiling with him"

Zenani: "Rivo not now please leave her alone. Don't embarrass us please"

Rivo: "this is not over I will deal with you. that is my dick"

Ndlovu: "We have come to the end. Mr and Mrs Gumbi please come and give us your response"

Linomtha: "Halleluya. Firstly I just want to thank God for this day, it wasn't easy at all but he has made it possible. When I met Dumisani I never thought I could ever fall in love with him to me he was just a gangster he annoyed me so much until he saved me when I was kidnapped and almost raped and killed then I saw another side of him, I saw this beauty in him that I have never experienced in any other man before. Behind that orange uniform I saw love, I love my happiness, I saw my future, I saw the father of my kids. Behind that orange uniform he used to wear I saw a kind man, a soft man, a loving man, a romantic man I saw a whole lot of everything I wanted in a man I tried so hard to fight this feeling but it was just so impossible. Dumisani Gumbi thank you so much for choosing me to be your wife, to be the mother of your kids. Paris, Hlanhla, Kayise, Amahle and Praises I love you so much my children and I will be a good mother to all of you. , I just want to say thank you to my mother in law and my husband family for

bringing me this wonderful man. Mama ka Lino thank you for raising me thank you for been a great mother, my siblings Ntosh and Sihle I love you so much guys i will never stop taking care of you. My pastor thank you for all the preaching's and prayers I am strong in faith because of you. Baba and Mama Ndlovu wow thank you for taking care of me thank you for taking that chance on me you are the best, thank you to my brides maid, the grooms man, Chichi who helped me organise this wedding. Thank you to...

Python: Whispering "Anke o fetse please" (Finish up please)

Linomtha: Laughed "Thank you to everyone who was apart of this wedding and a part of my life. my guests thank you for taking your precious time to..."

Python: Whispering "Baby please finish"

Linomtha: "Thank you guys" She handed him the mike

Python: "Eitha guys. well my wife has already said a lot thank you for your support. To my wife thank you for choosing me I love you sthuthuthu sami ummm ya ok thank you to my mom in law for giving birth to this Queen, Ma Gumbi waitisi kao vrostana blind my day one. Umm ok Moruti kere ta(I say thanks) o mblesitse blind(You blessed me). di ncosi tsaka kale vrostana (My kids I love you). ya Ta Ta guys gaola le di drink di baie so enjoying le jaive ummm ya ta rona ra vaya now" (Food and drinks is a lot enjoy and dance we are leaving now)

Moruti: Whispering to one of the church elders "I love this man, I am telling you guys he is going to be a very powerful preacher trust me. I see him changing lives"

Church elder: "Hai his a hardcore criminal did you hear that speech kebo ta ta ta"

Moruti: Laughing "Mark my word you will see. I feel for my daughter Linomtha the way this man is so hungry for her yerr di ile go boya strong(Its going to be tough strong)

Church elder: "O ile o monyorelela. I hope Linomtha was given all the lesson about bedroom stuff"

Moruti: "Church woman gave her" they laughed

They held hands and made their way out

Bongi came towards them

Bongi: "Hi"

Python: "Not now Bongi"

Two beautiful ladies came

White lady: "Congrats buddy"

Python: "Ow hi, you came. Thanks" To Linomtha "This is Kayise's mother Amber"

Linomtha: She extended her hand to her and was amazed at such beauty. She had the Kim Kardashian looks on the face, big booty and curves to match her beautiful face "H, nice to meet you"

Amber: "Likewise, you look so beautiful. Kayise has told me a lot about you"

Another woman came up

Lady: "Congrats Mchana"

Python: "Thanks" To Linomtha "This is Nelisiwe, Nhlanhla's mother"

Linomtha: Looked at the Bonggi look alike lady "Hi, nice to meet you"

Neli: "You look beautiful"

Python: "Guys thanks for coming but we have to rush now"

Inside Python's car

Python: "At last I have you all to myself"

Linomtha: "At last. Your ex..."

Python: "Not now please. we are not going to discuss anything else besides us. you look beautiful Mrs Gumbi"

Linomtha: "You look handsome Mr Gumbi"

He parked at car and opened the door for her

Linomtha: "I thought we going somewhere far"

Python: "That was going to waste time. I have waited 1 year 8 months to have you there is no way I was going to spend more hours on the road to have you again. We are spending the night here"

Linomtha: "Its beautiful just right in the hill"

Python: "I will take you far but just not tonight or this week"

They walked inside the beautiful room. Candles all over, rose pedals all over the floor and on the pure white bedding

Python: Closed the door

Linomtha: "Wow its beautiful"

Python: Looked at her with his hungry eyes and pushed her on the door "Not as beautiful as you are" he started kissing her

Linomtha: "I need to take off this dress and take a shower"

Python: "we will take a shower later" he grabbed her by the waist and kissed her

Linomtha: "I..."

Python: He kissed her so roughly as a way of silencing her "Stop talking" he searched for the dress zip and then unzipped it down while busy kissing her(Continuation of this steamy session will be posted in the group)

Nomtha and Dumi's Makeup sex

He kissed me so passionately then stopped and looked right inside my eyes "I love you Nomtha, I love you so much sweetheart". I could see the hunger in his eyes and my black forest instantly got so wet. I missed my Dumi and I so badly wanted to show him how much I missed him

He took a thrower that I fold and put on the edge of our bed and lay it on the floor.

He unzipped my dress and it fell on the floor while still busy kissing me with his hands wrapped up around my waist. He started touching my neck slowly then planted some soft kisses. I held the bottom of his Tshirt and he got what I was trying to do he smiled and lifted his hands and I took the Tshirt off. We were still standing kissing, he moved me slowly to the floor and lay me down on the thrower and got on top of me.

He kissed me on my forehead and cheeks. He then moved to my neck and started throwing some light kisses. He started licking me so slowly

Linomtha: Breathing so heavily "Ummm Dumi" He still had his sweater pants on, I whispered softly in his ears "I want this pants off, I want to feel your skin nicely" those words drove him so crazy

Python: Looked at me with his puppy eyes "Take them off" He lifted his body a bit up and I took them down up to his feet and he pushed them on the floor with his feet

Linomtha: He was now left with his boxers and I could feel sugarcane poking me and I went crazy

Python: He started kissing my neck so aggressively, sucking it and biting it. He just concentrated on one spot. I felt a slight of pain mixed with some pleasure

Linomtha: "Ooooh Dumisani"

Python: "I gave you a hickey, I am marking my territory"

He moved down to my breast and threw some light kisses, he moved his tongue around my whole breast making some circles while leaving out my tits. His other hands were on my waists, he pressed them so hard I felt both pain and pleasure.

Linomtha: Everything he was doing to me felt so good. "Mhmhmmhmmh" I was breathing so heavily, Dumi knows I love it when he plays with my breasts

He then went for my tits, moving his tongue all around them in circles and blowing some air. He finally put them inside his mouth and sucked them. His hands had moved from my waist to my breasts now. He was busy squeezing my left breast while busy sucking my right breast

He moved to my tummy and moved his tongue all over while running his finger inside my bellybutton. He did it for some time until he move to down to my toes, he put the fingers right inside his mouth licking them like a lollipop and then biting them just a little bit

Linomtha: "Jesus Dumi what are you doing to me?"

He moved to my legs, moving his tongue all over them then started kissing my inner thighs. He stayed there for quite some time.

He started moving his hands all over my blackforest, I still had my red lace panty on and it was so wet.

Python: "Shit, you are so wet sweetheart. You ready for me?"

Linomtha: My arms around his neck "I am ready, I want you so badly" I was struggling to talk because I was losing my breath

He took the sides on my panty and put them in between my black forest lips and started moving my panty sides from left to right then top to bottom

Linomtha: My legs were now curled around his neck and my hands spread on the floor
"Dumiiiiisaaaniii ow baby"

Python: "Mhmhmmh damn sweetheart"

Python: He slowly took my panties off "Shit you are dripping wet" He bit his lower lip

He started kissing the outer lips of my black forest very soft and gentle. I shivered a little bit, the kissing escalated inside my black forest

Python: "Oooo shittttt"

Linomtha: "Huuuuuuu Dumi aaah kekwa bouse, o ndira bouse mogatsake"

He then wrapped his mouth around my clit while his tongue was gently licking my clit upward at

medium pressure. I totally lost it I felt my whole body going into a total shock

I felt his finger sliding inside my dripping wet black forest and moving slowly. His tongue was still doing the magic on my clit

Linomtha: I don't know what came over me but I just heard myself shouting "Fuck ow fuck Dumiiii" I couldn't control it

He stopped a bit

Linomtha: "Don't stop don't stop please don't stop"

python: "Ow shit you are driving me over the edge ow fuck"

He took his two fingers inside of me and rubbed them against the inner walls of my black forest slowly then started increasing the pressure. While busy moaning, his moans driving me crazier. His tongue was still doing the magic on my clit

Linomtha: "Aaaaah uuuuuh I love you Dumi I love you" My body whole body vibrated I felt something like electricity, I just can't explain what I was feeling, I just couldn't handle the strength of the sensation anymore. I felt some pee coming out though it was so hot

He stopped and looked at me

Linomtha: I struggled to catch my breath but I finally did. The thrower was so wet and I was shocked what happened

Python: Smiling "Relax you didn't pee, It's called squirting"

Linomtha: "Huh?"

Python: Laughed a little "I will tell you all about it later, are you ready for round 2?" He started stroking his hard long fat sugarcane "He wants you, he still hasn't met black forest"

Linomtha: He knew how I always got so turned on when he strokes sugarcane. I slowly got on my knees and touched my sugarcane "His so hard"

Python: "He wants to meet his black forest"

I stroked it while looking at him

Python: Looked up "Yeah ow yeah"

Sugarcane was too big to fit inside my mouth so I started licking it from the sides.

Python: "Bamba amasende sweetheart" (Hold my balls sweetheart)

Those words got me crazy, it was his first time using vernac he was always swearing. I don't

know but those words turned me so on. I started caressing his balls

Python: "Go easy don't be too rough, gently"

Linomtha: I went gently "Like this?"

Python: "Fuck ow yeah, you doing good sweetheart yeah"

I felt my confidence building up. I started sucking his dick like a loppipo my hands still on his balls

Python: "You doing good, fuck shit"

He held my head and started thrusting fast then grabbed the bedding from our bed and put it on the floor and made me lie down

Python: "I want you on the floor, I want to feel all of you inside of me. I want to feel you moving without the bed helping you to move"

He crossed both my legs and hung them on his neck then slowly pushed sugarcane inside my blackforest

Python: "Shit you feel it sweetheart?"

Linomtha: "Yessss"

He started thrusting slowly then picked up the pace my hands were spread on the floor

Linomtha: I started experiencing pleasure with each and every thrust "Dumisani Dumiiii ahhhh yhooo"

Python: "Dammit sweetheart shit, what the fuck did you put inside this blackforest? Is it my kids? Are they the ones that are making you taste so good?"

Linomtha: "I love you"

Python: "Aaaaah I love you too sweetheart"

The room was filled with our mourns and groans

Linomtha: "Dumi kekwa bose yhooo maweee kekwa bose, o ndira bose .ow fuck Dumi"

Python: "I know I am hitting it so good when you start shouting those shit"

I finally came but he still went on. He came after some few minutes but immediately got hard again he made me bend down on the floor with the bed supporting me and he came from behind and started hitting it so hard until he came

Python: "You tired?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

He carried me to the bed and I laid on my side and he came behind me. started kissing me from behind and I felt sugarcane poking my butt. He lifted my leg and slowly entered me

Python: "I won't be long, just a minute sweetheart"

.....

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 72(Unedited)

Sunday morning

Python: He woke up and just adored her in her sleep

Linomtha: The urine was burning her she finally woke up and caught him starring at her

Python: Big smile on his face "Morning Mrs Gumbi" he tried kissing her and she moved her face

Linomtha: "Morning love"

Python: "Why do you move your face?"

Linomtha: "I haven't brushed my teeth well both of us"

Python: "So what? it's not illegal mos" He planted wet kisses on her lips

Linomtha: "Dumi"

Python: "How did you sleep?"

Linomtha: "Sleep? I didn't sleep you wouldn't let me sleep. Dumi you were on top of me the whole night"

Python: Hugged her back with a smile "I love you"

Linomtha: She felt the hard sugarcane poking her booty "No not again" she got up but struggled to walk "I am in pain, I can't feel my legs. Auch I am feeling so hot down there, its burning"

Python: Trying hard to hide his laugh "I am sorry sthuthuthu sami"

Linomtha: She limped to the bathroom, her funny duck walk making Dumi laugh. She took off

her panty and spotted some blood stains she tried to urinate and it was so painful "Auchu yonna yhoo"

Python: "Are you ok in there sweetheart" she didn't answer then he got up and went to the bathroom and found her sitting on the toilet seat with a frowned face "Are you ok?"

Linomtha: "Ke palela kego rota, it's so painful" (I am struggling to urinate its so painful)

Python: "I am sorry Ma Gumbi. just let it all at once, askis ne askis sweetheart next time you won't feel like this"

Linomtha: She closed her eyes and let all the urine out then wiped herself and the tissue had some small blood stains

Python: He lifted her up from the toilet seat and carried her to the bedroom. "I am going to get you something for the pain"

Linomtha: "Will it always be like this?"

Python: "No sweetheart, it was your first time next time it's going to be nice ok. You are going to love sugarcane, you need to stop concentrating on the pain and expecting it every time I enter you. sex is all in the mind"

Linomtha: "Ok"

Python: "Let me go and get you something, get some rest in the meantime"

Linomtha: "Please get me morning after pills"

Python: "Nomtha?"

Linomtha: "I can't be pregnant now"

Python: "But we have never discussed this issue. It really won't be a bad thing if you are pregnant"

Linomtha: "I don't want a kid now. Praises is only 5 months and Amahle 3. Dumi I won't manage another kid now. I can't stay up all night giving you sex then look after 3 kids plus go to work"

Python: "You are not killing my baby boy"

Linomtha: "Its not yet a baby now"

Python: "Ma Gumbi please don't drink any pill. I will see you later" he kissed her on the cheek and walked out

Linomtha: She sat on the bed frustrated then her phone rang

Ma Ndlovu: "Mrs Gumbi"

Linomtha: "Hi Mama" smiling

Ma Ndlovu: "Ukuphi Gumbi? (Where is Gumbi?) I want to gossip"

Linomtha: "He went out"

Ma Ndlovu: "without you?"

Linomtha: "I am not feeling well"

Ma Ndlovu: Laughing "I take It the python has swallowed you hard and left you dislocated. So how was it?"

Linomtha: "Mama no I am not doing this with you" Laughing

Ma Ndlovu: "Are you able to walk?" Laughing

Linomtha: "He was on top of me the whole night, every time he would go like I won't take time. The elders told me to be submissive and let him do anything he wants so keno kgotlelela(Persevered). I am in so much pain right now"

Ma Ndlovu: "Welcome to womanhood my baby. That man was starved you can't blame him, it will get better next time. You will be the one keeping him up all night, lento e mnandi" (That thing is nice)

Linomtha: "As much as it hurts but I love pleasing my husband. I love satisfying him"

Ma Ndlovu: "Yes that's how you build your family, he must not have a reason to go out there and look for it"

Linomtha: "You think Rivo is not doing her duties?"

Ma Ndlovu: Laughing "Do you think she even has time because she is playing detective 24/7. A man wants to come back to a peaceful home, peaceful home means a happy sex life"

Linomtha: "Yes I agree. Look at us gossiping"

Ma Ndlovu: "Heee now here is the real gossip. Remember how we searched for usisi wakho(Your sister) and she was nowhere to be found?"

Linomtha: "Yes, I can't believe she never gave her speech"

Ma Ndlovu: "Heee mamela wena(Listen) kanti usisi wakho was busy having her own party. Guess with who?"

Linomtha: "Who?"

Ma Ndlovu: "Dunga. Even now they are still busy, we are getting ready to leave and they are both nowhere to be found, their phones are off"

Linomtha: "No ways you lie mama, she said she doesn't do gangsters"

Ma Ndlovu: "I guess your wedding inspired her. hubby is coming I have to go, enjoy honeymoon"

At the hotel

Raise got back from the bathroom wearing nothing

Thabo: "Morning"

Raise: "Hi"

Thabo: "Should I order some breakfast for you?"

Raise: "No I am fine, I have a headache"

Thabo: "Ya we had a lot to drink yesterday"

Raise: "It's actually those drugs, I didn't know you do drugs"

Thabo: "Once in a blue moon, only when I am stressed"

Raise: "I am a recovering addict. I can't touch them again"

Thabo: "I will remember that next time"

Raise: "I better get going"

Thabo: "Please stay a bit. You will leave in the afternoon"

Raise: "I hope you didn't catch any feelings because what happened was just sex nothing more"

Thabo: "Of course we were both stressed. can we make it a regular thing? I mean no relationship just you know..."

Raise: "Fuck buddies?"

Thabo: "Yeah that. Look I really enjoyed it a lot I have never met a lady who is good like you, girl you are a porn star screw that you're even way better than a porn star. Sorry I hope I didn't offend you"

Raise: "Linomtha always complained that you don't know how to address woman so no I am cool with the way you spoke with me now"

Thabo: "I have changed I am not that kind of person anymore, so she used to badmouth me?"

Raise: "Dude chill I don't give a damn ok and on that request of yours I will take a rain check your sex game sucks. Go take some fucking lesson and have your dick enlarged then maybe we can talk after that" She went back to the bathroom and left him standing right there in shock

At the gents hotel room

They all gathered inside Vasco's room

Rubber: "Gents we need to get going"

Pusco: "We can't leave Dunga"

Vasco: "We can't wait for him while his still tapping, his not a school kid he knows his way back home yena le Raise"

Skhosana: "Nna ke grand ka anything magents, keya vaya nna medi yaka e nkemetsi ko rooming" (I am leaving my woman is waiting for me inside the room)

Rubber: "O betha tlof tlof ya ma last na"

Skhosana: "I am taking things slowly this time. Ke betha tsa skhulu"

Vasco: "He munna baho timile?" (they refused to give you?)

Skhosana: "Fuck off wena" he walked out

Rubber: "Try Dunga for the last time"

They tried him but still there was no answer

Honeymoon lodge

Python: He got back and found her in bed. Closed the door and looked at her smiling

Linomtha: "What?"

Python: "Nothing, I am just admiring my beautiful wife" he walked over and kissed her "Let's go and take a bath" they walked to the bathroom and he filled the bathtub with water and put some salt inside and helped her get inside the water "They say this will help, got it at Clicks"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Python: "I got you some pain killers too for that headache you were complaining about" he got inside the tub and started massaging her swollen black forest while smiling

Linomtha: "What?"

Python: Busted out laughing and started imitating her voice "Maweee kekwa bose monate o le ka gare ga pota.." He couldn't finished talking because he was laughing so hard "Who says shit

like that during love making? Damn you are so rural”

Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform

Insert 73

Python: “I will call you guys back” He hang up and went inside. Faked a smile “Something smells good in here”

Linomtha: “Come sit down” She placed the English breakfast in front of him

Python: “I could really get used to this”

Linomtha: “You better get used to it”

Python: “Nomtha?”

Linomtha: “Yes hubstar”

Python: Laughing “Ware kenna mang?” (You say who am I?)

Linomtha: “Thee Hubstar”

Python: Laughing “I love you wakwa”

Linomtha: “I love you too”

They started eating

Linomtha: “Is everything ok?”

Python: “Yeah all is fine”

Linomtha: “Dumi I know you. I know your voice when you are sad, when you are happy, when you are pretending to be ok and recently I know your voice when you are about to sperm”

Python: Dropped the fork on the plate and laughed out loud “Sperm? Damn you are so rural do we still have people who still use that word?”

Linomtha: “Ska thomana lenna” (Don’t start with me)

Python: “And how is my voice when I am about to..” He laughed “Sperm?”

Linomtha: “Ehe I can’t imitate it but I love it e sexy gore”

Python: Smiling “Hai Mrs Gumbi”

Linomtha: "So are you going to tell me what is eating you?"

Python: "Ke grand serious please don't worry. We are leaving this evening"

Linomtha: "To where?"

Python: "It's a surprise"

Linomtha: "I thought we are leaving tomorrow"

Python: "No change of plans. Do you still need that rest?"

Linomtha: "Yes I am tired"

Python: "Finish up eating and we will sleep"

Linomtha; "Just sleep only ne? No sex akere"

Python: "Yes no sex"

Raise's hotel

Raise and Thabo checked out and got inside the car

Thabo: "I will drive you to Jhb stop stressing"

Raise: "Those witches I can't believe they left me"

Thabo: "I am responsible for this so stop stressing I will take you home"

Raise: "Why are you been nice? Agenda ya gago ke eng motho wa Modimo?" (What is your agenda you person of God)

Thabo: "None. I just like you that's all"

Raise: "Whatever" She pressed the seat down and closed her eyes

Thabo: Looked at her and smiled

Python's hotel

He looked at her and noticed she was deep asleep then took her phone and went outside sent the guys a code and number for conference call then dialled them after a minute

python: "Ke spanisa phone ya vrou, those morons hacked my phone" (I am using the wife's phone those stupid hacked my phone)

Rubber: "Are you sure they didn't hack this one too?"

Python: "No TK checked it and he is busy working on my phone. Gents I have a plan"

Vasco: "P man bra yaka now it's not time to play around with plans chuna deal le die maan and we get Dunga out of trouble. The more you waste time to give him an answer puts Dunga's life in danger. We cannot afford to lose him"

Python: "Don't you think I know that? I won't be controlled by Mosco never and I refuse o kentsa Nomtha mo buisekgeith ena(I refuse to involve Linomtha in this business), my wife will never get involved in this."

Vasco: "Ne o thesha le Bongs at times to seal deals"(You used to work with Bongi)

Python: "Nomtha is not Bongi. Shap shap wena Vasco wa nnyatsa this days saan(You degrade me this days) why do always have to drag Bongi into everything? You know I fucken hate that woman after what she did"

Vasco: "Hade bra yaka" (Sorry my bra)

Pusco: "Gents stop it"

Rubber: "P what is your plan?"

Python: "Die ding e simple, Mosco oko tanyane so re organiza majita da bamo khawathe (Mosco is in jail so we organise the guys inside to hurt him). Ke kena majita a baie kada a ka chunang spang se (I know a lot of guys in there that can do this job) I shared a cell with some guys during my last night in jail"

Pusco: "Ok I get your angle but how is that going to bring Dunga back?"

Python: "This is the plan ne, the guys ba khawata Mosco but ha bamo bodisi then ba mo chaela hore he calls his lapdogs to release Dunga or else bamo bodisa" (The guys just hurt Mosco and not kill him then they tell him to call his lapdogs to release Dunga or else they kill him)

Rubber: "Keya e ncanda die plane eka thesha" (I like this plan it can work)

Vasco: "E grand ya eka spana but I am sure Mosco ona le protection ye baie on the inside so how do we bypass that?"

Python: "Easy. Si phethe Skhosana" (Easy we have Skhosana)

Pusco: "Aw Biggy the main man"

Rubber: "O ntswempu P, (You are good P) Fuck I love this"

Python: "That is why I am the best. Ngiinja ya game mina (I am the dog of the game) no one I mean no one messes with me and when they try to involve Nomtha I will unleash the dangerous poison snake"

Vasco: "Python thee Python, it can move 1 mile per hour on the flat ground"

Pusco: "Thee unpredictable snake, will bite and possibly constrict if it feels threatened"

Rubber: "Ambush and constrict their prey to death then swallows them whole"

Python: "Salute"

They all shouted salute

Python: "retla ringa later" (We will talk later) he then dialled Skhosana

Skhosana: "Mong wa phone ke Skhosana" (the owner of the phone is Skhosana)

Python: "He munna how the fuck do you answer your phone?" Laughing

Skhosana: "Skhulu?"

Python: "Ya ke nna" (Yes it's me)

Skhosana: "Ola ola Skhulu, ya ke nna mong wa phone akere so I am just notifying the caller. O phona ka belas ya mang?" (Whose phone are you calling with?)

Python: "My vrou" (My wife)

Skhosana: "Plus kgale ke e batla, ketlo betha phone tlof tlof leyena" (I have been looking for it I will do phone sex with her)

Python: "Wa be o nyela kao bodisa saan. I will make you lose that airbag in just a second"

Skhosana: Laughing "Fede dintshang? Shouldn't you be busy ka tlof tlof now? Or bao timile plus that family e stingy ka tlof tlof hape Rebo o ntimile skhulu" (What is happening, shouldn't you be busy with tlof tlof or they refused to give you plus that family is stingy Rebo refused to give it to me skhulu)

Python: "Put a ring on it, E munna Notorious BIG tlof tlof yao fetsa o trouwa is the best" (Tlof tlof after marriage is nice)

Skhosana: "How was it? I hope awa kgeila ngwana plus ne ole matswaing ke hore ono anchetsa ka ofela ko yena" (I hope you didn't tear her apart plus you had salt you just took all of it on her)

Python: "Fuck you I am not discussing this with you. B.I.G are ringe buisekgeith ye serious nou, rena le jaive e groet blind hierso" (Let's talk serious business now, we have a big problem here)

Skhosana: "Jaive?" (Problem?)

Python: He told him everything that is happening

Skhosana: "Aowa banna Dungas, ba nyela die morons bare tlwaela masepa nou" (They are degrading us big time now)

Python: "You need to help, there is no way my vrou is getting involved in this shit. I need number ya die maan wale 68 that boss nyana ya bona then wena arrange a way for them to get to Mosco"

Skhosana: "His got protection e heavy blind on the inside mara ase flopo ketla chuna something." (Its not a problem I will do it)

Python: "I don't give a fuck about whoever that is protecting him. Get me the name of those guys I will sort them out"

Skhosana: "Ngi phezi kwayo" (I am on top of it)

Python: "Chuna spane se fast"(Do the job fast)

Skhosana: "Ola"

Python: He hang up then went back inside and found Linomtha still sleeping and breathed a sigh of relief. Looked at her and spoke alone "No one is ever gonna touch you I will do anything to protect you. I won't drag you into my dark world. Shit I love you damn I love you"

Ntate Moruti's house

Moruti: "Where is Thabo?"

Ma Moruti: "Why do you care? Botse botse you don't love my son, why did you have to go and marry those people while you know very well that Thabo is in love with Linomtha and he asked you not to do it"

Moruti: In a calm voice "Honey I am called to serve the people of God not to serve Thabo"

Ma Moruti: "Ekwang?"(Listen) "Honey honey honeynyana ya machila(Dirty honey), don't honey

me. you don't love my son"

Moruti: "He is both our son and I love you both but I am called to serve batho ba Modimo. Linomtha had to change her matrimonial plans because of Thabo and I didn't like it not even one bit and honey I didn't like the fact that you failed to show up at the wedding. O mma Moruti we need to support God's people we are called to serve"

Ma Moruti: "Aretsi wena deputy Jesus. Nna yena I was not going to support a woman who has hurt my son by cheating on him ka a low life gangster and left him heartbroken. Now my son is missing and kamo wena you care about di gangster ke nywe nywe God's people, God's people my foot. For once put us first"

Moruti: "When are we going to have peace in this house? everyday we are fighting MmaTau I miss you. it's been two years now o ntima le mapai aowa hle mogatsaka" (its been two years now you are refusing to get intimate with me ow no my wife)

Ma Moruti: "Kereke nyana ya gago ae gofe mapai nna(Your little church must sleep with you) I don't feel you" She then walked away

Moruti: He remained sitting with a broken heart and started praying "Papa you said we must not complain but you also said we must always remind you of the promises you made to us until you bring them into pass. Father I have been praying for peace in my marriage for years but things keep on getting worse and worse I have loved your daughter in the best possible way, I go around saving other people marriage while mine is getting more broken by the day. What must I do ow Dear Lord, show me the way. You said you shall answer when we call unto you. show me a way now"

Ma Moruti in the bedroom

Ma Moruti: on the phone with her ben10 "I know I miss you too"

Ben10: "So etla ko nna dimamzo" (Come to me mamma)

Ma Moruti: "Hai bari nyana yela e thomile ka mashata" (This stupid has started with noise)

Ben10: "E tlogele dimamzo ae tsamaye eyo rera wena tlamo kego kweshe monate" (He must go and preach you come here and I make you feel nice) "Kganthe o thoma neng oe chaba?" (Since when are you scared of him?"

Ma Moruti: "I am coming now"

Ben10: "Otle le 2gori mowe" (Come with R2000)

Ma Moruti: "I sent you money yesterday akere"

Ben10: "E fedile di mamzo akere ke rekile that perfume you love"(I got that perfume you love)

Ma Moruti: Giggling "Keyatla o ntlolele yona mowe" (I am coming put it on for me)

She packed her small bag and passed Ntate Moruti in the sitting room

Ma Moruti: "I am going for all night prayer. Go lokile" she then walked away

Moruti: Took out his bible and started reading the word of God then his phone rang

Moruti: "Mma Zikelele"

Mama Ka Lino: "Ashee Ntate moruti. Lekae?"

Moruti: "I am blessed how are you?"

Mama ka Lino: "I am good enoba go lapa" (I am fine just tired)

Moruti: "What a beautiful wedding, God is faithful"

Mama ka Lino: "Ameni Moruti all the time. Hai thank you so much for everything you know you have helped me a lot to accept this relationship ya Linomtha le Dumisani and your word yesterday changed people"

Moruti: "Ameni. We thank God and I am happy to hear you calling him by his real name not noga(Snake) like before"

Mama ka Lino: Laughing "I know le rata dikuku(You love scones) we have some leftovers here"

Moruti: "Hawu mo gona leya bolela Mma Zikelele, ereng ke name kedi wele tsela motho atle a kgone go dire shwashwa ka kofi aww Somandla hawu reyaleboga" (There you are talking Mrs Zikelele let me get on the road now so that I can be able to come and eat them with coffee ow All mighty we thank you)

Mama ka Lino: Laughing "Aww ntate moruti mara. Ameni"

Honeymoon place

Python: Linomtha's phone rang and he quickly answered "Ringa" (Talk)

Skhosana: "Can I sms di bellas?" (Can I sms the numbers)

Python: "Sure" he received the sms and went outside and dialled the first number

Him: Grumpy voice "Yellooo"

Python: "Eitha. Who is talking?"

Him: "Ungazo Jwaela masimba wena msunu wakho. You call my number then ask ask myself my name? you buy myself phone you? Your rubberneck msunu" He hang up the phone

Python: Died laughing and spoke alone "What the fuck? You buy buy myself phone hai this small time tsotsis" He dialled the number again

Him: "Yellooo"

Python: "Don't ever hang up the phone when I am talking to you"

Him: "Eintlek ungu bani wena nja ndini?" (Actually who are you, you dog)

Python: "Python speaking"

Him: "Huh? Phaethone? Phaethone as in like phaethone? Snakes?"

Python: "The one and only"

Him: "Eish hade bra Python hade my president hade the general wena mbusi wazo zonke emhlabeni(Ruler of all earth), the king, the general. Hade bozza, ngiyaxolisa for ku ringa nawe kanjalo ne ke dinka okare ke bana ba baloi"(Sorry boss, I apologise for talking to you that way I thought it's the witches children). talking while kneeling down inside the prison cell

Python: "You are Skara ne"

Skara: "Yebo mhlekazi inhlonishwe. Ngimi u skara nga 1 inbholo yami 28" (Yes the respected sir, yes the respected one. I am Skara the only one my number is 28)

Python: "Kena le spane for wena"(I have a job for you)

Skara: "Noma yini for wena mhlekazi the general" (Anything for you sir)

Python: "I want you to take care of Mosco, oska mo bodisa just shake him up a bit. O nringela he o blomile leyena" (Want you to take care of Mosco, don't kill him. Call me when you are with him)

Skara: Deep in thoughts

Python: "Otle se chuna spane se? I know vrou ya hao ya sicka blind ketla kgafa di medical bills ka shapa ledi ncosi tsa hao ka ledladla le le grand. Do we have a deal?" (Will you do the job? I know your wife is very sick I will pay her medical bills and build a good house for your kids)

Skara: "Sure general but protection ya hae e ntswembu blind ngaye a week" (His protection is too strong, give me a week)

Python: "O chuna die spane vandag it must go down in an hour's time. Skhosana will be in touch with you to brief you. Go shap"

He went back inside the house and found Linomtha awake

Linomtha: Still yawing "Hey"

Python: "Hey ora mang? A senna achuz ya hao Nomtha(I am not your friend) I am your husband don't greet me kabo di hey"

Linomtha: "Sorry I just woke up"

Python: Brushing his sugarcane "Do you want this to help bring you back into your senses?"

Linomtha: "Don't start. What are you doing with my phone?"

Raise's place

Thabo: "Hey wake up we have arrived, I need directions to your place"

Raise: typed the address on his phone and went back to sleep

Thabo: "You really love your sleep ne?"

Raise: No answer

Thabo: Smiled and continued driving until they arrived "We are here"

Raise: Got up "Thanks" She took her stuff and went out

Thabo: "Just like that?"

Raise: "I will call you right now I just need to rest"

Thabo: "Can I at least come in? I won't disturb your rest"

Raise: Sighed "Fine" got back inside the car. Thabo parked the car and they went inside the house

Thabo: "Nice place. we have the same taste"

Raise: "I will be in my room"

Thabo: "Am I not joining you?"

Raise: "Come" they went inside her room and cuddled in bed then her phone rang. She answered without looking

Raise: "Yes"

Samantha: "It's the school holidays I will be coming down with Njabulo"

Raise: Got up from the bed "Sam"

Samantha: "He has been asking about you so next week we are coming"

Raise: "No you can't come"

Samantha: "Why not?"

Raise: "I am not in a good space right now"

Samantha: "Raise you begged me to be in his life and I introduced you to him. Why are you acting like this? I should have known better than to trust a junkie, I knew you were just faking the whole I am changed thing well I will not let you hurt my son"

Raise: Crying "Sam I am not in a good space right now please"

Samantha: "I will just tell him his aunty is not available and don't ever contact us again. We had a deal I should have known better. Stay away from my son"

Raise: "You are right it's for the best, he is better off with you"

Samantha: "You are so unbelievable. Now I have to make up lies for you, he knows you as my long lost sister but you know what it's for the best stay away from us" She hang up the phone

Raise: Sat down crying

Thabo: "Hey what is wrong?" Hugging her

Raise: Buried herself in his arms and just cried

Thabo: "It's going to be ok, I am here for you. I know I treated Linomtha so bad and you probably think I am a jerk but I have changed and I will treat you well"

Raise: "I am a bad person"

Thabo: "No you are not, we all make mistakes"

Raise: "I am worse"

Thabo: "Trust me I did horrible things" let go of her and looked at her wiping her face "Lets help each other heal, let's start a new life together and forget about the horrible things we have done"

Raise: Looked at him shocked

Thabo: "Can we do this? I can't say I love you but I really like you and love will find us along the way"

Raise: Laughed a bit with tears in her eyes "I like your honesty"

Thabo: "I liked yours about my sex game too"

Raise: "You are weird"

Thabo: "Are we doing this?"

Raise: Just looked at him

Honeymoon

Linomtha: "What are you doing with my phone?"

Python: "Ow I wanted to talk to Ma Gumbi my battery died"

Linomtha: "Ok" looked at the time "Are we still going? Its late"

Python: "We will leave tomorrow"

Linomtha: "Is everything ok?"

Python: "Yes sweetheart"

Linomtha: Looked at him worried "Am I boring you in bed?"

Python: "Ow hell no hell no sweetheart, I love making love to you. How can you say that?" hugged her

Linomtha: "I can see something is bothering you. someone who doesn't know you Dumi they will think you are ok but I know you I know you very well, I can see you are not fine. Baby we share this amazing connection, I can feel when something is wrong with you. like the night you got shot I felt it even now I can feel you are worried about something"

Python: "Ok sweetheart I will talk to you"

At the prison

Skhosana walked in dressed in his work uniform

Police officer: "Majaivane(Dancer) I thought you are on leave, didn't you go to attend a wedding ko Limps ya the general"

Skhosana: "When Duty calls. Okae Jomo?(Where is Jomo?)"

Police officer: "Inside"

Skhosana; "Jomo are vaye" (Lets go)

They walked out

Skhosana: "Everything set?"

Jomo: "Yes"

Skhosana: "Go and get him"

Mosco's cell

Jomo: "Mosco you have a visitor let's go"

He was sitting with his inmates bodyguards

Body guard 1: "Boss is one of those hot African chicks we have organised for you. go and enjoy"

Mosco: Smiling "Let me go show her what this Russian king is made of"

Body guard 2: "Enjoy Boss"

Mosco: "Ow yes I will" they bumped shoulders and he went out with Jomo

Body guard 3: "Do you think he will suspect us?"

Body guard 4: "No this is well arranged"

Body guard 1: "The Russians are dangerous guys. if they know we are involved in this we are dead"

Body guard 2: "I will rather betray them than the mighty Python. Did you hear what he said to us on the phone?"

Skhosana walked in

Skhosana: "Yes diboshwa" (yes prisoners)

Inmate: "Wena mfana Skhosana I pray you will enter this cell one day ke tla goja strong plus body ya gago ya dumela mfana" (I will eat you strong plus your body allows it boy)

Skhosana: "Wanyela wena makhendlas. Die plek se ego hlantsha now otloja papao(You are shitting Makhendlas, this place is driving you crazy you will eat your father)" to the other inmates "Fede le grand di sboshwa?"(Are you ok prisoners?)

They joked and laughed with him as always

Skhosana: Looked at Mosco's bodyguards and winked "Kena le lona di bras(I am with you brothers)" then walked away

Private cell

Mosco walked in and found a lady sitting by the bed while Jomo was pretending like he is locking the cell

Jomo: "You have only an hour" he walked away

Mosco: "Hi sexy whore"

Lady: Smiling "Hi"

Mosco: "You do anal?"

Lady: "I do everything you want"

Mosco: Spanked her ass smiling "Take off your clothes"

Lady: Took off all her clothes while doing some seductive moves

Mosco: looking at her impressed "Nice ass, come suck my dick"

Lady: She went for his dick

Mosco: "Ulalala"

Skara nga 1 entered with two guys and hit him with a cricket bat on his waist and he fell down

Skara: "Yes yes yes nja, ngi fikile mina skara nga 1. Yes your rubberneck ngwana wa moloi (Yes dog I have arrived myself Skara you child of a witch)" to the lady "Wena Jezabel vaya"(You Jezebel leave)

The lady grabbed her clothes and ran out meeting Skhosana by the passage

Skhosana: Handed her the cash and looked at her naked body "Oska vaya I am going to need more of your service, nkemele ko ntle"(Don't leave, wait for me outside)

Lady: Popping her bubblegum "Ke gofe pricelist?" (Must I give you a pricelist?)

Skhosana: "Kare nkemele ko ntle" (I said wait for me outside)

Lady: "I need to know if you can afford pele than sit and waste my time phela maphodisa ke dingame" (police are stingy)

Skhosana: "Who just paid you 2k now for go se dunuse le sbono?" (For not spreading your vagina)

Lady: Looked at him

Skhosana: "Thought as much now vaya o eme ko ntle" she left and he dialled Vasco

Vasco: "BIG di vaya jwang ka da?" (How are things going that side?)

Skhosana: "Grand ebile ke scorile medi yela ya hooker ke vaya le yena nou" (Good I have een scored the hooker lady I am leaving with her)

Vasco: "I am coming, mmotse a organise chomi ya hae too" (I am coming tell her to organise her friend)

Skhosana: "Wanyela this was not an invite, you think I forgot what you tried to do to me?"

Vasco: "Stop been a girl maan"

Skhosana: "Go shap munna ntse ke no nyaka ho dumisa fela. Ono latswa menwana fela" (Just wanted you to envy me and lick your fingers)

Vasco: "Fuck you"

Inside the private cell

Skara and his guys started kicking Mosco while he was on the floor helpless

Mosco: "What do you want?"

Skara: "Now you talk talk nice, my boss will khuluming you now" (My boss will talk to you now)

Inmate: "Skara nga 1 phela waitisi hore slungu sa hao seya beda let me address this guy" (You know your English is bad)

Skara: "Ketla itsi jang hore ao bethi deal leyena" (How will I know you are not striking a deal with him?)

Inmate: "Sale kao juta before?" (have I ever betrayed you before?)

Skara: "Ok ringa naye" (Talk to him)

Inmate: "Hosh" then turned to Mosco "Someone wants to talk to you?"

They dialled Python

Honeymoon

He had just finished telling Linomtha how stressed he is about losing Paris

Linomtha: "You did your best. You are a good father my love and deep down Paris knows it she will come around just give her time" her phone rang and Python took it from the bed

Python: "Ow ke Tshepo, I guess he found the missed call. I tried calling him" Showed her the number

Linomtha: "Say hi to him, I am going to the bathroom" kissed him on the cheek

Python: He waited for her to close the door then went outside and dialled the number

Skara: "Mhlekaazi, kene le nja yela"

Python: "Give him the phone"

Skara: He put the phone on Mosco's ears "Khuluma nja ngwana moloi. Am say talked now the

phone" he kicked him

Mosco: "Who is this?"

Python: "Mosco"

Mosco: "You bastard"

Python: Laughing "My boys over there wants to kill you but since you were generous to me earlier on and made an offer I think it's fair enough I make you an offer too. What do you think?"

Mosco: "What do you want?"

Python: "Let Dunga go and my boys let you go too. Fair enough ne?"

Mosco: "You bastard"

Python: "I know. I could get them to kill you but then I am looking out for my boy, if you die he dies too"

Mosco: Looked at the scarey Skara "Ok I will let him go but this is not over, I will get you Python watch your back always"

Python: "You walk the walk you talk the talk but you don't have the guards to take me on"

Mosco: "Go to hell"

Python: "Ow I have already been there and it's written your name all over it. stop wasting my time I am on my honeymoon my wife is waiting for me"

Mosco: "I will make a call now" he called his guys and got Dunga realised

Skara dialled Python back and handed Mosco the phone

Mosco: "He is out"

Python: Let me confirm. He dialled Rubber

Rubber: "P man"

Python: "You outside the place?"

Rubber: "Yeah"

Python: "He says he has let him go"

Rubber: "I don't see him. Maybe TK got the wrong address"

Python: "I hope the bastard was not playing me"

A limping Dunga came out

Rubber: "We see him"

Python: "I will wait"

Pusco, Vasco and Rubber ran to Dunga "O grand boy?"

Dunga: "Ke grand"

Rubber: "Tshwara ke P man" handed him the phone

Dunga: "Bozza"

Python: "Ow fuck. Eitha, o grand?"

Dunga: "Ke flaga"

Python: "O sure?"

Dunga: "Yeah. Aba nkhwatha blind" (They didn't hurt me too much)

Python: "Dunga thank you for your loyalty bra yaka"

Dunga: "Sure Bozza, Ta for always coming through for me"

Python: "I have to go back to my wife"

Dunga: "Ne ele jwang shandis? How did it feel like fucking a virgin?"

Python: "This is not called fucking it's called making love"

Dunga: Laughing "How was it?"

Python: "Fuck you" He hang up and went back inside

The guys walked to the car

Vasco: "You lucky motherfucker"

Rubber: "You nearly met your ancestors"

Pusco: "You should have died bitch" they all laughed

Dunga: "I am not the dying type kele hardbody nna"

Vasco: Started looking at his wounds "We have to go to hospital sako safe house so that I can treat this mother fucker"

Rubber: "And to think gore we thought you were busy fucking with Raise kanti ne ole masepeng"

Dunga: "Why would you think like that?"

Vasco: "She just disappeared even when we left this morning she was nowhere to be found. So when we didn't see you we thought o vaile le yena?"

Dunga: "Shit so you guys just left without my baby? Fuck you all. What If she is in trouble too?"
He took his phone and switched it on then dialled her

Raise: Sleepy voice "Hello"

Dunga: "Babes thank goodness. Are you ok"

Raise: "Stop calling me, I am not your babes. Dude stop calling me"

Thabo: "Are you ok?"

Raise: "I am fine it's just some idiot who won't take no for an answer"

Dunga: "Babes are you fucken cheating on me?"

Raise: "Have you lost your mind?"

Dunga: "I am coming right now, you better tell that motherfucker to go cos oka sebe grand ge ke fihla da. Fuck, you are cheating on me?"

Raise: "Dude you are sick. Bye Weirdo" She hang up and switched off the phone

Dunga to the gents: "Raise o ntelela masepa"

The guys laughed at him

Vasco: "Dude ase medi ya hao to begin with"

Pusco: "He munna o bika di cheri na"

Rubber: "He is high on some Russian drug" they all laughed at him

Raise's place

Thabo: "Who was that?"

Raise: "Some psycho"

Thabo: "You just slept without giving me an answer"

Raise: "Not now please. can I have some coke?"

Thabo: "You are not doing this, I will not allow you to that anymore"

Raise: "I just want to forget"

Thabo: "Just talk about it"

Raise; "Ok I will tell you, you ready?"

Thabo: "Yes"

Honeymoon

He walked inside the house and found her busy in the kitchen

Python: "Hey Mrs Gumbi"

Linomtha: "What is going on? And don't lie to me this time"

Python: "Sweetheart"

Linomtha: "Don't even do that. What is going on?"

#74

Python: "What am I doing?"

Linomtha: "You are about to lie to me"

Python: "Ma Gumbi I was taking care of business and I can't discuss some business stuff with you. You do know the kind of business I am into, I really don't want to involve you"

Linomtha: "I am your legal representative, don't you think it's wise to share with me now rather than sharing when you are in trouble with the law?"

Python: "I won't be in trouble and I think it's best if Ndlovu takes back his position"

Linomtha: "Wow just wow"

Python: "I am not saying you are a bad lawyer just that we are married now and I wouldn't want part of my business dealing to affect us. Sweetheart I do some dirty shit and I..."

Linomtha: "I know I didn't marry an angel but you know what its fine" She walked away

Raise's house

Thabo: "Tell me, I promise you I won't judge you I have done some bad things in the past too"

Raise: "Umm never mind it's really not that important"

Thabo: "You sure?. You were worked up babe"

Raise: "So I have graduated to Babe now?"

Thabo: Smiling "Don't change the subject"

Raise: "I am sure. I think Linomtha getting married somehow got to me"

Thabo: "How so?"

Raise: "I started evaluating my life. Will I ever get married too?"

Thabo: "Of course you will. But look I can see you are not been honest and no pressure ok you will share when you are ready"

Raise: "Thanks"

Thabo: "How about you give me those sex lessons?"

Raise: Laughing "You have had enough for the day"

Thabo: "Ok teacher"

Mama ka Lino's house

She was having tea with a fellow church member

Mma Masetla: "Bareng ntate Moruti?" (What is the pastor saying?)

Mama ka Lino: "He is on the way, leya ba tseba ba rata dikuku kudu" (You know he loves scones a lot)

Mma Masetla: "I really feel for that man watseba he is such a good humble man of God mara hai atla a nyala phoofolo ya motho maan" (He has married a human animal)

Mama ka Lino: "Aowa mma Masetla lets not judge people or gossip. Nna yena keya chaba go

bolela ka bahlanka ba Modimo” (I am scared of talking about God’s servants)

Mma Masetla: “Ehee le chaba tjona bodi touch not my anointed ones? Nna yena kero bolela le Modimo o tla kwishisha. Gape bare o kitima le bashimanyana bago lekana le ngwana wa gagwe Thabo” (You are scared of touch not my anointed, I talk even God will understand. They say she is busy running around with younger guys who are the same age with her child Thabo)

Mama ka Lino: Shocked face

Mma Masetla: “Bohlola thwiii, kere oro kolela sishimane puluma wase boncha meragelo ya gago hai batho aba e hlomphi hle kamo motho a eme pele are oya halalela Jeso. Ya mosadi ola are tsei serious shame” (Taboo straight, taking off your panty for a boy and show him your rides. People don’t respect themselves and then stand in the front and say you are holy Jesus. This woman does not take us serious)

Mama ka Lino: “We must go to church to service our souls not to judge”

Mma Masetla: “I am not judging I am telling the truth. What example is she setting to married woman? Ere kego sebele sephiri kere this one oska e bolela mama ka Linomtha gape bare Thabo ase ngwana wa gagwe bare ke ngwana wa...” (Let me whisper a secret to you this one don’t tell mama ka Linomtha they say Thabo is not his child, they say his the child of...)

Mama ka Linomtha: Clapping hands “Hey hey Mma Masetla I think it’s time you leave now” She got up and started pulling her chair

Mma Masetla: “Its fine I am going wena nwele nwele” (You holy holy) she got up and left

Mama ka Linomtha: Closed the door and spoke alone “Shuuu people can talk” she went to clear the dishes on the table and heard a knock on the door.

Moruti: “ Ko ko” (knock knock)

Mama ka Linomtha: “Ka gare moruti” (Inside pastor)

They took a seat

Moruti: “How are you?”

Mama ka Linomtha: “I am fine thanks and you moruti”

Moruti: “I am blessed”

Sihle and Ntosh came in

Ntosh: Kneeling down shaking his hand "Papa"

Moruti: "How are you my daughter?"

Ntosh: "I am fine thanks"

Sihle: Taking off his cap "Moruti"

Moruti: "How are you my son?"

Sihle: "I am fine"

Moruti: "I haven't seen you in church in a very long time. What is going on?"

Ntosh: "Stage semo ngangathile, owa jola moruti" (Stage has grabbed him, he is dating)

Sihle: "Ntosh ketla go betha" (I will beat you)

Moruti: "Ntosh that is not the right way to speak to your brother, he is older than you and you must show him some respect akere ngwanaka" to Sihle "I need to see you, when can I see you?"

Sihle: "I will come tomorrow"

Moruti: Laughed "ok son, I will call you to remind you"

The two walked away

Mama ka Linomtha: "Sihle is stressing me out these days he doesn't listen. He comes back late and kamo his doing his matric I wonder if he will pass, hey Linomtha never gave me this kind of stress she was a very obedient"

Moruti: "Boys tend to fall too much into peer pressure, they always want to fit in. don't shout at him you need to be patient with him, worry not I will talk to him"

Mama ka Linomtha: "I would really appreciate it. Can I make you something to eat?"

Moruti: "Hai if di gona aditle, keya leboga" (If they are available they can come, thank you)

Mama ka Lino: Prepared the food and set them before him inside a tray and gave him a dish to wash his hands

Moruti: He didn't remember when was the last time his wife cooked for him and served him food this way. His facial expression changed and Mama ka Lino spotted it

Mama ka Lino: "Are you ok moruti? You look sad"

Moruti: "I am fine" He blessed the food and started eating

Mama ka Lino: "It's really not wrong to talk to someone, been a pastor doesn't mean that you need to be strong all the time. You are human too, please don't carry the burden all on your own get someone to talk to if you are not fine"

Moruti: Smiled "I will be ok, how is our newly wedded couple?"

They started chatting about Lino and Dumi

Honeymoon

Linomtha's phone rang

Linomtha: "Hello Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "Hi my child. how are you?"

Linomtha: "I am fine and you?"

Ma Gumbi: "I am good. I hope I am not disturbing"

Linomtha: Laughing "No Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "I wanted to ask for your permission to leave with Amahle. It would be great for her to bond with her sisters, she will come back when the school reopens"

Linomtha: "I missed her so much was so looking forward to see her when we get back but yes you can leave with her. I am sure she will enjoy Durban and spending time with her sisters, I will get Dumi to notify Tshidi as well I am sure she won't have a problem"

Ma Gumbi: "Thanks my child and pass my regards to your husband"

Linomtha: "You haven't spoken?"

Ma Gumbi: "No"

Linomtha: "Ok thanks Ma for everything and safe trip. I will see you when we come to get Hlehle"

Python walked in

Python: Guilty face "Sweetheart"

Linomtha: "Mama called she wants to leave with Hlehle I agreed I think you should notify Tshidi as well"

Python: "Yeah sure, I will call her. o grand?"

Linomtha: "I am fine and I thought you said you used my phone to call her. She seems to know nothing about that"

Python: "I am sorry I lied" took a seat on the bed next to her "I am sorry sweetheart I shouldn't have lied to you I just didn't want you to get involved in my mess"

Linomtha: "We are married Dumisani, I am already involved in everything."

Python: ""Yeah you are right and I am sorry. I will tell you what happened" He shared with her everything

Linomtha: Shocked "Jesus Dumi wont this guys come after us?"

Python: "I will take care of them, I vowed to protect you. I love you"

Linomtha: "I love you too" She rested inside his arms and dozed off

Safe house

Vasco was busy treating Dunga's wounds

Dunga: "Vasco finish up I need to see Raise"

Vasco: "Ska njaga and you need to take it easy, you are not in any state to drive around and fight for a chick that's not even yours"

Rubber: "She is not even your girl to start with, you are so obsessed with her and at the rate you are going in trust me you are going to scare her off"

Pusco: "You are acting like a psycho"

Dunga: "Gents Raise is the one for me, I haven't felt like this in ages. After breaking up with Lerato I never thought I could ever feel this way ka medi ever again mara eish Raise damn I love her shit keya mo ncada. I want to go and see her she is with some fool, that fool is busy fucking my girl"

Rubber: "You will push her away if you continue with that behaviour. You need to play your cards right with her, phela right now you are acting as if you are dating and that will make her hate you more. Work on ways to win her"

Dunga: "How do I do that?"

Vasco: "Pman is your guy, ke nja ya game I mean he managed to win a virgin Christian girl"

Dunga: "Ya ketla ringa leyena. In four months time she will be mine"

After Four months

Ndlovu Attorney's

Raise: Her phone rang and she got bored "Hi"

Thabo: "Hey. Its been four months now I was just checking if you still haven't changed your mind"

Raise: "No I haven't, please stop calling me Thabo. What happened between us was a mistake, I have fixed things with Linomtha and I really don't want to ruin our friendship again"

Thabo: "She is married she wouldn't care. You deserve to be happy as well"

Raise: "Girls code, I have broken that. How do you expect her to trust me ever again? Stay away from me and I am happy" She hang up the phone

Linomtha walked in

Linomtha: "Hello big sis"

Raise: Got up and hugged her "Hello nunus, you are so glowing. Are you sure you are not pregnant wena?"

Linomtha: "No I am so not trust me. I told you we are not planning to have any child any time soon"

Raise: "You already have a bus full" they laughed as Mr Ndlovu was walking in

Ndlovu: "Morning my girls. Share the joke"

Raise: "I was just teasing her about having many kids"

Ndlovu: "She is mother of the nation this one. How is Hlehle girl?"

Linomtha: "She is well. we just dropped her off at school"

Ndlovu: "She is really doing well this days, the swearing is slowing down. You are such a great mother and wena you must stop bothering snakes with driving you to work, you got a drivers license now buy a car"

Linomtha: "When he is with you guys he acts like he doesn't enjoy driving me around but trust me he does ow I have a very jealous husband"

Raise: Imitating Python's voice "Ye wena saan why are you smiling at my wife? Wa nyela nou" they all laughed then Raise got nauseas "Ow my word what is this smell? Bra Moss your cologne is making me sick, ow no I am not fine" She ran to the bathroom

Ndlovu: "What was that all about?"

Linomtha: "I have no idea, you must stop using cheap colognes I guess"

Ndlovu: "Even Snakes doesn't use this one I am telling you, its expensive. I am so glad to see you guys close again, I was really bothered"

Linomtha: "I am happy to have her back in my life. I really prayed for our relationship to be restored and God answered my prayers"

Ndlovu: "Is she still playing hard to get with Dunga?"

Linomtha: "She is and he is so not giving up. I have to get ready for court, see you on Saturday"

Ndlovu: "Yes"

They both walked away. Raise got back from the bathroom and took a seat

Raise: Talking alone "I am so craving for maotwana and pap" (Chicken feet and pap) Tiyani passed by the reception as she was busy thinking about her craving

Tiyani: "Yellow bone"

Raise: "Wa swaba Tee, I need a big favour please"

Tiyani: "What is it?"

Raise: "Kopa o nrekele maotwana ka pap ko Mmane Sara hle" (Please but me chicken feet and pap at Aunty Sara's)

Tiyani: "Since when do you eat food cooked at the street? You hate them akere ore they are not clean anyways I am rushing to court I have to sit in with one of our newly appointed attorney" he walked out

Raise: The cravings got so worse and she struggled to ignore them. her phone rang and she smiled a bit then got all serious to avoid sounding excited on the phone "Hi"

Dunga: "Eitha. o grand? I was just passing your workplace and I thought about you"

Raise; "Are you stalking me?"

Dunga: "Come on I was just passing"

Raise: "Kgopela o nrekele maotwana ka pap on the street, ask for tsa Mmane Sarah. It's just by the corner of our office"

Dunga: "You didn't strike me as a lady that eats that's, I thought o medi yabo Ocean and Basket da. ao turi mos it means I will save a lot"

Raise: "Are you going or what?"

Dunga: "I am going now"

After some few minutes he walked in holding the takeaway

Raise: Blushing "Hi"

Dunga: "Eitha" Handed her the takeaway

Raise; "Thanks"

Dunga: "You look beautiful"

Raise: "Ta"

Dunga: Laughed "So ro gaola neng together ko mmane Sara?" (When are we going to eat together at Aunty Sara's)

Raise: "I need to get busy with work, thanks for the food"

Dunga: "Ta. O dinke ka nna ne, lenna tlabo ke dinka ka wena die elke dag. Kao ncada Babes" (think about me, I will also be thinking about you the whole day. I love you Raise)

Raise: "Motho wa Modimo we kopa o vaye tu" (Child of God I am asking you to go please)

Dunga: Smiling "Ka vaya, I will see you on Saturday. Wa zwakala mos?" (You are coming?)

Raise; "I will see"

He smiled and walked away

Raise: She smiled alone then laughed at herself she couldn't believe she was falling for him. She looked at the food and suddenly they didn't look appetising anymore. She got so sick just by looking at the food and ran to the bathroom and vomited yellowish stuff

Ntate Moruti's house

Moruti: He did what he has been doing every morning for the past four months. Smiled and dialled Mama ka Lino

Mama ka Lino: Looked at the phone and smiled "Good morning"

Moruti: "Morning. How did you sleep?"

Mama ka Lino: "Very peaceful and you?"

Moruti: "Ga botsana. Have you read the word this morning, can we share?"

Mama ka Lino: "Yes, I really came across this powerful scripture"

Moruti: "Hey I am already feeling the heavens opening, mpethe ka sona mowe" (Hit me with it there)

Mama ka Lino: Smiling "Ke Exodus 16v1-6, its about the children of Israel complaining to Moses saying they should have dies in the land of Egypt because at least they used to eat there now they are in the wilderness and there is now food"

Moruti: "Aw Bra Moss wabatho shame and then?"

Mama ka Lino: Laughed a bit "And then God spoke with him to tell them that he will send too much food. So this has made me realise that when you close your ears to people complains and negativity you tend to hear from God"

Moruti: "Aaaw na lereng Mma? Go deeper"

Mama ka Linomtha: "Too often we fail to hear from God because we have opened our ears wide

for people, therefore getting distracted from hearing from God. if Moses only listened to them he was going to miss hearing from God. so too often we listen to people and the devil saying the opposite of what God promises us. we listen to that outside voice that says you will never amount to anything, you will never be well in life, you will die exactly like you are that situation will never change therefore failing to hear what the voice of the Lord says so no matter how hard it is we need to force yourself to shut down our ears from hearing negative voices and learn to listen to what the Lord says about what we are facing”

Moruti: “Wow I am so blessed, what a word the Almighty has revealed to you,, thank you so much for sharing. I am going to pray for the sick at the hospital today can you please come with me, I need you to share this word to encourage them”

Mama ka Linomtha: “I will come with you. I love sharing the word with discouraged people”

Moruti: “You have a calling in ministry, you are an evangelist”

Mama ka Linomtha; “Your turn to share”

Moruti: He shared his word and then they prayed together over the phone and said their goodbye. He smiled and spoke alone “Lord I don’t know what this thing you are starting is but I welcome it. Thank you for the peace and Joy”

This has been their daily routine for the past four months, every morning they wake each other with the word and in the evening they do the same then pray.

Ma Moruti walked in

Ma Moruti: “Dumela”

Moruti: With a smile “Hi, how are you?”

Thabo walked in

Thabo: “Mama where have you been? You have been gone for the whole four months you even switched off your phone”

Ma Moruti: “I don’t have to explain myself. I am just living my life, I have been taking care of the two of you so ke kgopela go bethwa ke moya nyana please lenna ke ro ja life nyana” (I am asking for some fresh air please so that I can eat life as well)

Thabo: "You are such a disgrace, you not..."

Moruti: "Thabo no son don't talk to your mother like that. Calm down"

Thabo: "She is humiliating me papa, sleeping with my age mates. I don't have a mother, you are so bad I can't believe the things you made me do"

Ma Moruti: "Ow shut up"

Thabo: "You are drunk?"

Ma Moruti: "Wena you are the last person to judge me, stabane ke wena (You gay). I have covered up for you so many times and now you are ganging up on me with this man" Pointing at Moruti

Thabo: "You made me kill people so that you can make money and give your boyfriends. You are not my mother"

Moruti: Clapping hands "Ow I am not your mother? Ow since we are revealing things I guess it's my chance to say this too, he is not your father and wena I don't love you I never loved you my parents just forced me to be with you because we were both pastor's children ebile kego phara ka divorce" (going to hit you with divorce)

Moruti: Smiling "No problem"

She walked to the bedroom to pack her clothes

Thabo: Sat next to his father on the couch in tears "Papa I am sorry"

Moruti: Patting him on the back "It's ok I know everything, I have known everything and I have been praying for you. God loves you, he doesn't condemn you stop feeling bad"

Thabo: "I have changed I have truly changed"

Moruti: "I know, I have seen it all"

Thabo: "Why are you so calm?"

Moruti: "God has healed my heart. I just pray your mother gets saved just for herself not for us because this marriage is over"

Thabo: "I don't blame you at all you don't deserve this. Do you think she meant it when she said I am not your son?"

Moruti: "I don't even want to know if she meant it, she is not saying it for the first time. Thabo you will always be my son no matter what, I love you son"

Thabo: "I also don't want to find out. You are my father, love you papa" They hugged

Ndlovu Attorney's

Linomtha walked inside the building during lunch time

Raise: "Thought you are in court the whole day"

Linomtha: "All of my case got postponed. So thought I should come and finish working in the office, have you eaten? I am starving"

Raise: "No lets go" They walked to the cafeteria and Raise only got a bottle of water

Linomtha: "Why are you not eating?"

Raise: "I can't stomach anything. I crave for this and that but as soon as I get it I get so disgusted"

Linomtha: Laughing "You are so dramatic, you should see a Doctor"

Raise: "I must be catching some funny sickness I will be fine. Anyways what is happening at your place on Saturday?"

Linomtha: "Just a chillas session, we are planning the couples retreat vacation. I want to cook some traditional food for the guys"

Raise: "You are so spoiling those man that is why they are always hanging at your place akere they married slay Queens who don't cook"

Linomtha: "I enjoy it"

Raise: "Mos there is no need for me to come cos I won't be part of this couples ntoni ntoni"

Linomtha: "You are a part of it, who do you think Dunga will go with? Big sis do you know he has never been with any lady ever since he started pursuing you? phela I used to meet a new lady every week"

Raise: Smiling "I am falling for him"

Linomtha: "If you like him I say give him a chance he might just be the one for you"

Raise: "It's not that simple"

Linomtha: "How so?"

Raise: "I am scared of getting hurt, I don't trust gangsters"

Linomtha; "Look at Dumi and I. Not all gangsters are heart breakers and woman abusers, I am talking from experience"

Raise: "Ya you guys make gangster love look beautiful"

Linomtha: "Maybe you and Dunga can too. I say give him a chance just go out with him get to know him"

Raise: "I will do that"

Linomtha: "I want to do something special for Dumi but I have no idea"

Raise: "Well a man like yours is easy, his not the kind to get him expensive gifts because his got everything expensive. So sex is the way to go with him"

Linomtha: Laughing "I am so not doing this with you"

Raise: "For real, I am helping you here"

Linomtha: "We have been doing that every single day ever since we got married so I..."

Raise: "How have you been doing it? have you ever taken charge?"

Linomtha: "What do you mean?"

Raise: "You initiate it"

Linomtha; "I do enjoy it" Laughed shyly "I love it and well luckily he does too so I know that he will start every time"

Raise: "iyhooo Jeso boya hle(Jesus come back please). so you have never initiated it? kganthe didn't you get this teachings before marriage? Now I feel so bad for been a bad sister I should have taught you one thing or two"

Linomtha: Giggling "Okay you can tell me now I guess"

Raise: "Have you ever gave him a blow job?"

Linomtha: "Huh?"

Raise: "Ow Modimo ntate wa Mahodimong o mponcha meholo ya eng" (Ow God father of heavens what miracles are you showing me) "Kera sucking his thing"

Linomtha: "Noo"

Raise: "What are you waiting for? Are you waiting for another lady to do it for you? He is a man a well experienced man, maybe at first he might have been a bit patient but honey you have been hitting it off for four months now every night surely this man is expecting some action from you"

now, you need to join the party. Wena do you prefer eating bread with peanut butter every single day? You obviously need some changes” She took out her phone “Come see this” She goggled seductive outfits

Linomtha: Covered her mouth “Ow no”

Raise: “We are going to adult shop to get some today, tonight take full control don’t let that man do anything. Honey sex is not a one way thing, it’s a two way thing. You don’t just take and take. Man get turned on by this kind of things, Linomtha ke gore ono patlama ekare o setopo and let the poor man pump you up?” (You just lay down lie a corpse) “Send me an sms now, tell him you are craving for him so badly”

Linomtha: Giggling “Ok” She took out the phone and text him “I am craving for sugarcane so badly, can’t wait to ride him tonight” she smiled and looked at Raise “Sent”

Raise: Sipping her bottle of water “Ahaaa now wait and see. Ow gosh I am craving for some Dunga’s spices too”

They both laughed out loud

At the Gents favourite hangout spot

They were chilling drinking and eating

Python: A text came through and he smiled when he saw it’s from Linomtha. his sugarcane got up immediately after he finished reading it “Shit”

Vasco: “Dintshang?”

Python: He got up and went to the bathroom. the guys saw his pants and laughed

Skhosana: “Shit Skhulu o rweli banna”

Vasco: “Biggy you are creepy, you are checking out our mrengerege munna?”

Skhosana: “Aaah ke ringa vaar, aaah die maan is gifted yerr ase wao gidla le medi ya hao cos never a boye. Ke hore it will never fit again”

Pusco: Laughing “Ke hore o tshweri needle wena mos”

Skhosana: “Wa nyela, e hona mfana. Eba hlantsha blind ka tlof tlof”

Rubber: "Then why are you comparing?"

Skhosana: "Ya skhulu ke obvious case, bona die man o rweli ha e batle ruler taba ye we all know it. yela e kgeila le borokgo"

Dunga: "I still wonder how Ndlovukazi managed to deal with it. That dick is not meant for virgins"

Vasco: "And his still refusing to tell us what went down"

Rubber: "Fuck you guys. You are so creepy, we should be discussing pussies not dicks. You guys are creepy as fuck"

They laughed

Inside the bathroom

Python: "Shit what are you doing to me?"

Linomtha: "What am I doing?"

Python: "Fuck I want you so badly now"

Linomtha: Smiling

Python: "Shit"

Linomtha: "We are on tonight, I can't wait"

Python: "What happened to you? Damn I love this freaky side of yours"

Linomtha: "Bye Mr Gumbi. Be prepared for tonight because it's just me and you"

Python: "Shit I love you"

Linomtha: "Love you too. Bye"

She did high five with Raise and they laughed.

Linomtha: "I am so excited"

Raise: "You need to ride him tonight. Firstly you need to be confident ok that is the first key, and

don't jump up and down on that man. Ok ummm this is the easiest way for you to remember ok, just when you are on top of him just write coconut with your waist then get lost in that feeling"

Linomtha: "Coconut?"

Raise: "Yes with just your waist not the whole body. He will go crazy"

Linomtha; "You are so experienced"

Raise: "I am a sex book"

They both laughed as Lino moved her waist writing coconut with just her waist. Her phone rang

Linomtha: "I have to take this ke mama Lino" she answered "Mama ka Lino"

Mama ka Lino: "Mma Gumbi lekae"

Linomtha; Smiling "Am good and you?"

Mama ka Lino: "Ke happy kudu kudu hle, how is your husband? I hope you are not starving him in bed and o ima neng dinigana?"

Linomtha: "Aww mama ka Lino I am so not doing this with you" Laughing

Mama ka Lino: "I am your mother you need to be open with me, gape if you discuss your bedroom issues with friends batlo mo duma ba nyaka go kwa seo sego gafishang. You don't share meragelo ya monna"

Linomtha: "Then why do you want me to share with you? Le nyaka go mpetha ka stena?"

Mama ka Lino: Laughing "Wa swaba Lino"

Linomtha: "We are not ready to have kids yet"

Mama ka Lino: "Totally understandable ngwanake"

Linomtha: "Where is Ntate Moruti? Are you still spending more time together?"

Mama ka Lino: Smiling "Yes ow Lino ngwanake I feel so brand new. I really don't know what is happening but whatever it is I really like it"

Linomtha; "Its like you are catching feelings for him"

Mama ka Lino: "Wa swaba Lino. No I am not, I just enjoy spending time with him. He has helped a lot ka Sihle phela he is a different person now"

Linomtha: "He has that kind of effect on people. Mama ka Lino don't expect too much and end up been disappointed. Moruti cares about people that is just his nature I don't want you to interpret things wrong rather wait for him to say something"

Mama ka Lino: "Hawu Lino I am not. I don't like him that way, I have to go there is someone at the door"

Linomtha: "Go lokile" she thought about her mother with Ntate Moruti and just laughed alone

Gents hangout spot

Python: "I have to go gents, I am going to fetch Hlehle from school"

Dunga: "Ere ke vaye le wena I left transie yaka ko service before coming here"

Skhosana: "We will see each other on Saturday. O chaele vrou a shape mala mogodu da"

Rubber: "No dingatha"

Pusco: "Skopo"

Python: "La nyela chaeleng di vrou tsa lena to cook for you"

Skhosana: "Nna ke family akere vrou yaka ke Rebo so I am entitled to her cooking"

Rubber: "What the fuck is wrong with you and Dunga? Busy claiming chicks that are not yours"

Skhosana: "Rebo ke medi yaka finish and klaar ebile aketle go ngangishana lewena. Ke medi yaka ae batle ruler di ding"

The gents laughed. Python and Dunga walked out

Python's car

Python: "So you are still pursuing that Raisinyana?"

Dunga: "Ka mo ncada blind"

Python: "Well you know how I feel about her but I guess I have to support you. thing is I don't want to see you hurt again, I don't want us to hurt with those suicide attempts shit again. Lerato messed you up and it was very difficult to recover I actually never thought you will recover so don't blame me for looking out for you. I just feel like that chick is not good for you and she might end up hurting you"

Dunga: "I know we have found out some real deep shit about her but people change. I love her despite her bad past. Ya I know go daisa ncosa tso a quick fix looks bad but she was young then I really cant judge her for that"

Python: "She is not doing anything to fight for her child now so..."

Dunga: "Bozza brika net da, we are not perfect too so why are we crucifying her? I didn't expect this from you. just look at you and Ndlovukazi le happy but you are totally different she is a church lady you are a hardcore criminal"

Python: "Hade, maybe is because I know she hates me even now I can see she is just pretending"

Dunga: "The fact that she is trying is good enough, bona she was just looking out for Ndlovukazi that's all it was nothing personal"

Python: "Maybe she remembers she once stole from me the time I was dealing in drugs"

Dunga: "But ase wena omo khawathileng, you were behind the scenes. I am sure she doesn't even know you were running that operation"

Python: "Something still doesn't add up but it's ok I will support you"

Dunga: "That's all I ask. Ndrope ko garage ke fetche transie I am sure they are done with it now"

In the evening

At the Gumbi's

Linomtha: She did the candle light dinner setup

Python: "Damn"

Linomtha: "You like it?"

Python: "I love it"

They ate while busy talking and finished eating

Linomtha: "Let me go and fetch dessert I will be right back" (To be continued later in the group. Apologies to those who are not accepted yet, You will be accepted by the end of today)

Raise's place

Raise: "I am sorry we had to leave, the smell of food in that place was making me sick"

Dunga: "Its ok I am just happy to be with you it really doesn't matter where"

Raise: Smiling

Dunga: "I really like you"

Raise: "I like you too but I am just scared of doing this. I have had a bad experience with gangsters"

Dunga: "Don't punish me because of someone else mistakes, I deserve a fair chance too. You will never know until you try look I want something serious with you. I have been hurt so badly and never thought I could ever love again but you changed all that, ngaye chance please that's all I ask I promise you I will never hurt you"

Raise: "Ok, I will take my chance on you"

Dunga: "Struu?"

Raise: "Mafra"

Dunga: He touched her and they kissed so passionately "Kao frostana, kao ncada blind"

Raise: "You are so not romantic, ow my word I can't believe I am dating lekomp"(Compound)

Dunga; Laughing "Ok I love you"

Raise; "That's much better" they continued kissing "I am not feeling well for umm you know"

Dunga: "Its fine, I am willing to wait. Aka jaya" they went to bed and cuddled till they fell asleep.

The following morning she woke up very sick vomiting all over while Dunga cleaned everything up

Dunga: "That's it, we are going to the Doctor now"

Raise: "I am getting worried too now this is too much"

At the Doctor

Raise: She explained how she has been feeling to the Doctor

Doctor: Smiling "When last did you get your periods?"

Raise: Thought back and realised that it has actually been months since she saw her periods. Her heart started pounding but she relaxed hoping that whatever she is thinking is wrong "I don't remember"

Doctor: "Let's do a pregnancy test"

Raise: "I am not pregnant I can't be"

Doctor: "Let's find out"

They did the test

Doctor: "Positive, you are pregnant. Let's go to the scan and check how far you are"

Raise: "Ow God nooo" She thought back about the night she spent with Thabo and didn't even recall using protection "I am carrying Thabo's child? Just when I have found love and fixed things with my friend then this? ow no what am I going to do?".....

Nomtha Taking Charge

Walked in a white short tight zipper front dress matched it with long red arm band, leg garter and wore the sexy white nurse headband, I finished off the nurse look with a stethoscope hanging around my neck.

I cleared my throat. He answered without looking "You really took time to prepare that..." He turned his head and his Jaws dropped he couldn't finish his sentence. I flashed him a sexy seductive smile "Hi patient Gumbi I am the nurse on call tonight I have been assigned to treat you" I then did a catwalk and stood right in front of him. He looked at me from head to toe "Nomtha? Shit you look so sexy" He tried to get up but I pushed him back on the chair. I need to check your vitals first he grabbed my butt with his hands and I removed them, I put my hands inside my dress pockets and . took out a needle "Patient Gumbi please behave, I am the nurse here I do all the touching" He looked at me with hungry eyes and tried to brush my thighs "Shit sweetheart you look so sexy, I have never seen such a sexy nurse like you" I pressed the needle on his arm and he shouted in pain "Auch shit hurts" I flashed him a smile while putting the needle back inside my dress pockets "I told you that I am in charge" I brushed his cheeks with my soft good smelling hands "Don't you want to get better?". He responded "I do ow I do wanna get better sweetheart". "Then let me be in charge don't disobey the nurse let her be in charge and you will get better if you try to take charge again I will use that needle over here" I grabbed his butt. He smiled at me and I saw sugarcane all up and smiling too and that sent my confidence on a high "Now who is in charge here?" He looked at me with his sexy puppy eyes, his eyes looks so puppy whenever he wants me so badly "You are in charge sweetheart, You are in charge nurse". I smiled at him "Now that we are clear I can start treating you" I touched his forehead "You are so hot, I think your temperature is too high. Let me feel your heartbeat" I placed the stethoscope on the side of his heart "Mhmmhmmh your heart rate is beating fast, I will be right back let me go and get something to cool you down" He gave me a very desperate look "Please don't take too much time I am dying here" He put his hand on sugarcane , I slapped the hand "I said no touching I am the only one allowed to do the touching" I took out the needle

"Do you want me to use this?". He answered "No sweetheart no my sexy nurse" I did my catwalk and came back holding a bucket with ice cubes "Ok patient Gumbi this will help to bring that temperature down. Let me help you take off your Tshirt" I took off his Tshirt so slowly and started rubbing the ice cubes on his neck going down to his chest then ended up on his tummy. He looked at me "Ow shit ow damn sweetheart owww" Biting his lower lip. I continued "Just relax this will help you ow you have a very sexy body patient Gumbi wow your Abs are so sexy I am sure you work out a lot, your wife is one damn lucky woman" His head looking up "I am the lucky one, ummm ya she is ummm". Felt like laughing but then I didn't want to get distracted. The water from the ice cubes was now flowing "Let me wipe this water off" I sat on his lap and started sucking his neck then went down to his chest and swirl his nipples around my mouth. His hands were all over me and sugarcane busy poking my butt. "Damn this feels so good sweetheart ow shit" I moved to licking off his tummy then got down on my knees right between his legs. I looked at sugarcane "Ow now I see the problem, this big guy right here is the reason why you are not feeling well. Do you want me to treat him? Do you want me to make him sleep peacefully". he answered "Yes sweetheart please do whatever you want with him, he is all yours. Please fuck the living shit out of me" The desperation in his voice turned me so on, blackforest got so dripping wet. I unhooked his belt and took the pants down. Moved my hands on his legs and planted some soft kisses on his thighs. I touched sugarcane and started stroking him. His hands on my head "Do your thing sweetheart, that is your sugarcane he is all yours just fuck the living shit out of me, fuck my brains off". Dumi's swearing everytime we get intimate turns me so on. I smiled at him and looked at sugarcane "Let me drink something that will help him" I took a sip of my warm peppermint tea hoping it will do the trick I was told. Went back and kneeled down, held sugarcane and started stroking him "Ona le ntho ye botsana Mr Gumbi" (You have a beautiful thing Mr Gumbi). his hands on my head "Ow shit I love it when you talk dirty in pedi". I held his hand "Get up" he stood up and i kneeled down. I started licking sugarcane from the base to the head. He got very jumpy "What the fuck did you put inside your mouth? That shit taste so damn good. Ow sweetheart ahhhh" my confidence got boosted again. I continued licking sugarcane going from bottom to top, left and right then slowly making 8 shape around his shaft" The room was full of his groaning and swearing. I was so comfortable with doing this now yes it was true the first trick was to be confident and love the sugarcane. I moved to sugarcane head and made a circle around it with my tongue he was now thrusting so hard holding my head down. I didn't want him to come inside my mouth I was not ready for that I slowly got up "Looks like you are taking charge now, go back on the chair" I pushed him back to the chair and got on top of him. I slowly put sugarcane inside my blackforest with my legs on the floor my arms wrapped around his neck and I started writing COCONUT with my waist. I had practiced it and doing it practically felt so good, I felt like I was getting all the satisfaction. "Ow Dumi kekwa monate ka moka, monate ka moka ota gonna" (I am feeling so nice, all the niceness is coming to me) and he was going crazy "Damn you are so good shit feels so good, ow Nomtha ow sweetheart fuck" I got lost in my COCONUT movement "Yonna mawee kamo godimo e monate lego feta, yonna Dumi o monate mogatsake yhoo kgale ke feta ke monate" (Yhoo mom on top is more nice than ever, Dumi you are nice my husband, I have been missing fun)

I came and he pushed me to the wall to take it from behind "Now I am taking charge now I am thanking my nurse for treating me"

We went on for hours until I couldn't feel my legs anymore and my blackforest was burning...

#75

Doctor's room

Doctor: Looking at the sonar "It says you are 16 weeks pregnant"

Raise: Tears in her eyes "I know"

Doctor: "You look stressed"

Raise: "I was not expecting this"

Doctor: "I can recommend someone to talk to"

Raise: "No I will be ok"

Doctor: "I need to take your bloods for..."

Raise: "Is it ok if I come back on Monday? I just want to be alone now"

Doctor: "Of course but please talk to someone else it always helps, I will write down a prescription for you"

They finished talking and she walked out

Dunga: Spotted her coming and went to give her a hug her "O grand?"

Raise: "Yeah"

Dunga: "Are smoko ke eng?" (What is the problem?)

Raise: "He thinks it might be just a stomach bug probably something I ate"

Dunga: "Ke gaolo ya da ga Sarah" (Its Sara's food)

Raise: Faked a smile "Might be"

Dunga: "Lets pass by the mall"

Raise: "Do you need something there?"

Dunga: "No I don't I just wanted you to buy anything you want"

Raise: "I don't need anything"

Dunga: "Come on babes. Grocery nyana and clothes? I know lona di medi le rata shopping blind more especially clothes"

Raise: "I am tired I just want to rest"

Dunga: "Yes of course. Ketla ho gaya zaka(I will give you money) you will see what to get when you are ready for shopping"

Raise: "Ok"

Dunga: "Babes o grand?"

Raise: "I am fine. I am still sick"

Dunga; "Did he give you some medication"

Raise: "No"

Dunga: "Why not? He was supposed to give you something. Maybe I should talk to Vasco he will help his very good"

Raise: "NO"

Dunga: Her shouting voice scared him and she noticed it

Raise: "I am sorry I didn't mean to snap at you I am just not ok and is Vasco a Doctor?"

Dunga: "Yes but he doesn't practice anymore. He only attends to us"

Raise: "I see" She looked outside the window

Dunga: Held her hand with his other hand on the starring wheel "Can we..."

Raise: "I don't want to talk please, I am not ok"

Dunga: "It's ok Babes"

They arrived at her place and he parked next to her apartment

Dunga: "Let's go"

Raise: "I can't do this anymore"

Dunga: "What?"

Raise: "It's over. Don't ever call me again" She got outside the car and slammed the door

Dunga: Quickly got out of the car and tried to stop her "Babes ake vrostane mos last night ne rele grand so nou dintshang? Kao kopa ska e chuna die ding babes kao ncada blind kopa oska nkhwatha so" (I am begging you don't do this I love you so much please don't hurt me)

Raise: Continued walking while Dunga followed her busy begging. She opened the door and locked him outside

Dunga: "Babes please open the door re ringe please" Waited but there was no response "I will break this fucken door open this door, Babes shap shap o ntlwaela masepa ne ok its fine vaya then I will never ever bother you again I am sick and tired of chasing you" He walked away but went back "Shap shap wa ntlwaela Babes bona it's not over between us" He left the door and walked to his car

Inside Raise's townhouse

Raise: She sat right next to the door crying. She held her tummy and smiled a bit "I guess it's just me and you baby. This time I will make things right I promise you, I know things are so complicated but I will try my best to love you" She looked up "Lord thank you for giving me a second chance to do things right"

Inside Dunga's car

Dunga: He dialled Skhosana

Skhosana: "Aw Dunga Dungkzen the Brazilian master mind, the Brazilian coach. Wareng bra?"

Dunga: "Raise o ntlwaela masepa"

Skhosana: Laughing "Dintshang?"

Dunga: "Yesterday she agreed to everything we even spent the night together and..."

Skhosana: "Eeeh munna setsi bao gaile tlof tlof? How was it?" (Has she given you sex already)

Dunga: "Biggy kare Raise wa ntlwaela today she..." (Biggy I am saying Raise is degrading me)

Skhosana: "Eeh munna kare ngaye Data ya tlof tlof pele we will play Sis Dolly later" (Give me tlof tlof info first)

Dunga: "I didn't fuck her we just spent the night together"

Skhosana: "Kganthe what is happening to us? phela we are cursed banna, all this ladies we are falling for ba stingy ka tlof tlof or maybe Sarafina ke role model ya bona? Phela Rebo and Raise ba close leyena"

Dunga: "Fuck you man can you just listen for a second"

Skhosana: "Phela nka dropa this phone now ere achi? Phela nkase ho rapele ao mphe tlof tlof mos ska nketsa nna Sis Dolly" (I can hang up this phone now, say no? I won't beg you, you don't give me sex don't make me Sis Dolly) NB: To the readers who are not from SA sis Dolly is a lady that gives relationships advices inside a magazine called Drum

Dunga: "Eish Biggy maan. Ok so she dumped me this morning, locked me outside and refuses to talk to me"

Skhosana: "Raise wa performa banna ke eng o batla Oscar award na" (Raise is performing. Does she want an Oscar award?)

Dunga: "I need your help, get me inside her house"

Skhosana: "Otla ngaya bokae?" (How much will you give me?)

Dunga: "Ketla go gaya ya go buya di pampers for dincosi tsa hao akere you can't afford to maintain them" (I will give you money to buy pampers for your kids)

Skhosana: Laughing "Otla nyela mfana, you want my help mara you insult me. I am at the mall le Vasco zwakala" (Come)

Dunga: "Ka jeka nou nou" (I am coming now now) He hang up and noticed the prescription on top of the dashboard "Shit she forgot this, ok I will buy them for her"

At the Gumbi's

They were still in bed cuddling

Linomtha: "Dumi stop it maan I need to get up"

Python: "It's a Saturday today, let's stay in bed all day plus the kids are not here"

Linomtha: "We are hosting the gents and the divas remember?"

Python: "Shit lets cancel it, okase nkweshe monate (You can't make me taste fun) last night and expect me to let you go free today. Ke nyaka gokwa monate for the whole day mogatsake" (I want to feel nice for the whole day my wife)

Linomtha: "Wa swaba Dumi" (You will get embarrassed Dumi)

Python: "The stuff you say during lovemaking sthuthuthu sami" Started laughing and imitating her voice "Yhooo mawee kamo godimo e monate kudu, kgale ke feta ke monate" Laughed out loud (Yhoo mother on top is very nice, I have been missing out on fun)

Linomtha: "That's it I am getting out of this bed" She tried to move but he grabbed her

Python: "You say the craziest shit ever. By the way where did you get those tricks from? Damn you were on fire"

Linomtha: "I am not discussing this with you"

Python: Kissed her on her forehead "Thank you, o mphile ga monate Mogatsake. Ke kwele monate yhoo mawee Nomtha o monate mogatsake" (You gave it to me nice my wife, I felt so nice yhoo mother Nomtha you are nice my wife)

Linomtha: "Ehee you are not funny ok. I am not laughing" She started laughing

Python: "Nurse I am sick please help me" putting her hand on sugarcane

Linomtha: "Noo I helped you all night, we hardly slept. Dumi I need to get up please"

Python: "You must play that nurse role every time you get home"

Linomtha: "That was just a treat and don't forget we have kids inside the house"

Python: "Maybe they must move to Kzn too so that you can dish out those treats everyday"

Linomtha: "Never, I can't survive without them. look now they have just been gone for a day and already I miss them like crazy"

Python: "I am kidding. Ngiyabonga Ma Gumbi" (Thank you Mrs Gumbi)

Linomtha: "For?"

Python: "For been the best wife ever. The love you have for our kids is so amazing, you go to work and come back so tired but yet you make time for them when we get to our bedroom you listen to me and do more than listening too. You even find time to plan mind blowing stuff, I want you to know that I really appreciate you sweetheart. Thank you for last night"

Linomtha: "Thank you, you just make it all easy for me. Been submissive comes easy when you

are married to someone like you”

Python: “Come here” Kissed her

Linomtha: Broke the kiss “I need to get up or else I won’t finish cooking”

Python: “Just a minute sweetheart”

Linomtha: “I have been hearing that sentence ever since we got married” She kissed him on the cheek and walked to their bathroom.

Python: “Can I come join you?”

Linomtha: Gave him the hand

At the mall

Dunga joined Vasco and Skhosana

They exchanged greetings and started talking

Skhosana: “So ware dintshang?” (What is happening?)

Dunga: “Nna shap shap ake frostane di medi. One minute they are happy one minute they are mad hai” (I don’t understand woman)

Vasco: “Woman are not meant to be understood bra”

Skhosana: Laughing “Just go back to di no strings attached it’s obvious love is not meant for you”

Dunga: “We were fine, she was happy very happy. Ke mo chaetsi hore ka mncanda leyena are she feels the same way we left this morning raya ko docteng cos ne a sicka after that she just changed are its over”

Vasco: “What was wrong with her?”

Dunga: “So was dizzy then started vomiting and last night we went out to eat but we couldn’t stay because the smell of that place made her sick. So this morning she got worse kamo khapha ko docteng” (I walked her to the Doctor)

Vasco: “What did that Doctor say?”

Dunga: “Are he just told her maybe it’s something she eat”

Vasco: "Do you know what he gave her?"

Dunga: "Orile amo gaya niks(She said he didn't give her anything) but I found this in the car"
Handed him the prescription "She forgot it I am going to buy them for her"

Skhosana: "He munna osa buya dilo baho hladile na? tlisha zaka yeo mo honna hai bo Dunga le rata o dlala di staring tsadi romantic movies maan" (Hey man you are still buying things when they have dumped you? give me that money, Dunga you like playing a starring of romantic movies)

Vasco: Looking at the prescription "What the fuck?"

Dunga: "Ke eng?" (What is it?)

Vasco: Reading out the prescription "Folic acid 5mg po daily, Ferrous sulphate 200mg po daily, calcium gluconate 1g po daily" looked at Dunga "What did she say was wrong with her?"

Dunga: "Ke ho chaetsi maan" (I told you)

Vasco: Shaking his head looking at the prescription

Skhosana: "Lewena Vasco tlogela ho rata attention too much o ringe maan ke hore you are waiting for us to ask you what that prescription is all about hai mara why di doctor ba rata attention so ke hore they will use this big words we don't know just to make us ask them hore Doctor what does that mean. Fotsek maan ao re gaye tlof tlof wena so we won't give you any attention so re chaele what that piece of paper says ao sa nyake o tlogele re kase ho rapele"

Dunga: "Vasco ringa ntanga" (Vasco talk friend)

Vasco: "Raise o bani" (Raise is pregnant)

Dunga: "Are you fucken shitting me? Huh are you fucken kidding me?"

Skhosana: "Vasco don't joke like that my man, Dunga ose mathandweni(Dunga is in love) you will kill him with those kind of jokes. Ska e chuna die ding"

Vasco: "Gents ake dlale. (I am not playing) This is medication for pregnant woman and the way Dunga explained her symptoms she is pregnant"

Dunga: Grabbed the prescription away from Vasco and walked away

Skhosana: "Dunga wait bra wait"

They both run to him and stopped him

Skhosana: "Eish this situation e nyaka Rubber band he would know what to say"

Vasco: "Hade my bra"

Dunga: To Skhosana "I need to enter her place, are vaye"

Skhosana: "I am not on duty bra yaka, we have to go to the office so that I can get a search warrant to fool the caretaker at her place to let us in and..."

Dunga; "Fuck you, I don't need you"

He got inside his car and drove off

Vasco: "Eish I need to call Rubber" He dialled Rubber

Rubber: "Eitha"

Vasco: "Call Dunga now he is so not good, the last time I saw him like this it was during that time ya Lerato. Rubber you know you have a thing with words you are a peace maker, I think he is going to Raise's place please go there before he does something stupid"

Rubber: "Shit. What happened?"

Vasco: "Raise o bani"

Rubber: "Fuck. But why is Dunga angry cos they were not even dating eish kana he was obsessed with her. P man okae?"

Vasco: "P man and Dunga are just the same they are crazy as fuck. You know P man will just encourage him to kill her"

Rubber: "Raise o bloma kae? I need to go there now"

Vasco: "Biggy knows her place. He will text you the directions"

Rubber: "Shap"

The Gumbi's

Python: He remained in the bedroom while Linomtha went down stairs. He made a call after she left

Him: "Hello"

Python: "Python here"

Him: "Hi Mr Gumbi, how are you sir?"

Python: "How far are you with that car for my wife?"

Sales Guy: "We still waiting for it to be delivered"

Python: "When will it arrive?"

Sales Guy: "I am not sure yet I am still waiting for confirmation"

Python: "Not good enough, I need to give her this present as in like today"

Sales Guy: "But sir you only came on Friday so we..."

Python: "When it comes to my wife I don't take excuses. You can make anything you want to happen so ska dlala ka nna as if like you are giving me something for free. Leave it I will go to another garage"

Sales Guy: "No Mr Gumbi please I humbly apologise. It's just that the BMW X7 model hasn't arrived in our branch yet we still have to order it"

Python: "I need it on Monday"

Sales Guy: "I will make sure it happens Mr Gumbi. I humbly apologise again, you are one customer we value so much"

Python: "Go shap" He hang up and went down stairs to join Linomtha

Raise's place

Dunga arrived and banged on her door

Dunga: "If you don't open I will break this door"

Raise: She wore a gown on top of her Pyjamas and went to open the door "I thought I..."

Dunga: Didn't wait for her to finish talking. He just stormed inside the house "Close that door"

Raise: Closed the door and faced him "I thought I made myself clear"

Dunga: "Why the fuck did you cheat on me?"

Raise: "I didn't..."

Dunga: "Why are you breaking up with me?"

Raise: "I just need space"

Dunga: "Shit you are hurting me do you know that?"

Raise: "I am sorry I just..."

Dunga: "Did you break up with me so that you can be with him?"

Raise: "Who?"

Dunga: "I know you are pregnant"

Raise: "Ow.."

Dunga: "Is that all you are going to say? Just Ow? Huh Ow?"

Raise: "Leave my place"

Dunga: "Raise hle kao varstana mfanaka. Who is he?"

Raise: "It's just some guy. It was just a one night stand nothing serious"

Dunga: "Be honest"

Raise: "I am honest"

Dunga: "You fuck around with random guys and not use any protection?"

Raise; "Don't judge me"

Dunga: "Am sorry am not judging you I was just trying to understand. Why did you dump me?"

Raise; "I knew you would leave so I just made it easy for you"

Dunga: "I love you, I will stay. We will raise the child together. He will know me as his father"

Raise: "Are you sure?"

Dunga: "Raise I love you"

Raise: "What are you going to tell your friends?"

Dunga: "That you are carrying my child. You will do the same too, you tell Ndlovukazi and the rest that you are carrying my child. Nobody has to know anything"

Raise: "I am four months pregnant"

Dunga: "It doesn't matter. We slept together during that time"

Raise: "Wow"

There was a knock on the door and Raise went to open

Rubber: "Hey, o grand?"

Raise: "Tshepo Hi. Yes I am fine ummm"

Rubber: "Where is Dunga I saw his car outside"

Raise: "Come in"

Rubber: To Dunga "Eitha"

Dunga: ""Sure, o chunang hie?" (What are you doing here?)

Rubber: "I came to check if everything is ok and talk to you guys"

Dunga: "Vasco called you ne and he told you"

Rubber: "Let's sit down and talk"

Dunga: "You can leave bra there is no need to stay. We are excited about our baby so re busy kadi discussions" looked at Raise smiling "Akere Babes?"

Raise: Smiling "Yes"

Rubber: "Ke ncosi ya hao?" (Is it your child?)

Dunga: "Yes you thought ke wa mang kganthe? Raise just freaked out when she found out she thought maybe I won't accept it cos we had a one night stand four months back so she was just scared"

Rubber: "Ow I see, in that case congrats guys. I will see you later ko P man"

They said their goodbyes and he left

Raise: "That was awkward"

Dunga: "Relax otlo stressa ncosi yarena" (Relax you will stress our child)

Raise: "Are you really doing this?"

Dunga: "I just need this guy to stay away from us. Babes don't cheat on me cos I won't be able to handle it this time"

Raise: "He won't be problem. He will never know about this child and I won't double cross you I promise"

Dunga: "I was hurt before deeply hurt please don't disappoint me"

Raise: "I won't and thanks for giving me another chance" She hugged him and her phone rang

Raise: "Hey you"

Tiyani: "Yellow bone, sorry man I couldn't help you yesterday. I had to rush, did you come alright?"

Raise: "Don't worry, yes I did come alright"

Tiyani: "Since when do you eat ko Mmane Sarah?"

Raise: "Ao T don't start tu."

Tiyani: Laughing "No man I was just checking if you managed to get help. I hate saying no to you because you always go all out for me, I mean if I mess up with you where will I get those sex tips"

Raise: "Yeah yeah I know I am the best"

Tiyani: "Shap yellow bone. I have to run, Nyeleti is around. She says hi and we miss you"

Raise: "You must drop by before she goes please. Miss you guys too, ok shap babes" she hang up

Dunga: "Who the fuck was that?"

Raise: "A colleague"

Dunga: "Male or Female?"

Raise: "Male. Why?"

Dunga: "You call each other over the weekend? And you were smiling you even call him babes. Are you fucking double crossing me?"

Raise: Shocked face

Dunga: "I asked you a question"

Raise: "Tiyani has a fiancée, I am so close with them besides he is like a brother to me I really

don't see him that way"

Dunga; "He wants you"

Raise: "Ow my word Sipho like really?"

Dunga: "This is how it starts calls over the weekend then going out for drinks then next thing you are fucking around. I don't want you to be close with him"

Raise: "Maybe we must go and see him together then you will trust him"

Dunga: "You can just try to fool me"

Raise: "I am going to take a bath"

At the Gumbi's

The gents and divas arrived. They greeted each other then the gents went to sit outside while the divas remained inside

Outside

Skhosana: "Rubber band so ware Dunga ore ke ncosi ya hae?"

Rubber: "That's what he says"

Python: "What the hell are you guys talking about?"

Pusco: "Yeah what are you talking about?"

Skhosana: "Ereng nna ke ringe akere you know nna I am good with analysing di info. So gents Raise o preg and Dunga ore ke ncosi ya hae"

Python: "What the fuck?"

Ndlovu: "No wonder why she has been all sick. Now It makes sense but Dunga been the father I don't get it she hated the guy and only started giving him attention recently unless if she is around 1 month pregnant"

Vasco: "This whole thing doesn't make sense, Raise didn't tell Dunga about this pregnancy he found out through a prescription that he found inside the car and he was shocked and mad as fuck. It was like that Lerato drama playing all over again"

Pusco: "Mos Dunga has never tapped her"

Vasco: "Exactly"

Skhosana: "Neh maan maybe Dunga o shayile tlof tlof leyena that is why he was all obsessed with her. ke hore Raise wa vava ka tlof tlof it even turned our boy into a psycho so nna gents this is how I analyse this I think Raise o mo gaile taste once and Dunga enjoyed it that is why he became obsessed with her then yaba pregnancy ya catcha leyona. It could really be his child"

Pusco: "Biggy is on to something"

Rubber: "They looked happy and I say let us support our boy and be happy for him"

Python: Took a sip of his whiskey and just remained silent

Inside

Ma Ndlovu: "Where is Raise?"

Linomtha: "Let me call her, I see even Dunga is not around"

Raise: "Nunu"

Linomtha: "Where are you?"

Raise: "I am entering your place now"

Linomtha: "Ok Bye"

Inside Dunga's car

Dunga: "Is that how you talk to guys around your complex?"

Raise: "I thought we are done with this issue. What do you want me to do? Just ignore them when they greet me?"

Dunga; "You were smiling with them. You smile with so many guys"

Raise; "Ow Siphon why are you like this?"

Dunga: "You need to move out of that place"

Raise: "This Lerato has broken you up and left you without a single trust. I won't let you control me, I am pregnant for heaven's sake this is not good for my baby"

Dunga: "It's our baby"

They got out of the car busy arguing

Samantha's house

She was sitting on the couch with her wife while Njabulo was busy running around playing with his toys

Sam: "Love things are not looking good at all. I have to shut down my business we are not performing at all. We need to sell this house and get a smaller place, We are so behind with Njabulo's school fees payments they even want to kick him out of school"

Dim-K: "I will make a plan please stop stressing"

Sam: "I loved that school they had accepted that his got two mothers, imagine having to take him to another school the kids have to get used to the fact that his got lesbian parents. Dims I don't want that for our son"

Dim-K: Holding her "Stop stressing, I always come up with a plan"

Sam: "You are not going to do anything illegal. Dims you just got out jail, we need you please don't leave us ever again I had to raise our son all by myself you have already missed out a lot on his life"

Dim-K: "I will speak to my man Python. At least when you are working for him chances of getting caught are very slim he always protects his people we worked very well together the time I was doing deals for him at the airport"

Sam: "Is he still into that? I heard he married a church lady"

Dim-K: "Python will never change nothing can change him."

Sam: "Ok if it's with Python I agree at least I know you won't go back to jail i wish you never stopped working with him and his guys, you wouldn't have gotten caught and spend all those years in jail"

Dim-K: "I will always be part of the Python's family I just need to talk to him" Looking at Njabulo "Boyza we are going to Jozi Bafo"

Njabulo: "Yeah Bafo when?" Jumping up and down

Sam: "Go and finish up eating first we will tell you"

He ran to the kitchen

Dim-K: "Have you heard from that lady?"

Sam: "No nothing"

Dim-K: "It better stay that way I don't want her in his life. He is our son"

Dim-K: "I was just confused you were not here"

Dim-K: "I know love and I am so sorry for leaving you guys but I am back for good now"

The Gumbi's

Python met Raise and Dunga outside

Python: "Whats up with all this noise?"

Dunga: "Raise o ntlwaela masepa"

Python: "Dunga give us a moment please"

Dunga walked away angry

Python: "What is happening?"

Raise: "Nothing" She walked away

Python: "I remember everything that happened"

Raise: Stopped walking and stood still#75

Doctor's room

Doctor: Looking at the sonar "It says you are 16 weeks pregnant"

Raise: Tears in her eyes "I know"

Doctor: "You look stressed"

Raise: "I was not expecting this"

Doctor: "I can recommend someone to talk to"

Raise: "No I will be ok"

Doctor: "I need to take your bloods for..."

Raise: "Is it ok if I come back on Monday? I just want to be alone now"

Doctor: "Of course but please talk to someone else it always helps, I will write down a prescription for you"

They finished talking and she walked out

Dunga: Spotted her coming and went to give her a hug her "O grand?"

Raise: "Yeah"

Dunga: "Are smoko ke eng?" (What is the problem?)

Raise: "He thinks it might be just a stomach bug probably something I ate"

Dunga: "Ke gaolo ya da ga Sarah" (Its Sara's food)

Raise: Faked a smile "Might be"

Dunga: "Lets pass by the mall"

Raise: "Do you need something there?"

Dunga: "No I don't I just wanted you to buy anything you want"

Raise: "I don't need anything"

Dunga: "Come on babes. Grocery nyana and clothes? I know lona di medi le rata shopping blind more especially clothes"

Raise: "I am tired I just want to rest"

Dunga: "Yes of course. Ketla ho gaya zaka(I will give you money) you will see what to get when you are ready for shopping"

Raise: "Ok"

Dunga: "Babes o grand?"

Raise: "I am fine. I am still sick"

Dunga; "Did he give you some medication"

Raise: "No"

Dunga: "Why not? He was supposed to give you something. Maybe I should talk to Vasco he will help his very good"

Raise: "NO"

Dunga: Her shouting voice scared him and she noticed it

Raise: "I am sorry I didn't mean to snap at you I am just not ok and is Vasco a Doctor?"

Dunga: "Yes but he doesn't practice anymore. He only attends to us"

Raise: "I see" She looked outside the window

Dunga: Held her hand with his other hand on the steering wheel "Can we..."

Raise: "I don't want to talk please, I am not ok"

Dunga: "It's ok Babes"

They arrived at her place and he parked next to her apartment

Dunga: "Let's go"

Raise: "I can't do this anymore"

Dunga: "What?"

Raise: "It's over. Don't ever call me again" She got outside the car and slammed the door

Dunga: Quickly got out of the car and tried to stop her "Babes ake vrostane mos last night ne rele grand so nou dintshang? Kao kopa ska e chuna die ding babes kao ncada blind kopa oska nkhawatha so" (I am begging you don't do this I love you so much please don't hurt me)

Raise: Continued walking while Dunga followed her busy begging. She opened the door and locked him outside

Dunga: "Babes please open the door re ringe please" Waited but there was no response "I will break this fucken door open this door, Babes shap shap o ntlwaela masepa ne ok its fine vaya then I will never ever bother you again I am sick and tired of chasing you" He walked away but went back "Shap shap wa ntlwaela Babes bona it's not over between us" He left the door and walked to his car

Inside Raise's townhouse

Raise: She sat right next to the door crying. She held her tummy and smiled a bit "I guess it's just me and you baby. This time I will make things right I promise you, I know things are so complicated but I will try my best to love you" She looked up "Lord thank you for giving me a second chance to do things right"

Inside Dunga's car

Dunga: He dialled Skhosana

Skhosana: "Aw Dunga Dungkzen the Brazilian master mind, the Brazilian coach. Wareng bra?"

Dunga: "Raise o ntlwaela masepa"

Skhosana: Laughing "Dintshang?"

Dunga: "Yesterday she agreed to everything we even spent the night together and..."

Skhosana: "Eeeh munna setsi bao gaile tlof tlof? How was it?" (Has she given you sex already)

Dunga: "Biggy kare Raise wa ntlwaela today she..." (Biggy I am saying Raise is degrading me)

Skhosana: "Eeeh munna kare ngaye Data ya tlof tlof pele we will play Sis Dolly later" (Give me tlof tlof info first)

Dunga: "I didn't fuck her we just spent the night together"

Skhosana: "Kganthe what is happening to us? phela we are cursed banna, all this ladies we are falling for ba stingy ka tlof tlof or maybe Sarafina ke role model ya bona? Phela Rebo and Raise ba close leyena"

Dunga: "Fuck you man can you just listen for a second"

Skhosana: "Phela nka dropa this phone now ere achi? Phela nkase ho rapele ao mphe tlof tlof mos ska nketsa nna Sis Dolly" (I can hang up this phone now, say no? I won't beg you, you don't give me sex don't make me Sis Dolly) NB: To the readers who are not from SA sis Dolly is a lady that gives relationships advices inside a magazine called Drum

Dunga: "Eish Biggy maan. Ok so she dumped me this morning, locked me outside and refuses to talk to me"

Skhosana: "Raise wa performa banna ke eng o batla Oscar award na" (Raise is performing. Does she want an Oscar award?)

Dunga: "I need your help, get me inside her house"

Skhosana: "Otla ngaya bokae?" (How much will you give me?)

Dunga: "Ketla go gaya ya go buya di pampers for dincosi tsa hao akere you can't afford to maintain them" (I will give you money to buy pampers for your kids)

Skhosana: Laughing "Otla nyela mfana, you want my help mara you insult me. I am at the mall le Vasco zwakala" (Come)

Dunga: "Ka jeka nou nou" (I am coming now now) He hang up and noticed the prescription on top of the dashboard "Shit she forgot this, ok I will buy them for her"

At the Gumbi's

They were still in bed cuddling

Linomtha: "Dumi stop it maan I need to get up"

Python: "It's a Saturday today, let's stay in bed all day plus the kids are not here"

Linomtha: "We are hosting the gents and the divas remember?"

Python: "Shit lets cancel it, okase nkweshe monate (You can't make me taste fun) last night and expect me to let you go free today. Ke nyaka gokwa monate for the whole day mogatsake" (I want to feel nice for the whole day my wife)

Linomtha: "Wa swaba Dumi" (You will get embarrassed Dumi)

Python: "The stuff you say during lovemaking sthuthuthu sami" Started laughing and imitating her voice "Yhooo mawee kamo godimo e monate kudu, kgale ke feta ke monate" Laughed out loud (Yhoo mother on top is very nice, I have been missing out on fun)

Linomtha: "That's it I am getting out of this bed" She tried to move but he grabbed her

Python: "You say the craziest shit ever. By the way where did you get those tricks from? Damn you were on fire"

Linomtha: "I am not discussing this with you"

Python: Kissed her on her forehead "Thank you, o mphile ga monate Mogatsake. Ke kwele monate yhoo mawee Nomtha o monate mogatsake" (You gave it to me nice my wife, I felt so nice yhoo mother Nomtha you are nice my wife)

Linomtha: "Ehee you are not funny ok. I am not laughing" She started laughing

Python: "Nurse I am sick please help me" putting her hand on sugarcane

Linomtha: "Noo I helped you all night, we hardly slept. Dumi I need to get up please"

Python: "You must play that nurse role every time you get home"

Linomtha: "That was just a treat and don't forget we have kids inside the house"

Python: "Maybe they must move to Kzn too so that you can dish out those treats everyday"

Linomtha: "Never, I can't survive without them. look now they have just been gone for a day and already I miss them like crazy"

Python: "I am kidding. Ngiyabonga Ma Gumbi" (Thank you Mrs Gumbi)

Linomtha: "For?"

Python: "For been the best wife ever. The love you have for our kids is so amazing, you go to work and come back so tired but yet you make time for them when we get to our bedroom you listen to me and do more than listening too. You even find time to plan mind blowing stuff, I want you to know that I really appreciate you sweetheart. Thank you for last night"

Linomtha: "Thank you, you just make it all easy for me. Been submissive comes easy when you are married to someone like you"

Python: "Come here" Kissed her

Linomtha: Broke the kiss "I need to get up or else I won't finish cooking"

Python: "Just a minute sweetheart"

Linomtha: "I have been hearing that sentence ever since we got married" She kissed him on the cheek and walked to their bathroom.

Python: "Can I come join you?"

Linomtha: Gave him the hand

At the mall

Dunga joined Vasco and Skhosana

They exchanged greetings and started talking

Skhosana: "So ware dintshang?" (What is happening?)

Dunga: "Nna shap shap ake frostane di medi. One minute they are happy one minute they are mad hai" (I don't understand woman)

Vasco: "Woman are not meant to be understood bra"

Skhosana: Laughing "Just go back to di no strings attached it's obvious love is not meant for you"

Dunga: "We were fine, she was happy very happy. Ke mo chaetsi hore ka mncanda leyena are she feels the same way we left this morning raya ko docteng cos ne a sicka after that she just changed are its over"

Vasco: "What was wrong with her?"

Dunga: "So was dizzy then started vomiting and last night we went out to eat but we couldn't stay because the smell of that place made her sick. So this morning she got worse kamo khapha ko docteng" (I walked her to the Doctor)

Vasco: "What did that Doctor say?"

Dunga: "Are he just told her maybe it's something she eat"

Vasco: "Do you know what he gave her?"

Dunga: "Orile amo gaya niks(She said he didn't give her anything) but I found this in the car" Handed him the prescription "She forgot it I am going to buy them for her"

Skhosana: "He munna osa buya dilo baho hladile na? tlisha zaka yeo mo honna hai bo Dunga le rata o dlala di staring tsadi romantic movies maan" (Hey man you are still buying things when they have dumped you? give me that money, Dunga you like playing a starring of romantic movies)

Vasco: Looking at the prescription "What the fuck?"

Dunga: "Ke eng?" (What is it?)

Vasco: Reading out the prescription "Folic acid 5mg po daily, Ferrous sulphate 200mg po daily, calcium gluconate 1g po daily" looked at Dunga "What did she say was wrong with her?"

Dunga: "Ke ho chaetsi maan" (I told you)

Vasco: Shaking his head looking at the prescription

Skhosana: "Lewena Vasco tlogela ho rata attention too much o ringe maan ke hore you are waiting for us to ask you what that prescription is all about hai mara why di doctor ba rata attention so ke hore they will use this big words we don't know just to make us ask them hore Doctor what does that mean. Fotsek maan ao re gaye tlof tlof wena so we won't give you any attention so re chaele what that piece of paper says ao sa nyake o tlogele re kase ho rapele"

Dunga: "Vasco ringa ntanga" (Vasco talk friend)

Vasco: "Raise o bani" (Raise is pregnant)

Dunga: "Are you fucken shitting me? Huh are you fucken kidding me?"

Skhosana: "Vasco don't joke like that my man, Dunga ose mathandweni(Dunga is in love) you will kill him with those kind of jokes. Ska e chuna die ding"

Vasco: "Gents ake dlale. (I am not playing) This is medication for pregnant woman and the way Dunga explained her symptoms she is pregnant"

Dunga: Grabbed the prescription away from Vasco and walked away

Skhosana: "Dunga wait bra wait"

They both run to him and stopped him

Skhosana: "Eish this situation e nyaka Rubber band he would know what to say"

Vasco: "Hade my bra"

Dunga: To Skhosana "I need to enter her place, are vaye"

Skhosana: "I am not on duty bra yaka, we have to go to the office so that I can get a search warrant to fool the caretaker at her place to let us in and..."

Dunga; "Fuck you, I don't need you"

He got inside his car and drove off

Vasco: "Eish I need to call Rubber" He dialled Rubber

Rubber: "Eitha"

Vasco: "Call Dunga now he is so not good, the last time I saw him like this it was during that time ya Lerato. Rubber you know you have a thing with words you are a peace maker, I think he is going to Raise's place please go there before he does something stupid"

Rubber: "Shit. What happened?"

Vasco: "Raise o bani"

Rubber: "Fuck. But why is Dunga angry cos they were not even dating eish kana he was obsessed with her. P man okae?"

Vasco: "P man and Dunga are just the same they are crazy as fuck. You know P man will just encourage him to kill her"

Rubber: "Raise o bloma kae? I need to go there now"

Vasco: "Biggy knows her place. He will text you the directions"

Rubber: "Shap"

The Gumbi's

Python: He remained in the bedroom while Linomtha went down stairs. He made a call after she left

Him: "Hello"

Python: "Python here"

Him: "Hi Mr Gumbi, how are you sir?"

Python: "How far are you with that car for my wife?"

Sales Guy: "We still waiting for it to be delivered"

Python: "When will it arrive?"

Sales Guy: "I am not sure yet I am still waiting for confirmation"

Python: "Not good enough, I need to give her this present as in like today"

Sales Guy: "But sir you only came on Friday so we..."

Python: "When it comes to my wife I don't take excuses. You can make anything you want to happen so ska dlala ka nna as if like you are giving me something for free. Leave it I will go to

another garage”

Sales Guy: “No Mr Gumbi please I humbly apologise. It’s just that the BMW X7 model hasn’t arrived in our branch yet we still have to order it”

Python: “I need it on Monday”

Sales Guy: “I will make sure it happens Mr Gumbi. I humbly apologise again, you are one customer we value so much”

Python: “Go shap” He hang up and went down stairs to join Linomtha

Raise’s place

Dunga arrived and banged on her door

Dunga: “If you don’t open I will break this door”

Raise: She wore a gown on top of her Pyjamas and went to open the door “I thought I...”

Dunga: Didn’t wait for her to finish talking. He just stormed inside the house “Close that door”

Raise: Closed the door and faced him “I thought I made myself clear”

Dunga: “Why the fuck did you cheat on me?”

Raise: “I didn’t...”

Dunga: “Why are you breaking up with me?”

Raise: “I just need space”

Dunga: “Shit you are hurting me do you know that?”

Raise: “I am sorry I just...”

Dunga: “Did you break up with me so that you can be with him?”

Raise: “Who?”

Dunga: “I know you are pregnant”

Raise: “Ow..”

Dunga: “Is that all you are going to say? Just Ow? Huh Ow?”

Raise: "Leave my place"

Dunga: "Raise hle kao varstana mfanaka. Who is he?"

Raise: "It's just some guy. It was just a one night stand nothing serious"

Dunga: "Be honest"

Raise: "I am honest"

Dunga: "You fuck around with random guys and not use any protection?"

Raise; "Don't judge me"

Dunga: "Am sorry am not judging you I was just trying to understand. Why did you dump me?"

Raise; "I knew you would leave so I just made it easy for you"

Dunga: "I love you, I will stay. We will raise the child together. He will know me as his father"

Raise: "Are you sure?"

Dunga: "Raise I love you"

Raise: "What are you going to tell your friends?"

Dunga: "That you are carrying my child. You will do the same too, you tell Ndlovukazi and the rest that you are carrying my child. Nobody has to know anything"

Raise: "I am four months pregnant"

Dunga: "It doesn't matter. We slept together during that time"

Raise: "Wow"

The was a knock on the door and Raise went to open

Rubber: "Hey, o grand?"

Raise: "Tshepo Hi. Yes I am fine ummm"

Rubber: "Where is Dunga I saw his car outside"

Raise: "Come in"

Rubber: To Dunga "Eitha"

Dunga: ""Sure, o chunang hie?" (What are you doing here?)

Rubber: "I came to check if everything is ok and talk to you guys"

Dunga: "Vasco called you ne and he told you"

Rubber: "Let's sit down and talk"

Dunga: "You can leave bra there is no need to stay. We are excited about our baby so re busy kadi discussions" looked at Raise smiling "Akere Babes?"

Raise: Smiling "Yes"

Rubber: "Ke ncosi ya hao?" (Is it your child?)

Dunga: "Yes you thought ke wa mang kganthe? Raise just freaked out when she found out she thought maybe I won't accept it cos we had a one night stand four months back so she was just scared"

Rubber: "Ow I see, in that case congrats guys. I will see you later ko P man"

They said their goodbyes and he left

Raise: "That was awkward"

Dunga: "Relax otlo stressa ncosi yarena" (Relax you will stress our child)

Raise: "Are you really doing this?"

Dunga: "I just need this guy to stay away from us. Babes don't cheat on me cos I won't be able to handle it this time"

Raise: "He won't be problem. He will never know about this child and I won't double cross you I promise"

Dunga: "I was hurt before deeply hurt please don't disappoint me"

Raise: "I won't and thanks for giving me another chance" She hugged him and her phone rang

Raise: "Hey you"

Tiyani: "Yellow bone, sorry man I couldn't help you yesterday. I had to rush, did you come alright?"

Raise: "Don't worry, yes I did come alright"

Tiyani: "Since when do you eat ko Mmane Sarah?"

Raise: "Ao T don't start tu."

Tiyani: Laughing "No man I was just checking if you managed to get help. I hate saying no to you because you always go all out for me, I mean if I mess up with you where will I get those sex tips"

Raise: "Yeah yeah I know I am the best"

Tiyani: "Shap yellow bone. I have to run, Nyeleti is around. She says hi and we miss you"

Raise: "You must drop by before she goes please. Miss you guys too, ok shap babes" she hang up

Dunga: "Who the fuck was that?"

Raise: "A colleague"

Dunga: "Male or Female?"

Raise: "Male. Why?"

Dunga: "You call each other over the weekend? And you were smiling you even call him babes. Are you fucking double crossing me?"

Raise: Shocked face

Dunga: "I asked you a question"

Raise: "Tiyani has a fiancée, I am so close with them besides he is like a brother to me I really don't see him that way"

Dunga; "He wants you"

Raise: "Ow my word Sipho like really?"

Dunga: "This is how it starts calls over the weekend then going out for drinks then next thing you are fucking around. I don't want you to be close with him"

Raise: "Maybe we must go and see him together then you will trust him"

Dunga: "You can just try to fool me"

Raise: "I am going to take a bath"

At the Gumbi's

The gents and divas arrived. They greeted each other then the gents went to sit outside while the divas remained inside

Outside

Skhosana: "Rubber band so ware Dunga ore ke ncosi ya hae?"

Rubber: "That's what he says"

Python: "What the hell are you guys talking about?"

Pusco: "Yeah what are you talking about?"

Skhosana: "Ereng nna ke ringe akere you know nna I am good with analysing di info. So gents Raise o preg and Dunga ore ke ncosi ya hae"

Python: "What the fuck?"

Ndlovu: "No wonder why she has been all sick. Now It makes sense but Dunga been the father I don't get it she hated the guy and only started giving him attention recently unless if she is around 1 month pregnant"

Vasco: "This whole thing doesn't make sense, Raise didn't tell Dunga about this pregnancy he found out through a prescription that he found inside the car and he was shocked and mad as fuck. It was like that Lerato drama playing all over again"

Pusco: "Mos Dunga has never tapped her"

Vasco: "Exactly"

Skhosana: "Neh maan maybe Dungas o shayile tlof tlof leyena that is why he was all obsessed with her. ke hore Raise wa vava ka tlof tlof it even turned our boy into a psycho so nna gents this is how I analyse this I think Raise o mo gaile taste once and Dunga enjoyed it that is why he became obsessed with her then yaba pregnancy ya catcha leyona. It could really be his child"

Pusco: "Biggy is on to something"

Rubber: "They looked happy and I say let us support our boy and be happy for him"

Python: Took a sip of his whiskey and just remained silent

Inside

Ma Ndlovu: "Where is Raise?"

Linomtha: "Let me call her, I see even Dunga is not around"

Raise: "Nunu"

Linomtha: "Where are you?"

Raise: "I am entering your place now"

Linomtha: "Ok Bye"

Inside Dunga's car

Dunga: "Is that how you talk to guys around your complex?"

Raise: "I thought we are done with this issue. What do you want me to do? Just ignore them when they greet me?"

Dunga; "You were smiling with them. You smile with so many guys"

Raise; "Ow Siphon why are you like this?"

Dunga: "You need to move out of that place"

Raise: "This Lerato has broken you up and left you without a single trust. I won't let you control me, I am pregnant for heaven's sake this is not good for my baby"

Dunga: "It's our baby"

They got out of the car busy arguing

Samantha's house

She was sitting on the couch with her wife while Njabulo was busy running around playing with his toys

Sam: "Love things are not looking good at all. I have to shut down my business we are not performing at all. We need to sell this house and get a smaller place, We are so behind with Njabulo's school fees payments they even want to kick him out of school"

Dim-K: "I will make a plan please stop stressing"

Sam: "I loved that school they had accepted that his got two mothers, imagine having to take him to another school the kids have to get used to the fact that his got lesbian parents. Dims I don't want that for our son"

Dim-K: Holding her "Stop stressing, I always come up with a plan"

Sam: "You are not going to do anything illegal. Dims you just got out jail, we need you please don't leave us ever again I had to raise our son all by myself you have already missed out a lot on his life"

Dim-K: "I will speak to my man Python. At least when you are working for him chances of getting caught are very slim he always protects his people we worked very well together the time I was doing deals for him at the airport"

Sam: "Is he still into that? I heard he married a church lady"

Dim-K: "Python will never change nothing can change him."

Sam: "Ok if it's with Python I agree at least I know you won't go back to jail i wish you never stopped working with him and his guys, you wouldn't have gotten caught and spend all those years in jail"

Dim-K: "I will always be part of the Python's family I just need to talk to him" Looking at Njabulo "Boyza we are going to Jozi Bafo"

Njabulo: "Yeah Bafo when?" Jumping up and down

Sam: "Go and finish up eating first we will tell you"

He ran to the kitchen

Dim-K: "Have you heard from that lady?"

Sam: "No nothing"

Dim-K: "It better stay that way I don't want her in his life. He is our son"

Dim-K: "I was just confused you were not here"

Dim-K: "I know love and I am so sorry for leaving you guys but I am back for good now"

The Gumbi's

Python met Raise and Dunga outside

Python: "Whats up with all this noise?"

Dunga: "Raise o ntlwaela masepa"

Python: "Dunga give us a moment please"

Dunga walked away angry

Python: "What is happening?"

Raise: "Nothing" She walked away

Python: "I remember everything that happened"

Raise: Stopped walking and stood still

#76(Unedited)

Raise: Stood still without turning

Python: "Zwakala hie" (Come here)

Raise: Walked towards him and folded her arms waiting for him to talk

Python: "I love my wife and I don't want to hurt her"

Raise: Stared at him with so much anger

Python: "What happened is in the past and I hope it stays in the past. We don't have to hurt the people we love because of what happened in the past"

Raise: "So now you remember how you treated me? You expect me to believe that all along you didn't remember anything?"

Python: "I didn't"

Raise: "How did you remember?"

Python: "Something triggered it. Nomtha can never know about this"

Raise: "Still the same old selfish Python."

Python: "How am I been selfish?"

Linomtha walked outside

Linomtha: "Hey big sis" Hugged her and then turned to Python "Great to see the two of you talking. My sister and my husband"

Raise: "I told you I will try to make it work"

Python: Held her waist "We are trying sweetheart and she is dating my boy now so yeah"

Linomtha: "What did you do to him? He was busy complaining"

Raise: "He doesn't want me to have male friends or greet them"

Python: "He still has some trust issues after what he went through so yeah don't be mad at him"

Linomtha: "That is not an excuse to treat her this way, he needs to deal with his issues first. He can't punish other people for what happened to him, Raise doesn't deserve that"

Raise: "It's ok, I think I am to be blamed as well I am a natural flirt so I need to change"

Linomtha: "I am worried about this now, already you are making excuses for him? The Raise I know wouldn't let anybody control her"

Python: "Sweetheart stop interfering this people are expecting a child together obviously Raise knows whats best for her"

Linomtha: Shocked face "A what?"

Ma Ndlovu walked outside

Ma Ndlovu: "Haibo are you guys having your own meeting outside?"

Python: "She is right lets all get back inside"

Python went to join the guys while the ladies went inside

The Gents

Skhosana: "I have to go and fetch Rebo she has arrived. Please don't eat before I get back"

Vasco: "You wont get anything"

Skhosana: "Shap shap wena o jealous because Rebo chose me over you ne?"

Vasco: "Dude I don't even remember how she looks like"

Python: "You need to stop that shit Vasco I am dealing with a whole lot of shit from my past because of just fucking around with ladies that I don't even remember"

Rubber: "Are you calling your kids shit munna?"

Python: "Hell no, wa nyela Rubber you know how I adore my girls what I mean is.." He sighed "You wouldn't understand" he turned to Vasco "Stop fucking around with random chicks because it will catch up with you in the future and end up hurting the people you care about deeply"

Vasco: "Don't play Dr Phil on me bra hey P man I don't need that lecture. You can tell me anything but don't even start about that one"

Skhosana: "Gents I will be right back" He walked out

Dunga: "What did Raise say?"

Python: "About?"

Dunga: "Akere ne o ringa leyena"

Python: "Ow that, Dunga you need to trust her man"

Dunga: "Aaah neh nie neh neh Raise wa ntelela. She smiles with every guy" to Ndlovu "Groetman Tiyani ke mang?"

Ndlovu: "His working with us. why?"

Dunga: "He is fucking my babe"

Ndlovu: To the gents "Is this guy normal?"

Dunga: "Ka le chaela, he called her today. Doesn't he have a hobby than to be calling my babe on a Saturday? Wa ntlwaela die maan"

Rubber: "Dunga you need to chill bra or else you are going to push Raise away with this behaviour of yours"

Ndlovu: "Raise doesn't like been controlled, She doesn't take nonsense from anybody. Trust me

you guys won't last if you continue with that nonsense"

Dunga: "You guys don't know anything nxa"

Pusco: "Stop that nonsense because she is pregnant she doesn't need those imaginary games of yours. Vasco mo chaele hore stress se chunang to pregnancy"

Python: "Rubber I need to show you something, are vaye while the gents help Dunga with this mental disorder"

Rubber and Python walked to the corner of the house

Inside

Zen: "I really can't wait for next week"

Pea: "Me too"

Ma Ndlovu: "I can't stop talking about it with Ndlovu"

Linomtha: "I am looking forward to the trip too. It will be my first time joining you guys"

Rivo: "I think Vasco is sleeping with our maid"

The Divas took a sip of their drinks and got bored

Zen: "Not now please Rivo"

Linomtha: "You really need to start trusting your man"

Rivo: "How did you get Python to change? Python was exactly like Kennedy but now he has completely changed, please tell me your magic"

Linomtha: "I guess it's just the grace of God, I can't really take too much credit but then again Rivo you need to fix yourself before you can fix him. All the time you are angry and fighting, do you think he enjoys been around that? He will go out somewhere where he will find peace, don't get me wrong I am not supporting his behaviour but I think you are contributing a bit to it. Nagging all the time is a such a total bore and kills the romance, I think this guys always goes back to the woman they are cheating with because they get peace he arrives there she gives

him all the attention, they laugh and have fun but when he gets home the fighting starts ke bo where are you coming from I know you are slepping around you are such a dog and all those nasty name calling. In his mind he will be like if only I was with so and so I would be having some great sex now, talking and laughing”

Rivo: “So I must just smile when he is sleeping around?”

Linomtha: “No that is not what I am saying. I told you that you need to fix yourself before fixing him, by fixing yourself I meant learning how to control your emotions. Dumi and I look perfect but trust me we have faced some challenges, I...”

Rivo: “At least he was not fucking around”

Zen: “Lino you are just wasting your time Rivo doesn’t listen to anyone”

Peakanyo: “O gomile hlogo” (She is hard headed)

Raise: “But why care what he does? If he is fucking around you just fuck around too”

Zen: “I hope you drop that attitude if you are still going to continue with Siphoo”

Pea; “Siphoo will kill you Raise, Siphoo is the male version of Rivo”

Ma Ndlovu: “Enough with the threats and bad advice. I agree with Lino, to make a relationship work you need to control your emotions”

Linomtha: “It’s either you leave or you stay and work on it. I knew that Dumisani was a gangster but finding out some stuff about what he does used to scare me but I loved him and chose to stay, when you chose to stay you try to forget about their imperfections and concentrate on their perfections. Rivo you are always negative and that is making you fail to see the other good part of Kennedy, he loves your son so much and he is always there for him, he provides for you like anything you want you get it. You are not working but you wear expensive clothes, expensive wheels expensive cars. You won’t enjoy those things because you are negative always, work on yourself not changing him”

Ma Ndlovu: “We all know I don’t have any kids but my husband has been so supportive and has never cheated on me well if he has he is very good at covering it then. It’s not easy but we just chose not to give up on each other despite the challenge we are facing, other times I felt like I can’t do this anymore but he remained strong naye other times he felt like he can’t do it anymore but I remained strong for him. It’s never easy guys”

Pea: “You guys are so amazing”

Zen: “Not to take away anything from the old Diva group but this is one of its kind. We never discussed this deep issues all we did was talk fashion, cars and getting drunk. I am learning so much from you guys”

Raise: "I am happy to be a part of you guys"

Rivo: Crying

Linomtha: Hugging her "It's ok to cry Rivo, you don't have to act strong all the time"

Zen: "This is going to be the best couples retreat ever"

House corner

Python: "Rubber kena le jaive" (I have a problem)

Rubber: "I have noticed. Dintshang?"

Python: "Ke die medi Raisinyana"

Rubber: "You think she might hurt Dunga?"

Python: "I think we have a very deep history"

Rubber: Took a sip of his beer "Ringa"

Python: "This has to stay between us, I only trust you to keep this shit. I cant talk to Dunga because he is now fucking her"

Rubber: "Sure"

Python: "When she found out about nna le Nomtha she lost her mind like she got so mad"

Rubber: "Ya I remember that incident"

Python: "Ya I got curious I wanted to find out more about her so I got Dunga to check her out wabona and it turned out she stole from me"

Rubber: "O bathutsi eng?" (What did she steal?)

Python: "O bathutsi coke" (She stole cocaine)

Rubber: "Ringa P man" (Talk P man)

Python: "And Dims was managing that operating for us, do you still remember?"

Rubber: Laughing "Dims banna nja yame(My dog). Shit ne re thesha shap le clever yela until she went to do her own thing" (We were working one with that smart one)

Python: "That one ke nja ya game I used to forget that she is a lady"

Rubber: "Akere she acts like a man"

They both laughed

Python: "So I told Dims ke batla zaka ya stocko(I want money for stock) she must deal with whoever ase bathutsing. So It turns out Raise was the one who stole it"

Rubber: "Shit"

Python: "That's the info Dunga a ngayileng" (the info Dunga gave me)

Rubber: "So Raise knows you were owning that operation?"

Python: "No That's the thing, wabona..." His phone rang "Let me take this call I will explain later" he answered the call "Hello"

Dim-K: "Awww Boss P, The mighty Python"

Python: "Ke ringa lemang?" (Who am I talking to?)

Dim-K: "Tstststs" Making the sound of a snake

Python: Silence

Dim-K: "Ke Dim-K"

Python: "What the fuck? Dims fuck you nigga eeh munna fede?"

Dim-K: Laughing

Rubber: To Python "Ke Dims? Put loudspeaker please"

Python: "Kena le Rubber mo, I am putting you on loudspeaker"

Rubber: "Dim-K, nja yami my main man. Fede?"

Dim-K: "Rubber band, osa chaba kuku munna?" (Are you still scared of black forest)

Rubber: "Fuck you hlaganyana ke wena" (Fuck you lesbian)

Dim-K: "Okae your zulu princess? Phela you used to respect her so much o kganyetsa dikuku tsemi fresh hee menner"

Rubber: "You still crazy as fuck. Sam okae? I hope you have stopped cheating hlaganyana ke wena"

Dim-K: "Sam is around. Ase kgale ke tswela ko tanyani" (I haven't been out from prison that long)

Python: "How was it?"

Dim-K: "Ne di ntsha bra yaka, ne ke hlapa ka kuku(I bathed with black forest)

Rubber: "Dime you will never change"

Dim-K: "What more can a person do ka da? that was my way of having fun. Ke ba jele blind bana ka da. So fede bari yela Vasco ekae le my main guy Pusco?"

Python: "They are busy chilling outside"

Dim-K: "Vasco osa rata di medi?"

Rubber: "He is worse now, you guys will be fighting for girls like before"

Dim-K: "I will fuck him up he knows me too well, I still have a score to settle with him. Gents I miss you"

Python: "Akere you ditched us after we made you, you thought you will make it without us but life showed you flames"

They all laughed

Dim-K: "Ne re thesha grand banna, phela don't forget I am the one who opened doors for you guys to deliver di coke outside the country. Fuck you guys I risked spane saka ko airport for lona, shit we had fun"

Rubber: "And we protected you ge makgatha batla ko wena,(protected you from the police) we gave you spane se grand managing the operation but you thought you can make it without us akere"

Dim-K: "Biggest mistake of my life, so fede gents? Spane nyana eish phela wa nyewa. Sam le ncosi yaka ba spanisitse zaka ka ofela the time kele da tanyane (Sam and my child used all the money the time I was in jail). All the money I had saved up is gone, wa nyewa gents her business is not bringing in money we are even thinking of moving out and renting a smallernyana plek and kamo ncosi eko private school we can't even afford di fees anymore"

Python and Rubber: "Ncosi?" (Child?)

Dim-K: "Ya rena le ncosi. A baby boy his name ke Nabulo"

Rubber: "Did you adopt"

Dim-K: "Not really, Re mo baile ko sfebe nyana se sengwe" (We brought him from this other bitch)

Python: "Not a wise move Dims, what If she comes back for him?"

Dim-K: "She wouldn't dare mess up with me and besides she is not that type, she is a junkie who doesn't give a shit about a child"

Rubber: "At least you gave the child a better life"

Dim-K: "So fede gents spane nyana banna"

Python: "We have closed down the drug operation. We don't deal with that anymore"

Dim-K: "Gents please do it for my son. Help me for old time sake"

Python: "I will pay off his school fees I will pay your house as well. send me other debts you have I will pay all of them off. We are going to venture into a new operation soon I will keep you posted, o nja ya rona we wont let you suffer"

Dim_K: "Ta ta"

Python: "Dims you know you can help me with something. Do you remember die cheri sale a bathula stocko?"

Dim-K: "How can I forget her, phela sale a ntsencha ko jaiveng lewena" (She got me into trouble with you)

Python: "Tell me more about her"

Dim-K: "Why?"

Rubber: "We just need to know"

Dim-K: "That one she was a mastermind, She..." He airtime finished

Python: "Hello Dims? Yewena hlaga?"

Inside the house

Skhosana walked inside with Rebo who was looking all shy

Skhosana: "Divas let me introduce to you my woman Rebotile"

Linomtha: Shocked face "Cuzie?"

Skhosana: "Re family nou" To Rebo "I am going to chill outside with the gents, feel comfortable this is home, move around, eat anything you want just feel at home" to the Divas "Divas lemo tshware shap ne. this is my wife" he walked out

Rebo took a seat and greeted the divas

Linomtha: "Wow cuzie I didn't know you guys are an item"

Rivo: "At least you are not fucking my man"

Linomtha: "Rivo what did we tell you about fixing yourself?"

Rivo: "Old habits die hard I guess"

Raise: "I have something to tell you guys. Dunga and I are expecting a baby, ke four months pregnant"

Divas: "What? Wow"

House corner

Python: "I think phone emo cutile. I will call her back, so Rubber as I was telling you ne I suspected there is still more to this so today I confronted her kare I remember everything"

Rubber: "And?"

Python: "And she got all mad telling me so I had forgotten all this years"

Rubber: Puzzled look

Python: "You don't get it ne? I don't remember any shit I just wanted to see her reaction and she did confirm that something did happen between us"

Rubber: "Maybe she was talking about the drug thing like she knows you are the one who was behind her getting the beatings"

Python: "Rubber you don't get it, Raise doesn't know I was behind that operation she thinks Dims was running it. So whatever that happened between me and her has got nothing to do with drugs"

Rubber: "Shit"

Python: "I need to call Dims"

Rubber: "P man drop the whole thing. Why do you want to know? What are you going to benefit?"

It's best you don't know anything, you are with Linomtha now and she is very close le Raise so whatever you find out might affect your marriage with Linomtha. Do you want that?"

Python: "No I don't"

Rubber: "Drop this whole shit and she is with Dunga now. Dunga is madly in love with her so skae chuna die ding"

Python: "You have a point. Are vaye" they started walking then his phone rang

Python: "Hello?"

Dim-K: "Boss P hade maan ne ke cutile ke airtime. What did you want to know about that lady?"

Python: "Its nolonger important. Send me those stuff ke ringe le my private banker a chune those payments and Dims respect Sam stop messing around you must take care of that boy too"

Dim-K: "Sure da Boss P. Ta nja yame" She hang up

Dim-K's house

Dim-K: "Python is going to help us. he will pay all our debts and involve me in one of his upcoming projects"

Sam: "That is so great, I love you baby"

Dim-K: "I am going to take a walk"

Sam: "Why do you look unhappy?"

Dim-K: "Did you have to get her beaten up like that?"

Sam: "Not this again"

Dim-K: "I striked a deal with her but you just had to get her beaten up and told those guys to leave her alone to die"

Sam: "That was after I found out you were cheating on me with her. damn you Dimakatso do you still have feelings for her?"

Dim-K: "I have messed up so many times but I told you it was just sex with all of them nothing more. I love you"

Sam: "You are lying Dimakatso, why are you bringing this issue up again?"

Dim-K: "Python was asking about her. you know what I can't do this with you right now, I am going to take a walk"

#77

Outside with the Gents

Vasco: "What the fuck were you two talking about?"

Rubber: "Buseikgeith" (Business)

Pusco: "Without us?"

Python: "It doesn't involve you guys"

Skhosana: "Kare se fihlile sphalaphala saka" (My beautiful one has arrived)

Vasco: "Mara you don't tap so stop bragging"

Skhosana: "Wena shap Vasco wa njelasa, o njela monna saan. Ngwana moloi" (Child of a witch)

Vasco: "Otloga o nyela Biggy"

Python: Laughing "Biggy you are reminding me of die maan konje bare ke mang? That one who helped me take care of Mosco"

Skhosana: Laughing "Skara nga 1"

Python: "He loves that shit word ngwana wa moloi"

Skhosana: "Die maan wa hlanya yerr"(That guy is crazy)

Python: "Where the fuck is he?"

Skhosana: "He killed some guy in the cell last week and he was supposed to be out of parole"

Pusco: "Ke le 68 kganthe?" (IS he a 68?)

Skhosana: "Yeah he is their leader but I know someone will take the fall for him. Are he wants to join the family when he gets out"

Python: "Wa nyela he is not our type"

Rubber: "Kganthe how is he?"

Python: Laughing "Die maan can't even speak English, I called him this other day and he said something like you call my phone you buy myself phone you"

Vasco: Laughing "Areng? I like him mos we will laugh a lot"

Rubber: "Wena Vasco phela you like hanging with this kind of guys because you like laughing at them"

Python: "Not Skara guys, his dirty as fuck and he wears bodi dickies and spoti"

Vasco: "We can clean him up mos shit I must meet this guy"

Python: "I did what I promised him and that's it. We are not hanging with that guy"

Ndlovu: "Those kind of guys are funny"

Skhosana: "Namile Dungas why ole quite so?"

Dunga: "Shap shap Raise o ntlwaela masepa"

Rubber: "Just end the relationship then"

Dunga: "The divas are busy chilling talking mara I found her standing by the corner talking on the phone smiling"

Python: "You are going to kill that lady"

Ndlovu: "And this time I am not getting him out of jail for killing a lady. Raise is like a daughter to me and I don't want to see her getting hurt"

Dunga: "It was suicide I didn't kill her"

Python: "That's what people out there know but all of us here know the real truth"

Skhosana: "Nna I don't know anything gents. I was not a part of the family then so kopa le nchaeleng ditaba" (I am asking you to tell me the news)

Rubber: "Gents we are not going back there please"

Pusco: "We are here to have fun let's not go back to that day please"

Python: "Rubber you need to talk to Dunga"

Rubber: "I will. Gents guess who we spoke to?"

Python: "Yeah take a guess"

Skhosana: "La bora mang those kedi games tsadi medi(You are boring those are ladies games) just talk maan"

Rubber: "This will cheer Dunga up. We spoke le Dim-K"

Dunga: "What the fuck? Skhokho sami?"

Python: "The one and only"

Pusco: "Banna Dims as in like our Dims?"

Vasco: "That motherfucker? Dims banna?"

Skhosana: "Dimples ke mang jwale?" (Who is Dimples now?)

Ndlovu: "The lesbian lady you guys used to work with?"

Python: "Yeah"

The gents all started asking Questions at the same time

Rubber: "Shit you guys are acting like school kids, we can't even hear who is saying what"

Dunga: "We used to be in touch but lost contact. Where the fuck is she?"

Python: "She was in jail she just got out"

Vasco: Laughing "So she fucked up and got caught?"

Skhosana: "So this Dimples dintshang ka yena shap shap?"

Rubber: "Dim-K is our family member. We used to work with her, ne a thesha ko airport so she gave us access to transport coke outside the country. When she was about to get caught we protected her and took her in. she started managing out drug operation and some clubs which were used specifically for coke dealings. She was so hardcore no one messed with her, she got us so many deals damn she was good"

Ndlovu: "Then what happened?"

Python: "She thought she had made it so she decided to start her own operation I guess that's when she got caught"

Skhosana: "So lare ke lesbian?"

Dunga: "She has never tasted dick in her life she says she was born like that"

Vasco: "Married to one of the hottest chicks on earth. Damn Samantha is flames"

Ndlovu: "I remember them"

Skhosana: "Neh I don't believe that, she must just get a good guy amo gaye tlof tlof grand trust me she will stop that lifestyle of hers. Eish ka mmatla" (I want her)

Dunga: "Don't even try it. She will kick your balls, don't even judge her bra"

Vasco: "We used to fight over girls yerr but she loved Sam. She would have given up anything for that lady I wish I felt that way ka Rivo"

Skhosana: "We don't want depressing topics here. I like this Dimples maan"

Python: "She is down and out gents, I think we should invite her and Sam to the couple's retreat next weekend it would do her some good"

Dunga: "Great idea, they have joined us in the past years"

Vasco: "I miss her. I am game"

Pusco: "Me too"

Ndlovu: "I don't have a problem"

Rubber: Looked at Python but he couldn't catch it "Let's inform the divas first"

Inside the house

Linomtha was in the kitchen with Rebo finishing off the pap

Rebo: "So cuz you don't have a problem with me and Skhosana?"

Linomtha: "Cuzie why would I have a problem?"

Rebo: "I don't know I was just asking"

Linomtha: "When it comes to relationship I never judge. Do you remember what Ntate Moruti shared ka my wedding?"

Rebo: "How can I forget?"

Linomtha: "Exactly, it's never about what people think. To some it might look so bad and they might not understand why you are falling for a guy like that but it's never about them. it's all about you and what you want, you decide and take it up to God and once he approves it doesn't

matter what people say. Imagine if I had listened to people when they judged my relationship le Dumi so bad busy giving me advices on how we are not suitable for each other how he is a hardcore criminal and I am an educated Christian lady I deserve better. I would have missed out on my soul mate, on a very great man trust me I don't think any man can ever come close to Dumi waka (My Dumi). I dated a church guy and I was never happy that was actually the worst experience of my life so cuzie if Skhosana makes you happy go for it don't mind who says what"

Rebo: "I just wanted money at first but now I am developing feelings for him and he loves my child. he told me that your husband has taught him so much about kids that kids needs to be well taken care of. Watseba cuzie he was honest with me about his kids and that he does some illegal things on the side"

Linomtha: Smiling "Welcome to some gangster loving cuzie"

Rebo: "Maybe lerena retlaro phadima nyana hle maybe nka tsoga inside a house like this ke gore karo phela life ka higher grade" (Maybe I will also shine and wake up in a house like this and live a higher grade life)

Linomtha: "Go in the relationship with nothing but love. Even if he can lose it all you will know that you will stay with him and your love will sustain you, I love Dumi and I am not with him because of his powerful name or the life he provides for me and our girls. I am with him because I love him, even if tomorrow he can decide gore I am quitting this life we are starting from nothing I will stay and still love him because my love for him comes with no conditions"

Rebo: "Mhmm I hear you cuzie"

Ma Ndlovu walked in

Ma Ndlovu: "Ladies the gents came to join us so that we can finalise the trip details"

Linomtha: "Ok Ma, we are coming"

The three walked to the big sitting room and joined the others. Everyone was sitting with their own partner holding hands except Rivo and Vasco

Dunga: Whispering to Raise "I am sorry for snapping at you"

Raise: "It's ok"

Python: "Ok guys, Finally the trip is on. I have to say the Divas have won in choosing the place, the gents wanted us to go outside the country but as always you guys used your emotions to soften us up to go with your choice"

Rivo: "I still wanted Dubai"

Pea: "I am so tired of that place already"

Python: "Alright so Cape Town it is. We will fly Friday Morning and come back on Monday in the afternoon"

The Divas got all excited

Ma Ndlovu: "Activities?"

Rivo: "As always clubbing and drinking please. Some of us really need it we have been way too stressed by some people" Gave Vasco the evil eye

Linomtha: "I am not comfortable with clubbing"

Ma Ndlovu: "I would like to enjoy some wine so how about we have our own party at the lodge we have booked into?"

Pea: "Boring. We always do that"

Skhosana: "Sarafina just this once maan I am sure even God will understand"

Python: "Ska ringa le my vrou so saan otloga o nyela nou" (Don't talk to my wife like that, you will shit yourself)

Skhosana: Laughing "Oe tira wena her spokesperson kamo pelo e nyaka clubbing go nya. Pretending ereng ko ngwaneng" (You are making yourself her spokesperson but the heart wants clubbing like shit, pretending is saying what to a child)

They all laughed out loud

Python: "Biggy otlo nyela saan"

Rubber: "We will never finish this one. How about we pass it, we will decide once we get there"

Zen: "I agree with baby"

Skhosana: "Ke gona lere le chaba Skhulu na? We are going clubbing nna I wanna dance with some coloured babes da. Some of us don't know this Cape Town reno kwa ba ringa so I want to experience it all"

Raise: "Who will Rebo dance with wena ole busy ledi coloured babes?"

Skhosana: "Raise Raise did you hear how many times I called you? Taba tsa marato ke tsa batho ba e two wa boraro ke mpheyane" Looked at Rebo "Akere Sphalaphala saka? Mos ka sepedi lere mpheyane mos?"

Rebo: Laughing shyly "Yes"

Pusco: "Can we pass this clubbing thing we all know we not going to finish with Biggy making us laugh"

Python: "Ok next item"

Skhosana: "Food, he banna I want lots of food and Sarafina must be the chef with Ma Ndlovu as her assistance. The rest of you Divas can just go and chill by the beach we will call you when the food is ready are nyake go chologa rena ra palelwa kego bolaya ke monate wa Kaap City" (We don't want to have running tummy and not be able to die from Cape Town's fun)

Zen: "Thanks Biggy"

Pea: "Yeah thanks"

Python: "What about Rebo?"

Skhosana: "Rebo is a Queen she must be served. So no cooking for her"

They all laughed

Python: "Next item please"

Linomtha: "I have a suggestion. Saturday night we all dress up, we wear nice formal wear and cook lovely dinner. Play some romantic music and share stories of how we met, what made us fall for each other and why we are still together"

Zen: "More like the why did I get married movie?"

Linomtha: "Exactly"

Ma Ndlovu: "I love it"

The rest got excited with the idea except for Vasco and Rivo

Skhosana: "Get ready to cry when I share my story le Rebo"

Dunga: "Dude you have been together for like two days what is going to make us cry?"

Skhosana: "Wa nyela mfana. Wena you have been together for a second the rest of the time ne

o jola leyena in your mind ne o sicka you bloody psycho”

They discussed other details and got ready to close off

Python: “Ow sorry one last item. We are thinking of adding another couple ke...”

Rivo: “Ow just great, so that the lady can fuck with our husband? The last time you added a couple this whore ended up sleeping with the lady” pointing at Vasco

Vasco: “Rivo I will rearrange your face now”

Rivo: Got up “I dare you, come I dare you”

Python: Getting in between them “Guys please stop this nonsense now”

They took their seat

Skhosana: “Maybe we should include a marriage counsellor in the item”

Pea: “Maybe”

Raise: “Excuse me I need to use the bathroom” She walked to the bathroom

Skhosana: “Ke Dungalanyana na se batla go kaka” (Little Dunga wants to poo)

Dunga: “Fuck you”

Raise: Laughing while walking away

Python: “Ok guys, We all know the couple most of us well except for my wife and the rest of you who just joined the family. ke Dim-K and Sam”

Zen: “Wow my favourite couple, it’s a yes from me. I missed them it’s been ages”

Pea: “Same sex love, they make love look so beautiful. it’s a yes from me”

Rivo: “Maybe I should just date a lady and avoid the stress”

Vasco: “That won’t be a bad idea”

Zen: “They fight like us too”

Linomtha: “This people are lesbians?”

Python: “Yes sweetheart”

Linomtha: "Am speechless"

Skhosana: "Nna I just want to see their tlof tlof ekare I can sneak in and just watch them ke curious how they do it"

Rubber: "You are creepy as fuck bra"

The rest of the guys started debating and making noise

Python: Held Linomtha and whispered "Shit, I am sorry sthuthuthu sami I know you once had a bad experience and I don't want anything that might trigger the memories back its ok they don't have to join us if you are not comfortable"

Linomtha: "No its ok I have dealt with it during my sessions with Jena. I don't have any problem"

Python: "And your Christians believes?"

Linomtha: "I would be a hypocrite if I judged them badly while I am married to a gangster and love him to death wouldn't I?"

Python: "I love you"

Dunga: He tried to get up and Rubber pushed him down

Rubber: Whispering to him "Don't even think about it, she is in the bathroom and you are not going in the to disturb her"

Dunga: "She has been gone for too long, what the fuck is she doing in there?"

Rubber: "Doing what the rest of us do in the bathroom, she is pregnant you have to understand that she will get sick constantly and run to the bathroom. Bra sort this behaviour of yours it's really starting to annoy the shit out of me"

Dunga: "You have only been with a good woman, Zen has never fucked you up"

Rubber: "Stop playing the victim that is no excuse. Life is a choice its either you chose to be stucked up in the past or move on dog. Fuck you maan"

Raise walked back in and took her seat

Raise: "What did I miss?"

Dunga: "We have this old friend of ours she is joining us with her wife"

Raise: "She? Wife? I am lost or maybe ke betha ke sekgowa" (Or maybe English is beating me)

Skhosana: "Ke she and she. She couple"

Raise: Puzzled look

Zen: "They are lesbians"

Raise: "Ok not a problem"

Python: "Ok that's about it, I think we have covered everything"

Skhosana: "One last thing"

Ndlovu: "Skhosana we need to eat please"

Skhosana: "This is important"

The Divas were already laughed

Skhosana: "We didn't discuss Tlof tlof"

Pusco: "Can you ever finish a day without mentioned that word?"

Skhosana: "Can you survive a day without Oxygen? Ya I thought as much Tlof tlof is life so Divas I have a request kopa le skaba stingy when we get to Kaap staad. Re batla tlof tlof ye baie, ke hore we want all styles re gayeng di monkey styles, goat styles, please. ke hore I want to hear noise coming from room ya Skhulu then hear different sound coming from ya Rubber band, then ya Vasco, then ya Pusco, then Dungas, then Advovo leya Dimples though ake sure if they make sounds bona. I want us to do di remix tsadi sounds" to the gents "Areyeng 1 2 1 2 Amen"

The gents: Shouted Amen in laughter

Divas: "Biggy is crazy, Rebo we don't know how you will be able to put up with this man"

They gents went to eat outside while the Divas remained inside

Ma Ndlovu: "Divas Biggy athi we must make sounds, I say let us make those men make sounds. Let's discuss ideas"

Linomtha: "one word for you Divas COCONUT"

Raise: Laughing "I take it you tried it?"

Linomtha: "He called out all the Gumbi's ancestors"

Zen: "Hamba wena maan virgin Mary"

Pea: "Taking the lead"

Rivo: "I don't even remember the last time we did it"

Raise: "Well next weekend is your chance. Bring the spark back girl. I so hope I won't be having these pregnancy sicknesses, I want Siphos to ask himself where have I been all his life"

Ma Ndlovu: "You want to get him more obsessed with you?"

The Divas laughed

Ma Ndlovu: "Let's share ladies"

Linomtha: "I did the nurse role play. He went crazy"

Zen: "Ow I so love those, I last did a school girl one. I was like ow teacher punish me punish me for failing my assignment"

Pea: "I did the police lady one, handcuffed him and all"

Rebo: "Yhoo i am going to learn a lot here"

Ma Ndlovu: "Let's discuss this COCONUT"

Raise: "I will demonstrate for you guys. Ladies let me tell you what drives those guys crazy Rimming"

Linomtha: "What is that?"

Raise: Laughing

Zen: "I heard about it, I love my Tshepo but I am not doing that shit"

Raise: "Another whore will do it on your behalf then"

Ma Ndlovu: "Tell us about it and I will tell you guys about side walls"

Raise: "Rimming is all about licking that arse"

Pea: "I am too sober for this one. Drink anyone?"

Linomtha: "I am so not ready for this one"

Zen: "Maybe we should do this topic Friday night when we are drunk"

They started drinking

Outside with the Gents

Python: He dialled Dim-K

Dim-K: "Boss P"

Python: "Dims kena le ma gang hie so"(Dims I am with the gang here)

Dim-K: "Ere ke ba groente" (Let me greet them)

Dunga: "Skhokho"

Dim-K: "Aaah Skhoskho sami, fede?"

Pusco: "Nja yami"

Dim-K: "My boy, howsit?"

Vasco: "Yeah motherfucker"

Dim-K: "Yeah motherfucker, you still owe me. I want my chick bra"

They exchanged greetings laughing and teasing each other

Python: "We are going to a couples retreat ko Motherland. Please join us ke next weekend"

Dim-K: "I would love to but like I told you go a nyewa blind, zaka ae bethi Boss P"

Python: "We will do everything"

Dunga: "Wena just get that fat arse of yours here"

Dik-K: "Fuck you Skhokho. Gents thank you so much I really appreciate this, Sam will love it. This will do us some good eish mara kena le jaive" (I have a problem)

Pusco: "Whatsap?"

Dim-K: "Ncosi yaka, we can't leave him here. We don't have a baby sitter anymore"

Python: "Ska wara, Ma Dorcus o zwaki(ISs around). She looks after my girls so you will leave

him with her”

Rubber: “We all have baby sitters here you can leave him at my place too he will play with my twin boys”

Dim-K: “Dunga ona le ncosi leyena?” (Dunga has a child too?)

Vasco: “No he...”

Dunga: “I am expecting”

Dim-K: “Ola skhoskho sami. Gents thank you so much for this”

Python: “See you on Thursday, we will send you di flight details”

They hang up and continued drinking as the ladies joined them. They danced and had fun

The week went so fast and Thursday arrived

Thursday at the Gumbi’s

The driver arrived in the afternoon with Dim-K, Sam and Njabulo

They entered the house busy admiring the beauty

Python came down and greeted them with hugs

Dim-K: “So happy to see you Boss P, vrou okae?”

Python: “She is upstairs, she will join us just now. Shit I missed you”

Sam: “Where are the rest of the gents?” Holding sleeping Njabulo

Python: “They will be here for dinner. They can’t wait to see you guys, can I hold him?”

Sam: “Yeah sure” Handed him Njabulo

Dim-K: “Just don’t wake him up”

Python: Took Njabulo "Hey big guy" Looked at him and looked at both Dim-K and Sam "Where did you get him?"

Dim-K: "Boss P?"

Python: "He looks very familiar" Kept on looking at Njabulo

Sam and Dim-K exchanged looks.....

#78

Python: "I swear this boy looks familiar"

Dim-K: "Familiar?"

Python: "I don't know but it's like I have seen this person before. Anyways guys please take a seat, I am going to put him to sleep"

Sam: "Thanks P"

He walked to the room just downstairs and put him on the bed. He looked at him and memories came back "No it can't be," He took one last look at him and then walked out

Python: "Dims nja yame" (Dims my dog)

Dim-K: "Sure da boss P"

Linomtha walked down

Linomtha: Smiling "Dumelang" (Greetings)

Dims: "Eitha da Mrs boss P"

Sam: "Hi"

Python: Got up and held her waist "Guys this is my wife Linomtha" to Linomtha "Sweetheart this is Dim-K and over there is her wife Samantha"

Sam: Got up and hugged her "Nice meeting you"

Dim-K: Hugging her "Sure da Mrs P nice meeting you. We have heard so much about you, o hlantsha nja yami" (You are driving my dog crazy)

Linomtha: Smiling "Nice meeting you guys, you look lovely"

Sam: ""I am your biggest fan, I loved how you handled his case. I never missed it on Tv"

Linomtha: "Thank you, umm we are still waiting for the rest of the guys to arrive then we can all have dinner but I am sure you are tired so I can offer you food before they arrive"

Dim-K: "No re grand we will wait for the gents and the divas. Shit I missed them"

Python: "Fuck I missed you dog, let's go over to my office and have a glass of whiskey"

Dim-K: "Madila ago tura (Expensive alcohol), damn I missed doing whiskey and some cigar with you" to Sam "I will be right back" kissed her "I love you ok"

Sam: "I love you too, don't get too drunk"

Amahle came down

Python: "Hi fancy face" He picked her up and kissed her on the cheek

Amahle: "Dada"

Python: "Where is your little sister?"

Amahle: "I left her, wa phinya(She is farting) and otlo ntsencha ice blood like Gogo" (She will infect me with high blood like grandma)

Linomtha: "I told you never to leave her alone when Gogo is resting"

Amahle: "Sholi sthuthuthu" (Sorry Sthuthuthu)

Dim-K: "O ke ncosi ya hao Boss P, she has got your looks. Are ice blood ne a batla ore high blood?" laughing

Python: "Yeah she is my fourth born her name is Amahle"

Amahle: "Amahle Flola Gumbi"

Dim-K: "Hi beautiful, I am Aunty Dims and over there is Aunty Sam"

Amahle: Looking at Sam "Melili ya makhowa(White people's hair). O botse ekare ke wena mall" (You are beautiful, you like a mall)

They all laughed

Sam: "Thanks baby"

Linomtha: "Where did you get that from?"

Python: "She talks the craziest shit ever"

Linomtha: Punching him "Love how many times must I tell you to stop talking like this in front of her"

Amahle; To Dims "You look like uncle not aunty, why are wearing like Dada? Why do you wear man's clothes?"

Dim-K: "Eisan Boss P ko reng nna banna?" She laughed "Umm Dada borrowed me his clothes because mine got wet"

Amahle: "Oe rutetsi?" (Did you urinate on yourself?)

Linomtha: "Hlehle go and sit with your little sister. What did I say you must do when adults are around?"

Amahle: "Give them privacy"

Linomtha: Smiled at her "I will come and call you when dinner is ready. Your friends are coming over you will play with them"

Amahle: "Yeah Yeah" Did the Thuso Phala dance "Bye Aunty and Uncle" She then walked away

Dim-K: "Shit she is a little Python that one"

Python: "Fuck you. Are vaye" (Lets go)

Tv Room

Linomtha remained with Sam

Linomtha: "Can I get you something to drink?"

Sam: "Wine please"

Linomtha: "I am so clueless about alcohol, Let me walk you to the bar then you can choose what you want" they walked to the bar and she took a bottle of red wine. They walked back to the

living room and took their seats

Sam: "You have a beautiful home"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Sam: "So Amahle is your child?"

Linomtha: "Yes she is"

Sam: "I like her"

Linomtha: "She is amazing, I will bring Praises so that you can see her. She is such an angel"

Sam: "Lovely. Dims and I have a son together"

Linomtha: "Dumi told me that is so lovely"

Python's office

They were both having a glass half a million whiskey on the rocks

Dim-K: "This is great stuff"

Python: "Quality or nothing"

Dim-K: "I know you boss P" took a sip of her drink "Shit I missed this life. So Amahle? I only knew about Paris, Hlanhla and Kayise"

Python: "It's a long story, I didn't know about her identity was hidden from me same goes for my last born Praises"

Dim-K: "Who would do such a thing to you? This person had a death wish mos"

Python: "Dims I rather not discuss this issue, ke di past nja yaka"

Dim-K: "You have a good wife in Linomtha"

Python: "Dims you can say that again, wabona da I have the best. She is a true definition of a good woman. I am the luckiest bastard on earth trust me, that is why I have stopped all this fucking around shit because I just don't wanna mess up I don't ever wanna see that woman cry because I fucked up with some bitch shit I would never forgive myself"

Dim-K: "So Vasco o feba leman banna? Phela you guys were the terrible twins of febing"

Python: "His on his own. I am done with that shit"

Dim-K: "You are motivating me"

Python: "Sam has been with you through thick and thin. She was there when you had nothing, she was there when you made it big and she is still here now when you are down"

Dim-K: "Yeah boss P. I guess it's time to grow up now hey"

Python: "Tell me about Njabulo, timer ya hae kemang?" (Who is his father?)

Dim-K: "I have no idea. We got her from some whore, ke ho chaetsi akere" (I told you)

Python: "Dims that boy looks like someone else but hey I could be wrong but I have a very strong feeling about this. so oulady ya hae kemang?" (Who is his mother?)

The gents walked in except Dunga

Vasco: "Aww Dimakatso"

Dim-K: Without looking "Kennedy mfana, wareng boy?" Turned and gave him a hug

Vasco: "You have gained weight motherfucker, ke eng? Is it prison food?"

Dim-K: "Ke kuku mfana" To Rubber "Aaah Rubber band wareng fela jita?"

Rubber: Hugging her "Dims get the fuck out of here, shit I missed you"

Pusco: "Dim-K banna, come here" Hugged her

Dim-K: "Pusco my main man"

Python: "Dims over there ke Skhosana, he is the new addition to the family. He took great care of me the time kele ko tanyani"

Dim-K: Shoulder bumping "Eitha da ntanga"

Skhosana: "Ola da Dimples, I have heard so much about you. eeh nice body yong o flaga mos"

Dim-K: "Are you fucking bullshitting me? reska phaphelana saan" (Let's not get forward with each other)

Python: Laughing "Dims relax chill man, his a joker please don't take him serious"

Skhosana: "I like them arrogant"

The gents laughed

Dim-K: "Gents kopa le ringe le die maan" to Skhosana "I want your little sister"

Skhosana: "I don't have one"

Dim-K: "Oulady ya hao then" (Your mother then)

Rubber: "Dims chill maan, Biggy is just twisting your arm"

Skhosana: Laughing "Ola Dims ka dlala maan kganthe why ole uptight to"

Dim-K: "Ska dlala le nna so"

They made noise talking and laughing. Catching up

Linomtha knocked on the door

Linomtha: "Hi dinner is ready"

They all walked downstairs and joined the Divas at the dining room table

Dims greeted Zen, Pea and Rivo with hugs and they joked about old times

Dim-K: "Where is Skhokho sami?"

Python: "Did Raise call you sweetheart? I can't get hold of Dunga"

Linomtha: "Yes they are on their way"

Njabulo woke up and joined them

Dim-K: "My boy is up"

Python: "I will go and get him"

Sam: "No its fine I will go. He might get a bit jumpy because he doesn't know you"

Linomtha: "Ow my goodness his so cute"

Zen: "Guys you have a very beautiful baby. How old is he?"

Sam: Smiling "His 6"

The ladies kept on admiring him while the gents congratulated Dims and Sam

There was a bell from the intercom

Linomtha: Looking at Raise and Dunga while inside the house "Hi guys, please come in" She opened for them from the inside and they got inside

They entered the dining room

Njabulo: "Aunty Aunty" Running to Raise

Sam: Dropped a glass of her wine on the floor in total shock

Dunga: To Raise "You know him?"

Raise: Concentrated on running Njabulo. Met him halfway and picked him up "Hey buddy, hey. How are you?"

Njabulo: "I missed you. Mommy told me you can't visit because you are busy with work"

Raise: "Yeah I was busy" her eyes landed on Dim-K "Ow my God" She looked like she had seen a ghost

The whole table went quite

Python: Whispering to Dim-K "What the fuck is going on here?"

Dim-K: Just remained silent with her heart pounding

Njabulo: "When are you coming to Durban again Aunty?"

Raise: "I am not sure buddy"

Njabulo: "Are you also going to prison like my big mommy? She used to tell me I am not sure

every time I asked her when is she coming home”

Dim-K: “Khehla come to mommy”

Linomtha: “I will take him to the kids playing room” To Njabulo “Do you want to play with other kids?”

Njabulo: “Mommy Sam and Mommy Dims can I please play with other kids?”

Sam: “Yeah baby”

Dim-K: “Sure khehla”

Njabulo: To Raise “Aunty will you still be here when I come back?”

Raise: “Yes I will wait for you”

Njabulo: Hugged her and kissed her on the cheek

Linomtha: Held his hand and walked with him to the kids playing room

The table was still quite

Dunga and Raise still standing by the entrance

Rubber: “Guys come sit down”

Skhosana: “Yeah come sit we are about to finish up eating rona”

Dunga: “Skhokho sami, come here”

Dim-K: Got up and hugged him “Skhokho sami. Fede?”

Dunga: “Ke grand” turned to Sam and hugged her

Dunga: “I didn’t know you guys know each other”

Nobody answered

Python: “How about we go out for drinks gents le Dims”

Rubber: “That’s a great idea, I miss Dims on the dance floor”

Skhosana: “So I have competition now?”

Dim-K: “Yeah sure” to Sam “Can we talk outside?”

They both walked outside

Sam: "This is so messed up Baby"

Dim-K: "Relax, we just need to act calm. Khehla is our son she gave him up to us"

Sam: "What if she backs out? I can't lose my son I just can't, I won't cope without him" Started crying

Dim-K: "I know and I won't let that happen. I didn't know she is dating Dunga I never thought we will ever cross path with her again"

Sam: "What if she involves Python and Dunga to help her fight for our son?"

Dim-K: "Stop stressing I will find a way to deal with this"

Sam: "How?"

Dim-K: "Don't worry about it. Let's get back inside we have already raised a whole lot of suspicions"

Sam: "Dims?" holding her hand

Dim-K: "Yes my endless love?"

Sam: "Do you still feel something for her?"

Dim-K: Hugged her then broke the hug and sighed "I know I have hurt you so much, I know she almost came between us but it's all in the past my endless love. I feel nothing for her, I am totally over her. You don't have to worry about her, she is not a threat to us. I love you babe you are my endless love"

Sam: "I am sorry for bringing up the past I was just.. I love you"

The gents walked outside

Vasco: "Dims osaja marago na?" (Are you still eating buttocks?)

Skhosana: "No osa rapeletsa visa bamo tima. Don't worry Sammy Sammy we will take care of her" (She is still begging for Visa they are refusing to give her)

Python: "Dims can we ride together just the two of us"

Pusco: "Come on we all missed her"

Dim-K: "Gents we will meet at the club let me ride with the big boss" to Sam "Are you going to be alright alone? I can stay"

Sam: "I will be fine"

Dim-K: "Call me if anything happens ok. I love you" they kissed

Skhosana: Whispering to Vasco "Mos die ding kele lamza la nnete. Hebanna so they kiss like us?" (That is a real kiss)

Vasco: "Dims ke nja ya game, She can turn your woman into a lesbo bra"

Skhosana: "Ka gana nna" (I refuse)

Inside the house

Dunga was standing with Raise by the kitchen

Dunga: "How do you know them?"

Raise: "We met in Durban. I was visiting mama the time she was sick, Njabulo was lost at the mall and I helped him find his parents we exchanged numbers and yeah I did visit because I wanted to see him again"

Dunga: "Ow cool I get it now. I was just shocked, I am going out with the gents" Brushed her tummy "You take care of my boy ok. I love you guys" Kissed her

Raise: "We love you too Dzaddy"

Inside Python's car

Python: "What the fuck was that all about? And don't even think about lying to me, I know you Dims"

Dim-K: "Eish boss P. Raise ke ou lady ya ncosi yaka" (Raise is the mother of my child)

Python: "She is dating Dunga, you know right?"

Dim-K: "Yeah"

Python: "Tell me everything"

Dim-K: "She used to be a regular at the club then she got hooked on coke and started servicing our clients in exchange for coke. Shit happened and we ended up spending the night together I then fell for her so hard until a bathula coke I made a deal with her here a ngaye ncosi in exchange for her debt, she was pregnant that time"

Python: "But you told me omo khawathile mos" (You told me you have beaten her up)

Dim-K: "Sam found out about us right after she gave us the child and arranged with some guys ore bamo khawathe. Ne ke mo ncada blind I even thought of leaving Sam to be with her"

Python: "You know we don't keep secrets from each other but Dunga will go crazy more especially if Raise is not comfortable around you guys. Eish Dims I don't know how to handle this one but you need to sort it out or else you and Dunga will have a problem and it will affect the rest of us"

Dim-K: "How do I sort it out?"

Python: "Ringa le Raise" (Talk to Raise)

Python's house

Zen: "Ladies I am calling it a night, the twins are supposed to be in bed now"

Pea: "Same here. We will see each other tomorrow morning"

They said their goodbyes and left

Linomtha: "I am going to check up on the kids, I will be right back"

Sam remained with Raise

Sam: "I didn't know you are close with them"

Raise: "I didn't know you guys are close with them too"

Sam: "You look good"

Raise: "Stop been nice it doesn't suit you at all. I know you are just looking out for yourself here"

Sam: "I did allow you to have a relationship with him you are the one that turned your back on him"

Raise: "I don't have time for this" She walked out and got inside her car then sent Linomtha an Sms "Not feeling well, I went home." she then drove off

Hlehle's room

Linomtha: She gave Amahle a goodnight kiss and walked out. Checked her phone after closing the door then saw Raise's Sms. She tried to call her back but Python's call came through

Python: "Sthuthuthu I was just checking up on you and the kids"

Linomtha: "They are both sleeping"

Python: "You still chilling with the ladies?"

Linomtha: "They all left, Raise sent an sms saying she is not feeling well she is going home. I was with Hlehle when she sent it"

Python: "Raise o vaile?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "Ok sweetheart, we will be back soon"

Linomtha: "Don't drink too much we have a plane to catch early in the morning"

Python: "Ska wara we won't drink too much"

Linomtha: "No whiskey please I don't wanna be kept up all night"

Python: Laughing "You even know different types of alcohol this day's"

Linomtha; "Ehee"

Python: "I will drink beer. Shap sweetheart, ngiyakuthanda yezwa?"

Linomtha: "Nami ngiyakuthanda"

He hang up the phone

Python: "Raise went to her place, let me check up on Dunga" He dialled Dunga

Dunga: "Bozza"

Python: "Where the fuck are you guys?"

Dunga: "We are already at the club. Vasco's club"

Python: "Ok we will be there soon, I am just getting something for Hlehle at the chemist quickly"

Dunga: "Please hurry up you are missing out"

Python: "Go shap" He hang up and looked at Dims "I am making a U turn are jeke ko Raise, she is home alone"

Dim-K: "Eish Boss P I am not ready to face her"

Python: "How the fuck are you going to face her for the whole weekend? You need to sort this out before it can affect your relationship le Dunga"

Dim-K: "O ringa vaar or before I lose my son" (You are right)

After some minutes they arrived at Raise's place and knocked

Raise: "Ke mang?"

Python: "Python"

Raise: Shocked and went to open the door

Python: "Eitha"

Raise: "Is Linomtha Ok?"

Python: "O grand. Kopa o tsena" (I am asking to come in)

Raise: Heart pounding "I don't want you inside my house, talk while standing outside"

Python: "Ska e chuna die ding ok. Ska ntlela ka mawaza ake dlale ka wena" Pushed the door wide and walked in. Dim-K followed him

Raise: Looking at Dim-K "What the fuck do you want in my house?"

Python: "We didn't come here to fight with you, Dims o batla o ringa lewena"

Raise: "I have nothing to say to you"

Python: "Dims otlo ringa and you will listen to her"

Raise: "What is this? Some tag team?"

Dim-K: "Look Babe I know you..."

Raise: "I am not your Babe"

Dim-K: "Hade. Look I know you probably think I played you but I didn't send those guys to come and beat you up. I stucked to our deal"

Raise: "Wa nnyela waitsi. Sis wa nnyela" (You are shitting on me you knou)

Dim-K: "I deserve that i..."

Python: "Look Raise please just hear her out, She wouldn't do that after you gave her your son"

Raise: "You know about him? You know about this?"

Python: "Yeah I know"

Raise: "I hate you"

Python: "Ke chuneng?" (What did I do?)

Raise: Blinked her eyes to stop the tears from coming "Do you know his father?"

Python: "How the fuck am I supposed to know him?"

Raise: Took out her phone and showed him a picture of Njabulo "Look at him carefully and tell me you don't know his father"

Python: "The boy looks familiar I even told Dims but I can't..."

Raise: "You don't remember the man you killed?"

Python: "O ringa ka eng?"

Raise: "I was inside his house the night you killed him. You just walked in and shot him 7 times you didn't even show any remorse after that you laughed and walked out. I witnessed everything, I wanted to come out and save him but I was so scared you would kill me too" She started crying so loud "I loved him I really loved him but you killed him like a dog you took him away from me"

Dim-K: Tried to talk but couldn't find words to say

Python: "Who the fuck are you talking about? I have killed so many people"

Raise: "White house 22? Does it ring a bell?"

Python: Her words confirmed the memories he had earlier and he knew who she was talking about. "Legs of Thunder"

Raise: "I think Linomtha must know you killed the father of my child"

Dim-K: "We came here to make peace but if you are going to use threats then maybe Linomtha might be interested to know what you did too. Remember I know your big secret"

#79

Raise: "I didn't mean that. I will never tell Linomtha anything"

Python: "Don't fuck with me don't even dare fuck with me. I will kill you like I killed your little boyfriend. Who the fuck do you think you are threatening me?"

Raise: "I am sorry I didn't mean that"

Dim-K: "Boss P are zaiye(Lets go)."

Python: "I am only letting you go because I know my wife will never recover from your death, I love her too much to see her crying and I can't have your death affecting our steamy love making because she will be too stressed to give it to me. Again I am doing it for my boy Dunga he has fallen hard for you"

Raise "I am sorry I will never threaten you again"

Python: "I won't take nonsense from you. You think just because I killed Thunder I will feel all bad for you well wa nyela. I don't feel bad for killing that pig I would do it all over again with you watching me, he was my biggest enemy. Say that kind of shit to me again I will make you disappear, Dims chaela cheri ye ka the Butcher house" (tell her about the Butcher house)

Dim-K: "Raise you don't want to end up in there, every part of your body gets sliced into pieces until you lose your breath"

Python: "Are re vaye" (Let's go)

They walked out

Raise: She quickly locked up the door and then leaned on it thinking.

Python's car

Dim-K: "Boss P that wasn't necessary. You didn't have to scare her off like that"

Python: "I don't like hanging with soft people Dims you out of all people should know that"

Dim-K: "I am not soft fuck you know that I can do some real dirty shit but come on you killed timer ya Jabs he was the love of her life after that you threaten her like that?"

Python: "Get the fuck out of my car and go fuck her"

Dim-K: "I don't feel anything for her anymore but bona ke medi ya Dunga. How do you think he would feel if he witnessed all that? I know I would flip if you did that to Sam. And Linomtha? kana wamo vrostana and wena o bodisa friendship ya bona with the way you are handling things, she won't be comfortable been at your place. Die cheri didn't mean what she said she was just angry, she could have told Linomtha a long time ago but she kept it to herself"

Python: "Kana wena le Rubber speak some deep shit"

Dim-K: "Deep down waitisi ke vaar. Linomtha might have accepted your past but this person is her friend actually fuck that she sees her as a real sister and wena o bodisitse the love of her life. Trust me she will find it hard to deal with this kind of killing"

Python: "I don't want my past to affect us again, she has dealt with too much from my past"

Dim-K: "Then stop creating unnecessary enemies"

Python: "Nobody threatens me even worse involve my wife"

Dim-K: "I know but she is not a serious threat"

Python: "Dims?"

Dim-K: "Boss P?"

Python: "Osa mo canda die cheri ne?" (You still love that lady ne)

Dim-K: "I am totally over her, you know I can never lie to you. phela nna ke blomile kodi celleng da tanyani so ke bile le skati se se baie go dinka ka liewe and how to approach certain stuff wena akere ne o bloma ko di private cells" (Myself I stayed in cell in prison I had too much time to think about life)

Python: "Why okare wa nnyatsa these days Dims? Hape o tloga o nyela nou" (Why does it look like you are degrading me these days Dims? You will shit on yourself now) "Anyways what is this big secret you were talking about? It seems like you scared her off"

Dim-K: Thought twice before answering "Aah ke niks I was just trying my luck, I don't know shit about her"

They both laughed

The Gumbi's house

Linomtha: "I am trying to call Raise she is not answering"

Sam: "Maybe she is sleeping. You did mention that she is not feeling well that is why she had to go"

Linomtha: "Yeah must be, this pregnancy is really making her sick"

Sam: "Ow wow she is pregnant?"

Linomtha: "Yes. How do you know her? I saw Njabulo was so excited to see her"

Sam: "She is Dims old friend" Excuse me I need to use the bathroom. She walked away trying to avoid answering further Questions

Linomtha: Her phone rang and she answered with a big smile "Mama ka Lino"

Mama ka Lino: "Mma Gumbi, lesa tsoga ngwanake?"

Linomtha: "Resa phela re botsisa lena?"

Mama ka Lino: "Aowa Jeso esale kgoshi" (Jesus is still the king)

Linomtha: "Where is Ntate Moruti?"

Mama ka Lino: "Wa thoma akere? Otloga o swaba Lino" Laughing

Linomtha: "Rebo told me you guys are always together"

Mama ka Lino: "Rebo wa Mosima?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Mama ka Lino: "Where did you see her?"

Linomtha: "She came to visit me"

Mama ka Lino: "Otla swaba Rebo. Bakae Ntate Gumbi?"

Linomtha: "He went out with friends"

Mama ka Lino: "I hope you are still treating him well"

Linomtha: "More than well"

Mama ka Lino: "I miss you hle mma wena"

Linomtha: "I miss you too, I will come visit you"

Mama ka Lino: "Ka Biemo"

Linomtha: Laughing "BMW X7"

Mama ka Lino: "Hey bo Lino le kgonne go kgetha banna maan ke gore aro tsena garage ae kuka maan Biemo" (Linomthas you have chosen man well, he just entered into a garage and picked a BMW for you)

Linomtha: "You forgot to mention that he presented it to me in the most romantic way ever"

Mama ka Lino: "Gape Dumisani o rata dilo tsadi film kudu. Bakae bana?" (Dumisani like film things too much. Where are the kids?)

Linomtha: "Ba gona. They are doing very fine. Mama ka Lino hle I must visit you or you must come over le Sihle and Ntosh when the schools close"

Mama ka Lino: "I can't, I already have plans le Ntate Moruti. We are launching this other programme at church"

Linomtha: "Hehehe bathathe maan mama ka Lino, already playing Mam Mfundisi"

Mama ka Lino: "Aowa nna I am just working for the Lord you must stop those silly thoughts of yours"

Linomtha: "I would love to see you guys together my only problem ke hore Thabo will be family. Dumi can't stand him they will kill each other and honestly lenna wa mbora Thabo"

Mama ka Lino: "He has changed watseba, he is doing so well. He has repented, we spend some time together. He says he wants to marry now"

Linomtha: "Ehee hai good luck to the poor lady"

Mama ka Lino: "Lino don't be like that. Ntate Moruti is calling I have to go"

Linomtha: "Thanks for the call, I love you so much mama ka Lino"

Mama ka Lino: "Lenna keya go rata ngwanaka. Yhoo I will call Moruti back, gape I wanted to tell you that I had a vision it wasn't so clear but God told me that you need to pray hard for your family. A very big test is coming, the enemy is closer"

Linomtha: "You are scaring me, I know your visions are never wrong"

Mama ka Lino: "If God reveals it then it means the devil's secret is out so we need to pray. God has not given us the spirit of fear"

Linomtha: "Amen"

Mama ka Lino: ""Go lokile ngwanake"

Python's Car

Python and Dims arrived at the club and he parked the car

Python: "Are ringe hanyane before joining the gents"

Dim-K: "Sure Boss P"

Python: "Re tshwanetsi ho chaela Dunga elke ding(We have to tell Dunga everything). Things didn't go well with that Raisenyana and if she tells Dunga everything before us we are screwed, I don't trust that bitch she might even add a twist to the story"

Dim-K: "Nna le Dunga re gidlile le medi ye one and you know that is against our gang code" (Me and Dunga slept with the same lady)

Python: "E different die ding, you both didn't know. Look you fucked her first then moved on Dunga just recently started hanging out with her"

Dim-K: "And Njabs?"

Python: "The bitch gave him willingly"

Dim-K: "Boss P ake batle ho luza ncosi yaka. I love that boy way too much and I feel like Dunga will help Raise to fight for him"

Python: "I need to call an urgent meeting. The three of us and we will involve Rubber too"

Dim-K: "Sure"

Meanwhile worried Dunga was rushing out of the club

Dunga: "Babes calm down I can't hear you properly its very noisy in here"

Raise: Crying "I can't do this anymore, they were here ganging up on me"

Dunga: "Ok I am outside now, who did what to you"

Raise: "I can't do this anymore"

Dunga: "I am coming now" Hang up the phone and drove off

Python and Dim-K entered the club

Skhosana: "You are late"

Python: "Fuck you"

Vasco: "He banna where were you? I hope you didn't hook up with some chicks without me"

Python: "I don't cheat bra"

Dim-K: "Same here"

Vasco: "Le tloga le nyela"

Python: "We need to sort out some things, we going to the office upstairs. Dunga okae?"

Rubber: "Keeping tabs on Raise. Nna banna I just don't know what to do anymore ka Dunga ke hore the poor lady can't even go to the bathroom"

Dim-K and Python: "Shit"

Skhosana: His favourite song started playing "Yhoo utlwa number ye, monate mpolaye. Go shap gents nna kesaya go jaiva" went to the dance floor

Pusco: "Must I get you guys some whiskey?"

Dim-K: "Please bra yerr"

Pusco: "Dintshang?"

Python: To Dims "Relax don't stress" he then turned to Rubber "Etna re ringe upstairs"

Raise's place

Dunga arrived and knocked

Raise: "Who is it?"

Dunga: "It's me Babe"

Raise: Opened the door and threw herself inside his arms while crying

Dunga: "Dintshang Babe?" Held her tightly for some time and then helped her sit down "Kopa o ringe lenna"

Raise: "Python hates me so much, he came here to threaten me le Dimakatso. They were ganging up on me"

Dunga: "Bozza le Dims?"

Raise: "Yes, I am no longer going to Cape Town tomorrow. I can't be around them and its over between us, you can go and find yourself a new girlfriend that your friends will approve of and respect"

Dunga: "Babes please calm down. Eintlek when did this happen? Ake verstane"

Raise: "About 30 minutes back"

Dunga: "Bozza will never do that"

Raise: "Ow so you are calling me a liar now? Why would I lie?"

Dunga: He remembered the call "Shit, ware they came what time?"

Raise: "About 30 minutes back"

Dunga: Checked his call log "He called me so he wanted to.. ok why did they threaten you?"

Raise: "The is something I need to tell you"

Dunga: "Yes?"

Raise: "I have made some bad choices in life that I am not proud of. I was not honest with you earlier but I was going to tell you when the time is right, I couldn't discuss it ko Python"

Dunga: "Dintshang?"

Raise: "I was a drug addict and I once stole from dangerous people s too settle my debt the lady demanded my child when she found out I was pregnant. I refused but she told me she will kill

me instead, this lady was powerful babe so she took my baby by force after I gave birth. She paid the nurses at the hospital” She started crying

Dunga: “I don’t get it”

Raise: “Dim-k is the lady I am talking about, Njabulo is my son. When I tried to fight back for my son she arranged for people to kill me”

Dunga: “Are you fucking serious?”

Raise: Crying

Dunga: Got up and walked around the room then came back and took his seat “I do know about your drug addiction, prostitution and the baby. I just didn’t know Dims was the one who took the baby”

Raise: “You knew? But still loved me?”

Dunga: “I knew yes and I still loved you. So tell me what they actually did to you?”

Raise: “They told me that if I talk I am dead. Python told me that he will kill me exactly the same way he killed the father of my child”

Dunga: “Who is he?”

Raise: “Shane”

Dunga: “Legs of Thunder?”

Raise: “Yes”

Dunga: “Ow shit you fucked Thunder? He was our biggest enemy”

Raise: “Are you judging me now? Why must I always suffer for my past mistakes?”

Dunga: “I am not judging you”

Raise: “I can’t be around your friends so I can’t be with you”

Dunga: “I will deal with them just don’t leave me please Babe. Raise you are my new chance at love I can’t lose you Babe”

Club’s office

Python: He finished explaining everything to Rubber

Rubber: "Ke jaive die ding(It's a problem this thing). I get it gore she threatened your marriage but ke medi ya Dunga and P man one of the gang code is to respect di medi tsa our partners. You should have handled the situation better"

Python: "I am not apologetic about that"

Rubber: "Would you be ok if Dunga did that to Linomtha?"

Python: "Don't compare those two don't even fucken dare"

Rubber: "Ok let's go to the main issue. Dims has to go, bona as much as we love her but she needs to go for the sake of peace. She has a history le medi ya Dunga and reka se blome ka ofela waba grand" (We can't stay together and things be ok)

Python: "We never turn our backs on family Rubber we never do that and Dims is down and out now she needs us"

Rubber: "Dims fucked Raise then made a deal with her a thola ncosi ya hae then Sam arranged for Raise hore a khawathiwe. Do you think Dunga will smile at this? a blome lebona abe grand? We need to put Dunga before anything else after all Dims left the group but Dunga has been loyal"

Python: "She left the gang but not family. I also come from another gang before I went solo and became the mighty Python actually we all did, don't crucify Dims for taking a chance at life. We gave her our blessing and even helped her to set things up. Dims has sacrificed ntho tse baie(many things) for us and now we have to nurse di feelings tsa that Raisenyana who has fucked Thunder then re pusetse Dims ko ntle?"(Push Dims outside?)

Rubber: "Put your hatred for Raise aside and focus ko Dunga. Dunga o ncanda medi ye blind so he needs our support, P man you really don't want to put him in a tight corner trust me you don't want him to end up making a choice between us or her"

Python: "His too loyal to choose that bitch"

Rubber: "A bitch to you but a wonderful lover to him. Dims has to go and she is not going to the couples retreat that is the only way we can maintain the peace within the gang"

Python: Took a sip of his drink

Raise's place

Dunga: "Don't leave me just tell me what you want me to do and I will do it"

Raise: "Just protect me from them"

Dunga: "Consider it done"

Raise: "Dims is out to destroy me. She did it before by spreading some big lies about me promise me you will never believe anything she says"

Dunga: "I promise you"

Raise: Started kissing him and touching him all over

Dunga: "Ow shit" (To be continued in the group)

At the Gumbi's

Linomtha and Sam were chatting and laughing

Linomtha: "You have really been through a lot with Dims your stories are so amazing"

Sam: "We have hey"

Linomtha: "Excuse my ignorance but I never thought you guys get angry and fight too"

Sam: "We do a lot, Everything is just the same its just that we are same sex couple"

Linomtha: "I see. I need to go and check up on Praises"

Sam: "I am calling it a night. See you in the morning"

Linomtha: "Goodnight" She went to check up on Praises and then went to bed, she couldn't stop thinking about her conversation with Mama ka Lino. She took her bible and prayed

Raise's home

They were cuddling in bed

Dunga: "That was the best sex of my life, I have never been fucked like that before. Damn you know your thing"

Raise: Smiled at him

Dunga: "I love you Babes"

Raise: "I love you too"

Dunga: "There is no way I am ever gonna let you go I mean after what you just did to me right now. Shit I never thought a lady can make me cry in bed, Raise you are mine I mean mine only I will kill for you"

Raise: Smiled at him

Dunga: "We don't have to go to Cape Town tomorrow. I will stay here with you"

Raise: "I don't want to come between you and your friends. They will hate me more and maybe this time Python will surely kill me, killing is like his hobby"

Dunga: "They will never touch you again I promise you. Dims yena o ntlwaela masepa I will deal with her"

Raise: "And Python?"

Dunga: "Ketla ringa leyena"

Raise: "Why ekare you are scared of him?"

Dunga: "I just respect him and I have to handle this well with him"

Raise: "So it's ok for him to come here and threaten me? Do you think he will act soft with you if you did that to Linomtha?"

Dunga: "Babes I will deal with this trust me ok"

Raise: Turned and faced the opposite direction

Dunga: "Look at me please" Turned her around "I will protect you from them"

Raise: "Fine. I will go to Cape Town with you"

Dunga: Hugged her

At the Club office

Python: "Let me call Dunga" He dialled him

Dunga: "Yes?"

Python: "Since when do you answer your phone like that?"

Dunga: "Ke busy"

Python: "Kopa o ringa lewena, can we meet?"

Dunga: "Kena le medi yaka nou we are in bed"

Python: "I can tell hore oho chaetsi elke ding" (I can tell that she told you everything)

Dunga: "Ke busy nou"

Python: "Dunga ska e chuna die ding please"

Dunga: Sighed

Python: "Are you still going to the couples retreat?"

Dunga: "Ya"

Python: "We will address everything tomorrow I guess"

Dunga: "Dims must not be there"

Python: "Ko chaela my vrou eng when she asks hore why Dims asa zwakale le rena?"

Dunga: "So only your vrou has di feelings ne what about waka? How do you expect her to be free around Dims le vrou ya hae after what they did to her?"

Python: "Let's meet and resolve this please"

Dunga: To Raise "Can I go?"

Raise: "You are not leaving me alone"

Dunga: "I can't"

Python: "Shap" He hang up and turned to Rubber "The bitch is turning him against me and he is falling for her trap"

Rubber: "Dunga has never said no to a meeting before"

Python: "This bitch is up to something"

Rubber: "She just needed someone on her side after what happened"

Python: "Let's go party we will solve the rest tomorrow"

They went downstairs and joined the others.

Friday morning

At the Gumbi's

Linomtha and Python made their way down stairs and found Di-K and Sam sitting down all excited

Dim-K: "We thought you not coming down"

Python: "I had a terrible hangover, I struggled to get up"

Dim-K: "Same here we will rest ko Kaap's staad"

Python: He couldn't bring himself to tell her the bad news, she was too excited. He hated having to disappoint her and Sam

Vasco, Pusco, Rubber, Ndlovu and their partners arrived

Vasco: "Let's go banna"

Dim-K "Are vayeng"

Python: "Dunga okae?" (Where is Dunga?)

Rubber: "He said he will meet us at the airport he is not riding with us"

Rubber: Pulled Python aside "What the fuck is Dims still doing here?"

Python: "I couldn't tell her she is too excited and besides I have a plan"

Rubber: "Dunga is crazy as fuck. He is going to cause fights trust me, P man this is not going to end well"

Python: "Trust me ok"

They drove off to the Airport

At the Airport

Dunga and Raise spotted them coming

Raise: "I need to talk to Dimakatso before we leave"

Dunga: "I don't even get what she is doing here I told Bozza I don't want her here"

Raise: "Let me sort it out, I want to resolve things with her please don't cause a scene"

Dunga: "I am coming with you"

Raise: "Let me handle this alone please"

Dunga: "Are you sure?"

Raise: "Yes"

The gents and the Divas joined them and they greeted each other. Dunga only greeted the Divas and left out Sam

Raise: Went to Dims and whispered "Can we talk?"

Dim-K: "Sure. let's go over there"

They went aside

Sam: Got so furious and just when she was about to join them Python held her hand and whispered "Don't do this, please trust her"

Dim's and Raise corner

Raise: "Did you tell Python what you know"

Dim-K: "No"

Raise: "Great. Dims I can break you just like that, you are down and out you need to get back into this gang to make it and I can make sure you never make it. Dunga is on my side so If I say I want you gone he will convince the others to let you go and I can take Njabulo away from you. See we never signed anything so he is mine. You have a lot to lose, keep your mouth shut"

Dim-K: "We love that boy so I won't say a thing"

Raise: "I will fix your relationship with Dunga again. Don't ever mess with me again I am not the same old Raise, I am in control now. Come and get your reward tonight"

Dim-K: "I love my wife"

Raise: Laughed and walked away

She sent an sms to someone

"The game is on"

.....

#80

Couple's retreat Lodge

The Gents and Divas arrived at the lodge

The Gents and Dim-K carried the luggage inside while the Divas stood outside admiring the beauty of the place.

Ma Ndlovu: "Sea view baby"

Linomtha: "It's breathtaking"

Zen: "We are going to have so much fun"

Pea: "So what do we start with?"

Ma Ndlovu: "Let's get inside and have a discussion with amadoda wethu" (Our man)

They walked inside. Sam and Raise busy exchanging evil looks

Skhosana: Held Rebo by the waist "We are taking the biggest room"

Each couple went to pick their room

Linomtha and Python's room

Linomtha: "This is so beautiful"

Python: "You are beautiful" Started kissing her

Linomtha: "Stop it, we have to go to the discussion"

Python: "We will go later, I want to be inside my wife right now"

Linomtha: "Later please love"

Python: "I won't take time"

Skhosana banged on each door shouting for them to come out and Vasco joined him

Skhosana: "And nou wena when did you get out?"

Vasco: "I can't stay with that woman"

Skhosana: "Banna ke hore we haven't even breathed Cape Town's air for just 5 minutes kere 5 minutes Vasco and already you guys are fighting? Hai lona I swear motho yo a le loilego asa phela ncwe struu" (the person who has bewitched you guys is no longer alive

)

Dunga and Raise's room

Dunga: "How did your talk go?"

Raise: "I don't want to talk about it"

Dunga: "Babes please"

Raise: "Just hold me" Started crying

Dunga: "Did she threaten you again?"

Raise: "I don't want to talk about it. I want to leave"

Dunga: "Why?"

Raise: "They are planning something big for me. She told me"

Dunga: "What exactly did she say?"

Raise; "I must watch my back so many people go missing in the sea"

Dunga: "Fuck her" Got up

Raise: "Please don't confront her, She might just kill me"

Dunga: "I am sick of this, I won't let anybody mess with you"

Raise: "She says Python has got big plans for me. They will take me to the butcher house, I didn't even know anything about this butcher house. Do you guys have a butcher house?"

Dunga: Got so angry

Raise: "Please get me out of here. I don't want to be around them I don't feel safe"

Dunga: "Let's go" Grabbed their bags and they went out

They came across Skhosana and Vasco

Skhosana: "Fede?"

Vasco: "Dintshang kadi bags?"

Dunga: "We are getting the fuck out of here. Tell that lesbian and your boss that I will be back for them"

Skhosana: "He banna Dunga are you planning to audition for some movie and nou o practise bo Rambo on us?"

Dunga: "Fuck you all"

They drove off

Vasco: "What the fuck was that all about?"

Skhosana: "He munna does it look like I have any idea?" started banging the doors louder "Le busy ka tlof tlof kamo Dunga o thomile ho hlanya" (you are busy with sex while Dunga has started going crazy)

Rebo and Rivo walked out

Rivo: "What is going on?"

Skhosana: To Rebo "Eeh babes thank you for ho ntima welcome to Cape Town tlof tlof or otherwise I was not going to witness Dunga a hlanya"

Rebo: "What did he do?"

Skhosana: "Lenna I actually don't know what he just did"

Rivo: "Kennedy what is going on?"

Vasco: Walked aside making a call

Rivo: Joined him "So you are going to call one of your Cape Town whores ne?"

Vasco: Dunga's phone rang unanswered "Shit answer the damn phone"

Rivo: Grabbed his phone and they started fighting over it

Skhosana: Looking at them "Hebanna we are trying to deal leho hlanya ha Dunga now this two ba thoma their drama. Ya ka nnete mehlolo aya fela kabo Jeso maan " (We are trying to deal with Dunga's madness now this two are starting their drama. True miracles didn't end with Jesus). Turned to them "Ye lona stop this drama please, I am paying my Dstv so I watch enough drama on Tv"

Pea and Pusco walked out looking all messy then followed by the Ndlovus

Ma Ndlovu: "What is all this noise about?"

Pea: "Ow noo Rivo and Vasco already fighting?"

Ma Ndlovu: "Sthandwa sami go and help"

Ndlovu: "Skhosana help you are a police we all know how crazy Rivo is, I don't want Tsonga kicks"

Skhosana: Shouting "Skhulu come out maan kganthe you guys don't know the word quicky na? okase bethe di long rounds so early maan. Save that energy for late at night when we are doing di remix sounds in our rooms"

Zen and Rubber came out

Rubber: " What is going on?"

Skhosana: "Zipha borokgo ntate o lamole ntwala da o na le energy akere baho gayile tlof tlof some of us re imelwa ke matswai" (Zip your pants and break the fight over there, you have energy you just got sex some of us salt is heavy on us)

Linomtha and Python walked out

Skhosana: "O mongwe aso leyena a zipa marokgo banna you don't have to make it obvious we know hore ntse le busy ka tlof tlof"

Python and Rubber went to break the fight

Python: "Guys this is a couples retreat, come on don't do this"

Rubber: "This is too much now. Vasco dintshang munna?"

Rivo: "He started it, he was busy calling one of his Cape Town whores right in front of me"

Rubber: "Vasco no man please"

Vasco: Showed them his call log "Is Dunga one of my Cape Town whores. Anyways I don't have to explain any shit to her. Gents we have bigger problems to deal with"

Dim-K and Sam's room

Dim-K: "Come on I have been explaining to you that I don't want her. I don't fucken want her how the fuck must I explain myself to you? I am sick and tired of this insecurities Sam"

Sam: "Why can't you tell me what you guys were talking about huh? You have disrespected me Dimakatso that was pure disrespect I am sure now that bitch is busy laughing at me"

Dim-K: "How many times must I tell you that I am not into her? She approached me at the airport not the other way around"

Sam: "Why couldn't you say no?"

Dim-K: "Have you fucken forgotten that she holds the key to our happiness? She can take away our son any time she wants. So yeah there you have it that is why I spoke with her. Fuck Sam I am getting out of here, something is going on outside and we are here busy fighting" She walked out

Sam: "Get back in here Dimakatso"

Dim-K: Closed the door on her face

Skhosana: "Here comes Dims, I guess Dims is the last one standing. Eeh kganthe tlof tlof ya banyana di bowa so"

Dim-K: "Fuck you"

Python: "Gents outside now lewena Dims come join us"

The gents went outside

At the Hotel

Dunga opened the door for Raise

Dunga: "Are you ok?"

Raise: "I am feeling better now"

Dunga: "At least we got a place, we will leave first thing tomorrow morning"

Raise: "You don't have to do this for me"

Dunga: "Are you fucking kidding me?"

Raise: "They are going to hate me more now"

Dunga: "I don't give a rat arse"

Raise: "I have to tell you something"

Dunga: "Yes?"

Raise: "Vasco tried to make a move on me"

Dunga: "When?"

Raise: "That night we were at Python's place discussing the vacation. He said that his unhappy in his marriage I must leave you and go for him. He will make me happier, are wena you are nothing but their errands boy bona they are more powerful"

Dunga: "And?"

Raise: "I refused I told him I love you and he called me a tasteless whore" Started crying "He said that I am damaged goods that is why I am dating you because we are both broken. He said that you lack confidence because you're ex girlfriend Lerato cheated on you and left you for your own brother that is why you killed her"

Dunga: "Wow, he told you that?"

Raise: "Yes. He said a whole lot of stuff, that you will soon leave me because you are nothing but Python's lap dog that is why you can't have a steady Gf. Python controls you, you drop everything for him ebile you used to drive Linomtha around sleeping inside a car outside just to guard her. are the whole gang is laughing at your stupidity bona they are living their life's with their wives wena you don't"

Dunga: "I don't believe this"

Raise; Crying "Are you calling me a liar?"

Dunga: "OF course not, I just..."

Raise: "Please hold me" Held her then she started kissing him and touching him "I am sorry I didn't want to tell you this but after they threatened my life I feel like you should know and I am also scared I have invested a whole lot of feelings into this relationship I am scared that Vasco is right maybe you won't have time for me and put Python first while his putting Linomtha first"

Dunga: "I love you, I will never do that to you"

Raise: "Look now you told Python not to bring Dimakatso to this trip but she is there. I mean you have been so loyal to him and Dimakatso has left the gang but look he didn't care about your request I think Vasco was right about everything. Python only sees you as his errands boy"

Dunga: Scratching his head in total frustration

Raise: "Now that you love me his upset and is making all kinds of threats. Please hold me"

Dunga: He held her

Raise: Started kissing him "Make love to me, make me forget about all my problems make me forget how much Python is craving for my blood"

Couple's Retreat lodge

Inside

Linomtha: "Rivo was that really necessary?"

Pea: "I told you that Rivo never listens, you were just wasting your time advising her"

Ma Ndlovu: "I am speechless really"

Zen: "We had to cut short our love making session all because of you? I am so mad and I can't pretend, Rivo you need help you are a psycho. Yeah I said it come beat me up ke"

Rebo: "Guys hle don't be hard on her"

Rivo: "You have perfect husband's aniri? Is alright judge me crucify me but one day you will know my pain I am telling you"

Linomtha: "Nobody is judging you I was..."

Zen: "I am judging you"

Pea: "Me too"

Ma Ndlovu: "I said I am speechless"

Zen: "Look now you attacked him just for calling Dunga akg sis maan disturbing our love making session in the process"

Linomtha: "Where is Raise?"

Rebo: "She left with Dunga, this is how the whole noise started"

Ma Ndlovu: "Left how?"

Rebo: "I don't have all the details but apparently they packed their bags and left so Monna wa Rivo was trying to call Dunga to understand what is going on and Rivo thought..." Stopped talking when Rivo gave her the evil eye

Linomtha: "I don't understand"

Rivo: "They had a fight well I cannot be the only one having problems. Raise and Dunga joined I wonder who is next"

Zen: "Don't even look at me"

Linomtha: "I am going to call her"

Outside with the Gents

Python: "What the fuck is going on?"

Vasco: "Dunga o vaile le medi ya hae. Orile keho chaele wena le Dims hore it's not over his coming back for you guys"

Skhosana: "Neh maan Vasco you know I am good with explaining I am the story analyst bona wena nou you are missing some part" He got up imitating Dunga "Orile tell that lesbian and Boss of yours that I am coming back for them"

Dim-K: "Shit so I am been labelled now"

Rubber: "I don't like how he addressed this more especially ka Dims we have always shown her respect"

Skhosana: "Akere you guys were busy enjoying tlof tlof you..."

Vasco: "Fuck you Biggy can you be serious for once in your life. We are discussing serious stuff here"

Skhosana: Laughing "Wena o frustrated because you know no tlof tlof for the whole vacation nna at least I will get it at night"

Pusco: "Biggy fuck off man"

Vasco: "What the fuck is going on?"

Python: "Shit she has got him by the balls. Damn this bitch"

Ndlovu: "Snakes sort out your things with your guys. mina I want to enjoy with my wife please I don't want to get caught up in whatever that is happening here"

Vasco: "What the fuck is going on? It's obvious Dims le P man did something to Dunga, I have never seen his losing it like that"

Python: "Rubber please fill them in. Dims etla re ringe" They walked to the car

Inside the car

Python: "What was your sms all about? Game still on?"

Dim-K: "Just listen to this"

Python: Listened to the recording "Dims don't fuck with me ok, you know I hate it when somebody tries to bullshit me"

Dim-K: "I just gave you what we can use against her"

Python: "I asked you yesterday what her secret is and you told me nothing. What the fuck are you saying now? Are you fucking shitting me?"

Dim-K: "Hade boss P. it's just.."

Python: "I can't work with people I don't trust, you know what I do to such people. Why the fuck did you lie to me? o protecta that Raisenyana? What the fuck did she do for you to earn your protection?"

Dim-K: "O ngayile ncosi" (She gave me a child)

Python: Sighed "Don't fuck with me"

Dim-K: "Hade Boss P I shouldn't have lied to you. Ok o bodisitse someone"(She killed someone)

Python: "I have underestimated this bitch. Mang?"

Dim-K: "Gold Fingers"

Python: "What? How did you know?"

Dim-K: "I found his body at her place"

Python: "Fingers was not an amateur. How did she do it and who helped her do it? Shit Thunder must have helped her"

Dim-K: "She drugged him"

Python: "Why osa ringa mara Dims?"

Dim-K: "I was so into her by then I had fallen so deeply in love with her. I knew that Finger's guys were going to kill her so I protected her I didn't know she was involved with Thunder. She told me that some gang gave her money just to drug him she didn't know die ding was actually going to kill him"

Python: "I have underestimated this bitch. I need info, shit Dunga is the one who can get me the info. Ngaye that recording again" he listened to the conversation between them "What the fuck is she talking about saying I am in control now?" he listened again "Reward? She wanted to fuck you?" handed Dim-K her phone back. "This can work to convince Dunga"

Dim-K: "I don't want to lose my son please"

Python: "You will never lose him I will make sure of that. Are vaye"

They went to join the gents

At the hospital

Raise: "Thank you for bringing me here. Those pains were too much"

Dunga: "You have been under a lot of stress we need to make sure our baby is fine"

Raise: "I love you"

Dunga; "I love you too Babes and from now on you will never be stressed again I promise you"

The Doctor walked in

Doctor: "We are going to keep her overnight just for observation"

Raise: "Is my baby fine?"

Doctor: "So far perfectly fine but I still need to run some tests"

Dunga: Kissed her on the cheek "I am not going anywhere I will be right by your side"

Raise: "I need some toiletries"

Dunga; "Let me quickly rush to the mall to get them for you"

At Canal Walk Mall

Dunga was busy buying Raise's stuff and recognised Bongi. They looked at each other and smiled

Bongi: "Am I dreaming or what?" Giving him a hug

Dunga: "Boss lady? O chunang hie?"

Bongi: "Hello I am staying here"

Dunga: "Ow yeah. Okae Miss P?"

Bongi: "I should be asking you that, she is in Johannesburg"

Dunga: "O chunang da?"

Bongi: "Hai you really don't want to know. Where is my husband?"

Dunga: "You still call him that?"

Bongi: "He will always be my husband"

Dunga; "I don't know"

Bongi: "What is going on?"

Dunga: "Niks. How do you still love him after everything he did to you?"

Bongi: "There can only be one Python, his just on a league of his own"

Dunga; "Do you think his selfish?"

Bongi: "He is. I gave him everything but he humiliated me left me for some ugly cheap whore. His a selfish bastard who only thinks about himself he didn't give a fuck what this is doing to me and Paris. Look at Paris now she is out there with dangerous people"

Dunga: thought of Raise's words and he felt like Bongi was confirming everything "Ya ne"

Bongi: "But Dumisani Gumbi will pay trust me so many people are planning for his downfall and I

will be waiting to catch him when he falls. I am patiently waiting for that day, I know when he falls Linomtha will leave and I will take him back and we build our empire all over again”

Dunga: “I hope to see that day. Look I have to run my woman is in the hospital”

Bongji: “Wow Dunga has a Gf? Who is she?” he shared everything with her

Couples’ retreat lodge

Vasco: “We can’t lose Dunga. P man sort out this shit”

Pusco: “No one can fill his gap no one”

Rubber: “Chill guys please”

Python: “I have a plan. Everything will be ok”

Skhosana: “Call him now”

Python: “Not now”

The Divas called them to come and eat

At night

At the hospital

Raise: Took out a large amount of money and gave the Doctor while Bongji walked in

Bongji: “Hi”

Raise: “Hello”

The Doctor walked out

Prison

Mosco: "What do you have for me?"

Paris: Smiled at him

Couples retreat lodge

The couples were sitting on a table enjoying dinner busy laughing and talking

Angry drunk Dunga stormed in

Skhosana: "Dungas?"

Dunga: "Fuck you all"

Python: Got up "Dunga kopa re ringe"

Dunga: "I am going to kick somebody's arse"

Linomtha; "Dunga are you ok? Where is Raise? I have been trying to call her she is not answering the phone"

All the gents tried to talk some sense into him but he totally lost it

Dunga: "Ganging up on me? Huh yeah that is what you do best you fucken traitors"

Rubber: "Dunga let's talk outside please"

Dunga; "Fuck you, does your wife know that you fuck arse?" looked at Zenani "Yeah your husband is busy fucking man on the side, you know Tshepiso? The so called cousin that you love so much well he is not his cousin he is fucking him they have been dating behind your back"

Zenani: "Tshepo?" Shocked face

Dunga: To Dim-K "You fucking stinking lesbian, do they know that you were gang raped? Those guys broke your little pride, you go around claiming I don't know dick I have never tasted dick fuck that shit you tasted dicks. Dicks were forced right inside your smelling pussy and one of these guys in here fucked your precious wife Sam. Must I mention his name?" did his drunk laugh

Linomtha: "Dunga no"

Dunga: "Mamfundisi, u mamfundisi we fake. You dated a married man which bible encourages that? You are nothing but a slut hiding behind the bible, just the other day you were laughing celebrating that your mother scored a pastor. A fucking married pastor so you and your mother are sluts who hunt married man. You are busy driving expensive cars living the lavish lifestyle with stolen money but you call yourself a Christian and your stupid little husband is judging my woman. Fuck you" took a sip of his beer "Ow I am going to dish out all your dirty little secrets"

Everything was interrupted by the sound of gun shots....

#81

Everybody turned and focused their attention on Skhosana who was holding a gun

Skhosana: "Enough maan ka re enough with this nonsense"

The ladies all looked frightened

Skhosana: "O hlapelwa ke kuku ya maloba nyana Dunga and now you want to destroy this family? Fuck you maan. Stop ka this nonsense or I will shot you ere achi"

Ma Ndlovu: "I hate guns" She started running upstairs

Dunga: "Run maybe the exercise can help your womb to grow a bit and carry babies. Your husband is cheating on you because he is sick and tired of hitting a womb that can't carry a baby, he is cheating on you with..."

Python: Didn't allow him to finish the sentence "Get the fuck out of here"

Skhosana: Handed Python the gun

Python: "Keep it, I won't kill him. The same woman who is driving him crazy to do all this nonsense will kill him. If I kill him I will put him out of his misery I want her to do the job for us, I want to see him suffer I am telling you by the time she is done with you even death will reject you"

Dunga: Laughing "Thunder fucked Bongi, he fucked her right under your noise"

Python: "So what? Good for him, I don't know what you expect me to do because I don't give a shit maybe if I didn't kill him I would throw him a party for fucking her. I don't give a shit who fucked Bongi even if you fucked her I wouldn't give a shit because she means nothing to me I don't feel anything for her I am happily married"

Dunga: "For how long?" Turned to Linomtha "Soon he will cheat on you, there is nothing special about you after all you are just an ugly slut so prepare yourself for the worst"

Python: "You can insult me anyhow you want but don't fucken talk to my wife like that or else I will kill you trust me I won't hesitate to kill you"

Dunga: "You selfish bastard so it's ok when you threaten my woman? You tell her she will end up at the butcher house you call her a bitch but we can't touch your ugly fake mamfundisi? Fuck you Python yeah I said it fuck you Dumisani Gumbi"

Python: "I respect my wife so I won't do anything to you, she can't see the Python side but I will get you trust me I will"

Dunga: "You don't scare me, I am going to take you down"

Vasco: "You are so pathetic, you just had to get drunk before pulling your sissy stunts on us. bloody coward fool"

Dunga: "You shut the hell up, I know you wanted my woman. She told me everything and I am going to make you pay"

Vasco: "I wouldn't fuck her even if she was the last woman on earth. I would rather fuck myself, you are pathetic get the fuck out of here"

Dunga: "I will tell them your secrets"

Vasco: "Out with it right now"

Dunga: "You are fucking your maid"

Vasco: "Yeah so what's new? I am fucking your maid as well same as Pusco's maid. What are you trying to achieve? You want Rivoningo to get mad and leave me? Well thank you for making the job easier for me then because I don't give a shit"

Rivo: "I knew it"

Python: "Guys let's get out of here and leave this lunatic. There is a whole lot of shit I can say to you but I won't "

Skhosana: Whispering to Pusco "Ringa le die maan hle ntate to stop this nonsense"

Pusco: "Hell no, you want him to reveal my secrets? I feel like hiding under this table right now"

Dunga: "I am leaving my woman is waiting for me" Walked a bit then did a dramatic turn and looked at crying Dim-K "We are coming for our son, go back to those guys who fucked you and get pregnant. Fucken stinking lesbian busy raising other woman kids didn't God give you a womb? Or maybe your womb is rotten like Zanele Ndlovu's? I am going to deal with you, Vasco and your stupid boss. You haven't seen the last of me" he walked out

Vasco: "We will be waiting and come back sober"

The whole room went Quite

At the Prison

Mosco: Looked at the file and smiled "That's my little girl"

Paris: "I told you to stop calling me little girl. I have proven to you that I am not a little girl"

Mosco: "I need a reminder"

Paris: Striped naked and unzipped his pants

Mosco: "Ulalala"

At the Hospital

Bongi: "How are you?"

Raise: "Am ok and you?"

Bongi: "Am good"

Raise: "What are you doing here? You want people to talk? I don't want to end up at the butcher house"

Bongi: Laughing "Ow so you have already been threatened about the butcher house? ow gosh my husband is so predictable"

Raise: "What did you see in that guy?"

Bongi: "You out all people should know the answer"

Raise: Laughing "Don't go there"

The Doctor walked in

Doctor: To Raise "How are you feeling?"

Raise: "Am good"

Doctor: To Bongji "Mam I am afraid am gonna have to ask you to leave I need to attend her"

Bongji: Took her bag and smiled "Bye Raise, don't be a stranger and don't hurt Dunga he is too soft"

Mama ka Lino's house

She was on the phone with Ntate Moruti

Ntate Moruti: "The divorce is about to be finalised now, ya she has really went ahead with it. I don't want to fight it le Thabo orile I must not fight her. I must let her take whatever she wants"

Mama ka Lino: "I am really sorry Moruti. God says he is close to the broken hearted may he heal you"

Ntate Moruti: "I am fine watseba I have so much peace throughout this whole thing. My only worry is she wants us to sell the church and divide the money. I mean that is the house of the Lord, she can take everything else akena bothata" (I don't have a problem)

Mama ka Lino: "Aww mma Moruti mara bathong. We must just pray for God to intervene"

Ntate Moruti: "I don't want to fight at all but I need to speak to Linomtha. I need her legal advice regarding this selling of church akere I have board members"

Mama ka Lino: "I will tell her to call you"

Ntate Moruti: "Thank you so much for been a good friend throughout this whole thing"

Mama ka Lino: "Even pastors need someone to talk to and I am glad God assigned me to help"

Ntate Moruti: "You shared about your vision ka Linomtha's marriage. Did you get another one?"

Mama ka Lino: "No I didn't but this attack is very close I can feel it. I am not getting any peace at all"

Ntate Moruti: "Let us pray now over the phone"

They started praying

Couple's retreat lodge

Python: Hugged Linomtha "Are you ok?"

Linomtha: "I am fine"

Python: "I am not neglecting you but I need to check up on Rubber and Dims. They are the ones who suffered huge blows to this whole thing, please check up on your Ma Ndlovu too I am sure she is not ok"

Linomtha: Got up

Python: "I love you"

Linomtha: "I love you too"

Dim-K: She was sitting at the same chair she was sitting when Dunga threw insults at her. She didn't even move an inch. Her head was buried on the table busy sobbing silently

Sam: Busy brushing her back crying

Python: To Sam "I will take it over from here, please give us a moment"

Sam: "I can't leave her"

Python: Low voice "Please, just get me some water"

Sam: Walked to the kitchen

Python: Hugged Dims but she didn't hug him back. Her head remained buried on the table with her arms covering her face. "Kolobe?(Pig, referring to her clan name)

Dim-K: No response

Python: "Ke бага Mamabolo a seolwane kolobe tsa mmaerella mahlatji, tsabo mamosolla dikala barego thitodianywa kabeng.. ke бага bjatladi bagana kgomo bodumela kolobe(Clan praise)

Dim-K: Lifted her head up with tears and mucus streaming down her face "He destroyed me, he

should have just killed me. I will never recover from this”

Python: “You will recover, o Kolobe Dims(You are a pig) Dikolobe always survive. I will walk with you every step of the way I will help you deal with this. I didn’t know you went through something like this, I wish you told me. I would have killed those bastards”

Dim-K: “It won’t change anything, they ripped me apart and I will never be whole again. You never recover from that never”

Python: Hugged her so tight “We are going to deal with this”

Zen and Rubber’s room

Zen: She sat on the bed crying helplessly.

Rubber: Sat outside busy begging her to open the door while crying

Ma Ndlovu and Ndlovu’s room

Linomtha: She knocked and entered. Things looked so awkward it’s like they were in the middle of a very tense discussion. Ma Ndlovu was in tears while Ndlovu was trying to explain

Linomtha: “Sorry I just came to check if everything is alright”

Ndlovu: “Give us a moment”

Linomtha: She closed the door and walked out while praying a silent prayer

At the kitchen

Pusco and Pea were sitting down

Pea: “You looked very scared. What are you hiding from me?”

Pusco: “Nothing lerato laka. I was just scared for the guys that’s all”

Pea: Crying "I deserve to know"

Pusco: "I swear I am hiding nothing"

Pea: "Are you the one that slept with Sam?"

Pusco: "No I swear I never touched her. I actually think Dunga was making that one up, none of the gents ever shared that. If Sam slept with anyone we would have know"

Vasco and Rivo outside

Rivo: "I knew it, Kennedy you are a whore"

Vasco: "I need a divorce"

Rivo: "What?"

Vasco: "I can't do this shit anymore. I want a divorce, its over between us" He then walked back inside

Rivo: "Xa penga shame xita yhi kuma kaba manha xo" (He is crazy, he will get It from his mother)

Vasco joined Dim-K and Python

Vasco: "Is she ok?"

Python: Gave him the no sign using his head "Do you have something that can help her sleep?"

Vasco: "Yeah sure, let me go and check"

Python: "Vasco will give you some medication to help you sleep. You need some rest"

Dim-K: Continued crying

Vasco: Handing her the medication "Dims take this nja yame,ke trazodone. It's an antidepressant tablet, it's very good at treating sleeplessness and anxiety."

Python: "E grand?"

Vasco: "Yeah. It's an antidepressant"

Python: Helped her to take the pill after that they carried her inside the room and helped her lay

on the bed

Python: "I don't want to leave her side until she falls asleep, I need to check up on Rubber too"

Vasco: "You can't do everything all alone. I will stay with her, go and check up on Rubber"

Python: "Dims ka jeka nou, kao vrostana nja yame. Ke o ncanda blind" (I am coming back now, I understand you my dog, I love you a lot)

He walked out

Vasco: "Dims nja yame nke o sutele da,(Move over there). Remember we once shared the bed together when we got pissed at those whores who milked us dry and left us so damn horny? We had already paid for the rooms so we decided not to get our money wasted. We got so drunk and you couldn't walk back to your room you ended up crashing on my bed" Laughed "You are the only chick I shared a bed with and never got hard, that's just how much I respect you and value you. Not all man are dogs, not every man is going to do that shit to you. We love you and respect you so much, you know that song ya Whitney Houston? I am a terrible singer but I am going to sing it to you anyway"

Count on me through thick and thin

A friendship that will never end

When you are weak I will be strong helping you to carry on. Call on me I will be there don't be afraid please believe me when I say count on

Linomtha walked inside the room and joined him singing with her beautiful voice

I can see its hurting you I can feel your pain. It's hard to see the sunshine through the rain oh I know sometimes it seems as if it's never gonna end but you'll get through it just don't give in cause you can.

They both hugged her all three of them in tears

Vasco: "We have your back"

Linomtha: "God will heal you"

Python found crying Rubber sitting outside the door. He kneeled down and hugged him

Python: "It's going to be ok"

Rubber: "I have lost her"

Python: "Give her some time to heal, to process the whole thing"

Rubber: "I love her I know I fucked up but I love her. She is my life"

Python: "I know"

Rubber: "How is Dims?"

Python: "We are taking care of it. We will help her, wena concentrate on fixing things with Zen"

The Ndlovu's room

Ma Ndlovu: "Are you really cheating?"

Ndlovu: "We just went out for drinks and kissed but that was it. I couldn't go ahead with it, Zanele I love you. I love you so much sthandwa sami please forgive me"

Ma Ndlovu: "Maybe he is right I am just useless" Crying

Ndlovu: "Don't talk like that please. I love you, you are not useless"

At the Hospital

Dunga walked in to a crying Raise

Raise: "I have lost my baby, they killed my baby"

Dunga: "What are you talking about?"

Raise: "I got a miscarriage. The Doctor says it was due to stress, your friends killed my baby"

Dunga: Hugging her "Fuck I am so sorry babe"

Raise: "Firstly they took my son by force now they have killed my unborn baby. What did I do to them to deserve this?"

Dunga: "I will make them pay"

Raise: "How?"

Dunga: "I will figure it out"

Raise: "I want Python to pay. I want him to experience the pain I am feeling"

Dunga: "He will experience it double"

Raise: "Let's take away his empire. You know everything about his operations, let's bring him down. We owe it to our baby, you loved this baby right?"

Dunga: "Of course I did"

Raise: "Let's bring him down. He called you an errands boy now show him you can be a big boss"

Dunga: Looked at her stunned

Couples Retreat

Dim-K's room

Dim-K: She fell asleep inside Vasco's arms then Sam walked in

Sam: "Is she ok?"

Vasco: "Yeah she is sleeping. Can we talk?"

They walked outside the room

Vasco: "Who did you fuck in the group?"

Sam: "I swear I didn't fuck anybody. He was just making it up"

Vasco: "I hope so because Dims can't deal with such nonsense"

Outside Zen's room

Python: "I need to make a call, will you be ok alone?"

Rubber: "Yeah"

Python: "You need to rest. You can't sit here all night, take Dunga's room"

Rubber: "I will stay maybe she will change her mind and open for me"

Python: Hugged him and walked outside

Took out his phone and made a call

Python: "TK"

TK: "Nkalakatha"

Python: "I need you to change the security systems inside the safe house, Butcher house and all other operational houses"

TK: "Dintshang?"

Python: "Remove Dunga from any entry. Block his passwords, access codes elke ding. Do you hear me?"

TK: "Kushubile mos"

Python: "Block his work phone as well. TK he must not have access to anything"

TK: "Consider it done"

Python: "Do it now"

TK: "Am on top of it"

Python: Hang up the phone "Son of a bitch. Ungrateful son of a bitch" he then walked back inside

Ma Gumbi Senior's house

A man walked inside Kayise and Hlanhla's room

Watched them as they were peacefully sleeping. Took out his gun and smiled

#82

Ma Gumbi senior's house

The man received an sms which read as follows

"Change of plans, don't continue with the mission. Too early to strike now"

Man: He quickly made his way out meanwhile Ma Gumbi was making her way to the kitchen, she saw the intruder running with a gun and hide in the bathroom until he went out. She quickly ran to the girl's bedroom and found their door wide open and her heart started pounding

Ma Gumbi: "Dumisani look what your enemies are trying to do to my children" she had tears in her eyes

Couple's retreat lodge

Python made his way to their bedroom and found Linomtha in bed.

Python: Held her so tight "Sweetheart"

Linomtha: Low voice "Hi"

Python: "I am so sorry"

Linomtha: Silent

Python: "I know most newlyweds are not facing what we are currently facing now ke their honeymoon phase but here I am making you face some shit. I am so sorry"

Linomtha: Silent

Python: "It is. Dunga is my brother and he insulted you, I know you might be acting strong but deep down those words did hurt you. I love you Nomtha I will never ever hurt you I promise you. I know I have a terrible past when it comes to fucking around but I will never cheat on you, you

complete me”

Linomtha: She turned and looked at him “Is there anything you want to tell me?”

Python: “What do you mean?”

Linomtha: “I don’t know, maybe this?” She handed him her phone

Python: “I have never fucked up ever since I met you, I promise you”

Linomtha: “Dumisani?”

Python: “ Bongi invited me to her hotel room. She tried kissing me I tried fighting it but I have to admit my feelings overpowered me and I gave in we kissed and she went down on me then...”

Linomtha: “Ow my God” Covered her mouth with tears streaming down

Python: “Nothing happened I swear Nomtha I swear sweetheart”

Linomtha: “If Praises didn’t cry what was going to happen?”

Python: “Nothing”

Linomtha: Showed him the sms from Dunga which reads as follows: “Ow this just ringed in my head now I forgot to mention it the time I was there, he made out with Bongi the very same weekend you got him out of prison. He went to see her, she gave him a great mouth job something he has been complaining that you don’t give him. They were only disturbed by Praises the same daughter you are playing happy family with”

The second sms read as follows: “You have got nothing on Bongi you can never reach her level. You are just an ugly rural girl. Why can’t you have your own kid? Is your womb rotten like yaka Zanele Ndlovu too? It’s only a matter of time before he relapse and start fucking every girl he meets plus uya beda in bed well not my words but his words. Thandaza ntombazana(Pray girl) get a bucket full of anointing oil too and change your look you are ugly, ask Raise for tips on how a woman should look”

Python: Read the sms and fumed, he threw the phone on the floor “Son of a bitch”

Linomtha: “So it’s all true?”

Python: “I love you, you are beautiful. You are so much beautiful”

Linomtha: “I don’t care about that, I am very much comfortable with how I look. I am not going to change myself just to fit in with your ex wife and di girlfriends. I am unique and I love myself the way I look. I don’t go around judging my worth based on my looks. So please let’s not even address that issue because it is so irrelevant to me, so you nearly slept with Bongi? The very same weekend you got out of jail?”

Python: "Sweetheart I am shocked you are only interrogating me about this now because he sent those sms's hours ago"

Linomtha: "I was waiting for the right moment to talk. I will never go around showing people that we are not ok and you had so much to deal with that time"

Python: "Nomtha I am so sorry"

Linomtha: "I can't believe you did that. You were with me that very same Saturday, we had just received blessings from my mother but you had the guards to lust over your ex Dumisani? How am I supposed to feel when you have to take Praises to her for visits? I don't want to sit around thinking what is happening between you guys, stressing if she is going down on you and you are allowing her to do that"

Python: "It will never happen I promise you I will never go and see her. If she wants Praises to visit I will send one of the drivers to take her"

Linomtha: "Have you ever slept with Tshidi all those times you took Amahle to visit her?"

Python: "I have never, I swear I have never touched her and that thought has never crossed my mind. We can call her"

Linomtha: "I told you I am not going to go around showing people that things are not well between us. ow I am so broken"

Python: "Don't allow Dunga to do this to us please"

Linomtha: "You did this not him"

His phone rang

Python: "Ke Ma Gumbi, I will call her later" He put the phone on silent "Sweetheart please forgive me"

Limontha: "So I don't satisfy you in bed?"

Python: "You do, Nomtha I started experiencing the meaning of the word making love since I started sleeping with you. The rest it was just fucking, with you it's so different I can feel the connection emotionally. Sweetheart we have been making love every single day ever since we got married, if I didn't enjoy it obviously I wouldn't even beg you when you are complaining at times"

Linomtha: "How did Dunga know that I don't give you blow jobs? I mean I have only done it once"

Python: "I am guilty right there and I am so sorry. I just mentioned it in passing I wasn't really discussing our sex life, I was telling him that I am starved because you are on your periods and

he said you can satisfy me with a blow job and I told him you don't do that yet"

Linomtha: She just went quite

Python: "Sweetheart please say something"

Linomtha: "I don't know what to say"

Python: "We promised each other that we will never go to bed angry at each other, that we will resolve everything that we are facing"

Linomtha: "That was before I knew you were still tempted to sleep with your ex. Ok how do we resolve this?"

Python: "It will never happen again I promise you. I messed up please forgive me"

Linomtha: Crying "It hurts so much"

Python: Holding her "I know and I am so sorry. I love you Nomtha"

Zen's room

She opened the door and found Rubber still sitting outside

Zen: "Tshepo?"

Rubber: Got up very quickly "Love"

Zen: "Come in" He got inside and she closed the door

Zen: "Is it true?"

Rubber: "Zen I love you so much, I..."

Zen: "Is it really true?"

Rubber: "I am so sorry I..."

Zen: "Is it true na Tshepo? Are you fucking man?"

Rubber: Looking down "Yes but I..."

Zen: "For how long?"

Rubber: "Zen please don't do this love"

Zen: "How long have you been fucking man on the side?"

Rubber: "It's been years"

Zen: "And Tshepiso? He was one of the groomsmen at our wedding. Were you guys fucking by then?"

Rubber: "Yes"

Zen: "So all along I thought he was your cousin so you enjoyed making me a fool ne"

Rubber: "I hated lying to you"

Zen: "Why didn't you stop if you hated it?"

Rubber: Silence

Zen: "Did you marry me just to hide who you truly are?"

Rubber: "Of course not, I love you Zen"

Zen: "I can't compete with a dick. Its over between us, You will be communicating with my lawyers going forward" She walked out of the room

Rubber: Sat down on the floor weeping

Skhosana and Rebo's room

Rebo: "That Dunga guy is so heartless"

Skhosana: "His stupid. After everything Skhulu has done for him, phela die maan was just a nobody until he met skhulu. Nna he once shared with me his past, are they met back in the days in prison and they became close. Skhulu got out first and he built a house for his family, took his siblings to school and made his mother quit work because she was very sick but still working kodi kitchen to be able to feed her kids and grandkids. I am telling you le nou skhulu is still taking care of that old woman he pays di specialists from bo England just to come and treat her, ma oulady ole get admitted kodi private hospitals not Government hospitals and Skhulu pays for everything he doesn't even want that fool wago hlapelwa ke tlof tlof ya maloba nyana(Who is drunk with yesterday sex) to pay for anything"

Rebo: "Really?"

Skhosana: "He was more close to that fool than all of us. waitsi die maan wa ntena ke hore he is just ruining chances for some of us, phela Skhulu might not trust us after this. banna motho asakwa monate so, ke eja life so aaah wa bona bari yela Dunga I will never ever forgive him for doing this. phela ne ke enwa metsi ka fork now(I was drinking water with a fork), ke hore I was starting to experience what they mean when they say life is good"

Rebo: "Mara was he telling the truth ka Rubber?"

Skhosana: "Baby kao rata ne but nna I am not like Dunga I don't discuss business ya majita. Ka sekgowa bare don't go around cutting the hand that feeds you, ya bare cutting ne? or is it biting? Hai aretsi whatever they say"

Rebo: "I understand. I hope things will go back to normal now"

Skhosana: "That Raise girl has been around and she is going to break him. otlo mo roba pelo nyana ye ke hore otlo e rathancha like mince meat and we won't be there rona to turn that mince meat into vors"

Rebo: Laughing "Wena mara waiii hiiii"

Skhosana: "Nke otle mo oro ncha stress hle munna. Only tlof tlof can fix this, come etla o nche stress" they started kissing

Ndlovu and Ma Ndlovu's room

Ndlovu: "Zanele?"

Ma Ndlovu: "Ndlovu please stop talking I just want to get some sleep"

Ndlovu: "I love you"

Ma Ndlovu: "Good night"

Vasco's room

He was inside Dunga and Raise's room. The door was locked to deny Rivo access

Vasco: Took out his phone and looked at Diopelo's number "Fuck I am calling her" He dialled her

Diopelo: Sleepy voice "Hello?"

Vasco: "Hi, Did I wake you up?"

Diopelo: Looked at the time and got so angry "Why are you calling me this late? Ska batla o ntlwaela Kennedy"

Vasco: "I am sorry. I just wanted to check on the boys"

Diopelo: "You got them phones mos so why don't you call them on their phones?"

Vasco: "I was not thinking straight I am sorry. How are you?"

Diopelo: "Kennedy kare ska batla o ntlwaela, I am not your friend ok. What if my man was here? O batla o nthubela motse?" (You want to break my family)

Vasco: "Ow his not around? Good let's talk then let me keep you company over the phone"

Diopelo: "Don't ever call my number ever again oska hlapelwa on my phone" She hang up the phone

Vasco: "Shit that went well"

The following day

Python and Lino's room

Python: He tried touching her

Linomtha: "I can't"

Python: "I understand"

Linomtha: "Can we just go back? I just want to be around my kids right now"

Python: "We don't have to leave. We can't let Dunga ruin our trip"

Linomtha: "I am sure everybody else wants to leave now"

Python: "Let me call a meeting"

They all gathered down after some few minutes

Rubber: To Zen "You didn't have to sleep on the couch, I could have slept here"

Zen: "Don't talk to me please. I told you ukuthi you will be communicating with my lawyer"

Python: "Guys I am sorry things turned out this way, I just wanted to check if you still want to stay or leave"

Vasco: "I need to leave, I can't be in the same place with Rivo I have suffocated it's enough"

Rivo: Gave him the evil eye "Till death do us apart"

Ma Ndlovu: "I want to leave"

Zen: "I can't be in the same place with this manipulative liar I need to leave"

Pea: "We are ok with anything"

Python: "Dims and Sam didn't come down I guess they will be ok with leaving too. I did request some changes I just wanted to check up with you guys first and get the go ahead. So we are leaving in the next hour. Let's get prepared"

They all went up

Vasco: "How is Dims?"

Python: "I think she is too ashamed to face people"

Vasco: "Damn Dunga"

Python: "I don't even want to hear that name. o chaetsi Nomtha ka that day I nearly fucked Bongi"

Vasco: "The day ya your welcome party?"

Python: "Yeah can you believe it munna?"

Vasco: "Fuck him. Kganthe kuku ya medi yela eroba le eng? You would swear she has got a golden pussy the way he is so crazy over her. kamo zonda die cheri I mean she even told lies about me, I know I am addicted to tapping but I will never ever tap medi ya di bras tsaka. I think I should fuck her just to drive him over the edge ware tlwaela die maan"

Python: "I don't even want to see him because I know I will totally lose it."

Vasco: "Rubber are Zen wants a divorce"

Python: "Rubber doesn't deserve this. Same goes for the Ndlovu's, that woman ne a shaya top phela (She was crazy)I hope this won't take her back to that state again"

Vasco: "Dunga messed up big time P man. We can't just let him off like that"

Python: "Ke ringile le TK to block him everywhere. Finding his replacement is going to be a challenge yerr"

Vasco: "That motherfucker was damn good, but we can't work with him ever again. How about Biggy?"

Python: "Biggy? Hell no he can't do the job" Laughing

Vasco: "Dims?"

Python: "She crossed my mind but she is a mess right now and we need to start working" his phone rang

Python: "Shit ke Ma Gumbi, I have been ignoring her calls. Let me take it"

Vasco: "Go shap. Let me go and get ready"

Python: "Ma Gumbi"

Ma Gumbi: "What is wrong with you? I have been trying to get hold of you since last night"

Python: "Ngiya xolisa Ma. I was in the middle of something I was going to call you back"

Ma Gumbi: "A certain man was here last night holding a gun. He entered Hlanhla and Kayise's room"

Python: "What? Are they fine? What?"

Ma Gumbi: "He didn't hurt them but I think he will be back"

Python: "I am coming right away"

He dialled his contact at the airport

Python: "Need a flight to Durban right away"

Airport contact: "Just hold on a sec I am checking. I told you to just buy a private jet phela you can afford it, ok I have one leaving in the next hour. I am booking it for you"

Python: "Send me all details" He hang up and went to their room. He found Linomtha packing

Python: "I am going to Kzn. I will see you when I get back"

Linomtha: "Today?"

Python: "As in now"

Linomtha: "What is happening?"

Python: He tried to explain but his anger was too much. He struggled to talk, he took his stuff and walked out

Linomtha: "Wow"

The rest finished and left for the airport

At the hotel

Raise: "Thanks for fetching me"

Dunga: "It's my duty to take care of you"

Raise: "So what do you say? You just looked at me last night, you never gave me an answer"

Dunga: "About what?"

Raise: "Taking Python down"

Dunga: "Do you love me?"

Raise: "Of course I do"

Dunga: "Then forget about us taking Python down, he will kill me. He won't even hesitate to kill me if I double cross him"

Raise: "We can involve some guys"

Dunga: "Which guys?"

Raise: "Never mind"

Dunga: "Which guys? Are you fucking cheating on me?"

Raise: "No" her phone received a message she read the text and smiled

Dunga: Grabbed the phone and read the sms "I miss you and love you so much. Just be patient don't rush this game". Looked at her "Who the fuck is this?"

Raise: "You can't go through my messages"

Dunga: Dialed the number and a male voice answered "My peach". He breathed so heavily "Who the fuck are you?". The phone went off, he dialed the number again and it was off. He copied the number and took his stuff

Raise: "Babe where are you going?"

Dunga: "If I stay here I am going to kill you" he walked out

The couples landed at Or Tambo international airport without Python

Zen: "Don't come to my house"

Rubber: "Zen please"

Zen: "Well actually I will find myself a place, you can go back to the house"

She walked to Linomtha

Zen: "Can I stay at your place just for today only?"

Linomtha: "Zen I am not sure if that's a good idea I don't want Tshupo to think I am influencing you badly"

Zen: "Please. What if it was Python who did that to you? Wouldn't you want me to help you with a place to stay while you are still trying to get back on your feet?"

Linomtha: "Ok its fine. Let's go"

Vasco to Rivo

Vasco: "I will come and get the rest of my stuff maybe tomorrow"

Rivo: Looked at him and walked away

At Kzn

Python arrived at his mother's place and found his mother sitting watching Tv. He hugged her and they exchanged greetings

Python: "Where are my girls?"

Ma Gumbi: "Play room. Let's talk first"

Python: "I will talk to you later. I need to see them" he went to the play room and found them busy playing

Kayise: "Daddy"

Hlanhla: "Daddy"

He gave both of them tight hugs for a very long time

Kayise: "Auch you are hurting me. let go daddy"

Python: "I missed you guys so much. I am so sorry I wasn't here last night"

Hlanhla: "Well you are here now, where is my watch?"

Python: "We will go and buy it. Are you guys ok?"

Kayise: "Yeah just missed you. Where is Hlehle, Angel face and Daddy's sthuthuthu?"

Python: "They are around. I left them at home"

Hlanhla: "I miss them, why didn't you come with them?"

Python: "They will come"

He sat down with them and played for hours. Their two dogs came to join them too

Python: "I need to see grandma. I will be right back and we will go out for pizza"

Both of them shouted "Yeah"

He went to join his mother

Python: "What really happened?"

Ma Gumbi: She told him exactly what she saw

Python: "I never thought anybody can ever try to settle a score with me using my kids. More especially Hlanhla and Kayise, this person must really know my weakness. I need to deal with them"

Ma Gumbi: "I don't like that look. I know you are going on a killing spree"

Python: "They have unleashed the Python. Shit fuck"

Ma Gumbi: "Don't use that language when you are with me, don't even dare. I understand you are angry but you will not use that language inside my house and you will not plan your gangster activities inside my house"

Python: "I am taking them to Jhb. They are moving in with me, I will be able to protect them that way"

Ma Gumbi: "I hate it when you make such selfish decisions. Have you discussed this with your wife? Linomtha is taking care of Amahle and we both know she is a handful u Hlehle then there is Angel face. Angel face is still a baby and now you want to add more burdens on her? Yes she loves you but you can't keep on dumping your kids on her, this are not her kids. How do you expect her to cope with work, taking care of you plus four kids?"

Python: Silence

Ma Gumbi: "And I have raised them after that mthakathi wakho(Your witch) denied them. I have formed a very strong bond with them and you can't take them away from me. Those kids hate Johannesburg after that mthakathi abused them, they will never move to that place"

Python: "I hear you Ma Gumbi kodwa I need to protect them. If something happens to my girls I will never ever recover. I need to beef up security in this house"

Ma Gumbi: "That can work"

Python: "I need guards, surveillance cameras inside each and every room and bodyguards. You guys can't leave the house without bodyguards. Then lastly I need to find who tried to kill them"

Ma Gumbi: "You have so many enemies"

Python: "I think it's Dunga"

Ma Gumbi: "Sipho? Haibo he will never do that"

Python: "We had a big fallout and his out for revenge"

Ma Gumbi: "His like your brother"

Python: he explained everything that happened to her

Ma Gumbi: "I still don't think it's him. He will never hurt your kids never"

Python: "I got someone to spy on his phone so I am still waiting for the information. I will get to see his call log, phone conversations and messages. If indeed he did this that information will prove it unless if he used another number" his phone rang

Python: "Hello?"

Skara ka 1: "The president. Mhlelasi wami"

Python: Laughing "Skara?"

Skara: "You go know my voice? Me shaya happy happy hurray, me shaya happy yippee" dancing in excitement

Python: Laughing and recorded the call for Vasco "Kopa o repeate that again ntanga"

Skara ka 1: "Me shaya happy happy hurray, me shaya happy yipip"

Python: "Wareng fela?"

Skara ka 1: "Ne kebatla hore ta for ledladla and o ho isa vrou ko sukeri"

Python: "Sukeri? Ke eng die ding"

Skara ka 1: "Ko dokter"

Python: "Ow surgery. I always keep my promises" Laughed out loud "Shit Vasco is going to enjoy this" Laughed again

Skara ka 1: "Ngi phete infomacs for wena"

Python: Laughing "What information?"

Skara ka 1: "Ncosi ya hao be come here seen Mosco"

Python: "Skara kopa o buwe tlohela sekgowa ntate"

Skara ka 1: "Aaah mhlekazi akere ke ho bontsha hlompho. Tlameile ke sebedise sekgowa hake buwa le motho wa maemo a hao" (I am showing you respect, I need to use English when talking with someone like you)

Python: "Please don't use English. Ne oreng?"

Skara ka 1: "Ncosi ya hao that one omo pila blind ntse atla hie tanyani o cheka Mosco and omo gaya infomacs ka wena. Ba plana somethingese ka wena"

Python: "When did this start happening?"

Skara ka 1: "Ke kgale nyana. Omo gayile le file e phethe infomacs ka wena"

Python: "Get me that file"

Skara ka 1: "Eisth o ka se be essay but ketlo zama"

Python: "I will be in touch, Ta"

Skara ka 1: "Bye bye"

Python: "Shit. I have a new lead but no it can't be, Paris has never been here before"

Ma Gumbi: "Been where?"

Python: "This house"

Ma Gumbi: "She actually came to visit last week. I was so shocked, she spent three days here"

Python: "Tell me more"

At the hotel

Dunga: He opened his laptop trying to track down the number but kept on getting an error saying access denied. He dialled TK

TK: "Eitha"

Dunga: "I can't access anything on my laptop. Dintshang? I need to do some research"

TK: "Ringa le nkalakatha. He will give you answers" He hang up the phone

Dunga: "Fuck. He removed me from the system" He scratched his head in frustration then drove away

At night

Python sat down in the guest room busy working out his puzzle. He circled Dunga out after the information he got.

He was only left with Mosco, Paris and Bongzi. He sighed and made a call

Linomtha: "Dumisani"

Python: "Sthuthuthu sami"

There was an awkward silence

Python: "I am sorry I just rushed without saying a word"

Linomtha: "I have to go. I am busy with the kids"

Python: "Don't shut me out. Look I had to do this"

Linomtha: "Where are you?"

Python: "Stop your friendship with Raise. She can't be trusted"

Linomtha: "If you want to talk about this you will come back home"

Python: "I will be home after some few days I need to sort out some things. I can't leave until they are sorted"

Linomtha: "Getting blow jobs?"

Python: "Nomtha don't please"

Linomtha: "Where are you?"

Python: "Kzn unfortunately I can't share much I don't want some people to know I am onto them"

Linomtha: "You don't trust me? it's ok I don't even want to know about your gangster activities"

Python: "I love you"

Linomtha: "Did you book the appointment for Dimakatso?"

Python: "Yes Jena will see her on Monday. Thanks for taking care of this"

Linomtha: "Bye Dumisani" She hang up the phone

Python: Dialed Vasco "Eitha"

Vasco: "How did things go?"

Python: "I got a lead. Prepare a sleeping drug omla e gaya Skhosana then he will give it to Skara they all know what to do"

Vasco: "What's your plan?"

Python: "It will help to get Mosco ko Butcher house without a hustle, I want him to wake and find himself ka da"

Vasco: "I will call our boys to let them know we are bringing some meat"

Python: "Don't. I am handling this job myself"

Vasco: "Shit. P man you don't have any mercy"

Python: "I will keep in touch" He hang up and circled Bonggi and Paris names, got up and took a smoke

At the hotel

Raise: She called Dunga "We are running late, where are you? We going to miss our flight"

Dunga: "We are leaving tomorrow morning I have a surprise for you. I will be back later I am still preparing your surprise, I love you babe and I am so sorry about earlier"

Raise: "Love you too. It's fine"

He came back just after midnight and found her sleeping

Dunga: Brushed her face "Wake up babe, we have to go somewhere"

Raise: Yawning "Where? Lets sleep, I am so sleepy"

Dunga: "It's a surprise come" He helped her get up

Raise: "Let me change"

Dunga: "It's fine, you can come wearing your pjs"

Raise: "No it's very cold outside"

Dunga: "I am taking you to a warm place. Just wear your gown"

They got inside the car and he drove off

Raise: "Where are we going?"

Dunga: "It's a surprise"

They arrived at Khayelitsha Township

Dunga: "Come out"

Raise: Looked around and got scared "This place looks scary"

Dunga: Took out his gun "Come out now" He started dragging her and led her to a flowing sewage. You could hear the smell of faeces. "Take off your clothes" He pointed the gun straight to her head "I don't want to repeat myself"

Raise: Took off her clothes

Dunga: Took out Sunlight bar soap "Get inside the water and take a bath. O ntlwaela masepa Raise, You are fucking cheating on me? Wash yourself until this soap gets finished o nkgabofofo. Fuck you"

Raise: She got inside and started washing herself using the sunlight bar soap crying and shivering. It was so cold

Dunga: Sat down watching her while taking a smoke "You fucking cheating on me? Next time you will think twice about cheating on me. Fuck you"

.....#82

Ma Gumbi senior's house

The man received an sms which read as follows

"Change of plans, don't continue with the mission. Too early to strike now"

Man: He quickly made his way out meanwhile Ma Gumbi was making her way to the kitchen, she saw the intruder running with a gun and hide in the bathroom until he went out. She quickly ran to the girl's bedroom and found their door wide open and her heart started pounding

Ma Gumbi: "Dumisani look what your enemies are trying to do to my children" she had tears in her eyes

Couple's retreat lodge

Python made his way to their bedroom and found Linomtha in bed.

Python: Held her so tight "Sweetheart"

Linomtha: Low voice "Hi"

Python: "I am so sorry"

Linomtha: Silent

Python: "I know most newlyweds are not facing what we are currently facing now ke their honeymoon phase but here I am making you face some shit. I am so sorry"

Linomtha: Silent

Python: "It is. Dunga is my brother and he insulted you, I know you might be acting strong but deep down those words did hurt you. I love you Nomtha I will never ever hurt you I promise you. I know I have a terrible past when it comes to fucking around but I will never cheat on you, you complete me"

Linomtha: She turned and looked at him "Is there anything you want to tell me?"

Python: "What do you mean?"

Linomtha: "I don't know, maybe this?" She handed him her phone

Python: "I have never fucked up ever since I met you, I promise you"

Linomtha: "Dumisani?"

Python: " Bongi invited me to her hotel room. She tried kissing me I tried fighting it but I have to admit my feelings overpowered me and I gave in we kissed and she went down on me then..."

Linomtha: "Ow my God" Covered her mouth with tears streaming down

Python: "Nothing happened I swear Nomtha I swear sweetheart"

Linomtha: "If Praises didn't cry what was going to happen?"

Python: "Nothing"

Linomtha: Showed him the sms from Dunga which reads as follows: "Ow this just ringed in my head now I forgot to mention it the time I was there, he made out with Bongi the very same weekend you got him out of prison. He went to see her, she gave him a great mouth job something he has been complaining that you don't give him. They were only disturbed by Praises the same daughter you are playing happy family with"

The second sms read as follows: "You have got nothing on Bongi you can never reach her level. You are just an ugly rural girl. Why can't you have your own kid? Is your womb rotten like yaka Zanele Ndlovu too? It's only a matter of time before he relapse and start fucking every girl he meets plus uya beda in bed well not my words but his words. Thandaza ntombazana(Pray girl) get a bucket full of anointing oil too and change your look you are ugly, ask Raise for tips on how a woman should look"

Python: Read the sms and fumed, he threw the phone on the floor "Son of a bitch"

Linomtha: "So it's all true?"

Python: "I love you, you are beautiful. You are so much beautiful"

Linomtha: "I don't care about that, I am very much comfortable with how I look. I am not going to change myself just to fit in with your ex wife and di girlfriends. I am unique and I love myself the way I look. I don't go around judging my worth based on my looks. So please let's not even address that issue because it is so irrelevant to me, so you nearly slept with Bongi? The very same weekend you got out of jail?"

Python: "Sweetheart I am shocked you are only interrogating me about this now because he sent those sms's hours ago"

Linomtha: "I was waiting for the right moment to talk. I will never go around showing people that we are not ok and you had so much to deal with that time"

Python: "Nomtha I am so sorry"

Linomtha: "I can't believe you did that. You were with me that very same Saturday, we had just received blessings from my mother but you had the guards to lust over your ex Dumisani? How am I supposed to feel when you have to take Praises to her for visits? I don't want to sit around thinking what is happening between you guys, stressing if she is going down on you and you are allowing her to do that"

Python: "It will never happen I promise you I will never go and see her. If she wants Praises to visit I will send one of the drivers to take her"

Linomtha: "Have you ever slept with Tshidi all those times you took Amahle to visit her?"

Python: "I have never, I swear I have never touched her and that thought has never crossed my mind. We can call her"

Linomtha: "I told you I am not going to go around showing people that things are not well between us. ow I am so broken"

Python: "Don't allow Dunga to do this to us please"

Linomtha: "You did this not him"

His phone rang

Python: "Ke Ma Gumbi, I will call her later" He put the phone on silent "Sweetheart please forgive me"

Limontha: "So I don't satisfy you in bed?"

Python: "You do, Nomtha I started experiencing the meaning of the word making love since I started sleeping with you. The rest it was just fucking, with you it's so different I can feel the connection emotionally. Sweetheart we have been making love every single day ever since we got married, if I didn't enjoy it obviously I wouldn't even beg you when you are complaining at times"

Linomtha: "How did Dunga know that I don't give you blow jobs? I mean I have only done it once"

Python: "I am guilty right there and I am so sorry. I just mentioned it in passing I wasn't really discussing our sex life, I was telling him that I am starved because you are on your periods and he said you can satisfy me with a blow job and I told him you don't do that yet"

Linomtha: She just went quite

Python: "Sweetheart please say something"

Linomtha: "I don't know what to say"

Python: "We promised each other that we will never go to bed angry at each other, that we will resolve everything that we are facing"

Linomtha: "That was before I knew you were still tempted to sleep with your ex. Ok how do we resolve this?"

Python: "It will never happen again I promise you. I messed up please forgive me"

Linomtha: Crying "It hurts so much"

Python: Holding her "I know and I am so sorry. I love you Nomtha"

Zen's room

She opened the door and found Rubber still sitting outside

Zen: "Tshepo?"

Rubber: Got up very quickly "Love"

Zen: "Come in" He got inside and she closed the door

Zen: "Is it true?"

Rubber: "Zen I love you so much, I..."

Zen: "Is it really true?"

Rubber: "I am so sorry I..."

Zen: "Is it true na Tshepo? Are you fucking man?"

Rubber: Looking down "Yes but I..."

Zen: "For how long?"

Rubber: "Zen please don't do this love"

Zen: "How long have you been fucking man on the side?"

Rubber: "It's been years"

Zen: "And Tshepiso? He was one of the groomsman at our wedding. Were you guys fucking by then?"

Rubber: "Yes"

Zen: "So all along I thought he was your cousin so you enjoyed making me a fool ne"

Rubber: "I hated lying to you"

Zen: "Why didn't you stop if you hated it?"

Rubber: Silence

Zen: "Did you marry me just to hide who you truly are?"

Rubber: "Of course not, I love you Zen"

Zen: "I can't compete with a dick. Its over between us, You will be communicating with my lawyers going forward" She walked out of the room

Rubber: Sat down on the floor weeping

Skhosana and Rebo's room

Rebo: "That Dunga guy is so heartless"

Skhosana: "His stupid. After everything Skhulu has done for him, phela die maan was just a nobody until he met skhulu. Nna he once shared with me his past, are they met back in the days in prison and they became close. Skhulu got out first and he built a house for his family, took his siblings to school and made his mother quit work because she was very sick but still working kodi kitchen to be able to feed her kids and grandkids. I am telling you le nou skhulu is still taking care of that old woman he pays di specialists from bo England just to come and treat her, ma oulady ole get admitted kodi private hospitals not Government hospitals and Skhulu pays for everything he doesn't even want that fool wago hlapelwa ke tlof tlof ya maloba nyana(Who is drunk with yesterday sex) to pay for anything"

Rebo: "Really?"

Skhosana: "He was more close to that fool than all of us. waitsi die maan wa ntena ke hore he is just ruining chances for some of us, phela Skhulu might not trust us after this. banna motho asakwa monate so, ke eja life so aaah wa bona bari yela Dunga I will never ever forgive him for doing this. phela ne ke enwa metsi ka fork now(I was drinking water with a fork), ke hore I was starting to experience what they mean when they say life is good"

Rebo: "Mara was he telling the truth ka Rubber?"

Skhosana: "Baby kao rata ne but nna I am not like Dunga I don't discuss business ya majita. Ka sekgowa bare don't go around cutting the hand that feeds you, ya bare cutting ne? or is it biting? Hai aretsi whatever they say"

Rebo: "I understand. I hope things will go back to normal now"

Skhosana: "That Raise girl has been around and she is going to break him. otlo mo roba pelo nyana ye ke hore otlo e rathancha like mince meat and we won't be there rona to turn that mince meat into vors"

Rebo: Laughing "Wena mara waiii hiiii"

Skhosana: "Nke otle mo oro ncha stress hle munna. Only tlof tlof can fix this, come etla o nche stress" they started kissing

Ndlovu and Ma Ndlovu's room

Ndlovu: "Zanele?"

Ma Ndlovu: "Ndlovu please stop talking I just want to get some sleep"

Ndlovu: "I love you"

Ma Ndlovu: "Good night"

Vasco's room

He was inside Dunga and Raise's room. The door was locked to deny Rivo access

Vasco: Took out his phone and looked at Diopelo's number "Fuck I am calling her" He dialled her

Diopelo: Sleepy voice "Hello?"

Vasco: "Hi, Did I wake you up?"

Diopelo: Looked at the time and got so angry "Why are you calling me this late? Ska batla o ntlwaela Kennedy"

Vasco: "I am sorry. I just wanted to check on the boys"

Diopelo: "You got them phones mos so why don't you call them on their phones?"

Vasco: "I was not thinking straight I am sorry. How are you?"

Diopelo: "Kennedy kare ska batla o ntlwaela, I am not your friend ok. What if my man was here? O batla o nthubela motse?" (You want to break my family)

Vasco: "Ow his not around? Good let's talk then let me keep you company over the phone"

Diopelo: "Don't ever call my number ever again oska hlapelwa on my phone" She hang up the phone

Vasco: "Shit that went well"

The following day

Python and Lino's room

Python: He tried touching her

Linomtha: "I can't"

Python: "I understand"

Linomtha: "Can we just go back? I just want to be around my kids right now"

Python: "We don't have to leave. We can't let Dunga ruin our trip"

Linomtha: "I am sure everybody else wants to leave now"

Python: "Let me call a meeting"

They all gathered down after some few minutes

Rubber: To Zen "You didn't have to sleep on the couch, I could have slept here"

Zen: "Don't talk to me please. I told you ukuthi you will be communicating with my lawyer"

Python: "Guys I am sorry things turned out this way, I just wanted to check if you still want to stay or leave"

Vasco: "I need to leave, I can't be in the same place with Rivo I have suffocated it's enough"

Rivo: Gave him the evil eye "Till death do us apart"

Ma Ndlovu: "I want to leave"

Zen: "I can't be in the same place with this manipulative liar I need to leave"

Pea: "We are ok with anything"

Python: "Dims and Sam didn't come down I guess they will be ok with leaving too. I did request some changes I just wanted to check up with you guys first and get the go ahead. So we are leaving in the next hour. Let's get prepared"

They all went up

Vasco: "How is Dims?"

Python: "I think she is too ashamed to face people"

Vasco: "Damn Dunga"

Python: "I don't even want to hear that name. o chaetsi Nomtha ka that day I nearly fucked Bongi"

Vasco: "The day ya your welcome party?"

Python: "Yeah can you believe it munna?"

Vasco: "Fuck him. Kganthe kuku ya medi yela eroba le eng? You would swear she has got a golden pussy the way he is so crazy over her. kamo zonda die cheri I mean she even told lies about me, I know I am addicted to tapping but I will never ever tap medi ya di bras tsaka. I think I should fuck her just to drive him over the edge ware tlwaela die maan"

Python: "I don't even want to see him because I know I will totally lose it."

Vasco: "Rubber are Zen wants a divorce"

Python: "Rubber doesn't deserve this. Same goes for the Ndlovu's, that woman ne a shaya top phela (She was crazy)I hope this won't take her back to that state again"

Vasco: "Dunga messed up big time P man. We can't just let him off like that"

Python: "Ke ringile le TK to block him everywhere. Finding his replacement is going to be a challenge yerr"

Vasco: "That motherfucker was damn good, but we can't work with him ever again. How about Biggy?"

Python: "Biggy? Hell no he can't do the job" Laughing

Vasco: "Dims?"

Python: "She crossed my mind but she is a mess right now and we need to start working" his phone rang

Python: "Shit ke Ma Gumbi, I have been ignoring her calls. Let me take it"

Vasco: "Go shap. Let me go and get ready"

Python: "Ma Gumbi"

Ma Gumbi: "What is wrong with you? I have been trying to get hold of you since last night"

Python: "Ngiya xolisa Ma. I was in the middle of something I was going to call you back"

Ma Gumbi: "A certain man was here last night holding a gun. He entered Hlanhla and Kayise's

room”

Python: “What? Are they fine? What?”

Ma Gumbi: “He didn’t hurt them but I think he will be back”

Python: “I am coming right away”

He dialled his contact at the airport

Python: “Need a flight to Durban right away”

Airport contact: “Just hold on a sec I am checking. I told you to just buy a private jet phela you can afford it, ok I have one leaving in the next hour. I am booking it for you”

Python: “Send me all details” He hang up and went to their room. He found Linomtha packing

Python: “I am going to Kzn. I will see you when I get back”

Linomtha: “Today?”

Python: “As in now”

Linomtha: “What is happening?”

Python: He tried to explain but his anger was too much. He struggled to talk, he took his stuff and walked out

Linomtha: “Wow”

The rest finished and left for the airport

At the hotel

Raise: “Thanks for fetching me”

Dunga: “It’s my duty to take care of you”

Raise: “So what do you say? You just looked at me last night, you never gave me an answer”

Dunga: "About what?"

Raise: "Taking Python down"

Dunga: "Do you love me?"

Raise: "Of course I do"

Dunga: "Then forget about us taking Python down, he will kill me. He won't even hesitate to kill me if I double cross him"

Raise: "We can involve some guys"

Dunga: "Which guys?"

Raise: "Never mind"

Dunga: "Which guys? Are you fucking cheating on me?"

Raise: "No" her phone received a message she read the text and smiled

Dunga: Grabbed the phone and read the sms "I miss you and love you so much. Just be patient don't rush this game". Looked at her "Who the fuck is this?"

Raise: "You can't go through my messages"

Dunga: Dialed the number and a male voice answered "My peach". He breathed so heavily "Who the fuck are you?". The phone went off, he dialed the number again and it was off. He copied the number and took his stuff

Raise: "Babe where are you going?"

Dunga: "If I stay here I am going to kill you" he walked out

The couples landed at Or Tambo international airport without Python

Zen: "Don't come to my house"

Rubber: "Zen please"

Zen: "Well actually I will find myself a place, you can go back to the house"

She walked to Linomtha

Zen: "Can I stay at your place just for today only?"

Linomtha: "Zen I am not sure if that's a good idea I don't want Tshepo to think I am influencing you badly"

Zen: "Please. What if it was Python who did that to you? Wouldn't you want me to help you with a place to stay while you are still trying to get back on your feet?"

Linomtha: "Ok its fine. Let's go"

Vasco to Rivo

Vasco: "I will come and get the rest of my stuff maybe tomorrow"

Rivo: Looked at him and walked away

At Kzn

Python arrived at his mother's place and found his mother sitting watching Tv. He hugged her and they exchanged greetings

Python: "Where are my girls?"

Ma Gumbi: "Play room. Let's talk first"

Python: "I will talk to you later. I need to see them" he went to the play room and found them busy playing

Kayise: "Daddy"

Hlanhla: "Daddy"

He gave both of them tight hugs for a very long time

Kayise: "Auch you are hurting me. let go daddy"

Python: "I missed you guys so much. I am so sorry I wasn't here last night"

Hlanhla: "Well you are here now, where is my watch?"

Python: "We will go and buy it. Are you guys ok?"

Kayise: "Yeah just missed you. Where is Hlehle, Angel face and Daddy's sthuthuthu?"

Python: "They are around. I left them at home"

Hlanhla: "I miss them, why didn't you come with them?"

Python: "They will come"

He sat down with them and played for hours. Their two dogs came to join them too

Python: "I need to see grandma. I will be right back and we will go out for pizza"

Both of them shouted "Yeah"

He went to join his mother

Python: "What really happened?"

Ma Gumbi: She told him exactly what she saw

Python: "I never thought anybody can ever try to settle a score with me using my kids. More especially Hlanhla and Kayise, this person must really know my weakness. I need to deal with them"

Ma Gumbi: "I don't like that look. I know you are going on a killing spree"

Python: "They have unleashed the Python. Shit fuck"

Ma Gumbi: "Don't use that language when you are with me, don't even dare. I understand you are angry but you will not use that language inside my house and you will not plan your gangster activities inside my house"

Python: "I am taking them to Jhb. They are moving in with me, I will be able to protect them that way"

Ma Gumbi: "I hate it when you make such selfish decisions. Have you discussed this with your wife? Linomtha is taking care of Amahle and we both know she is a handful u Hlehle then there is Angel face. Angel face is still a baby and now you want to add more burdens on her? Yes she loves you but you can't keep on dumping your kids on her, this are not her kids. How do you expect her to cope with work, taking care of you plus four kids?"

Python: Silence

Ma Gumbi: "And I have raised them after that mthakathi wakho(Your witch) denied them. I have formed a very strong bond with them and you can't take them away from me. Those kids hate Johannesburg after that mthakathi abused them, they will never move to that place"

Python: "I hear you Ma Gumbi kodwa I need to protect them. If something happens to my girls I will never ever recover. I need to beef up security in this house"

Ma Gumbi: "That can work"

Python: "I need guards, surveillance cameras inside each and every room and bodyguards. You guys can't leave the house without bodyguards. Then lastly I need to find who tried to kill them"

Ma Gumbi: "You have so many enemies"

Python: "I think it's Dunga"

Ma Gumbi: "Sipho? Haibo he will never do that"

Python: "We had a big fallout and his out for revenge"

Ma Gumbi: "His like your brother"

Python: he explained everything that happened to her

Ma Gumbi: "I still don't think it's him. He will never hurt your kids never"

Python: "I got someone to spy on his phone so I am still waiting for the information. I will get to see his call log, phone conversations and messages. If indeed he did this that information will prove it unless if he used another number" his phone rang

Python: "Hello?"

Skara ka 1: "The president. Mhlelasi wami"

Python: Laughing "Skara?"

Skara: "You go know my voice? Me shaya happy happy hurray, me shaya happy yippee" dancing in excitement

Python: Laughing and recorded the call for Vasco "Kopa o repeate that again ntanga"

Skara ka 1: "Me shaya happy happy hurray, me shaya happy yipip"

Python: "Wareng fela?"

Skara ka 1: "Ne kebatla hore ta for ledladla and o ho isa vrou ko sukeri"

Python: "Sukeri? Ke eng die ding"

Skara ka 1: "Ko dokter"

Python: "Ow surgery. I always keep my promises" Laughed out loud "Shit Vasco is going to enjoy this" Laughed again

Skara ka 1: "Ngi phete infomacs for wena"

Python: Laughing "What information?"

Skara ka 1: "Ncosi ya hao be come here seen Mosco"

Python: "Skara kopa o buwe tlohela sekgowa ntate"

Skara ka 1: "Aaah mhlekazi akere ke ho bontsha hlomphe. Tlameile ke sebedise sekgowa hake buwa le motho wa maemo a hao" (I am showing you respect, I need to use English when talking with someone like you)

Python: "Please don't use English. Ne oeng?"

Skara ka 1: "Ncosi ya hao that one omo pila blind ntse atla hie tanyani o cheka Mosco and omo gaya infomacs ka wena. Ba plana somethingese ka wena"

Python: "When did this start happening?"

Skara ka 1: "Ke kgale nyana. Omo gayile le file e phethe infomacs ka wena"

Python: "Get me that file"

Skara ka 1: "Eisth o ka se be essay but ketlo zama"

Python: "I will be in touch, Ta"

Skara ka 1: "Bye bye"

Python: "Shit. I have a new lead but no it can't be, Paris has never been here before"

Ma Gumbi: "Been where?"

Python: "This house"

Ma Gumbi: "She actually came to visit last week. I was so shocked, she spent three days here"

Python: "Tell me more"

At the hotel

Dunga: He opened his laptop trying to track down the number but kept on getting an error saying access denied. He dialled TK

TK: "Eitha"

Dunga: "I can't access anything on my laptop. Dintshang? I need to do some research"

TK: "Ringa le nkalakatha. He will give you answers" He hang up the phone

Dunga: "Fuck. He removed me from the system" He scratched his head in frustration then drove away

At night

Python sat down in the guest room busy working out his puzzle. He circled Dunga out after the information he got.

He was only left with Mosco, Paris and Bongi. He sighed and made a call

Linomtha: "Dumisani"

Python: "Sthuthuthu sami"

The was an awkward silence

Python: "I am sorry I just rushed without saying a word"

Linomtha: "I have to go. I am busy with the kids"

Python: "Don't shut me out. Look I had to do this"

Linomtha: "Where are you?"

Python: "Stop your friendship with Raise. She can't be trusted"

Linomtha: "If you want to talk about this you will come back home"

Python: "I will be home after some few days I need to sort out some things. I can't leave until they are sorted"

Linomtha: "Getting blow jobs?"

Python: "Nomtha don't please"

Linomtha: "Where are you?"

Python: "Kzn unfortunately I can't share much I don't want some people to know I am onto them"

Linomtha: "You don't trust me? it's ok I don't even want to know about your gangster activities"

Python: "I love you"

Linomtha: "Did you book the appointment for Dimakatso?"

Python: "Yes Jena will see her on Monday. Thanks for taking care of this"

Linomtha: "Bye Dumisani" She hang up the phone

Python: Dialled Vasco "Eitha"

Vasco: "How did things go?"

Python: "I got a lead. Prepare a sleeping drug otl e gaya Skhosana then he will give it to Skara they all know what to do"

Vasco: "What's your plan?"

Python: "It will help to get Mosco ko Butcher house without a hustle, I want him to wake and find himself ka da"

Vasco: "I will call our boys to let them know we are bringing some meat"

Python: "Don't. I am handling this job myself"

Vasco: "Shit. P man you don't have any mercy"

Python: "I will keep in touch" He hang up and circled Bongji and Paris names, got up and took a smoke

At the hotel

Raise: She called Dunga "We are running late, where are you? We going to miss our flight"

Dunga: "We are leaving tomorrow morning I have a surprise for you. I will be back later I am still preparing your surprise, I love you babe and I am so sorry about earlier"

Raise: "Love you too. It's fine"

He came back just after midnight and found her sleeping

Dunga: Brushed her face "Wake up babe, we have to go somewhere"

Raise: Yawning "Where? Lets sleep, I am so sleepy"

Dunga: "It's a surprise come" He helped her get up

Raise: "Let me change"

Dunga: "It's fine, you can come wearing your pjs"

Raise: "No it's very cold outside"

Dunga: "I am taking you to a warm place. Just wear your gown"

They got inside the car and he drove off

Raise: "Where are we going?"

Dunga: "It's a surprise"

They arrived at Khayelitsha Township

Dunga: "Come out"

Raise: Looked around and got scared "This place looks scary"

Dunga: Took out his gun "Come out now" He started dragging her and led her to a flowing sewage. You could hear the smell of faeces. "Take off your clothes" He pointed the gun straight to her head "I don't want to repeat myself"

Raise: Took off her clothes

Dunga: Took out Sunlight bar soap "Get inside the water and take a bath. O ntlwaela masepa Raise, You are fucking cheating on me? Wash yourself until this soap gets finished o nkgabofofe. Fuck you"

Raise: She got inside and started washing herself using the sunlight bar soap crying and shivering. It was so cold

Dunga: Sat down watching her while taking a smoke "You fucking cheating on me? Next time you will think twice about cheating on me. Fuck you"

.....

#83(Unedited) Sorry i missed alot of translations I was very tired. please ask under comments

or in the group if you don't understand some words. Guys please assist me if someone asks

At the sewage

It was now 5 am in the morning and Raise finished her bath

Dunga: "The soup is finished?"

Raise: Nodded with her shivering head

Dunga: "I didn't hear that"

Raise: "Yes"

Dunga: "Wash your face with water"

Raise: She washed her face

Dunga: "Get out, let's go"

Raise: She got out. Her whole body shivering and struggling to walk

Dunga: "Phakisa o mpetha ka nako(Hurry up you are wasting my time). He o feba wa phakisa akere so hurry up" Threw the gown at her

Raise: Tried to open the front door of the rented Double Cap Toyota Hilux

Dunga: "You are not getting in the front, o nkg a masepa.(You are smelling shit) Go to the back of the car"

Raise: "I am cold"

Dunga: "Don't make me push you"

Raise: She was struggling to jump to the back

Dunga: "O mpetha ka nako, I will leave you here and peaches will come and fetch you. o ntlwaela masepa Raise"

Raise: She finally managed to get to the back and sat down. The steel of the car was so cold she wanted to stand up but didn't have the energy to stand up

Dunga: Got in the front and drove away speeding

Raise: The cold breeze was so unbearable. She wept silently

Python's home

Sam was woken up by Dim-K having a nightmare

Sam: Shaking her "Love?"

Dim-K: Hearing voices of her rapists "We are going to make you a real woman, we want you to feel the real thing and stop this nonsense of yours" her screams when she was begging them to stop. "Please leave me, I will give you money just don't do this to me please"

Sam: Hugged her "Shshsh it's just a dream. They are not here"

Dim-K: She got up sweating and crying

Sam: Got her a glass of water "Have some water"

Dim-K: She took the glass

Sam: "You are going to be ok, we have dealt with this before and we will deal with it again and win"

Dim-K: "I trusted you that time but now I don't"

Sam: "I swear on our son's life I have never slept with any of your friends I have never"

Dim-K: "He was revealing only the truth"

Sam: "I would never disrespect you like that"

Dim-K: She faced the other direction

Zen got up and went to knocked on Linomtha's door

Linomtha: She went to open "Hi"

Zen: "Hope I didn't wake you up"

Linomtha: "No I was up. I just finished praying but the girls are still sleeping, I slept with both of

them yesterday because Dumisani is not around”

Zen: “Can we talk?”

Linomtha: “Yeah, let’s go to the next room so that I can be able to hear Praises if she wakes up”

They got inside the room

Zen: “I am struggling to forgive him maybe if he did it with another woman I would try to forgive him but a man? I can’t sleep I keep on imaging him busy with a man”

Linomtha: “Ow Zen I am so sorry”

Zen: “How do I get over this trauma? Tshepo has destroyed me”

Linomtha: “Do you still love him?”

Zen: “Right now I am feeling so much hatred towards him. I have so many questions I want to ask him”

Linomtha: “Talk to him. You are also punishing yourself by shutting him out, you need to understand something’s and you can’t move on if you still have so many unanswered Questions. Explore all options before giving up, if none of them works then maybe you can consider giving up”

Zen: “I thought he was the perfect husband all along”

Linomtha: “I have learned that in marriage no one is ever perfect. We all mess up but try to overlook those imperfections with the good things they are doing”

Zen: “He is a very good husband”

Linomtha: “I know”

Zen: “What if he just married me to hide who he really is?”

Linomtha: “Talk to him and find out. Come to church with me today”

Zen: Frowned

Linomtha: “Please”

Zen: “Ok”

They hugged

Ma Gumbi's house

She woke the girls up and they came down for breakfast

Ma Gumbi: "Finish up eating and go prepare for church"

Kayise: "Daddy please come with us"

Python: "Next time baby. Daddy has some work to take care of"

Hlanhla: "You always say that"

Ma Gumbi: "Tell him girls"

Kayise: "Church is really good they teach us how to behave well as kids. You see Hlehle doesn't swear much now because me, Hlanhla and Granny prayed for her at church"

Ma Gumbi: "Also mama Linomtha and gogo Dorcas"

Hlanhla: "Yeah two is always better than one that's what the bible says"

Python: "Ma Gumbi please help me"

Kayise: "Do you love us daddy?"

Python: "I am madly in love with you guys"

Kayise: "Prove it by going to church with us"

Python: "Eish. I have to fetch Daddy's sthuthuthu at the airport"

Hlanhla: "She is coming? Yeah"

Kayise: "With Angel face and Hlehle?"

Python: "Yes"

They jumped up in excitement

Ma Gumbi: "Go and bath girls"

They walked away in excitement

Ma Gumbi: "You will pay for that"

Python: "I know" Laughing

Ma Gumbi: "So what's your plan?"

Python: "I am staying for a couple of days. I will leave once security is sorted

Ma Gumbi: "Have you informed Linomtha?"

Python: "Kind of"

Ma Gumbi: "Dumisani you need to respect that woman. You will never find another one like her, you don't get lucky twice boy" She then walked away

Python: He dialled Linomtha

Linomtha: "Dumisani"

Python: "I hate it when you address me like that"

Linomtha: "Is your name not Dumisani kganthe?"

Python: "I am sorry about everything, I will fix it sweetheart"

Linomtha: "Come back home"

Python: "I will and when I get home I will explain everything to you"

Linomtha: Silent

Python: "I love you please tell me you love me too"

Linomtha: "You know I do"

Python: "Our girls bakae?"

Linomtha: "Getting ready for church"

Python: "I miss them so much. Can I please talk to Hlehle?"

Linomtha: "She is taking a bath, I will call you when I am with her"

Python: "Please be safe guys"

Linomtha: "Is there something wrong?"

Python: "No just saying fela. I love you Nomtha" there was a knock at the door "I have to go please video call me when you are with our girls"

Linomtha: "I will" She hang up

Python: He went to open the door and found Vasco with a group of his guys. "Hebanna eitha what a surprise" Fist bumped each one of them

Vasco: "Wareng fela"

Python: "Ke grand. Why the fuck didn't you tell me you are coming? I was only expecting the team"

Vasco: "Just thought I should come help you with the plan akere bari yela Dunga messed up"

Python: "Ta my bra I really appreciate it but I have everything under control. You should have stayed le Rubber"

Vasco: "Pusco le Biggy will take care of him. ke ringile lebona"

Python: To the guys "Let me brief you in on exactly what I want you guys to do. Danger and your team you will guard this place 24/7, Vinegar wena bra yaka I want you to be the bodyguard wena le Scavenger you will follow my girls and oulady everywhere they go. Are vayeng ko le bontsha plan shap"

Vasco: "Where?"

Python: "We will meet up with the gang later. Nna lewena areye inside"

Vasco: "I missed Ma Gumbi and the girls"

Inside the house

Vasco entered the house and the girls ran to him in total excitement

Kayise and Hlanhla: "Uncle K"

Vasco: "My pancakes" Hugged them and kissed them "Wow you guys have grown maan"

Kayise: "Where is Jay, Wayne and Ethan?"

Vasco: "Jay and Wayne bako Bloem with aunty Diopelo. Wayne is in Johannesburg"

Hlanhla: "When are we going to Disney land with them again? Together with the others" She mentioned Pusco and Rubber's kids names

Kayise; "And Hlehle now plus Angel face"

Vasco: "We will go soon. I will let you guys know. Let me say hi to granny"

Ma Gumbi: "Kenny ow Kenny mtwana wami" Hugged him so tight

Vasco: "Ma Gumbi. Ninjani Ma?"

Ma Gumbi: "Ngiyaphila. I am so happy to see you, how is your wife?"

Vasco: "Eish Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "Kenny will you ever stop chasing girls? You need to grow up. Please join us for lunch now we are rushing to church"

Vasco: "I will Ma"

Ma Gumbi and the girls left

Vasco: "So ware what's the plan?"

Python: "I can't disclose it"

Vasco: "P man don't do that"

Python: "I just don't want anyone to try and stop me"

Vasco: "That bad?"

Python: "I need to teach Paris and Bongi a lesson"

Vasco: "You never hurt your girls never and you always protect your baby mamas"

Python: "Paris wa ntlwaela Vasco she needs to be taught some tough love"

Vasco: Laughing "You remind me of that moron Dunga when he goes like Raise o ntlwaela masepa"

Python: "I told you never to mention that name ever again"

Vasco: "I don't want to lie I miss that moron mara o chunne flopo blind"

Python: "Blind munna, hape kare vroue o mpitsa Dumisani now all thanks to him. kamo Dims is a mess, Rubber is losing Zen akg fuck him maan"

Vasco: "Rubber will never recover from this. I hope Zen reconsider her decision, Die maan wamo ncada blind"

Python: "I hope she does too. Zen is going to hate us too I am sure she knows gore we knew"

about this thing. fuck that moron maan, I have trust issues now ke hore ke tshaba leho chaelo mense di plane tsaka”

Vasco: “Please don’t let that moron destroy this family”

Python: “I have something for you” He played the recording

Vasco: Laughed uncontrollably and rolled on the floor “E dlale hape”

Python: “Wa nyela nou, i have played it for like 100 times now. I knew you gonna like it phela wena o rata ntho tsabo bari nyana”

Vasco: “Ke Skara ka 1? Banna die maan is classic. Imagine having him and Biggy in the team I swear I will cancel my medical aid because I will never get sick. Shit I like this guy, komo vagashela da tanyani”

Python: “Ke le hlanya die maan”

Vasco: “So Paris o spana le Mosco? Shit does she hate you that much?”

Python: “Bongi must be influencing her”

Vasco: “P man don’t tell me you are taking them to the butcher house oksalayo ke gazi ya hao” (She is your blood)

Python: “I have big plans for her”

Vasco; “Don’t hurt her please P. she is just a lost child that needs guidance”

Python: “I will teach her some guidance” he received a call and started talking “Ok, yeah sure. how old? Moja phashasha come back with her” He hang up and looked at Vasco “Izinto ziya hlangana manje” (things are coming together now) Laughed “I am not called the mighty Python by mistake”

Vasco: “I know that look. What the fuck are you planning?”

The Gumbi’s house

Linomtha went Dim-K and Sam’s room. She knocked on the door

Sam: “Come in”

Linomtha: “I am going to church, I will see you guys when I come back”

Sam: "Enjoy"

Linomtha; "I know you said no but you can still come with us guys"

Sam: "Next time"

Linomtha: "Call me if you need anything" She closed the door and left

At the hotel

Raise has been inside the shower since they came back. Dunga instructed her to shower until he tells her to stop

Dunga: Went to open the bathroom door "Come out"

Raise: Her skin was pale and she was coughing so much. She was a total mess

Dunga: Took robes and tied her hands and feet

Raise: She didn't have any energy to fight back. She wanted to fight but her body was failing her"

(Continuation to be posted in the group now. NB: not for sensitive readers)

Linomtha's church

She arrived at church with Mam Dorcus, Zen, Hlehle and Praises.

Linomtha: To Mam Dorcus "Please take Hlehle to children ministry house for me Ma. I have to go to the front worship team ba thomile go opela" To Zen "I am in the worshipping team so I have to go and sing. You will be alright ne?"

Zen: "Yes I will be fine"

Worship singer: "Let us welcome our worship team leader Mrs Linomtha Gumbi, aah magodimo a bulega jwanong o fihlile the devil kicker, a woman with a very anointed powerful voice" The

church got so excited clapping hands

They worshiped until the pastor arrived

Pastor: "Halleluya Bazolwane Halleluya. Well we know this is woman's month akere and ka woman's month we only allow woman to preach. So today we are very blessed bazolwane, we have a very powerful woman of God who is going to feed us with the word of God. she is such a blessing to this church. she is very humble and so loving. She is mightily used by God in the ministry of faith and encouragement. Church of God let us welcome Mrs Linomtha Gumbi" the church got up clapping hands and ululating

Amahle: Shouting amongst the crowd and doing the toyi toyi dance "Yeah Sthuthuthu, that is my sthuthuthu. Kill the devil hai hai hai kick the devil hai hai hai" She looked at Praise "Praises sthuthuthu o phinyisa sathane today, you have some competition" She looked at Linomtha and smiled "Ayeye sathane ayeye"

Linomtha: Smiling "Halleluya, my daughter Amahle likes saying ayeye sathane ayeye. So can we all shout ayeye sathane ayeye" the church shouted

Linomtha: "We may be sitted. Thank you so much Pastor for giving me this chance to share the word of God, it is never an easy job. I am so sure we all know by now how much I love this song that goes like "Tsatsi la hlaha tsatsi la dikela wena osale Modimo". She started singing "Halleluya. He remains God in each and every situation, in pain he still remains God, in happiness he remains God he never changes esale Modimo. Without wasting any time I want us to go through the book of John 8v2-11. I have been reading this scripture ever since I was a little girl but last night God used it to communicate with me in a very different way. I hope it will heal someone the same way it healed me. Halleluya"

Linomtha: "We are reading about a woman who was caught committing adultery and they took her to Jesus. What a humiliation, I always say it's another thing to go through stuff in private and it's another thing to go through stuff in public. When I was growing up we used to eat pap with raw tomato and my little brother will say at least people don't see us, when I was in varsity I would sleep without eating anything then the following morning go to class and I would console myself by saying at least they don't know that I slept hungry. What I am trying to say is some things are better when you go through them in private than in public. I am sure this woman told herself I wish I was caught by my husband only or I wish I was just caught by family only but she was caught by the community she endured humiliation and pain. I know there are some people in here who have experienced what this woman experienced. You wish they didn't see your poverty, they didn't see why you are crying and suffering. You wish your humiliation was not for

public knowledge”

“It’s very surprising we don’t hear anything about the man. Obviously she didn’t commit adultery alone, she is facing all this humiliation alone. Have you ever done something with somebody but you take the fall alone and they break free? That is exactly what happened here”

“Well it doesn’t end here for this woman, she is taken to Jesus. The crowd tells Jesus that according to the Law of Moses we are commanded to stone this woman. So what do you say? I am sorry to bring my profession but I just want the church of God to know that the Law has power. I work as a lawyer and there are Laws that are set and we can’t break them so this people had every right to take this woman to Jesus and quote the Law”

“So she is humiliated and now she is facing serious judgment. The crowd is quoting the Law of Moses to support their claim”

“My bible says that Jesus didn’t say anything. He bent down and started writing on the ground with his finger. I mean this case is urgent, this woman needs an answer right away but Jesus doesn’t say anything. have you ever been in a situation where you prayed so much, where you needed God to answer you immediately, where your case is so urgent? But nothing happens. You go to church, you fast and pray so hard but still nothing happens and you ask yourself does God hear my prayers? Is he indeed alive? If he is indeed alive why is he so quite when I need him the most”

“She is humiliated, the crowd is surrounding her quoting the Law of Moses that she needs to be stoned. But still God keeps quite. My mother, my sister, my brother and my father you need God to save you urgently, you need that job urgently, you need that marriage urgently, you need that money urgently, you need that healing urgently, you need that child urgently but still God keeps quite”

“Something interesting happens my bible says that he straightened up and answered. Ow Jesus ow my God. He answered and said let any one of you who is without sin be the first to throw a stone at her and they all left one by one until she was just left with Jesus only. I just want to tell somebody that he is still bent down and he shall rise in your situation and when he rises everything that is bothering you will leave. That is my message for today “He will rise in your

situation". You will forget all that humiliation when he rises, all the people who laughed at you and gossiped will all be gone because when he rises nothing stays the same. Hold on somebody don't give up he is still bending writing down everything, he will break all laws for you. Halleluyah, you will sing this song when he rises" She started singing Thinga Zunga's song. "Ekugcineni ngize ngahleka name, ekugcineni ngize ngajabula namibengithi ngofela lapha, bengithi ngohlala kune. Ekugcineni ngize ngahleka name" the whole church got up and joined her singing in tears and praising God

After Five days

At the Gumbi's

Python got back in the evening around 21:00pm and walked in with Vasco

Vasco: "At least security is all set. The girls are safe"

Python: "Yeah and my plan is finally coming together. tonight kuya nyiwa, I cant wait to slice and dice some meat, the Python is very hungry"

Vasco: "Shit, I am already feeling sorry for them phela you don't play"

Python: "Go shap munna, I will meet you at the butcher house. I need to see my wife now"

He walked to their bedroom and found Linomtha busy reading her bible

Python: Leaned by the door "Sthuthuthu sami"

Linomtha: "Dumisani"

Python: "I am so sorry, things took longer than I thought at Kzn"

Linomtha; In a calm voice "Ok"

Python: Walked closer to her "You not angry with me?"

Linomtha: "I am too blessed to be angry, I have centred my happiness around God because if I can centre my happiness around you I wouldn't be able to cope. Can I get you something to eat?"

Python: Looked down so ashamed "Yes please"

Linomtha: Went to the kitchen and came back with his food

Python: "Let me explain"

Linomtha: "With a smile "Ok"

Python: He explained everything to her

Linomtha: "Are they fine? Did you get them checked out by the doctor like what if he did some nasty stuff on them?"

Python: "He checked them out, they are fine"

They spoke for some time and cuddled in bed

After 12 midnight he received a call to come to the Butcher house, his victims had arrived

Python: "All 5 of them?"

Caller; "Yes boss"

Python: "Put them inside the fridge and make it very cold. I don't want any rotten meat. I am on my way" He kissed Nomtha on the cheek "Sweetheart I have some business to take care of, I will be back"

Linomtha: "This time Dumisani?"

Python: "Its urgent. I love you" he walked out

Linomtha: "Ow Lord give me the strength to deal with this" She couldn't sleep after that. Her phone rang after an hour

Linomtha: "Hello"

Rivo: "Please come and defend me at the police station. I have been arrested for murder, I stabbed Vasco's Gf to death"

.....

Raise's rape ordeal

Raise has been inside the shower since they came back. Dunga instructed her to shower until he tells her to stop

Dunga: Went to open the bathroom door "Come out"

Raise: Her skin was pale and she was coughing so much. She was a total mess

Dunga: Took robes and tied her hands and feet

Raise: She didn't have any energy to fight back. She wanted to fight but her body was failing her

Dunga; "You are a bitch ne? I tried to treat you like a woman but no you don't appreciate it, you like been treated like a bitch like a fucken whore ne" He spread her legs apart and took out a big knife and hit her breasts with the knife handle then slowly inserted the knife handle inside her black forest and started thrusting her with it making sure the blade part doesnt touch her. He then took off his clothes and wore a condom then pushed her to the floor making her kneel down. He entered inside her arse hole with so much force

Raise: She jumped and he pinned her down with so much force. Took a belt and whipped her butt "Don't act like you don't enjoy this. you are a fucken whore, you like it rough huh? I will give it to you rough" He pushed all of his dick inside her arse hole and started thrusting so fast and hard "You fucken whore, I broke the guy's code for you, I lost friends because of you and you go and cheat on me?" whipped her butt so hard with the belt

Raise: "You are killing me, I didn't cheat on you"

Dunga; "Fuck you. you will never cheat on me again do you hear me?" thrusting so deep and hard for a very long time. He took off the condom "Open your fucken mouth" she opened her mouth and he came inside her mouth "Don't even dare spit them out, swallow them" she wallowed and he hit her cheeks with his dick until it became soft "Fucken whore. Go and take a shower you look pathetic"

Raise; She crawled to the bathroom very slowly. She closed the door and sobbed

Dunga: Opened the door "I am not going to date a whore, you will not prove Python and his cockroaches right. You will behave like a lady, I don't share a pussy. You belong to me only next time I won't be this merciful" He pushed her inside the shower and walked out

#84

At the Gumbi's

Linomtha: "Calm down Rivo. When did this happen?"

Rivo:"This evening around 6"

Linomtha: "Don't say anything, tell them you are waiting for your lawyer. Did you issue a statement?"

Rivo: "Yes I have confessed, I was caught red handed"

Linomtha: "This is bad. I will come in the morning right now there is nothing much I can do"

Prison warder: "Time is up sboshwa" he took the phone away from her "Let's go to your new home"

Rivo: Moving to the holding cell

Prison warder: "Not that side, you are now going to the real cell to meet your mates. Come follow me"

They walked to the cell and he opened for her. Pushed her inside and locked the cell

Female inmates: whistling

Inmate 1: "Wow cheese girl"

Inmate 2: Got up and touched her weave "Mhmmh"

Inmate 3: Woke the cell boss "Moeder, new meat in the house. She looks rich"

Moeder: Got up "Who the fuck is making noise in my house?"

The other inmates got scared and went to sit down

Moeder: "Are you guys challenging me? Dit is my huis Ek regeer" (this is my house, I rule).
Looked at all the inmates "Jy verstaan?" (do you understand?)

Inmates: "Ja Moeder, baie yammer moeder" (Yes mother, very sorry mother)

Moeder: Walked up to Rivo

Rivo: Looked at the scary old coloured woman with tattoos all over her body. Her head was bold and she was big. Cruel was written all over her face

Moeder: "Wie is jy? (Who are you?) Wat maak jy hierso? (What are you doing here?). jy kom by my huis and disturb my sleep? Fuck jou"

Rivo: Shivering in fear

Moeder: "Praat" (talk). Punched her on the face "Cheese girl"

Rivo: "My husband is rich please don't hurt me, he will give you everything you want"

Moeder: "Fuck jou. I make the rules in here" to the inmates "Give her a welcome party, she disturbed my sleep" She went back to bed as the other inmates started beating Rivo up

At the Butcher House

Python arrived and entered the high security building. He entered and went to the change room

He switched on the monitors and watched his five victims while busy changing. He wore a red overall and tied a butchers Apron on top of it. Wore his butcher boots and completed the look with a butcher head.

Python: Smiled "Makunyiwe once" Left the changing room and dialled Vasco "Which side are you at?"

Vasco: "Cold room"

Python: "I am on my way to the slaughter room"

Vasco: "Ka zwakala nou" (I am coming now)

Python: He arrived inside a room that was full of different cutting machinery and all kinds of knives. He took a seat and started smoking.

Vasco arrived

Vasco: "The mighty Python"

Python: "Belela majita oba chaele ore ke ready o tesha nou. Majeje aka a zwakale nou" (Call the guys and tell them that I am ready to work now. My meat must come now)

Vasco: "Shit" Looked at him and smiled "I will be watching the action in the graveyard room, call me if you need some medical assistance" He made a call while walking out. "Eitha Python is ready for you guys. Ok go shap" He hang up and entered the graveyard room, it was full of small

tombstones of every person that was killed inside the Butcher house. The tombstones had their pictures, names, date of death and a message written at the bottom which read as follows "Thanks for quenching the Mighty Python's thirst. O robale ka masepa" (Sleep in shit). There were more than 50 tombstones. Vasco switched on the monitor and saw Python sitting down and the slaughter room's door opening. He sat back and chuckled

Slaughter room

Python's two guys walked in with Mosco, Bongi, Paris and Two Russian teenagers. Skhosana and Skara ka 1 followed them

Graveyard Room

Vasco: "Ow shit P man no no no. Fuck no since when do you involve kids in your battles? P man no ska e chuna die ding" (P an don't do that)

Slaughter Room

The five victims were ice cold. Python's two man pushed them to their chairs and tied them

Python: "That will be all, I will call you if I need something"

Skhosana: "Remind me never to double cross you Skhulu yerrr die plek is scarey. I will just die before you can touch me" He looked around "Kopa o bloma ko transing please open for me, I can't watch this" (I am asking to sit in the car)

Skara ka 1: "Me go like watching this cinema. killing and me we are zonke, we are like nail and toothpick"

Graveyard room

Vasco: Communicating with Python using The invisible Bluetooth Earpiece “Banna die maan areng P man? Please give him a knife nyana da I want to see him in action” he was laughing so loud “Shit die maan is life”

Python: “Ska ringa lenna ka dilo tsabo dom, ke busy hierso” (Don’t talk to me about stupid stuff I am busy here)

Skhosana: “Skhulu keya ho kopa ntate please mpulele ke vaye” (I am asking you please open for me so that I can go)

Vasco: “Biggy is such a pussy” Laughing “Ringa le Skara da” (talk to Skara)

Python: Put his finger on the biometric door and Skhosana walked out

Skara ka 1: “Me hlaling, me love tushishi pha and seen juice shwaaa phanzi. Me go no chicken pocks no”

Vasco: “Is he trying to say I am staying, I am not chickening out?” rolled on the floor laughing

Python: To Skara “Stop talking” He got up

Bongi: “P please don’t do this it’s me Bongi please don’t do this”

Python: “Why Bongi? Why do you have to hurt my kids?”

Bongi: “I swear I don’t know anything about this, I don’t know anything. I would never hurt innocent kids more especially your kids because I know how much you love them”

Python: “Says a woman who kept Amahle and Praises away from me and now influencing Paris to do your dirty work”

Paris: “She has got nothing to do with this and why am I here?”

Python: “You want to play with the big guys so I am initiating you. I want you to see how the big guys roll. You plotted with this motherfucker to get your sisters killed and...”

Paris: “They are not my sisters, my mother never carried them. They are your whores kids”

Bongi: “Paris don’t talk to Dad like that”

Paris: “His not my father and you don’t scare me. You will never hurt your own kids, see that is your biggest weakness. I dare you to use all this fucken cutting machines and knives on me right now, I dare you Python”

Python: Slapped her so hard across the face

Paris: Gave him the left side "This side again?"

Python: "I will fucken kill you Paris trust me I will forget how much I love you and kill you" Turned to naked Mosco "You fucking my daughter and using her to plot against me?"

The two Russian girls were crying

Mosco: "Python I apologise my man, she came unto me I never approached her but let my two girls go they are innocent. I will hand over all my empire to you, you will never hear from me again please spare my life and the life of my daughters. I know you don't have any mercy but please my man" He was begging and crying

Python: "You enter my house and try to harm my girls and now you want me to be merciful. O tloga o nyela saan, I don't harm kids because I am a father and love my kids but you made this too personal by involving my kids. Too bad you couldn't go ahead with killing my kids so sit back and enjoy my show"

Mosco: Tried to move but his body was tied to the chair

Mosco's girl: "nana cnacn hac" (Daddy save us)

Python: Took a knife and approached them

Mosco: To the girls "Ya lyublyu tebya, Ya proshu proshcheniya" (I am sorry, I love you)

Vasco: Talking while running "P man I am begging you ska e chuna die ding, we don't hurt kids bra yaka" He opened the door and held him "P man imagine if someone was doing this to your girls, I know he has crossed the line but please don't hurt this kids aba chuna niks, Gang code P man think of our gang code are khawathe dincosi(We don't hurt kids) no matter what. Just look at them bra yaka look at them they are innocent. Ska ba khawatha, I say deal with this moron and leave this innocent kids out. You got them abducted all the way from Russia that was enough trauma for them"

Python: Thought of someone hurting his girls and it hit him so hard "Get the fuck out of here Vasco, was he thinking of my own kids when he sent a man with a gun to kill them?"

Vasco: "He chickened out, he couldn't go ahead with it. Save his kids too"

Python: "Get the fuck out of here"

Vasco: Went out and dialled Rubber

Rubber: He was busy sitting inside his study drinking. He just pressed yes and didn't say anything

Vasco: "Rubber Band I don't mean to sound selfish bra yaka but we need you. P man is about to kill innocent kids. I know you have your own stuff to deal with but I need you, he listens to you"

Rubber: "Where are you?"

Vasco: "Butcher house"

Rubber: "You can't stop him once he is in there. Let me get connected go shap" he connected his laptop and had full access to the Slaughter room, connected his Bluetooth listening device "P man don't do it, you owe it to Thandolwethu. You made a vow to him that you will never kill a kid ever again, don't do it for Mosco but do it for yourself. They don't know anything, Go shap bra yaka"

Python: To Vasco "Come and get them out of here but they must not leave the building"

Vasco untied them and took them to the office and locked the doors

Python: "So you are fucking my daughter?"

Mosco: "She came unto me"

Python: Mosco was already naked. He took his knife and went up to him "You will never fuck her again" Looked at his Dick "Disgusting pervert busy showing off your disability to woman, this thing of yours is not worth showing off" Cut off his dick and balls

Mosco: Screamed in pain "Forgive me, please forgive me. I swear I didn't use the info she gave me I didn't send anyone to your house"

Python: Went to his cutting machines and diced off his dick and balls. He chopped it in small pieces, took two plates and dished it out. Put both plates on Bongi and Paris laps "Eat your dinner"

Paris: Eyes opened wide

Python: To Paris "Eat it now, that is the last time you will ever taste it"

Bongi: "Dumisani please don't do this"

Paris: Crying "Mom didn't do anything I swear, punish me only"

Graveyard Room

Vasco: Looking at the whole thing and thought alone without talking to Python. Shame Bongsi didn't do this she is innocent in all of this

At the Ndlovu's

Ndlovu has been turning and tossing

Ma Ndlovu: "You are disturbing me, what are you worried about?"

Ndlovu: "I am worried about Raise"

Ma Ndlovu: "Eeeh hai getting sleepless nights because of Raise? Hai don't disturb my sleep"

Ndlovu: "She has been missing for 5 days now. This is so unlike her, Raise will never disappear like that. She loves her work too much"

Ma Ndlovu: Continued to try and get some sleep

Ndlovu: "Her phone has been off and we all know how much she loves her phone. Something is terribly wrong I can feel it. That Dunga boy is unstable"

Ma Ndlovu: "Raise made him more unstable. She lied and turned him against his friends, we all got hurt in the process because of her disgusting behaviour. They are both unstable they deserve each other"

Ndlovu: "What if he has killed her?"

Ma Ndlovu: "How do you kill a street wise girl like Raise? They must be out celebrating their victory"

Ndlovu: "I will never give up on Raise. She was doing so well until that unstable psycho came into her life. I will not rest until I find her"

Ma Ndlovu: "Good luck"

Dunga's place

They were in bed sleeping. Dunga holding her so tight

Raise: She tried to break free without waking him up. She has been attempting to run away for the past five days with no luck. She unwrapped his arms from her body and tried to move

Dunga: Grabbed her hand "What the fuck are you doing?"

Raise: "I wanted to go to the bathroom"

Dunga: "I told you to wake me up if you want to go to the bathroom. I don't trust you, you are a fucken whore you can break free and sleep with the cockroaches inside the house" Got up and took his gun "Let's go"

They walked to the bathroom. She looked at the gun and got tempted to fight him but he was too strong she knew she won't win the fight. She sat in the bathroom doing nothing then flushed and came out. They went back to bed

Raise: "When am I going back to work?"

Dunga; "I told you that I will take care of you. You will never work again, you want to fuck around with bo Tiyani?"

Raise: "You are no longer with the gang and we will run out of money soon. How are we going to survive? I need to start working"

Dunga: "We won't run out of money soon I still have a lot of money"

Raise: "You can't keep me locked up forever. This is not love, how do you treat a person you love like this?"

Dunga: "I love you Babes. We will start going out once I start trusting you again"

Raise: "At least take me to the mall tomorrow. All you do is have sex with me all day I need a break, I can't satisfy you when I am like this"

Dunga; "Ok tomorrow I will take you out"

Raise: "Thanks"

Dunga: "I love you"

Raise: "Love you too"

Butcher House

There was too much blood flowing and Mosco screaming for help

Python: Looked at him and laughed then turned to Bongi and Paris who were chewing his dick and balls "Taste good ne? Must I add some more meat for you guys?" Took Mosco to the cutting machine and started chopping him off. Started with his hands and looked at Paris "Watch baby, you want to play in the big league hey then watch and take notes"

Paris: Vomited and looked at the opposite direction

Bongi: Vomited and closed her eyes crying

Python: Sliced every piece of his body until he lost his breath and died. He smiled and turned to Bongi and Paris

Bongi: "I had nothing to with this I swear"

Paris: "She didn't do anything. I was working with Mosco alone, Daddy I am so sorry. I will never ever betray you again"

Python: "Why Paris? All this because I left your mother?"

Paris: "I felt like you don't love me anymore"

Python: "I never stopped loving you and I will never stop. I begged you for months but you wanted nothing to do with me I just didn't know you were planning to kill my kids. Shit Paris 17 years old are at school not doing this nonsense, all along I have been paying for expensive school fees for nothing" turned to Bongi

Bongi: "I didn't do anything"

Python: "How do you let her out of your side? Were you not concerned that she is not home? What the fuck did you do when you didn't see her at home?"

Bongi: "I thought she was at school. You know she attends boarding school"

Python: "You see why I wanted to take her in with me? Now you see?"

Paris: "I didn't want to stay with you please don't blame mom"

Python: "Bongi you have disrespected me it's enough now"

Bongi: "Don't kill me please"

Python: "Say goodbye to each other. I will come back later to feed you breakfast, you will eat Mosco's legs. I am going home now" He walked out and Skara followed him. He was too scared to talk

Vasco joined them

Vasco: "And his kids?"

Python: "I will see them later. I left my wife at home, are vayeng"

Skara got inside the police car and Skhosana drove off without saying a word

Vasco: "Can we talk?"

Python: "Later" got inside his car and drove off

Gumbi's house

He arrived at home around 3 am and noticed that he didn't change his clothes "Shit"

He got off the car and ran straight to the guest bathroom downstairs. Linomtha opened the door

Linomtha: "I heard you coming in, why are you using the..." Looked at his clothes and blood all over "Ow my God" She started shivering and walked backwards slowly

Python: "I can explain sweetheart, please let me explain"

Linomtha: "You go away for 5 days then on the same night you get back home you leave me in bed all alone just to go and kill people?" She cried and ran away

Python: Took off his clothes and showered. Wore the bathrobe and walked out

Dim-K: "Boss P"

Python: "You still up?"

Dim-K: "I wanted to sit in the dark alone. Why o geza lata so and not in your room?"

Python: "Ketswa Butcher house I forgot to change there"

Dim-K: "Why the fuck didn't you invite me? I miss seen you in action, this could have helped me to forget the shit I am going through. Ntse o bodisa mang?"

Python: "Dims are ringe later I need to fix something now. Obe grand nja yame"

Dim-K: "Keba grand thanks a lot for organising therapy its helping a bit. dintshang?"

Python: "Eish flopo" He ran upstairs

Linomtha: She was sitting on the bed. Hands covered her face

Python: "Sweetheart?"

Linomtha: "I can't do this with you right now. I know I married a ruthless gangster but you could have at least respected our house, coming back looking like that? I will sleep in the guest room"

Python: "Nomtha please, I had to do this. I had to protect our kids"

Linomtha: Walked out of the room

The following day

At the Gumbi's

Linomtha: To Amahle "Finish up eating baby, we are going to be late"

Amahle; "I am done"

She dropped her off at school and went to work

At the police station

Ndlovu had just finished reporting Raise missing and told the police Dunga is the number one suspect when he met Linomtha on the street

Linomtha: "Baba"

Ndlovu: "Hi baby. Consulting this early?"

Linomtha: "I came to see Rivo. She has been arrested for murder"

Ndlovu: "Haibo. She killed who?"

Linomtha: "Not sure apparently one of Vasco's Gf"

Ndlovu: "Are you visiting her as a friend or lawyer"

Linomtha: "Lawyer"

Ndlovu: "She can't be represented for free. She needs to pay like each and every client and you don't get to choose the cases you work on"

Linomtha: "Can I just see her?"

A police official interrupted their conversation

Police official: "Sorry to eardrop she is in the prison hospital. She was badly beaten up by her fellow inmates last night, you can go to the female prison side to confirm"

Linomtha: "Ow no"

Butcher House

Python walked in and found Bongsi and Paris tied up on their chairs

Python: To one of his guys "What time did you take them out from the fridge?"

Guy: "Two hours ago"

Python: "Did they eat?"

Guy: "Yes"

Python: "Which part?"

Guy: "Legs"

Python: "I will go through the camera footage and confirm. Go shap vaya"

Bongsi: Looked up at him

Python: "Did you say your goodbyes?"

At the mall

Dunga and Raise walked to a clothing shop

Raise: "I love this dress, can I go and fit? You can wait by the door" He agreed and she took the dress and went inside the fitting room

Inside the fitting room

She quickly wore the size 50 dress. Opened her bag and took out a long messed up weave and put it on and put too much makeup on her face. She changed her shoes and wore her sleepers. Checked herself on the mirror and walked out. She passed him busy with his phone and walked like a very tired old person she didn't look back. She finally reached the door and saw him looking at the fitting room entrance and she ran

Butcher house

Bongi: "If you kill me you will never find out about your long lost son. Spare my life and I will take you to him"

#85

At the Mall

Clothing Shop

Dunga: To the shop assistant "I have been waiting for my Gf for some time now, can you please

check her for me?"

Shop Assistant: "Ladies always takes their time ko fitting room I am sure she will be done now"

Dunga: "I didn't ask you how long ladies take in the fitting room kerile go and check her"

Shop Assistant: Got scared "How does she look like and what is her name?"

Dunga: Described her and told her the name

Shop Assistant: Only three doors were closed. She knocked on each one of them calling out "Raise Raise" all the ladies responded with their names and told her they don't know any Raise. She went out

Dunga: "And?"

Shop Assistant: "She is not inside"

Dunga: "Are you fucking kidding me? What the fuck do you mean she is not inside?" Went to the fitting room

Shop Assistant: Running after him "Sir you can't go inside there, it is not allowed"

Dunga: Searched each and every single door. The three ladies got so frightened, He took all three of them to the floor "Where the fuck is she?"

The ladies: Crying "We don't even know her"

Dunga: "Le tloga lenyela nou" Started slapping them

The shop Assistant lady came back with security while the manager was busy calling the police

Security: Trying to pull him away from the ladies

Security 2: "Yhoo ke mthaka yola wago sebeta le Python. Nna keya chaba ntate, wena osa emile?" (It's that guy who works with Python, I am running away. you are still standing?)

Security 1: "Are chabe, nna ake batle go shwa ka siya bana baka" (Lets run away, I don't want to die and leave my kids)

They all ran away

Dunga: To the ladies "I will find her" He walked out of the shop with everybody looking at him

At the Taxi Rank

Taxi conductor: "Tsa Limpopo kamo, tsa Limpopo ka da. The province ya di fruits, tsenang kada leye hoja di mango, di avodaco ledi litchi" (Limpopo this side, get inside and go eat mango, avocado and litchi)

Raise approached the Quemarshall

Raise: "I am looking for di Taxi tsako Limpopo"

Quemarshall: "Just turn to your left, the first line kedi taxi tsako Limpopo"

Raise: "Dankie" She walked to where she was directed and found the taxi conductor busy shouting

Taxi conductor: "Are nameleng, go shorta one kada. One ae kene re vaye. Are yeng ko Limpopo are yeng ro bona dithaba tsa Magoebaskloof, are yeng ro bona mapedi, matsonga le ma venda. Are nameleng" (Let's get in, one short in here, one get inside and we go. let us go to Limpopo and see the Magoebaskloof mouintain, lets go and see the pedis, Tsongas and vendas. Let us get in)

Raise: "Ashe obuti, keya Limpopo" (Hi brother, I am going to Limpopo)

Taxi conductor: "Ola magriza, oya Limpopo ko kae?" (Hi grandma, you are going where in Limpopo?)

Raise: "Ko Polokwane"

Taxi conductor: Looked at her "Lewena o chachitse di cream too much, letla ho chesa letsatsi lako Limpopo. Kena kada o shota motho omo one fela, enjoy the beautiful peaceful province" (You have put on too much cream, Limpopo's sun will burn you. get in here one person short).

Raise: She sighed in relief, looked at her sides and didn't see anyone familiar. She got inside the taxi

Taxi driver: "Are pateleng baholo" (lets pay old people)

They started paying, she took out the money she stole from Dunga inside her bra and paid

Street vendor: To Raise "Ice cream nyana, metsi nyana, cooltime nyana magriza? Buya nyana Magriza etlo thusa your face to cool down and cream etlo lasta ko sefahlegong"

Raise: Kept her eyes to the front

Street vendor: "Aaah fotsek leho tlola too much cream ekare o setopo" (Fotsek you have put on too much cream you look like a corpse)

People inside the taxi laughed at her

They finished paying and the driver drove off

At the Mall

Dunga: He searched for her until he got tired. He remembered that if he still had access to the gang's resources it would have been easier to find her. He dialled one of their contact "Eitha da Sporo"

Sporo: "What can I do for you?"

Dunga; "I am trying to track down someone. Her..."

Sporo: "The Boss told us never to help you with anything, you are not part of the Gang anymore"
He hang up

Dunga: He tried each contact but they told him the very same thing. He drove back to his place in total frustration

At the Butcher House

Python: "What the fuck did you just say? Is this some kind of a sick joke?"

Bongi: Getting weak and struggling to speak

Python: "Khuluma Sibongile" (talk Bongi)

Bongi: Started to be anxious, shivering, sweating and feeling dizzy. She experienced pain in the chest, radiating to the back, jaw and shoulder. She vomited and felt shortness of breath then suddenly collapsed

Paris: "Mom" shouting "Daddy please help, she looks like she is not breathing"

Python: "Do you know anything about what she just said?"

Paris: "No. I think she was just making it up, she wanted to save herself. Please get her to the hospital"

Python: Took a knife and stabbed her on the hand but she didn't respond

Paris: "She is not faking this"

Python: "You can't die from stupid English sicknesses, hell no I have to be the one to kill you"
Dialled Vasco

Vasco: "P man"

Python: "Where the fuck are you?"

Vasco: "Eish you really don't want to know. I am dealing with some serious shit, Rivo o bodisitse motho" (rivo has killed a person)

Python: "What the fuck? Who?"

Vasco: "The maid"

Python: "Are they sure she did it?"

Vasco: "Yes"

Python: "Eish and I needed your help kemo Butcher house and Bonggi just collapsed, looks like she is not breathing"

Vasco: "What signs did she show?"

Python: "She vomited and some shivering. Akg just some shitty stuff, I stabbed her on the hand just to check if she is not faking it she didn't wake up"

Vasco: "I am on my way now. Don't stab her again, I will deal with this Rivo's issue later"

Python: "Go shap"

Paris: "Please take her to the hospital"

Python: "Paris do I have a son out there?"

Paris: "I told you I think she was making it all up"

The door opened and his guy's entered with some Russian man

Python: "It's about damn time. Are you sure you have the right guy?"

Python's guy: "Yes Boss"

Python: "Tie him"

The guys tied him up

Python: To the guy "So you went to my house and pointed a gun at my daughters?"

Russian hit man: "I didn't do it"

Python: "Don't play games with me"

Russian Hit man: "I was just acting on my boss orders"

Python: Took a pliers and started removing his teeth one by one

Russian Hit man: Screaming in pain "Ya proshu proshcheniya" (I am sorry)

Python: "You point a gun at my girls? My girls?"

Paris: "Can you please open the door for me?"

Python: "These are your friends so you will sit and watch"

Python: Finished removing all his teeth and called his guys

The guys came in

Python: "Untie him I want his arse in my face"

The guys did as they were told

Python: Took a knife and shoved all of it inside his arse hole and started slicing him up. His screams filled the entire room

Vasco entered

Vasco: "What the fuck?"

Python: Laughing

Vasco: "Who is he?"

Python: "The moron who pointed a gun at my girls"

Vasco: "Shit. What happened to his mouth?" saw teeth on the floor "You played Dentist on him?"
Laughing

Python: "Attend that bitch"

Vasco: Looked at Paris and felt so bad for her "Hi Paris"

Paris: No answer

Vasco: Put on his stethoscope and started checking out Bongi "Shit this looks bad" To Paris
"Can you tell me what happened?"

Paris: Explained to him

Vasco: "P man she needs to be rushed to the hospital "I am suspecting Acute myocardial
infarction"

Python: To his guys "Put him back on the chair and tie him up" Went to Vasco "What the fuck is
that?"

Vasco: "Heart attack in simple terms"

Python: Looked at Bongi and didn't feel any sorry for her. "Can you treat it? I still have some
unfinished business with her"

Vasco: "Yes I can. I need to rush her to the hospital immediately"

Python: "Use the Safe House hospital ko private I won't have full access to do my job"

Vasco: "I am going to need Oxygen mask, Anti platelet, Nitrates, Morphine and Thrombolytic. I
think we have some of this stuff ko Safe House I will get what we don't have"

Python: "I will drop by later"

Vasco: To the guys "Please carry her to my car" to Python "Get Paris out of here, she has
experienced enough Trauma. If you still want a relationship with her you will get her out of here"

Python: "She rolls with this guys and she helped them plan everything so I want her to stay and
see what I do to people who try to bullshit me"

Vasco: "Go shap, I will see you later"

Python: Took a smoke while busy getting nails and a hammer. Looked at the Russian hit man
and smiled "You know my mother loves singing this song" He started singing "Lege bamo
kokotela obe ano halaleya lege bamo kokotela obe ano halalela" he laughed. "Paris help daddy
sing"

Paris: Just looked at the opposite direction crying

Python: Took a knife and removed both his eyes. "Ow I love doing this. kase ncanda spane se" (I love this job)

Russian Hit man: "Bozhe, khрани menya" (Lord save me)

At the police station

The police captain entered the two detectives office who were handling Raise's case

Captain: "I want this case resolved by the end of the week"

Detective 1: "I was just about to come and see you. Check this out, it was an anonymous tip off"
Handed him his phone

Captain: Watched the video of Dunga pointing a gun at Raise. Raise taking off her clothes and entering the sewage water at Gunpoint

Captain: "We have got him. it's obvious he had something to do with her disappearance"

Detective 2: "I think he killed her"

Captain: "We now have one of Python's guys so it's only a matter of time before we have the entire gang behind bars. Get a search warrant and go to his place, I am sure we will find more incriminating stuff to put him behind bars. Once we get him exactly where we want I will be able to make him a deal, a reduced sentence in exchange for all the information regarding Python's illegal dealings"

Detective 1: "Ok Captain we are going to get a search warrant and go to his place now"

Captain: "Vasco's wife could also be helpful. I need to strike a deal with her. Python's days are numbered. Guys keep me updated on this case, I have to go now and try to solve Mosco's escape. I need to get to the bottom of this"

At Ndlovu Attorney's

Linomtha; She dialled her mother

Mama ka Lino: "Mma Gumbi"

Linomtha: "Mama ka Lino"

Mama ka Lino: "Le tsogile ngwanaka?" (how are you?)

Linomtha; "Hai Mama ka Lino I am not fine and you are the only one I can talk to. Dumisani is hardly at home"

Mama ka Lino: "What do you mean?"

Linomtha: "He never has time for me"

Mama ka Lino: "What does he get up to?"

Linomtha; Last night incident played in her mind but she knew she can't share it with her mother or anyone "I don't know"

Mama ka Lino: "Talk to him. Let him know how you feel, communication is important in a relationship my child. Maybe yena he doesn't see anything wrong with what he is doing so you need to talk to him"

Linomtha: "I will"

Mama ka Lino: "What I know ke gore he loves you"

Linomtha: "I know" Zen walked in "I have to go Mama ka Lino"

Mama ka Lino: "Gabotse ngwanake"

Linomtha; She still felt terrible but put on a smile "Hi, what a wonderful surprise"

Zen: "Hey, I came to say goodbye and thank you for everything"

Linomtha: "Are you really sure you want to leave?"

Zen: "Yes, I am going back home." She started crying

Linomtha: Hugged her "Ow Zen"

Zen: "I don't want to end up like Rivo and kill someone. If only she left maybe she could have avoided this whole situation"

Linomtha: "Where are the twins?"

Zen: "Inside the car"

Linomtha: "Let me go say hi to them"

They walked to her car while busy talking

Linomtha: "So what's the plan?"

Zen: "I have filed for divorce with that lawyer you recommended I am sure he will get served this week. Then I am going to heal at home, I am going to start going to church you have encouraged me so much on Sunday then ya raise my boys"

Linomtha: "And financially? How are you going to survive?"

Zen: "I really don't know. I will just depend on my parents until I get back on my feet, you encouraged me to be a career woman. I have always wanted to be a chartered accountant so I am going to start studying"

Linomtha: "All the best. Please call if you need anything" She greeted the boys and hugged Zen then walked back to the office in tears this whole Zen and rubber's situation broke her heart and she prayed that she will never ever have to experience been apart from her Dumisani

At the Butcher House

Python: He put the nails and hammer and nailed down all his fingers

Russian Hitman: Urine and faeces came out

Python: "Clean them with your tongue" He pushed him down forcing him to eat while busy hammering him at the back

Pick and Pay Taxi rank

The passengers got off and Raise asked for taxis to Mankweng Hospital and got inside.

At Mankweng Hospital

She got inside and went to outpatients reception

Raise: "Dumelang"

Receptionist: "Thobela sesi"

Raise: "I am looking for Dr Thabo Tau"

Receptionist: "Oko maternity ward"

Raise: "How do I get there?"

Receptionist: "Ask masekhurithi kuwa ntle sesi" Looked at the patients "Next patient please"
(Ask Security outside sister)

Raise: She walked outside and saw a pregnant lady passing "Ashe mme, can you please take me to maternity ward"

Pregnant lady: "Sesi bago loya ne, ke gore wabona gore ke imela ke mpa yerr ska thomana lenna ketla go direla speech okwa roko ya lehubahuba" She walked away (Sister you are bewitched, you can see my stomach is too heavy. Don't start with me I will give you a speech with your oversize dress)

Raise: Went back to the security gate and asked for directions

Security: "Wa bona passage yela o jeka ka yona ware e wa tsamaya ge o fihla kuwa pele wa turna ware e o turna ko left wa tsamaya o tla hwetsa board ya mmala o moshowana ke moka wago furalela ware e ke moka o tshwara ye nngwe passage wa tsamaya straight ao jeke ke moka..."

Raise: "Sorry to cut you short but can you please take me there"

Security: "I am not allowed to leave the gate unless if it's an emergency"

Raise: "Thank you" She walked away through the passage because that was the only thing she picked up from his direction. She asked until she reached maternity ward and got a very sweet sister

Raise: "Dumelang. I am looking for Dr Thabo Tau"

Sister: "His still busy with ward rounds. You can wait for him over there"

Raise: "Thank you" She sat for over an hour then spotted Thabo coming

Thabo: To the nurses "I am now off home. You guys must have a lovely weekend and sister Mukansi please don't forget to visit us at church this Sunday"

Sister Mukansi: "I will come"

The rest of the nurses: "Bye Dr"

They started gossiping after he walked away

Sister 1: "Dr Tau is so nice these days"

Sister 2: "Every nurse wants to work with him. phela the guy used to have so much pride and he was so arrogant but now wow"

Sister Mukansi: "He helped me with my personal problems by sharing the word of God ebile this Sunday I am visiting the church he is attending. Dr Tau has really changed, his so humble"

Sister 1: "And o single hle, nna keya mo nyaka" They all laughed (He is single, I want him)

Raise: She got up and approached him "Thabo"

Thabo: "Dumelang mma ke.." Recognised her "Raise?" looked at her from head to toe "What happened?"

Raise: Started crying

Thabo: "Let's go to my car" Held her hand and they walked to his car

Inside Thabo's car

Thabo: "What brings you here?"

Raise: "I am looking for a place to stay. My life is in danger"

Thabo: "Danger how? You are not making any sense"

Raise: "Please help me"

Thabo: "I have moved back home with my father because he stays alone now and I love been with him. I have a house here at the hospital I normally sleep here when I am on call. Where is Linomtha? Couldn't you go to her?"

Raise: "I can't be in Johannesburg, they will find me and kill me. My crazy ex boyfriend and... please help me"

Thabo: "Linomtha's husband is one of the most feared people in Johannesburg cant he work out some sort of protection for you?"

Raise: "No he can't. Thabo please help me, I am sure they are busy looking for me now. Limpopo is the last place they will think of. My life will be safe here"

Thabo: "Who are they?"

Raise: Crying "You wouldn't understand"

Thabo: "Go to the police then"

Raise: "Thabo please help me"

Thabo: "Raise I am starting out my life on a clean slate I really don't want to get involved in anything dodgy. I don't want to get caught up in whatever that is happening with you. I am very close with my father now and I enjoy serving in the church I have finally found my purpose in life and I have met a lady that I like so much so I don't want to complicate things with her, if I take you in she might think we are dating"

Raise: "I am not looking for a relationship with you, I am over relationships I just need a place to stay please"

Thabo: "I can only assist you by taking you to the police"

Raise: "Thabo please help me please" Holding his hands crying

Thabo: "Ok only for today Raise because it's already late. I will speak to my father to assist you with counselling and.."

Raise: "No you can't tell him I am here. He will tell Linomtha's mother and she will tell Linomtha and this people will end up finding me"

Thabo: "This is really serious. Well in that case tomorrow you must really leave I don't want to get into trouble" He drove to his house inside the hospital and they got off

Thabo: Showed her around "I will come tomorrow morning. Please pray about whatever you are going through" He walked out

Butcher's house

Python had torched him for hours. Nailed down every part of his body until he finally put the nail right in the middle of his head and nailed it down with the hammer. The skull opened while the Russian man was busy gasping for air and finally stopped breathing

Python: "Son of a bitch. Nobody touches my girls" he untied Paris "Let's go"

They walked out and he pushed her inside the car. He remembered the Russian girls, took out his gun and went back. Opened the office door and found them sitting on the floor. They got so scared when they saw him, they joined their hands together and screamed

Python: "I won't be so bad with you guys" Took out his gun and shot them five times each on head, walked away after he was satisfied that they are dead. He called his guys "I am done clean up everything and prepare tombstones"

At the Safe House

He walked in with Paris and went to the Hospital ward. He found Vasco busy with Bongji

Python: "How is she?"

Vasco: "I am still treating her"

Python: "I am going home"

Vasco: "And Paris?"

Python: "Safe house or Butcher house?"

Paris: "I will stay here"

Python: "She must not have access to other rooms. You must keep her here and lock her up inside when you leave" To Paris "I will come and get you tomorrow, we have to be somewhere" He walked out

Vasco: "Are you ok?"

Paris: Shaking her head crying

Vasco: "He loves you but you must know that he loves your siblings too. Your father will do anything for you guys and you exposed his weakness to his enemies, you don't do that baby no matter how angry you are"

Paris: "Is he going to kill me?"

Vasco: "He loves you way too much to do that. He was just showing you what he is capable of doing when people touch his loved ones, he tried to protect you before from Mosco you remember?"

Paris: Nodded

Vasco: "He loves you"

Dunga's place

Police officials arrived and knocked

Dunga: Opened the door "Ya what the fuck do you want?"

Police official: Produced a search warrant "We are investigating the missing of Miss Raisebe"

Dunga: Moved aside holding his glass of whiskey "Le phakishe I want to sleep in peace"

They started searching

Police official: To his colleague "Yes we have nailed him" Smiled showing him the evidence

Colleague: "Let's take him in"

They went to the Tv room where he was sitting watching soccer drinking his whiskey

Police official: Took out his cuffs "We are placing you under arrest for..."

Dunga; "Fuck you maan" Put on his Tshirt and looked at the cuffs "Put those shit away, are vayeng. I know I will be back just now"

They were scared of him because they knew his a member of the Python's family

Ntate Moruti's house

Thabo: He shared with his father everything that happened

Moruti: "She is Linomtha's best friend ne?"

Thabo: "Yes. I am surprised why she can't go to them for protection, Linomtha's husband is feared"

Moruti: "She sounds like a lost soul. Tomorrow I will go with you to the hospital and see her"

Thabo: "She is scared to see you, she says you will tell Linomtha's mother and..."

Moruti: "Son please let me see her"

Thabo: "Ok I will go with you tomorrow, Papa I know we help people but we can't put our lives in danger"

Moruti: "Let me just talk to her and find out her story. Okae Dr Lucille?"

Thabo: Smiling "Papa she is the one for me"

They laughed and started chatting more

Mankweng Doctor's Residence

Raise: She sat inside the shower crying full of regrets.

At the police station

Inside the interrogation room

They have been interrogating him for hours and he was not cooperating. The captain walked in

Captain: "I will take it from here" to Dunga "Boy you are in trouble, if I were you I would start talking"

Dunga: "I don't know where she is"

Captain: Showed him all the evidence they have "Where did you hide her body?"

Dunga: "I didn't fucken kill her"

Captain: "Don't talk to me like that boy. Google me and find out who I am or better yet ask your cell mates who I am, I don't play with small boys like you. You think you will intimidate me because you work with Python? I am going to set an example with you. I am raising the Lerato case again, we both know she didn't commit suicide and I am going to find all the proof. You are going to rot in this place" to the detectives "Take him to the cells"

Dunga: To the detectives "Please arrange a private cell for me or call Skhosana for me he is my friend"

They laughed at him and threw him inside Skara ka 1's cell

At Taung North West

Five men arrived at Raise's parents place and held them at Gun point

Raise's father: "Please don't kill us"

Raise's mother: "Please don't hurt us, take anything inside. We have a small boy inside the house he will be very traumatised to experience this don't hurt us"

Guy: "Where is Raise? Give us Raise and we will leave you alone"

Raise' Father: "We haven't seen her in years"

Raise's mother: "We disowned her. We haven't seen her in like 6 years"

Guy: "We are not here to play games. Bring her out now"

Gunshots went off

.....

#86

Taung North West

At Raise's parents home

The bullets hit the little boy as he was coming out from the room running to his grandparents

Raise's mother: "Koketso Koketso, ow nooo"

The 5 man looked at the boy who was lying in a pool of blood

Man 1: "Shit, see what you made us do?"

Man 2: "If only you told us where Raise is none of this would have happened"

Man 3: "Are vayeng I think they are telling the truth, they really don't know where she is"

The 5 man walked out

Outside

Man 1: "Shit that boy was not supposed to die. Our plan is ruined"

Man 2: "Not really" He mentioned something to the rest of the guys and they liked his theory. They laughed and drove off

Inside the house

Raise's mother and father ran to the boy.

Raise mother: "Koki wake up please. Wake up, you can't do this to us"

Raise's Father: Called the ambulance

At The Gumbi's

Python parked his car and dialled Rubber before coming out of the car

Rubber: Just pressed yes and kept quite

Python: 'Eitha Ntanga. O grand boy?"

Rubber: Starring at the divorce papers "She has filed for divorce"

Python: "Hade. Shit Rubber I don't know what to say, hade bra yaka"

Rubber: Tears falling down "How am I going to leave without her?"

Python: "Ketla shaya dry ko wena tomorrow. Please remain strong kaosane ketla jeka" (I will come and see you tomorrow)

Rubber: "Everything is just a mess P man"

Python: "Hade Bra yaka. We will survive this. I haven't been giving Nomtha attention and I can see its starting to affect her badly that's why I can't come now. I am sorry I haven't been there for you I was still sorting out that mess yadi ncosi tsaka but everything is sorted now, tomorrow I will be with you"

Rubber: "Family comes first. Sort out things with your vrou. Ke tlabo grand"

Python: "See you tomorrow" He hang up and walked inside the house

He walked to their bedroom but she was not there. He went to check Mam Dorcus

Python: "Ma"

Dorcus: "Unjani ndodana" (How are you son?)

Python: "I am fine Ma. Ukuphi u Nomtha?" (Where is Nomtha?)

Dorcus: "She called and said she will be home late. She is attending some things at work"

Python: Looked at the time "This time? Ka 9 at night?"

Dorcus: "You have been away every day, at times not sleeping at home maybe she thought you won't be in"

Python: "I was taking care of business"

Dorcus: "Neglecting your wife in the process?"

Python: "I was protecting this family. I have to go" He walked out and dialled Linomtha

Linomtha: "Hi"

Python: fuming "Where the fuck are you? And what is all that noise?"

Linomtha: "I am attending Sasha's birthday dinner. Sasha my colleague"

Python: "This time Nomtha? This fucken time?"

Linomtha: "Is there anything wrong?" I attend colleague's birthdays and you have never had a problem before, so what's wrong now?"

Python: "You go during the day. Since when do you attend parties at night and during the week? Worse you didn't even call me to notify me"

Linomtha: "Can we talk when I get home?"

Python: Hang up the phone and called Dim-K

Dim-K: "Boss P"

Python: "Meet me downstairs, let's go and visit Rubber"

Dim-K: "Ka zwakala nou" (I am coming now) To Sam "We are going to visit Rubber"

Sam: "Ok. I will see you when you get back"

At Prison

Dunga got inside the cell

The guys recognised him and started talking in their respective groups

Group 1

Inmate 1: "Ke die man waho spana le Python" (It's that guy that works with Python)

Inmate 2: "Yerr ene ke yena banna" (And it's him indeed)

Inmate 3: "O chunang hie?" (What is he doing here?)

Inmate 4: "Banna let us befriend him. retlatswa kabo xama gori" (We will get some thousands)

Inmate 5: "Di tawa munna" (Thousands man)

Inmate 6: "Or spane" (Or work)

One inmate from group 2 approached him and kneeled down

Inmate: Took off his bucket hat "Hosh, Salute. I can be your boy here anything you want just let me know. Me and my group will organise you everything, If u want a prison bitch, nkaoza, gaolo just noma yini (Cigarettes, food just everything) I am your guy. I will organise elke ding for you"

Dunga: Pushed him aside "Fuck you"

Inmate: "Hade groetman, hade makgowa"

Skara ka 1 walked in from the shower holding his bathing stuff and bumped into Dunga

Dunga: "Fuck you, don't touch me"

Skara ka 1: "Uthini?" Looked at him starting from toe he reached his face and recognised him and touched his head then smiled "The crèche Python?" Did the salute sign "Hosh Salute" He took him to his gang "O ke lekgowa, o spana le Python" the guys welcomed him

Dunga: "Sure da. I haven't been inside die plek in a very long time"

Skara ka 1: "Let me belela boss to tell she me with crèche Python" (Let me call the boss to tell him I am with the little Python)

Dunga: Picked up the funny English and recalled that day Python was telling them about him. He laughed "Skara ka 1?"

Skara ka 1: "You go know me? me facemaas, crèche Python go know me" (You know me? I am famous, little Python knows me)

Dunga: He knew that Python can tell Skara ka 1 about their fall out and his life will be in danger "Ska belela bozza. He is sorting out some family crisis. He said he doesn't want to be disturbed"

Skara ka 1: "Okey. We go belela she more" (We will call him tomorrow). He took out a bottle of Jack Daniels and offered Dunga

At Rubber's house

Python arrived with Dim-K. Drunk Rubber opened for them

Rubber: "I thought you are coming tomorrow"

Python: "I had some time" He looked at him and he was such a mess, looked like he hadn't taken a bath for days "You are such a mess"

Dim-K: "Rubber band no jita, just look inside the house everything is such a mess"

Rubber: "Fuck everything"

Python: Helped him to sit down "When last did you eat?"

Rubber: "Do you think I give a fuck about food? My wife left me"

Python: To Dim-K "Check how far is Vasco and Pusco. I told them to meet us here"

Dim-K went aside to make a call

Rubber: Threw the divorce papers on his face

Python: Looked at them "Hade bra yaka hade"

Rubber: "Life is worth not living anymore"

Python: "She loves you. She will come back"

Dim-K got back with Pusco and Vasco

Vasco: "Eeh munna wa nkgaa.(Mnan you are smelling) When last did you take a bath?"

Pusco: "Biggy okae?" (Where is Skhosana?)

Python: "O tshesha nightshift" (He is working nightshift)

Dim-K: "Rubber band bra yaka if there is anyone who can beat this ke wena nja yame. You are one of the strongest people I know"

Pusco: "The peace maker of the group"

Vasco: "You can deal with any shit. We have conquered a lot in this group because of your wise words"

Python: "You are our pillar. You need to pull through from this, we still have money to chaw man. The diamond deal just pulled through, you need to beat this shit and chow those millions"

Rubber: "It's easy to be brave when it's not your fight"

Python: "How I wish Zen left because of some moron I would have killed him just to make myself feel better and feel like I have some power over this situation"

Dim-K: "Well she did leave because of that moron Dunga who couldn't keep his mouth shut. If there is anybody to be dealt with its him"

Rubber: "Leave him alone. We need to own up to our mistakes, I fucked up."

Vasco: "No Dunga fucked up by talking shit that doesn't concern him"

Pusco: "And he was fighting P man and Dims I don't get why he had to drag innocent people in his mess"

Dim-K: "Na wareng Pusco? Are you saying we are not innocent? That nna le Boss P Deserved everything? O ringa masepa nou" (You are talking shit now)

Pusco: "Ska ringa le nna so Dims. You caused all this shit, we were doing fine before you came back. Eintlek why did you come back? You are down and out o dinka hore re charity case ya

hao?"

Vasco: "Come on this is so unnecessary guys. La bora straight"

Python: "Fuck you all. We are here to support Rubber and not go ringa machila. I don't need this kind of bullshit now"

Pusco; "Hade"

Dim-K: "Hade"

Vasco: Looked at Pusco in a very suspicious way

Python: "I think we should go away just us the gents only. Like old times, we made some serious millions let's go out and celebrate. Rubber needs a distraction from everything, we are family we always face shit together"

All of them agreed

Python: "I will organise. We leaving this week, I will confirm the day"

Pusco: "Let me go and get some drinks" He went to the kitchen and Vasco followed him

Vasco; "It was you ne?"

Pusco: "Me what? Wa hlanya?"

Vasco: "You fucked Sam"

Pusco: "I didn't do such a crazy thing. I respect my friend's partners"

Vasco: "You did it. I know you did it, you have never been comfortable around Dims even the time a thesha le rona. You backstabbing motherfucker"

Pusco: "You are crazy. Fuck you" Walked out

The gents laughed busy drinking and talking

Rubber: "I love you guys. You must always know that"

Vasco: "Dude that word doesn't sound sexy when coming out from a man. Le monate when it's coming out from a lady when you are tapping her so hard"

Python: "He munna dintshang ka Rivo?"

Vasco; "Don't ruin my evening P man"

Dim-K: "Banna ka nnete Rivo o bodisitse motho? (Is it true Rivo killed a person?) I knew she was psycho but just not to that extent. If that clown Skhosana was here ne atlore ke hore wa vaya ka tlof tlof ebile o dira hore Rivo a bodise batho" (He was going to say you are good with sex you even made Rivo kill people)

They all laughed

Rubber: "What are you guys talking about?"

Vasco: "You have been cooked up inside this house you don't even know fokol. Rivo killed the maid, stabbed her to death"

Rubber: "What the fuck?"

Python: "So what's the way forward?"

Vasco: "I don't give a shit, I didn't even go to see her in prison. Linomtha asked me hore ke mo kgafele zaka yadi legal fees well I won't do such shit. SA Legal Aid is for mense bao swana leyena bloody witch" (Linomtha asked if I am going to pay for her legal fees well I won't do such shit. Sa legal aid is for people like her)

Dim-K: "Shit Vasco you are so cold bra. She is your wife, kana tanyani is not easy. More especially for a slay Queen like Rivo I am telling you she won't survive that place, keha sathane da" (It's the devil's place)

Vasco: "Was my wife. Waitsi I regret big time when it comes to Rivo, I need to serve her kadi divorce papers anye hii once"

Rubber: "Vasco ska e chuna die ding. Look Rivo is not a bad person, you turned her into that bitter insecure lady by sleeping with everything that wears a skirt and don't forget that she took you away from her best friend so obviously she had to be insecure a nahana hore someone might just snatch you away from her"

Pusco: "Rivo is a mental case. wa mesa die medi"

Rubber: "Vasco contributed to that he pushed her worse and now you want to kick a dying horse? Come on have a heart at least pay for her legal fees"

Vasco: "Wa nyela nou Rubber, o buwa nyoko fela nou. We know Vrou ya P man might handle that case and she is too damn good in the court room she might just take her out and then what? Atle a bodise lenna? She must sign my divorce papers and rot in jail"

Python: "Vasco grand grand wena you are mad because you lost a good woman because of Rivo"

Vasco: "And I will get her back trust me. Diopelo o jola le bari ya thiza, ana zaka die maan. Nka se jele ke bari ya thiza nna" (Diopela is dating a stupid teacher, he doesn't have money)

Python: "Die ding means fokol trust me" his phone rang and it was Linomtha

Python: "Yes"

Linomtha: "I just got home and you are not here. Why did you call me acting all mad while knowing you won't be home?"

Python: Looked at the time and it was 23:30 "Ka zwakala nou" He hang up "Gents I have to go"

Vasco: "Aaah come on don't be a party pooper, re blomile mos ho monate" (We are sitting its nice)

Python: "Ke batla ho bona vrou" (I want to see my wife)

Dim-K: "Phela wena vrou oko tanyani some us left di vrou ko dladleni" (Your wife is in jail, some of us left our wives at home)

Vasco: "Fuck you Dims"

Python: "She just got home now. Nomtha o tlwaela plaas nou, she will tell me well gore dintshang"

Rubber: "P man you have a good woman, when you get home please don't harass her. Talk to her in a calm way, respect your woman you don't want to realise you have a good thing once it's gone. Don't ever cheat on that woman, put her first always and spane later. This goes out to you Pusco and Dims. Love your wives. Vasco you need to stop this shit and settle down, forgive Rivo. Don't hold grudges against anyone gents, I love you guys"

Vasco: "Bra don't start with your shitty deep stuff let's get drunk. Baho ba ledi vroue vayeng and leave us"

Rubber: "I want to sleep now, I think you need to leave all of you. I can't wait for the trip, thanks for coming guys. You are a true family"

They all got up and hugged him. They walked out and he closed the door

Outside Rubber's house

Vasco: To the guys "He is sinking into depression. He needs help, professional help"

Dim-K: "Die cheri boss P organised for me o ntswempu blind. I am getting better, Rubber must talk to her"

Python: "I will organise everything"

Vasco: "I think I should sleep here. I am worried about him"

Python: "Yeah that's a good idea. How's Bonggi?"

Vasco: "She is responding fine"

They bid their goodbyes

Vasco went back but Rubber told him he wants to be alone

At Taung North West

Hospital

The Doctor declared the little boy dead . Raise's parents wept as some family relatives were busy consoling them

Raise's mother: "I will never ever forgive Raisebe for this. Never"

Raise's Aunt: "Ne ele thato ya Modimo (It was the will of God), it was time for Koki to leave us. ska buwa so o mma moruti you should know better about forgiveness" (Don't talk like that, you are the pastor's wife)

Raise's mother: "Thato ya Modimo hore ngwana a shwe ka sethunya? Nyaa rakgadi ka gana and this is all Raise's fault" (the will of God for a child to die with a gun? No aunty I am refusing)

Raise's father: Held his wife "Let's go"

Uncle: "We need to inform Raisebe about this"

Raise's father: "Never. She dumped this boy 6 years ago with us and never bothered to come and see hi not even once and now she got him killed so she doesn't deserve to be informed about anything"

Aunt: "She is still Kokis mother"

Raise's mother: "Raisebe is dead to us"

They walked away

Aunt and uncle starting talking

Aunt: "They are too harsh on that child. These people are pastors but they don't have a forgiving heart, Raisebe made mistakes like any young person"

Uncle: "She disappointed them a lot, remember they sent her to Johannesburg to go and study but she started doing drugs and sleeping around. She fooled them saying she is at school while lying then she got pregnant. I don't blame them"

Aunt: "You can't abandon your own child like that. They contributed to everything, they should have never given up on her. I wish I can find her, she deserves to know about her son passing away"

At the Gumbi's

Python walked inside their bedroom and found Linomtha in bed. He woke her up

Python: "I know I have not been giving you too much attention, I was busy protecting our family. I am sorry but Nomtha I don't appreciate you going out late at night without even discussing it with me first"

Linomtha: "I had to be supportive"

Python: "I get that but why didn't you tell me?"

Linomtha: "It was unplanned and I was bored I knew that you won't be home. I don't have friends Dumisani. Raise is missing, Zen is gone and Mama is very distant after what happened ko Cape Town. I think they don't want to hang with us anymore"

Python: "There is Pea and Sam"

Linomtha: "Sam hasn't been herself and Pea we have never been close like the others"

Python: "I will book us somewhere just me and you without the kids"

Linomtha: "this weekend please"

Python: "Am not promising sweetheart, we have something planned out with the gents. You know Rubber is not taking this whole divorce thing well"

Linomtha: "Good night Dumi"

Python: "Sweetheart"

Rubber's house

He sat alone in the dark and dialled Zen with a number she doesn't know

Zen: "Hello?"

Rubber: "Please don't hang up"

Zen: "Stop calling me Tshepo, just one more call again I will sue you for harassment. I hate you, stay away from me"

Rubber: "I don't want to fight. I got the divorce letter, Zen please don't do this. I love you"

Zen: "I am back home to heal please stop calling me. I will see you in court" She hang up

Rubber: "You at Free State? Hello Zen?" He took his car keys and drove out

On the road

He called her and her phone was off

Rubber: He left her a message "Hi love I am on my way to see you, I am driving to your place now. I love you Zen, I can't give up on us. I know what I did to you is unforgivable but our love is strong enough is fight this. I will stop living a double life I promise you. I never told anybody this but my uncle used to force himself on me when I was growing up to a point where everything seemed normal. When I met you everything changed I fell in love but my past was still haunting me, I shouldn't have betrayed you like that. I love you Zen"

Meanwhile Zen switched on her phone and listened to the voicemail she only heard the "Hi love I am on my way to see you" part and totally lost it. She dialled him

Rubber: "Love"

Zen: "Don't dare come to my place, I don't want you anywhere near me and my kids. Go and do what you do best which is fucking arse, no wonder why I never got satisfied in bed. Stay away from me and my kids you will pass your gay sickness on them, you moerskont fucked up arse" hang up the phone

Rubber: The words hit him so hard, he closed his eyes and dropped some tears. When he opened his eyes a big truck was heading in his direction. He tried to swing to the left to avoid a head on collision but it was too late, The truck hit his car and he was thrown out through the windshield. He got to the ground and the back wheels of the trucks climbed on top of him

Other cars stopped and called for help. The paramedics arrived to the scene

They assessed his injuries and checked him

Paramedic 1: "No Pulse and no breathing. P4, please contact Control Centre for T10" (No pulse and breathing, dead patient. Please contact control centre for backup)

Paramedic 2: Dialled control centre "Bravo Alfa 24/545 calling" (Caller identification and ambulance number)

Contact Centre agent: "Alfa 545 send"

Paramedic 2: "T2 for 31. P4 please assist with T10" (Arrived at the scene for a motor vehicle

accident, the patient is dead please assist with backup)

Contact centre agent: "Copied. T10 for?" (Back up for?)

Paramedic 2: "Saps backup"

Contact Centre Agent: "Copied" She checked the call details of when the accident was reported for directions and called the police

Paramedic 1: "This is Rubber, one of Python's guys. ow my God"

Paramedic 2: "I think the wife is Zenani or something. Let's check his pocket for a cell phone and contact one of the relatives"

Paramedic 1: "We can't do that before the police arrive. We can't touch any of his belongings"

Paramedic 2: "I will call Vasco I still have his number even though a mpethile hit and run" She dialled Vasco

Vasco: "O mang so late?"

Paramedic: "Hi, ke Rebecca. Ke hore you don't even have my numbers?"

Vasco: "Which Rebecca? I am sleeping alone, can I come fetch you? Send me your address"

Paramedic: "Shuu hai Vasco you will never change anyways I am calling you from an accident scene. Rubber has been involved in a car accident and he didn't make it"

Vasco: Got up "Rebecca I know maybe keho bethile ka hit and run and trust me I don't even know you or remember you but please don't try to get back at me by joking like this"

Paramedic: "I will send you the location" She mentioned his car and registration details

Vasco: Took his car keys while dialling Python

At the Police Station

Skhosana and his team were assigned to go to the accident scene

Skhosana: "Nna ake spane kadi accidents banna" (I don't work with accidents)

Police official: "we are short staffed. You have to go"

They took the details and drove off

At the Gumbi's

Python's phone rang

Python: Looked at his phone and answered when he saw Vasco "Vasco dintshang?"

Vasco: Struggling to talk "They say Rubber is dead, I don't know if ke vaar I am going there to confirm"

Python: "Who said that shit?"

Vasco: "Medi ye nngwe are ke yena le paramedic. P man kopa o nchaele ore you think this is a joke"

Python: "Send me the location details. Ka zwakala nou" Took his car keys and drove off without saying a word to Linomtha

At the accident scene

The police arrived and went to the paramedics

Skhosana: "Yerr this accident ya chosa. Lege bare Modimo wa phela there was no way this person was going to survive"

Paramedic 1: "We will hand over everything to you guys. We have a medical case to attend"

Police official: "Which type?"

Paramedic 1: "201" (Overdose)

Skhosana: "Bophelo bole monate so motho aro chuza ho ipolaya hai ke bari. Go shap bo suster, we will take over from here"

The Saps photographer arrived

Skhosana: "At least photographer o fihlile, Forensic etlo fihla leyona then ra vaya. Are joine photographer da" They walked to Rubber's lifeless traumatising body

Skhosana: "Yerr die maan o khawatheile" He looked closely and froze in shock, he checked the car registration and lost it. Started shaking Rubber "Rubber Rubber tsoga ke nna Biggy don't do this you can't die, you can't leave us" Busy shaking him and crying

Python and Vasco arrived at the same time and ran to the scene. They saw the badly damaged car and the police officials pulling crying Skhosana away and their fears were confirmed

The police officials tried to push them away from the scene

Vasco: "Please let me examine him, he is not dead. They made a mistake I am a Doctor please let me check him"

Python: Shouting "Rubber Rubber wake up you can't do this to us, You can't leave us. We had big plans you can't leave us man, I am begging you wake up. How the fuck are we supposed to live without you? Mtshepana Tshepos Tshepo"

Skhosana Joined them. The three of them hugged each other while crying. Vasco broke the hug and ran to Rubber. They tried to push him away

Forensic guy: "Leave him, let him see him and be satisfied"

Vasco: Checked for the pulse and breathing and cried so badly "Rubber no man no no no"

They helped him get up and he joined Skhosana and Python

Vasco: "I shouldn't have left. I shouldn't have listened to him, I should have stayed"

They hugged each other and cried hysterically

The crowd watched and their cries broke them. They started crying

The following Day

Mankweng Doctors residence

Thabo arrived with Ntate Moruti and opened the door

They found Raise sitting on the couch

Moruti: "Dumelang ngwanake"

Raise; Looked at Thabo in a very disapproving way "Ahe papa"

Moruti: "Don't be angry with him. I forced my way here" To Thabo "Give us a moment son"

Thabo: "I am going to work. Raise please lock up when you are done le papa and call me ole ko maternity ward I will come and get the keys" he walked out

Moruti: "God loves you"

Raise: She broke down "No, I am a very bad person. God can never love someone like me"

Moruti: "What happened?"

Raise: "I got involved with wrong people all because I wanted revenge against someone for hurting me. I used one of his close friends and he turned out to be my worst nightmare, he abused me I don't think I can ever be in a relationship ever again I actually want to die again I made a deal with..." She couldn't continue talking because she was crying too much

Moruti: "Isaiah 43v2 says when you pass through the waters I will be with you and when you pass through the rivers they will not sweep over you. When you walk through the fire you will not be burned the flames will not set you ablaze. You see God used the word when you meaning that he knew we shall go through hardships but he is promising us through it all he shall be with us and he never mentioned the type of people who will go through hardship so it means all of us

will go through them whether you do good or bad. My child an eye for an eye leaves everybody blind, revenge is for the Lord not us. We leave everything in his hands and let him fight for us but you know what it's not too late, only God can restore you"

Raise: "I have wronged him so many times he is done with me. I deserve every bad thing that is happening to me"

Moruti: "He does not condemn you, his grace is always sufficient enough. His too slow to get angry and too quick to forgive. Turn to him" Let me pray for you

At the Rubber's house

The Gents and Dim-k sat downstairs listening to Faith Evens and Puff Daddy's missing you. Each one of them thinking of their own memories with Rubber and crying so hard

Every step I take, Every move I make every single day every time I pray I'll be missing you.

Thinking of the day when you went away what a life to take what a bond to break I'll be missing you.

Upstairs

Zen was sitting down on the mattress with Linomtha, Pea and Ma Ndlovu

Zen: Talking through the tears "I thought it was just a joke when I received the news. I thought they were lying to me, I should have forgiven him. I told him very harsh words Lord knows I didn't mean them I was just too angry, the accident happened right after our conversation. I should have given him a chance to explain everything, he was going through so much but I didn't know. I killed him I killed my Tshepo I killed my husband the father of my children"

Linomtha: "It's not your fault Zen, stop blaming yourself"

Pea: Crying "Ow Zen" They all hugged her crying

At the Prison

Skara ka 1: Ran to Dunga shocked "You go hear izindiba? Rubber is spokos" (Did you hear the news? Rubber is a ghost)

Dunga: "What?"

Skara ka 1: "He is anticentral, aba phansi the spokos" (He is an ancestor, a ghost)

Dunga; "What the fuck are you saying man?"

Skara ka 1: "The Jesuses, she go be underground"

One inmate explained to Dunga

Inmate: "His trying to tell you that Rubber has passed away"

Dunga; "No that's a lie"

Inmate: "Ke vaar, it's all over the news" Took out his phone and showed him the pictures of the accident and the news. The divorce was mentioned in the news

Dunga: "Ow shit"

Skara ka 1: "You go okey?"

Dunga: "I need to be left alone" they all left him

Dunga; "Ow shit I drove him to it. This is all my fault I killed him" Took the empty Jack Daniel's bottle and walked to the showers. He hit it on the floor and took the big broken glass "I risked everything all just for a bitch. I don't deserve to live, I deserve to die." He started cutting himself on the hand

.....

#87

At the Gumbi's

Friday morning

Linomtha: Went to their bedroom holding a plate of food

Python: "Ke shap, I don't want food"

Linomtha: "You need to eat something Dumi or you are going to be sick. All you have been doing is drinking and smoking which is not good for your health, remember you once suffered from a mild stroke due to that"

Python: "He shouldn't have died. He didn't deserve to die"

Linomtha: Hugging him "Ow Dumi God knows best"

Python: "Don't you dare mention God, where was he when he was dying? There is no God because if this God is loving like you make him sound he would have saved Rubber because he was the most loving selfless person I have ever met instead this God of yours saves a person like Dunga. Dunga was supposed to die when he tried to commit suicide but instead his given a second chance at life but Tshepo dies"

Linomtha: "You don't mean that, you are just hurt and angry"

Python: "I need to go and help out"

Linomtha: "Don't shut me out please"

Python: "Not now Nomtha" He walked out

At Rubber's house

Zen sat alone inside the bedroom listening to the voicemail while crying. Anthony Hamilton's pray for me was playing in the background while Rubber was busy talking.

Dear God if you're listening now I need you do a thing for me you see my baby she done up and walked out I need you bring her back to me. I know that I was wrong I was guilty in sin probably not priority But dear God if you're listening now am down here dying begging crying somebody ought pray for me

Zen: "Ow Tshepo so you were playing this song while leaving me that voicemail. I forgive you, I am so sorry for everything"

Her mother in law walked in

Rubber's mother: "Zenani you need to eat something, you have to be strong my child. The boys need you"

Zenani: "Kubuhlungu mama"

Rubber's mother: "I know my baby kodwa we both know Tshepo would have hated to see you in this kind of state" they hugged

At Limpopo Tzaneen

Light of the World children's home

Ntate moruti arrived and found Raise and the other ladies busy with the kids and greeted them. Raise went to him

Ntate Moruti: "You look so happy"

Raise: "I am happy. Helping these kids heals me. Thank you for bringing me here"

Moruti: "Have you been reading the verses I gave you?"

Raise: "Yes, I have been reading and praying with the sisters here every morning and night before we go to sleep"

Moruti: "Wonderful, God loves you"

A good looking young man drove inside. He parked his Jeep and walked to them. He was well build and fair in complexion, he had the Morris Chestnut kind of looks.

Young man: Extended his hand to Moruti "Papa"

Moruti: "Given. How are you my son?"

Given: "I am good thanks moruti" To Raise "Ashe Sesi"

Raise: "Hi"

Moruti: To Raise "This is Given, he is Thabo's good friend. His a pediatrician and helps us with medical care for the kids, his such a blessing" To Given "This is Raise she just recently moved in to the home, she helps with taking care of the kids"

Raise: "Nice meeting you"

Given: "Beautiful work you guys are doing with the kids"

Moruti: "I have to go. I am leaving for Johannesburg with Mama ka Linomtha to attend Tshepo's funeral"

Given: "Ow ya kana ke best friend ya Linomtha's husband. His death is so sad"

Raise: Shocked face "Tshepo as in like Rubber?"

Moruti: "Yes"

Raise: "His dead?"

Given: "It's all over the news from newspapers, Tv and every social media. How come you don't know anything about it?"

Raise: "I don't have a cell phone and I haven't been going out. ow my God Zenani must be divested"

Given: "She is hey. Sad thing is they were in the process of getting divorced when all of these happened but nobody knows the reason why"

Raise: Covered her mouth in shock

Moruti: "Let me go. Keep well guys" He walked away

Given: "Are you okay?"

Raise: "I am just wondering how everyone is doing this is so sad"

Given: "What brings you here?"

Raise: "I just wanted a new start at life"

Given: "Were you working before coming here?"

Raise: "I was a receptionist at a Law firm"

Given: "Wow, I am actually looking for a receptionist. I have just opened a new branch here in Tzaneen, would you be interesting"

Raise: Jumping up and down "Of course, thank you so much for this opportunity"

Given: Laughing "Thank you too for saving me the hustle of looking for someone. Let's go and attend the kids while I give you all the details"

At Rubber's house

In the Afternoon

Python and the gang followed the vehicle that was carrying Rubber's body in their black BMW Gusheshe . They arrived at home and carried his coffin inside the house

The crowd started singing

Crowd singing

A mpitsa are tla hona o fole matswalo . They started humming the song as the pastors prayed

Family Elder: "Dumelang Baholo. We are only going to allow close family and friends to view his body"

The elders were the first to view his body inside the coffin then old woman assisted Zen to get up from the mattress, they carried her on both sides as she struggled to walk. She limped with support from the old woman until she reached his coffin and looked at him

Zen: "Tshepo Tshepo ow nooo" She cried and fell down the old woman assisted her to get up

and put her back to the mattress

Python and the gang were next

Each one of them looked at him and whispered some heartfelt words while dropping some tears and walked away

The ladies went to see him and dropped some tears too. Mama ka Lino held them and helped them sit down

Saturday

The crowd gathered inside the tent at home while the programme director conducted the programme

Programme director: "We shall now welcome Mr Dumisani Gumbi to speak on behalf of friends"

Python: Got up wearing black pants, Long black shirt, black shoes, long black jacket and a black dobs hat with black sunglasses. The rest of the gents went behind him wearing the same way, Dim-K was wearing a black tight dress with black long jacket and black all stars.

Python: "We are very saddened to stand here today and say goodbye to our friend. We never saw this coming and I think even if we did there is no way we could have prepared ourselves for this. None of these makes sense, I keep on thinking maybe this is some shit fucked up joke and.." Pusco tapped him to alert him of the kind of language he is using

Python: "Excuse my language. I remember the day I met Tshepo, he was working at the bank and he was my private banker. We got so close and turned into business partners, he was more than a friend to me. Mtshepana was just everything in just one person, we called him Rubber Band because he helped us stick together. We called him the peace maker, whenever we had problems in the group he was the person to resolve everything, whenever one of us is going through some shitty stuff we knew that we had to call him and he would speak some sense and calm us down. There was nothing he wouldn't do for us, you call him at 12 midnight he would wake up and come just to resolve the problem. Mtshepana you will be deeply missed bra yaka, Nobody can ever replace you. We shall keep the legacy going on just for you, Zen and the twins

will never suffer. We shall take good care of them, they will never lack anything. We love you and we shall never stop loving you” they did their Python gang sign and went to take their seats

Programme Director: “Tshepo’s wife has written a letter for him and it shall be read by Mrs Linomtha Gumbi”

Linomtha: “Thank you mr programme director. I greet you all in the might name of Jesus, Zenanzi asked me to read out the letter she wrote for Tshepo” She opened the letter and started reading “My dearest Tshepo, When we said our I Do’s we made a vow that only death will bring us apart and we always told each other those words even after our I Do’s but we never prepared each other on how to respond when death comes, I have learned so many things from you, you have taught me so many things but you never taught me how to deal with your death. The past weeks were very bad for us and how I wish I could turn back the hands of time, I am so sorry for everything. The thing is you were too perfect and I failed to understand that even perfect people have their flaws, you have treated me so good throughout our dating years and marriage life in a way that I never thought you could ever mess up. I will always remain Zenani Modise. No man can ever match your standard, I will raise our boys just exactly the same way I have seen you treating me and treating them, I pray to God that they take your character, I so envy the ladies they are going to married because they will be beyond blessed. I will never stop loving you and I am blessed and honoured to have spent half of my life with you. Rest in power my lovely husband”

Programme Director: “The twins would like to bid farewell to their father through a song. Tshepang and Tshiamo please come and sing for daddy”

The twins came to the front and sang 101 Goodbye song

Bye Bye so long

We love you,

You will always have a place in our hearts

The crowd cried as they sang

At the cemetery

Sinach way maker started playing as the crowd gathered around and the family taking their seats inside the tent

You are here touching every heart I worship you I worship you, you are here healing every heart I worship you I worship you, You are here turning lives around I worship you I worship, You are here mending every heart I worship you I worship you

The programme director continued with his

programme. It was now time to put the coffin down

Programme director: "Tshepo's friends would like to bid farewell to him. They have their way of doing it please don't be scared people, we ask that you don't stand anywhere close to them for your own safety"

2 pac song Life goes on started playing as the gang did their guard of honour

Gun shots went off as the others were opening expensive whiskeys spilling them down

Lady in the crowd: "Aaah funeral ya magenza e monate mang ekwa pha pha pha. Magenza weee"

Python: Got in the middle of them and did their gang praise as the others cheered him on doing the Python sign

At Rubber's house

It was after the funeral as people were sitting and eating

Vasco spotted Diopelo and went to her

Vasco: "Wow Hi"

Diopelo: "Hello"

Vasco: He looked at her and she was so beautiful he wondered why he always thought she was ugly and called her names like a fat cow when they were still together. She had lost weight, the big tummy was gone. Her skin was flawless and the tight black dress looked so good on her. He couldn't believe his eyes "Wow Ops you look so beautiful"

Diopelo: "I know"

Vasco: "Why didn't you tell me you were coming?"

Diopelo: "Did I have to? I didn't know we have to RSVP at funerals"

Vasco: "Come on you know what I mean"

Diopelo: Looked at the other direction

Vasco: "Thanks for coming"

Diopelo: "I came to offer my last respect to Tshepo. He was a very good guy, he was there for me when things were bad I survived hell because of his support. I didn't come here because of you, now if you would excuse me I need to go and see Zenani"

Vasco: Held her hand trying to stop her "Ops can we talk please"

Diopelo: Looked at his hand holding her hand "Get your filthy hands off me, don't ever I mean ever touch me like that"

Vasco: "I am sorry, where are our boys?"

Diopelo's man came to join them. Looked at Vasco holding her hand

Him: "Hi Kennedy"

Vasco: Low voice "Marete" (Testicles)

Him: "Sorry what was that?"

Vasco: "If I didn't raise my voice it means you were not supposed to hear it or do you want to hear it? Why okare wang challenger munna? I am talking to the mother of my children you are disturbing us"

Diopelo: To her man "I was just leaving, let's go and say hi to Zen" They held hands

Him: "Bye Kennedy"

Vasco: "Marete"

Diopelo's man laughed at him and said Wow

Kayise's mother approached Python

Kayise's mother: "The mighty Snake"

Python: "Amber Leticia" Hugged her "How are you?"

Amber: "Am good and you?"

Python: "Just hanging in there. Didn't think you will make it"

Amber: "What? I had to cancel my meeting just to be here, I was in Brazil. He was a good guy hey, I remember how he saved my life when you wanted to throw me out of the window, 10th floor. Shit I thought I was going to die until he arrived"

They both laughed

Python: "You deserved it and I am still not sorry even today ok, don't think just because we have a beautiful daughter I feel bad now. Ya Tshepo knew how to get to all of us hey"

Amber: "He was one of a kind"

Meanwhile Linomtha was looking at the two of them laughing and pushing each other, her playfully beating him on the chest

Mama ka Lino: "Are you ok?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Mama ka Lino: "Who is she?"

Linomtha: "Kayise's mother. He looks so free around her, we haven't laughed like that for weeks now"

Mama ka Lino: "Don't do that to yourself ngwanake. You are a very confident woman that's how I know you"

Linomtha: Continued looking at them laughing

Ntate moruti joined them and offered Mama ka Lino a drink

Mama ka Lino: "Thank you" She saw Mam Dorcus and Ma Gumbi "I am going to say hi to Dorcus and mokgotsi" she went to join them

Ntate Moruti: "How are you?"

Linomtha: "I am good moruti and you?"

Moruti: "I am great thanks. I have been meaning to talk to you, was just waiting for a moment when we are finally together"

Linomtha: Looking at Python and Amber "Yes"

Moruti: "I want to marry your mother so I thought it would be best if I discussed it with you, I have already shared it with Thabo"

Linomtha: "Excuse me what was that?"

Moruti: "I want to marry your mother"

Linomtha: Laughing "Wow"

Moruti: Joined her laughing "What's funny?"

Linomtha: "Are you guys not too old?"

Moruti: Laughing "Marriage doesn't have age limit and we are not old"

Linomtha: "I am just joking. I am happy, you are very suitable for each other"

She watched as Kayise's mother left and Hlanhla's mother went to Python

Linomtha; "Wow"

Hlanhla's mother: "Hey buddy"

Python: Hugged her "Hey howzit?"

Hlanhla's mother: "I am good. I am so sorry about your loss, I couldn't believe it when I heard it I struggled to accept it so I can only imagine what it's doing to you"

Python: "Still feels so unreal hey, I feel like he could walk in here and tell us it was just some sick joke. Tshepo has made me so weak"

Hlanhla's mother: "I remember when you found out I betrayed you with one of the guys from Thunder's crew and took me to the butcher's house and he came to save me"

Python: Laughed so hard "You are the only ex girlfriend I have ever taken to that place. I was so mad and ya only Tshepo could manage to talk me out of it"

Linomtha watched as he laughed

Linomtha: To Moruti "I am going to check something, I will be back" She went and sat at the back of the house

Hlanhla's mother: "I don't forget the way he begged you, P man ska e chuna die ding. It's not worth it, what are you going to tell Hlanhla when she grows up?" She smiled "He was so good with words I remember him telling you that Hlanhla is your daughter you don't have to have the same blood to prove it and from that day you took her in and loved her even more"

Python: "Ya hey and I still do. I get so mad when someone says she is not my real child, Tshepo was special. I can trade all my riches just to have him back"

Hlanhla's mother: "Where is Dunga?"

Python: "Don't mention that name"

Hlanhla's mother: "Sorry. Look I have to run, pass my regards to Linomtha"

Python: "Will do"

Tshidi approached Linomtha as she was sitting down

Tshidi: "Hi Sthuthuthu" Imitating Amahle's voice

Linomtha: Laughed "Hi Tshidi"

Tshidi: "Every time Amahle comes to visit us its always Sthuthuthu this Sthuthuthu that. She

loves you so much”

Linomtha: “I love her too”

Tshidi: “Thank you so much for taking care of my child like your own child. You are a very wonderful woman”

Linomtha: Smiled “How is school going?”

Tshidi: “It’s going well, I have passed all my exams tsa last semester. I cannot afford to fail after Python paid for all the fees”

Linomtha: Shocked but tried to hide it “Of course”

Mama ka Lino came to join them

Mama ka Lino: To Tshidi “Dumela”

Tshidi: “Ashe mme”

Linomtha: “Mama ka Lino this is Tshidi she is Amahle’s mother” to Tshidi “Tshidi this is my mother” they hugged and exchanged greetings

Mama ka Lino: “We are leaving ngwanake, We have an evening service at church so we have to leave now”

Linomtha: “Let me walk you out”

They walked out and Python was sitting with the gents drinking. He saw them and went to them

Mama ka Lino: “We are leaving”

Python: “Thank you so much for support mama and moruti. We really appreciate it” Took out R5000 and gave them “Letla buya coli la chela le gazol, sorry that’s all I had on me”

Ntate moruti: “He banna mos this looks like too much money, hai thank you. rena baruti we never say no to money, God bless you”

Mama ka Lino: “Le shale gabotse. Take good care of each other and we are sorry again for your loss”

They hugged and went to Ma Gumbi Senior to say goodbye. Leaving Linomtha with Python

Python: "O grand?"

Linomtha: "Yeah and you?"

Python: "Just glad it's all over, I hate funerals"

Linomtha: Looked at where he was sitting and saw some unfamiliar ladies faces "Who are those ladies?"

Python: "I don't know them"

Linomtha: "But you are sitting with them?"

Python: "Nomtha this is a funeral people just sit everywhere, o grand sweetheart?"

Linomtha: "I am ok. I am going to check up on Zen" She left him standing alone and joined the ladies inside Zen's room

At the Gumbi's

Linomtha arrived at home with Sam, Ma Dorcus after dropping off her mother in law at the airport. It was 8 in the evening

Linomtha: "I am going to bed, it's been a long sad day"

They said their goodbyes and she went to her room. She had access to Python's banking details, she accessed his bank statement and saw a large amount of money transferred to Wits University and R10 000 transfer that was going out every month with Tshidi's name as a reference

Linomtha: "Wow so she was right" She slept with a very painful heart, woke up at 12 pm and Python was not yet home. She dialled Sam

Sam: "Lino?"

Linomtha: "Are you with Dims?"

Sam: "She's not yet back. Is there something wrong?"

Linomtha: "No. Dumisani is not yet back so I was a bit concerned"

Sam: "Can I come to your room?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Sam rushed to her bedroom knocked once and got inside

At the club

The gents and Dims chilled at the club busy drinking

Vasco: "Rubber this is for you my nigga"

Pusco: "After tears for you dawg"

Python: "I wish he was here"

Dim-K: "Rubber nja yame I even wore a dress for you today, he always wanted to see me in a dress"

Skhosana: "Ow that is why you wore a dress today?"

Dim-K: "Eish mfethu that shit is so uncomfortable"

Vasco: "I saw you struggling to walk"

Skhosana: "Eish Rubber band banna"

Vasco: "This is how he would have loved to see us, sitting together like this enjoying"

Python: "But we are not"

Pusco: "Let's just pretend like we are just for tonight"

Vasco: "I just want to get drunk and tap pussy so damn fucken hard"

Skhosana: "Me too, Rebo otlo ntshwarela"

Dim-K: "Am game. I wanna eat that pussy"

Pusco: "Am in"

Vasco: "Five ladies are sitting over there and we are five. I am going to invite them to join us"

He called the five ladies and they joined them.

Python's lady: "Wow can't believe I am sitting next to the mighty Python"

Python: Sipped his whiskey "Ow yeah?"

At the Gumbi's

Sam: "I think they are with ladies"

Linomtha: "What do you mean?"

Sam: "Linomtha I know Dims and those guys very well. Tshepo was the only decent guy amongst them, they sleep with just everybody whenever they go out"

Linomtha: "Dumisani will never do that to me"

Sam: "Does he share everything with you?"

Linomtha: Recalled the transfers she saw

Sam: "See you can't even answer. Let's go and find them?"

Linomtha: "No, Sam? Are you hearing yourself?"

Sam: "Dims and I have this tracker on both our phones. It shows the location, I am going to call her now and find out where they are" She dialled Dims

Dim-K: Busy kissing her lady and stopped when she felt her phone vibrating. To the lady "It's my wife, I have to take this". She pressed yes "My endless love"

Sam: Put loudspeaker "Hi love, I was just checking up on you"

Dim-K: "Ke blomile le ma gents."

Sam: "Ok enjoy. I love you"

Dim-K: "I love you too"

She was sitting next to Python and his lady. The lady laughed and shouted "Ow Pythy"

Linomtha opened her eyes so wide

Sam: She hang up "Did you hear that? I know Dims when she is up to her nonsense she calls me my endless love. They just called your man Paythy" Tracked the location "They are at Comfort Zone club, I know it. Change lets go"

Linomtha; "I can't"

Sam; "Put the church girl aside, some whore is about to sleep with your man. Are you ok with that? If you are fine ok ill go alone please borrow me your car"

Linomtha: That Pathy played in her mind she couldn't get over it and the thought of her husband with another lady broke her. She changed and they left

At the Club

Sam: "Come on Linomtha God won't punish you for entering this place, you are here to fight for your marriage"

Linomtha; "I am not comfortable. I am going back in the car"

Their eyes landed where the gents were sited and shock covered their faces

.....

#88

At the Club

Linomtha and Sam spotted the gents and Dim-K with their ladies

Dim-K: Kissing the lady while busy touching her breasts

Vasco: His lady sitting on his lap kissing him and unbuttoning his shirt

Pusco: Kissing his lady while playing with her hair

Skhosana: Kissing the lady while brushing her thighs

Linomtha and Sam looked at them

Linomtha: "I can't see Dumisani. Where is he?"

Sam: "Go upstairs, first door on your right you will find him. That's his favourite spot"

Sam went to their spot walking so fast. She grabbed the lady and started pulling her hair

Sam: "Fucken whore with cheap fake Brazilian hair. Didn't you see a ring on her finger?"

Dim-K: "My endless love this is really not what you are thinking"

Upstairs

Python: He entered the office and closed the door while talking on the phone

The lady pushed it open and entered

Lady: "Pythy you can't do that. You can't just leave me alone like that"

Python: Didn't even look at her. Continued talking on the phone "Is he awake now? I need you to keep him in there, give a false report or something. I need to deal with him in my own way"

Lady: Grabbed the phone away from him and switched it off "It's our time now"

Python: "What the fuck are you doing? I was discussing some serious stuff"

Lady: "Ow I love a bad boy, they turn me so on and right now you are just making things worse for me when you get angry. Fuck me Pythy" Took off her clothes and started unbuttoning his shirt, the shirt was tucked in and she removed it from the pants

Python: Looking at her in total shock

Lady: Unhooked his belt while flashing a seductive smile

Python: Pushed her "I am married I love my wife, get the fuck out of here. Put on your clothes and get the fuck out of here, why the fuck did you follow me, Did I give you any impressions that I want you?"

Lady: "Pythy stop playing hard to get it doesn't suit you. You don't have to do anything, I will do everything. I promise you will enjoy every moment of it. I heard you have a beautiful dick I just want to taste it"

Python: "You are sick"

Meanwhile Linomtha was making her way upstairs

Lady: "Sick in love with you"

Python: Laughing "You are seriously crazy" Picked her clothes on the floor and gave her "Get dressed and get the fuck out of here"

Lady: "Make me"

Python: Laughed "I think I should leave, I will get security to come and throw you out from my club"

Lady: "Just one round please"

Python: "My dick only erects when I am with my wife"

Lady: "Bago loyile shame. Ok kopa R500 hle" (You are bewitched, I am asking for R500)

Python: Laughed

Lady: "Ka nnete Pythy. Ke kopa R500 my child doesn't have formula"

Linomtha finally reached the door and heard him laughing

Python: "You left a child and came clubbing? Fuck you, get out before I slap you"

Linomtha opened the door slowly and saw her putting on her clothes while Python was fixing his shirt and put on his belt

Python: Shocked face "Nomtha, I swear this is not what you think it is sweetheart I swear. I didn't touch her"

Linomtha: Experienced some serious chest pains and held on to the door for support as she felt like she was going to fall down. Tears started streaming down on her face. "Dumi Dumisani??" It came out as a whisper

Vasco ran upstairs

Vasco: "Ow shit"

Python: Rushed to the door and tried to hold her "Sweetheart I didn't touch her"

The lady was just starring

Skhosana walked in

Skhosana: Pushed the lady outside "Etswa kamo mang, o tomotse mahlo ekare leribishi"

The lady ran away

Linomtha: To Python "Don't touch me, don't even dare touch me"

Python: "I swear on my girl's lives I didn't touch her"

Linomtha: Struggling to talk

Downstairs

Dim-K: "it's really not what you think babe"

Sam: "You will never change Dimakatso. Fuck you, fuck this marriage fuck alles. I am sick and tired of putting up with your shit. I am going to check up on Lino" She went upstairs as Dims followed her

Sam: "Ow my God Linomtha" Held her "Come let's go"

Python: "I will take her home"

Sam: "You have already done too much damage, can't you see how she is? She can't even walk or talk"

Python: "Dims talk to her, tell her to leave my wife alone. I will take her home"

Sam: To Linomtha "Do you want to leave with him?"

Linomtha: Shake her head

Sam: Looked at Python "I thought as much" Looked at the rest of them "You should all be ashamed of yourself, Tshupo would have been so disappointed in all of you" Held crying Linomtha as she limped "It's ok Honey, don't walk too fast. I won't let you fall"

Python: "I didn't touch her. I love you, I meant it when I said I will never ever cheat on you"

The ladies continued walking slowly making their way out

Python tried to follow them but Vasco stopped him

Vasco: "Give her some space"

Python: "Vasco I didn't fuck her man I didn't even touch her"

They reached the car

Sam: "I will drive" Helped her sit and drove off as Python followed them

Linomtha: Looked outside the window crying

Sam: "I am so sorry. The first time experiencing it is always the worst but we are the main one's the rest are just cheap whores"

Linomtha: The chest pains got worse and she started experiencing abdominal pains

Sam: "Ow my God Linomtha are you ok?"

Linomtha: "Hospital, hospital now"

Sam drove so fast and they reached the nearest hospital

At the hospital

Linomtha was quickly rushed to the emergency section and a Doctor attended her while Sam was busy filling hospital forms on her behalf

Python walked in

Python: "Is my wife ok?"

Sam: "I don't know" with an attitude

She handed the receptionist everything and went to be with Linomtha

Python waited by the reception with the gents and Dim-K

Python: "Dims your wife is really annoying me. Talk to her, Dims talk to her before I handle everything"

Vasco: "P man you will show Dims and Sam respect. You didn't show medi ya Dunga respect and look where that got us, Rubber is dead because of your attitude"

Python: "Fuck you. ware ke bodisitse Rubber munna? Fuck you. ketla ho khawatha Vasco"

Pusco: "Gents no please, this is not the right place to do this"

Skhosana: "La bora maan. Eish Rubber why did you have to leave us mara, only you can deal with this now"

Python: "Vasco fuck you. This is all your fault, you invited those whores"

Dim-K: "Gent please stop it. We are causing drama here, we came here to see if Linomtha o grand. Can we please concentrate on her? Please"

Skhosana: "O ringa vaar Dimples. Hape lenna I could lose Rebo, I am sure Sarafina otlo mo chaela mara ke quite. Do you guys hear me making noise? hai la bora maan. I am hurting too I am just taking it in like a real man"

Vasco: "Ska re roga Biggy, are you calling us weak man?" (Don't insult us)

Pusco: "Can you just shut up please"

Examination Room

Doctor: "You are just having a panic attack, I am going to give you something to help with that"
To Sam "Did she perhaps experience something shocking?"

Sam: "Yes"

Doctor: Looking at Linomtha "You will be ok"

Linomtha: "I am experiencing some abdominal pains, they are getting worse"

Doctor: Writing down "Ow my my, when did they start?"

Linomtha: "After I caught my husband..." She s

truggled to complete the sentence

Doctor: "Well in that case, I need to run some tests" Handed her a cup "I need to test your urine, please go inside the bathroom and urinate inside this cup"

Linomtha; Went to the bathroom and came back with the cup full of urine

Doctor: "I will be right back" He went out

Python rushed to him

Python: "How is my wife doing?"

Doctor: "Ow you are the husband? Its Python right?"

Python: "How is my wife?"

Doctor: "She is ok. we are still running some tests"

Python: "Can I please see her?"

Doctor: "Umm am not sure if that's a good idea at the moment"

Python: "Why?"

Vasco: "He is the Doctor P man he knows what is best for her. Please listen to him, take my advice as a Doctor not your friend"

Python: Took his seat

The Doctor walked back inside the room after some time

Doctor: To Sam "Can I please have a private moment with Mrs Gumbi"

Sam: To Linomtha "I will be outside if you need me" She walked out

Doctor: "I have managed to find out why you were experiencing some abdominal pains. The test results revealed that you are pregnant"

Linomtha: Shocked face "No no it can't be, I cannot be pregnant"

Doctor: Hidden smile "Well you are"

Linomtha: "There must be some kind of mistake, I was on contraceptives"

Doctor: "Which one were you using?"

Linomtha: "A patch"

Doctor: " Evra Transdermal patch. Well it has a very low failure percentage if used correctly and consistently, maybe you didn't use it consistently?"

Linomtha: "I did well I think I did. Ow no I didn't want a child and now the feeling is worse, I can't have his child"

Doctor: "Let's go to the sonar and check how far are you"

They pushed her outside the room and passed where Python and his friends were sitting

Python: Got up "Is everything ok?" Holding her hand

Linomtha: Let go of his hand with so much force

Python: "Sweetheart I love you. I swear I didn't do it, don't shut me out please"

Doctor: "We need to get going Mr Gumbi"

They walked away

Python: "Vasco what is going on?"

Vasco: "I can't figure it out" To Sam "What was wrong with her?"

Sam: "I don't know" With an attitude

Python: "Dims kopa o ringe le jou vrou"

Dim-K: "Babe please"

Sam: "I said I don't know" Got up and left

Vasco: "Let me follow them. If I can see where they are taking her I will know the problem" He followed them

Sonar Room

Doctor: "Wow ok..."

Linomtha: "What is it?"

Doctor: Looked with so much concentration " You are carrying twins"

Linomtha: "Ow my God"

Doctor: "Yes now I am 100 percent sure, you are carrying twins and you are four weeks pregnant. Congratulations Mrs Gumbi"

Linomtha: Touched her tummy and smiled a little "Wow I am going to be a mother of two?"

Doctor: "Yes you are. Now you need to stop stressing yourself too much, stress is very dangerous in pregnancy more especially first trimester. I won't be giving you any medication to treat that panic attack since you are pregnant, you just need to stop stressing yourself too much. I am going to refer you to a Gynaecologist for all your future appointments"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Vasco went to Python

Vasco: "P man zwakala re ring"

Python got up and they went to a corner

Vasco: "They took her ko sonar, she is pregnant"

Python: Covered his mouth in shock "Are you sure?"

Vasco: "Hundred percent. I confirmed it with some nurse, remember I have contacts in these hospitals"

Python: "I can't lose her. Shit Vasco I can't lose her. She is carrying my child, I need to fix things" He smiled and punched his fist in the air "I got her pregnant, shit we are going to have a baby. I couldn't wait to knock her up"

Vasco: Laughing "Nare P man you don't get tired of so many kids munna?"

Python: "Ake kope motho donation to take care of my kids. I can afford to give them anything and this moment is very special I am having a child with a woman I truly love. I can't wait to see her in her big tummy ke hore ke e brusha brusha ow fuck I knocked her up"

Vasco: Laughed "P man ao dlale bra yaka. Wena oka pregisa le magogo wa 100 years old"

Python: "Fuck you" Laughing "I need to fix things"

Meanwhile Linomtha got discharged and made her out. Sam got up and held her hand

Python: Got up "Sweetheart"

Linomtha: Continued talking with Sam and ignored him

At the Gumbi's

Linomtha and Sam arrived first

Linomtha: "I am going to my room, I need to pack my things"

Sam: "Are you leaving?"

Linomtha: "Yes, I am moving out"

Sam: "Lino no ow my God now I feel so bad for suggesting that we go to the club. Python loves you whatever happened there meant nothing to him, you are his wife and you come first. Please don't go ow my God his going to kill me"

Linomtha: "I need to leave before he gets here, I have made up my mind and there is nothing you or anyone can say to change my mind. This is not working out and I am not going to settle for less" She walked to their room and started packing her clothes

Python walked in

Python: "Nomtha o chunang?" (Nomtha what are you doing?)

Linomtha: Just continued packing

Python: "Ke ringa lewena" (I am talking to you)

Linomtha: Stopped and looked at him "So this ringa only works when it suits you? You are so selfish"

Python: "I didn't fuck that lady"

Linomtha: "She just happened to get naked and your belt just landed on the table by mistake and ow the buttons on your shirt just..." she couldn't complete her statement "You know what just forget it"

Python: "I know it sounds unbelievable but I didn't fucken touch her I swear. You can't leave me for something I didn't do, I didn't fuck up"

Linomtha: Stopped packing again and folded her hands then looked at him "This is not working out for me, You don't respect me Dumisani. You just do as you please, you don't sleep at home, you come back late and you don't even bother to communicate and poor Linomtha is supposed to take all of that in, I mean she is made out of steel right? She doesn't have any feeling right? Well newsflash I am human and I can't take this anymore"

Python: "I didn't know it bothered you"

Linomtha: "You shut me out, snapped at me every time I tried to reach out to you. I was hurt when Tshepo passed away but I tried to act strong for you because I wanted you to lean on me but no you even hated talking to me as if like I had something to do with Tshepo's death then at the funeral you laughed with your baby mamas something you haven't done with me for weeks an..."

Python: "Is this what this is all about? You are jealous of my ex girlfriends? Those people mean nothing to me, I haven't even seen them in a very long time. What was I supposed to do? Push them away just because you feel threatened by them? I have a good relationship with them just for the sake of our kids. Come on you are been childish now"

Linomtha: "Wow great so you don't see anything wrong, it's ok then. Then you go and pay varsity fees for Tshidi and give her R10 000 every month. Why because we are staying with Amahle and doing everything for her?"

Python: "So you are going through my stuff now? You have stood so low ke hore you are going through my stuff? You search my things and follow me when I am out with my friends. What's next? Hack my phone and put tracking devices inside my car? And since when do you go to clubs?"

Linomtha: Got so mad. Took off her ring and threw it on his face "I am so done with you, you are a lying selfish cheating bastard"

Python: Picked the ring and went closer to her "Wareng? Say that to my face, say it now"

Linomtha: Pushed him "Get out of my way"

Python: He didn't move and held her hand so tight "Ware you are done with who? You will never ever leave me Linomtha never. Oka nyewa straight, I will never ever give up on you or us. ke chuneng ka all this love I have for you?"

Linomtha: "Let go of me you are hurting me"

Python: He let go of her hand and locked the bedroom door "You are not going anywhere, you will stay here. retlo ringa and resolve this, you are not leaving me Linomtha"

Linomtha: "You are so used to controlling woman well I am not a yo yo, maybe bo Bongji and the rest worshipped you but I won't, I know my worth. They accepted sharing you with other woman from clubs and the rest of this world, they accepted you leaving them at home for weeks and coming back like nothing happened, expecting life to move on normal well I am not about that. I am not desperate for Mrs. Python title I can.."

Python: "Don't talk to me like that"

Linomtha: "I am done talking. Just open the door for me"

Python: "Let me get out here before I do something I regret, I don't want to hurt you because I love you too damn much to lay my hands on you" He opened the door and walked out

Linomtha: Tried to open the door but it was locked

The following day

Python walked in and found her sitting on the bed

Python: "Hi"

Linomtha: Silence

Python: "I swear I didn't cheat on you. I respect you way too much to do that, I know it looked like I slept with her but I swear I didn't. I respect you too damn much to do that, fuck I love you so much sweetheart to do that to you. I made a vow to myself that I will never ever make you cry

more especially because of another woman and I meant it”

Linomtha: “Can I please go and check up on the kids”

Python: “They are still sleeping I checked up on them”

Linomtha: “I just want to look at their faces”

Python: “Ok”

Linomtha: She got up and when she reached the door Python called her

Python: “Nomtha?”

Linomtha: Stopped

Python: “I love you sweetheart and that child you are carrying, you will not separate me from my child ”

Linomtha: Shocked face but decided not to ask him anything

She went to Mam Dorcus room and knocked. She opened for her and she cried so badly inside her arms

Dorcus: “What is wrong?”

Linomtha: Shared everything with her

Dorcus: “Kodwa Dumisani”

Linomtha: “And he doesn’t see anything wrong with this. Am I wrong Ma? Please tell me if I am wrong”

Dorcus: “No you are not wrong at all, my child marriage is not easy. When they said ups and downs this is what they meant”

Linomtha: “I cannot stay with a cheating man. A man who doesn’t give me attention but laughs with his baby mothers right in front of me, a man who comes back home with blood clothes. I know he is a gangster but he promised me that he will never expose me to that life what if Hlehle saw him looking like that? What is he teaching our children? Ma I am leaving I can’t do this anymore. I am pregnant now I need to do what’s best for me and my children, Dumisani is going to kill us with stress”

Dorcus: “Wow congratulations my child. Dumisani uya hlanya his not going to let go of you now

that you are even carrying his children”

Linomtha; “We shall see”

Dorcus: “Both of you lack communication skills but Dumisani is the worst kodwa I still say don’t give up on him”

Linomtha: She checked her phone and gave it to her “I have to go Ma” Hugged her and ran out. Got inside an Uber car

Driver: “Hi sisi”

Linomtha: “Hi please drop me at the airport”

At the airport

Linomtha: “I need a flight to PE”

Consultant: “We have one available at 3pm”

Linomtha: “I will take it” She paid and waited. She took a large amount of cash from Python’s drawers because she knew he will be able to track her down if she used her cards

At the Gumbi’s

He searched for her all over but couldn’t find her.

Started harassing Sam

Python: “Where the fuck is my wife?”

Sam: “I swear I don’t know”

Python: “You took her to a club, I know my Nomtha will never enter a club. She thought I fucked some whore and now she has left me, you better pray I find her or else...” He walked out

Drove to Zen, Pea, The Ndlovus and her old house but she was not there. He dialled Tk

TK: "Nkalakatha"

Python: "I need you to find my wife. don't ask me any questions just find where she is, Tk I need this info soon or else otlo nyela" He hung up and drove in frustration

TK's place

He tried tracking her down but it was so difficult because her phone was off and she left it back home. She didn't use her car as well

Tk: "Shit how the hell am I going to track her?" He got reluctant to dial his boss but finally gathered the courage to call him

Python: "Where the fuck is she?"

Tk: "I am struggling to trace her"

Python: "Fuck you, you are just useless"

Tk: "I will find her"

He drove to Limpopo

After 1 week

Linomtha got back from PE on Sunday and went to her old house. The following day she went to work and called her mother when she arrived using the work landline

Mama ka Lino: "Lino where are you?"

Linomtha: "I was away but I am back now"

Mama ka Lino: "Dumisani came here looking for you, hle ngwanake ne a hlomola pelo. He was crying" (He is heartbreaking)

Linomtha: "I just called to let you know I am ok, I don't want to discuss Dumisani"

Mama ka Lino: "Lino marriage is not always great, o tla tsamaya tseleng ya meetlwa efela you don't just quit, o hlomola meetlwa wa feta ngwanaka. Talk to your husband" (You will walk in thorny roads but you don't quit, you take them off and pass)

Linomtha: "I will. Bye I have to go to court"

Baba Ndlovu called her

Ndlovu's office

Ndlovu: "Dumisani is worried sick about you. He has been coming here every day looking for you, what is going on?"

Linomtha: "I just needed some time alone. To decide what is it that I really want"

Ndlovu: "He explained everything to me, sit down with him and hear his side of the story. Don't give up, he loves you"

Linomtha: I have to go"

Ndlovu: "Where are you staying?"

Linomtha: "My old house"

Ndlovu: "Go back to your husband and call Mama she is worried about you"

Linomtha: "I will Bye."

He dialled Python after she left

Ndlovu: "She is back. She is staying at her old house"

Python: "Thank you, I already got the info"

Ndlovu: "This kind of issues are resolved well when you involve elders, don't approach her alone. Call your mother and her mother . you can involve her pastor too"

Python: "Thanks for everything"

Ndlovu: Laughing "The mighty Python is humbled and humbled by a woman. Wow I never thought I will ever see this day"

Python: Faked a laugh "Go shap"

Ndlovu: "Don't commit suicide you have too many kids" He hung up while laughing

Python: Booked flights for his mother and mama ka Lino le Ntate Moruti

In the evening

At Linomtha's old house

There was a knock at the door and she went to open

Linomtha: She greeted Ntate moruti, her mother, her mother in law and Ma Dorcus

Python: Carrying Praises and holding Amahle by the hand "Hi"

Amahle let go of his hand and ran to Linomtha. Praises started crying for her

Amahle: "Sthuthuthu sthuthuthu why did you leave us?"

Linomtha: "I didn't leave you" She hugged her and took crying Praises

Praises started moving her little fingers on her cheeks while smiling

Amahle: "I will help gogo with house chores, I will massage you every night and I will get 100% at school, I will pray more. Please don't leave us again"

Linomtha: Dropped a tear "I didn't leave you. I love you"

Amahle: "I love you too. Dada was sick because you left"

Ma Dorcus: "Hlehle come my baby, go to your old play room and give elders a chance to talk ok"

Amahle: Holding Linomtha's legs so tight "No Sthuthuthu will leave me again"

Linomtha: "I won't I promise. You know I never lie"

Amahle: She went to the play room

They all sat down. Linomtha carrying Praises

Ma Gumbi: "Linomtha why didn't you tell me Dumisani was giving you problems? Am I not your mother?"

Linomtha: Looking down "You are my mother"

Mama ka Lino: "Why did you run away leaving your husband and kids?"

Ma Gumbi: "She had every right to go. Dumisani uya nyanyisa, After everything she has done for you Dumisani? That's the thanks she gets?"

Python: "Kodwa Ma l.."

Ma Gumbi: Got up and went to him "Don't talk when I am talking, I will slap you so hard boy wanya hii, this python of yours does not work on me boy"

Moruti: "Can we all come down please, we are not going to solve anything with this attitude. Let us stop the blaming game. Linomtha what is your problem?"

Linomtha: "Dumisani doesn't respect me, he leaves me alone at home. He doesn't have time for me and the kids, he shouts at me for nothing when I try to be supportive. He makes decisions alone, I recently found out he paid varsity fees for Amahle's mother and he gives her R10 000 allowance every month and..."

Ma Gumbi: "Ini? Uya hlanya we Dumisani? Why are you giving her money because Amahle is staying with you guys and you are doing everything for her? Why are you even paying for her school fees? If you don't know what to do with money give it to me then"

Moruti: "Ma Gumbi please, let Linomtha finish and we hear Dumisani's side of the story"

Linomtha: "When I asked him he got angry saying why am I going through his stuff. When Tshepo passed away he treated me so bad but I saw him laughing and looking happy with Nhlanhla and Kayise's mother that very same evening he didn't come back home and I walked in

on him at a club with a lady who was naked. He was putting on his belt and fixing his shirt”

Mama ka Lino: “Since when do you go to clubs? Why o latela monna? Where is your pride?”

Ma Gumbi: “She had every right to go there, he left her at home all alone. What was she suppose to do?”

Moruti: Looked at them and they kept quite

Linomtha: “I love him but I can’t be with someone who doesn’t value me”

Moruti: “Gumbi?”

Python: “I acknowledge my mistakes and I humbly apologise for everything. I won’t make any excuses or try to justify my actions because I was totally wrong. When she left I had so much time to think about this whole thing and I feel terrible, As you all know I was married before Nomtha. I was used to been in total control in my first marriage, I could go away for months, I could go out drinking and not come back and my ex wife never questioned me. We didn’t discuss finances as well just as long as I provided everything was fine so I was wrong to keep that kind of behaviour with Nomtha. I didn’t know she had a problem. With paying for Tshidi’s school fees I thought I was just helping her out, with the type of work I do I could get arrested and not have access to money” Looked Ma Gumbi “Ma Gumbi you know that has happened before, my accounts got frozen while they were still busy with investigations and I couldn’t provide for my kids so I always help out their mothers just in case something like these happen and or if maybe I die at least they can be able to take care of my kids. I did the same with all the mothers of my kids I didn’t just start with Tshidi, I was wrong not to share it with my wife but again it’s because I am not used to discussing this kind of stuff as I never did in my first marriage. With the allowance I give her monthly is just to help her out to with school stuff like transport, books and also to take care of her siblings. They come from a very poor family and I wanted Hlehle not to see her mother and cousins not suffering when she visits them I wanted her to be free and not end up choosing sides because her mother cannot afford to do things for her when she visits and then choose us over her” Turned to Linomtha “Please forgive me sthuthuthu sami, I will give you full control of all my finances, I will stop paying for Tshidi’s fees and giving her allowance. I will stop bailing out Hlanhla and Kayise’s mothers whenever they are in financial crisis with their businesses. I will never expose you to my side of business again, I will never leave you at home again” Dropped a tear “Just don’t leave me please, I cannot survive without you, I love you Nomtha”

Moruti: “Can I please have a moment with just the two of them only please” the rest of them went out

Moruti: “Linomtha do you still want to work on your marriage?”

Linomtha: “Yes I still love him”

Moruti: "I have picked up something from the two of you. You don't know each other's love languages, I am going to teach you 5 love languages from Gary Chapman, I am telling you if you can master this you will never experience this again. I have seen couples on the verge of Divorce surviving after learning the 5 languages of Love" (I will do a continuation insert based on the 5 languages of love tomorrow before posting #89)

8 months later

.....

#88 (Continuation)

Kindly note that the 5 languages of love is not based on my work. This continuation is going to be filled with my own work however the 5 languages comes from another book.

50% of the continuation is my work and 50% I will quote from Pastor Gary Chapman's book. (I am taking his headings)

For more deeper knowledge and understanding regarding the 5 languages of love please read The Five Languages of Love By Gary Chapman. He is the original author, I got the book back in 2011 and I am sure it's still available in stores. There is also love languages for kids, it helps you discover your kids love language and many more love Languages books

Moruti: "Firstly I just want to share with you guys that the first and second year of marriage is usually the hardest because that's when you learn things about each other that you didn't know or that you knew but took them lightly. But guys we don't give up, we try to come up with solutions on how to deal with everything"

"Secondly, Marriage or relationship is all about sacrifice and compromise." Looked at Python "Gumbi you heard her complaining about you spending most of your time outside the house, going away for weeks, going to drink with friends. when you are in a relationship you compromise some of the things just to make your loved one happy, go out with your friends but not till boma 12 am midnight. Your friends need to know that you have a wife and kids waiting for you at home. This woman must come first, plan your things accordingly. Set time for work and time for your wife"

"Thirdly is respect guys. Gumbi you can't go out at clubs late at night drinking and entertaining woman, I know you said you didn't sleep with her but you were sitting down with her very late at night, you went to a room with her. obviously some people noticed that both of you disappeared and when you appear again obviously they will think you slept together. The same people are going to meet your wife and go like ow shame she is wearing a ring driving di X7 sleeping inside a mansion but her man leaves her alone at night and sleep with ladies at clubs. Is that how you want people to judge your wife?"

Python: Looking down "No moruti"

Moruti: "To Linomtha my child a woman treats herself with respect. You don't go out to clubs late at night following your husband, you are degrading yourself. Do you want people to label you as an insecure wife who follows her husband around?"

Linomtha: "Aowa"

Moruti: "Never lose your true self trust me the minute you lose yourself you become something else that your partner won't even recognise and that's when problems begin. Linomtha this man knows you as a woman who doesn't go to clubs and who is confident. I am sure that's one of the characters that attracted him to you, the problem is when we get comfortable in relationships or when problems comes we lose our true character. You start changing how you look, how you dress, where you hang out and that confuses your partner. that was not what attracted them to you in the first place. he loved you as Linomtha who doesn't go to clubs so keep that character"

Moruti: "Communication guys, communication. Linomtha you should have communicated right from the begging that you don't like what he is doing, you tell him exactly from the beginning but you kept quiet and thought that he will figure it out. what did you do when he first started going away?"

Linomtha: "I said I am too blessed to be angry and offered him food"

Moruti: "He is not God he can't read your mind. You were angry, you were frustrated but you gave him the opposite answer. That is why he continued, this man didn't know that you hated what he was doing that is why he continued and continued" Looked at Python "Gumbi communication ntate, call her and tell her mama Amahle I am going to be late because of 1 2 3, you don't just do anything you want. Lack of communication raises doubts, she will think maybe you are out with ladies. Never give your partner a reason to doubt you."

Moruti: "Decision making guys, you sit down and decide together. Mama Amahle you know I don't like how Amahle's mother is struggling how about we help her with 1 2 3, you don't just decide on your own. What do you think is going to happen Gumbi?"

Python: "Create doubt"

Moruti: "Ehe, doubt. She will think maybe you are still seen each other behind her back"

Now I will teach you guys about the five languages of love. I learned this from a book I read and I have also attended a seminar that was teaching about this.

Too often we love our partner the wrong way. We all have different ways we want to be loved. Gumbi you might think you are doing everything right but to her you are not, same goes for you Linomtha you might think you are doing things right but to him dololo zilch. That is why at times you find couples complaining gore but I do this and that but he doesn't appreciate it, well that is because you are speaking different love languages.

We have five love languages

The first love language is:

1. Words of Affirmation. This is verbal compliments or words of appreciation. They are powerful communicators of love. Some partners like to be complimented, things like you are the most beautiful woman in the whole world, I am so blessed to have you in my life. Thank you for taking care of our kids, thank you for dinner, thank you for this and that.

You know it completes them, it makes them feel whole. If your partner's love language is words of affirmation and they never receive any compliment or appreciation then their love tank will always be empty.

Python: "Ya Moruti kopa ringa ka that point, wabona I love smelling grand ke ncanda di expensive perfumes and I love di watch. I have a collection of expensive watches. Ke hore I will wear my Rolex watch but Nomtha will never say anything she doesn't even say anything when I am smelling so good and ko strateng when I pass I will hear di medi saying mhmhmh he smells so good, did you see that watch his wearing. And die ding ya nkhwatha hore vrou waka doesn't

notice those kind of things mara di medi tse dingwe ko ntle notices them”

Moruti: Laughing “I love it when you speak this tsotsi taal, I am wondering what kind of a preacher are you going to be. You will be the type to say sure da bra God kopa o khawathe madimoni”

They all laughed

Python: “No offense but I will never be a pastor. Gangsterism is in my blood”

Moruti: “I will remind you those words in the future. Ok you have raised a very good point, so now we have discovered that Words of affirmation is your love language. Linomtha?”

Linomtha: “I am a very natural person he knows that, things like expensive perfumes, expensive clothes and di watch don’t fascinate me at all. I think he is wasting money ebile”

Moruti: Smiling “But it is his love language and you need to start speaking it, remember when we started I said marriage or relationship is all about compromise. Your husband wants you to notice him, his getting compliments from other woman but he wants to hear it from you”

Linomtha: Smiling “Wow I didn’t know”

Python: “And nna I like complimenting her. I am always telling her she is beautiful and I always thank her for taking care of our kids”

Moruti: “It is not her love language. Even if you don’t tell her trust me her tank will still be full”

Linomtha; “I always told myself that I don’t need someone to define my beauty I have always been confident with how I look and when it comes to our kids I don’t need any credit for taking care of them. I love taking care of them”

Moruti: Looking at Python “You see what I mean? It’s not her love language, ok let’s move to number two”

2. Quality Time. By Quality time we are talking about giving someone your undivided attention, not watching Tv together because that means you are together but your attention is on the Tv. Quality Time is all about just the two of you sitting together talking and laughing, giving each other undivided attention.

Linomtha started smiling

Moruti: “She just picked her love language. Linomtha please share”

Linomtha: "Dumi never has time for me, He spends most of his time with friends and solving his business stuff. We have little time together, I work during the week but I still create time for us at night, he will take hours in the study then come spend like an hour with me which we have sex the most then we sleep. Over the weekend I am free I want to be with him just the two of us but we always having friends over and they sit drinking then its partying before I know it its Monday I am going to work. I want us to take long walks together, go for runs, go out for dinner. Ever since we got married we never went out for movies because he finds movies boring he says that he can't watch people making money while he can he can be planning how to make money with that time. i get so frustrated. I will take the kids away just for us to be together without any disturbance but hear Skhosana walking in ale busy are Skhulu tlohela tlof tlof munna etla mo renwe expensive things then the next thing they are calling the rest of the guys. He can't tell them I am with my wife please leave and now we have a couple staying with us please don't get me wrong I don't hate them at all but they have been with us for so long now and it doesn't look like they are planning to go, Dumi is always with Dimakatso they sit in the study laughing drinking, they drive around together, it's like I don't exist at times, it's always the four of us when we are out. We spend time together when we get to our room then its sex sex sex"

Moruti: "You see it goes back to communication. Gumbi thought you are fine with the couple staying with you guys"

Python: "Damn sweetheart why didn't you tell me?"

Linomtha: "Didn't want to look like a bad person"

Moruti: "Gumbi Linomtha wants bodi long walks munna, bodi picnic, bodi playing in the park. Wadi kwa munna? Ntho tsa makgowa mfanakithi. Mgaye, areye ringa love language ya hae. Her love tank is empty"

Python: Laughing "Damn I didn't know this was serious"

Moruti: "Now you know. Her love language is Quality time, you clearing every thing just to be with her. making her know you value spending time with her than your work and friends. yes you love her so much but you are not speaking her love language so no matter what you do she will always feel empty. Ok time is not on our side. Let's move to number 3

3. Receiving Gifts. Now gifts comes in...

Linomtha: "It's not my love language. He likes buying me expensive things too much, I am so simple hle"

Python: "Bring back the X7 then I will get you Uno"

They all laughed

Linomtha: "No I love my car am just talking about those Loius V what what things"

Moruti: "Well Gifts comes in many ways. You might be surprised that it's actually one of your love language. For example the gift of self, this is an intangible gift that sometimes speaks more loudly than a gift that can be held in ones hand, it is often called the gift of self or gift of presence. When your partner is present when you are crying, when you are celebrating, just in everything you are going through. When they drop important things just to be with you in that moment when you need them the most"

Linomtha: "I wish he can attend my biggest court cases. drop everything and attend them"

Moruti: "See what I told you?"

Python: "Love languages tsa Nomtha ketse baie" Laughing

Moruti: "Yes it is possible to have more than one love language. I will teach you guys in our next session. Then there is Gifts and Money. Gumbi ke mr money marker for sure ore nah that one pass moruti I make them gifts rain I buy X7 for my wife, I got some real dollars in the bank" Speaking with a funny American accent

Python: "Ya you got me nigga, you got me"

They busted out laughing

Moruti: "Mara o beche akere then she will buy her bags tsako machaeneng akere are a nyake bo di LV and them Guccis"

Python: "Eish rural girls. Imagine bare ke mosadi wa the mighty P ka bag ya makuleng"

They laughed at the joke

Moruti: "Get what she loves the most and buy those kind of gifts o tlohele o pusha swagger too much lewena maan. Ok we need to move fast now. Number 4"

4. Acts of Service. This includes doing things your spouse would like you to do. You seek to please her by serving her. to express your love for her by doing things for her. things like cooking, washing, taking care of the kids, taking care of the garden. You get me ne?"

Python: "Wabona da I give her 100%. That's what I love so much about her, I have always wanted a wife who can take care of me who knows her duties as a wife. We have a helper but Nomtha does not allow her to touch my clothes, to clean our bedroom and to cook for me. it gives me so much pride as a man. My ex wife didn't even wash my under wares, she made the maid do it and I hated that I even started doing them myself. So Nomtha I never asked her to do any of those things she just did them and I love it"

Moruti: "Keep it up, you see that is his love language and you have managed to fill it up"

Linomtha: "I love the fact that he can fix some things around the house if it gets too much that's when he will call for help. He even washes my car, he plays with our kids when I am busy cooking so yes I am also happy there"

Moruti: "That's great guys. keep it full always, ok number 5"

5. Physical Touch

Python: Got up "Kopa ho gaya high five da Moruti. Wa ringa jwalo, mo wa ringa. That's my love language before you can even explain it, I love sex ke hore nna moruti die ding ae ntapapishi. I don't get tired at all, I want it everyday"

Moruti: "Let's call it a night, we shall continue"

Python: "No no no we are finishing now"

Linomtha: "Yes to be continued"

Moruti: "Physical touch covers a lot. We will continue"

(Myself, Linomtha and Moruti will continue tomorrow, sorry to bo Pythons. #89 will be posted tomorrow as well I underestimated typing this teachings as always there will be makeup insert for today so #90 will be posted over the weekend)

#89

(Insert 88 ended with 8 months later, was planning of doing a summary of some events but I realised that I suck so bad with summaries when I tried to type. Some it's better to just go through all the events so apologies for confusing you guys)

Linomtha's old house

They finished with Moruti and the women came back to join them. They found Linomtha and Python holding hands smiling

Mama ka Lino: "You guys look happy"

Ma Gumbi: "Holding hands I see"

Linomtha: Looked at Python and smiled "We have learned so many things about each other"

Python: "Yes we have"

Ma Gumbi: "Linomtha next time he does nonsense please tell me my child, don't keep quite. I love you and I will support you hundred percent"

Moruti: "Everything is resolved mama Gumbi"

Linomtha: "I have something to tell you guys. Please take a seat"

Ma Gumbi: "As long as it's not divorce I am so happy"

They sat down

Linomtha: Looking down shyly "I am pregnant and we are expecting twins"

Ma Gumbi: Got up and started running around ululating "Ililili, ngizoba u gogo" (I am going to be a grand mother)

Mama ka Lino: "This is great news" got up and hugged them

Ma Gumbi: "Dumisani don't dare stress her in her condition. Ow I am so happy, granny to the twins"

Mama ka Lino: "How far are you?"

Linomtha: "One month"

They celebrated and then got ready to leave

Python: "Can you move back home please, I miss you"

Linomtha: "You don't even have to ask, I missed you more"

Python: "I will go and get your stuff" he went to her bedroom to fetch her things

They all left

At the Gumbi's

Linomtha prepared the guest rooms and each one of them went to their bedrooms and she went to her room

Python: Hugged her so tight as she entered "I love you so much and I am so sorry for everything that I have put you through, I love you so much. I swear I am going to make things right"

Linomtha: "I love you too and I am so sorry as well."

His phone rang

Python: Looked at the number and got reluctant to answer

Linomtha: "Answer it"

Python: "Gumbi"

Caller: "Python I cannot keep him in the sick bay anymore, they will get suspicious and my job is on the line here mfethu. You need to come now and settle this"

Python: Went quite

Caller: "Python?"

Python: "Keep him sedated"

Caller: "I have been doing that for quite some time now, Python I know you are paying me big bucks for this but man I cannot put my job on the line. I will lose my medical license and I will never practise as a Doctor. This guy needs to go back to the cells"

Python: "I am with my wife now, I cannot attend to this matter. I will call you tomorrow"

Caller: "You need to come now"

Python: "Otloga o nyela, didn't you hear what I just said?"

Caller: "Ok shap" he hung up

Python: Threw his phone on the bed

Linomtha: "The old Dumisani would have rushed out without saying a word"

Python: "You come first" brushed her tummy "I didn't know we are expecting twins"

Linomtha: Smiling "We are"

Python: "My boys"

Linomtha: "What if its girls?"

Python: "You will send them back to where ever you got them"

They both laughed

Python: "Am kidding. I am just happy to experience this moment with you, it doesn't matter if it's a boy or girl though I would love boys. You ladies are frustrating me, it would be so good to have two boys on my side for once"

Linomtha: "I am going to tell my girls what you just said about us"

Python: "Just don't tell Hlehle please, she will make me pay. Hlanhla, Kayise , Praise" he stopped and brushed her tummy "And these two if they are girls I can sweet talk them but Hlehle is too much work"

They laughed'

Python: Planted a kiss on her lips "I missed my wife, I miss making love to my wife" his sugarcane was already up

Linomtha: Brushing sugarcane "Hey Sugarcane black forest missed you"

Python: "Let's make them meet, started kissing her" (To be continued in the group)

At Prison

The Doctor hung up the phone and looked at Dunga as he was opening his eyes

Doctor: "Eitha da"

Dunga: "Sure"

Doctor: "How are you feeling?"

Dunga: "Ke grand"

Doctor: "You have made good recovery, I think tomorrow you can go back to the cells"

Dunga: "Dude cant you mix something and give me?"

Doctor: "I am not allowed to do that"

Dunga: "Please dude, nobody will ever know"

Doctor: "I can't do that ntate"

Dunga: "Fine. Fuck you"

Doctor; Laughed

Dunga: "I deserve everything anyways, get the fuck out of my face"

Doctor: "You will get your wish don't worry, I just won't be the one to make it come true but someone is already working on it"

Dunga: "Python?"

Doctor: "I didn't say a thing" He walked out

Dunga: "Shit I knew it, I knew he won't let me live but I thought for old time sake he might save me"

At the Safe House

Bongi got up and found Vasco sitting looking at her

Bongi: "How long have you been here?"

Vasco: "Long enough"

Bongi: "When am I getting out of this place?"

Vasco: "You are doing fine now, you can continue with medication at home. I am just waiting for P man to give me the go ahead to release you"

Bongi: "Where is he?"

Vasco: "Maybe at home with his wife"

Bongi: "I had nothing to do with his kid's murder attempt I swear please convince him"

Vasco: "I know you didn't, I saw it right through your face."

Bongi: "Please convince him"

Vasco: "You know how stubborn he is, only Rubber knew how to deal with him and Linomtha can handle him too. The rest of us we just take orders"

Bongi: "How is Zen doing?"

Vasco: "Bad but she will pull through"

Bongi: "Rivo?"

Vasco: "I don't know"

Bongi: "You are just cold like Python, we did everything for you guys but now you are treating us like trash"

Vasco: "You look so ugly when you are playing the victim"

Bongi: "You guys will fall down. It might not be now but trust me you will fall down, you are already falling just that you don't realise it yet. Firstly Dunga out of the group he was the most loyal guy ever now Rubber is dead, the guy who was holding you guys together. Vasco you are going to fall down, that Linomtha must advise her man that God is not pleased when you go

around killing people. One day God is going to act”

Vasco: Laughed out so hard “Wow so when you were living the good life you didn’t mind anything at all so now that you are no longer Mrs Python God must act. You are such a hypocrite”

Her phone rang

Bongi: Looked at the caller Id and smiled “Hi Baby”

Paris: “Hi mom. How are you feeling?”

Bongi: “I am good. How is your new school?”

Paris: “It’s like prison mom. Python is so cruel I can’t believe he sent me to a place like this”

Bongi: “Just concentrate on studying and forget about everything else. Has he called you?”

Paris: “Yes, telling me that he loves me. I have to go, we have to take our phones back now”

Bongi: “I love you baby”

Paris: “I love you too and he won’t kill you he promised me” She hung up

The following day

At the Gumbi’s

Linomtha got up earlier than usual

Python: Felt her getting up and held her “Where are you going?”

Linomtha: “I want to prepare breakfast for our guests before going to work”

Python: “My kids still want to sleep, o kgathatsa bana baka sweetheart” (you are tiring my kids)

Linomtha: “Let go Dumi”

Python: "Can't you call in sick and we spend the rest of the day in bed, I didn't have enough last night. Shit black forest is more sweeter now, my kids are making it more sweeter than before"

Linomtha: "You had me the whole night I don't even know how I am going to survive throughout the day"

Python: "I was too hungry it has been a while. Call in sick please"

Linomtha: "I can't, I was away the whole of last week" She got up and got dressed in her pjamas and gown then kissed him and went down stairs.

She found Mam Dorcus and Ma Gumbi busy in the kitchen

Linomtha: "Morning, I was coming to make breakfast"

Ma Gumbi: Hugged her "How are you my daughter?"

Linomtha: "I am good Ma and you?"

Ma Gumbi: "I am good" Brushing her tummy "And my grandkids? How are they?"

Linomtha: Smiling "They are good"

Ma Gumbi: "Go back to bed, we will call you when breakfast is ready. I was just telling Dorcus that Dumisani must not overwork you"

Linomtha: "His not Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "I was thinking of taking Praises and Hlehle to Kzn with me when the twins arrive. It will be too much to deal with four kids, small babies are very stressful my child"

Linomtha: "Hlehle is already at school this side and doing very well I don't us to distract her"

Ma Gumbi: "She is young, kids adapt quickly. She will be with Kayise and Hlanhla so she will enjoy it there"

Linomtha: "Hai Ma I have developed a strong bond with them and I don't want them to think I am now sidelining them because of the twins"

Ma Gumbi: "It was just a suggestion, think about it. Discuss it with Dumisani and tell me what you decide"

Dorcus: "Hlehle loves her sthuthuthu way too much she will never move trust me"

Ma Gumbi: Laughed "Go back to your husband, don't stress about making us breakfast"

Linomtha: "Thank you Ma" She walked back to the bedroom

Ma Gumbi: "I love this girl so much, Dumisani has chosen a good wife here"

Dorcus: "I remember how much you hated Bongzi"

Ma Gumbi: "Hey Dorcus don't remind me of that girl"

Linomtha: "I found them Ma and Mam Dorcus busy with breakfast"

Python: "Great, this gives me a chance to enjoy my own breakfast"

They started kissing and she willingly gave him his blackforest

The whole family had breakfast and she left for work. Dropped Amahle at school on her way to work

At Zen's place

Zen: She listened to the voice mail and cried as always then dialled Python

Python: "Zenani"

Zen: "Hey I need to see you"

Python: "I will drop by later today, I've been meaning to see you as well. How's Tshepi and Tshiamo"

Zen: "They are ok"

Python: "Take care ok, we are here for you"

Zen: "Thanks, Bye"

Python: Hung up and went to Dim-K "Dims"

Dim-K: "Sure Boss P"

Python: "Ke batla ho ringa lewena, I am just going to drop bo ma oulady and moruti ko airport then we will talk. Don't go anywhere until I come back"

Dim-K: "Sure da Boss P"

He drove to the airport

At the Airport

Python: Hugged them "Thank you for everything"

Ma Gumbi: "You pull that kind of nonsense again I will deal with you boy"

Mama ka Lino: "Take care of each other guys"

Moruti: "You are deeply in my prayers my prophet"

Python: Laughed "Thanks a lot Ntate Moruti. Wa bona die ding tsadi schechi ake di vrostane mara wena kao vrostana blind" (You see this whole church thing I don't understand it but you I understand you a lot)

Ma Gumbi: "This boy is demon possessed, he wants nothing to do with God just tell him about guns and robberies. Moruti please pray for him hai I am tired mina I have given up on this one"

Moruti: "He is Prophet Hosea this one, he is going to shock you guys"

They joked around and Python drove off. He received a call from Vasco

Vasco: "P man re chunang ka Bongs? Phela o grand nou" (What do we do with Bongi? She is ok now)

Python: "I will come there later I still need to talk to her"

Vasco: "Go shap"

Python drove to Zen's place

He knocked and she opened

Python: Hugged her "Hey. Shshsh don't cry"

Zen: "I miss him"

Python: "we all do, come let's sit down"

They took a seat

Python: "You need to see someone, like professional help"

Zen: "I didn't know you believe in that" Faked a laugh

Python: "Well that shit works"

Zen: "I will consider it"

Python: "I will arrange everything. Look there was a deal that fell through before Tshepo passed away, you will get his share of the money. ke five million but I am still trying to find a way to transfer it without the police getting suspicious, that was Tshepo's job. He handled the finances part of the business, he knew how to cook the books and make the money look legit. That's why we never got caught even when we were spending so much money he could explain everything"

Zen: "Gangster Accountant"

Python: "Yeah man he was so damn good. I am scared Zen I don't want to lie to you, he is irreplaceable"

Zen: "I could help. I was doing Bcom Accounting but dropped out when I met him. I have knowledge on finance stuff"

Python: "No he wouldn't want us to get you involved in this no"

Zen: "Please I need this distracting"

Python: "I know you do but not this. You are not getting involved in this business"

Zen: "Ok I could recommend someone, Tshepo groomed him. I will send you his contacts"

Python: "I need to meet up with him first. I don't just work with anyone. Look I have to be somewhere so I need to run. The gang is going to take care of you and the boys, we are going to cover for everything you guys need. Every month you will get money for everything"

Zen: "Thank you. I wanted you to hear something" Gave him her phone

He listened to the voicemail

Python: "Son of a bitch"

Zen: "I just don't know it's which uncle"

Python: "I know him, he once mentioned it when he was drunk I was trying to understand why he sleeps with man but he later told me it was just a joke when I questioned him"

Zen: "I want you to deal with him"

Python: "Consider it done. When I am done with him he will curse the day he was born" He got up and hugged her "Take care, we will come and visit the boys with abo Hlehle"

Zen: "They would love that"

Python: "Don't forget ne anything you need we are here for you"

Zen: "I will send you that guys contacts. If you not happy with him, I am here to do the job"

Python: Laughed "Still no" he walked out and drove home

At the Gumbi's

He went to the study with Dim-K

Python: "Dims nja yami you need to move out"

Dim-K: "Aaah Boss P is it because of die ding Sam ae chuneng?"

Python: "You it's not because of that. I just need some space le vrou, I have been neglecting her a lot"

Dim-K: "Ka vrostana"

Python: "I know things are bad for you and I will try to help you with a place and cash but I need to discuss it le vrou first. I can't just make such a decision on my own"

Dim-K: "Ka vrostana. And spane?"

Python: "Spane se zwake for wena, Dunga is out. But you don't really have the kind of skills he had"

Dim-K: "Aaah Boss P you know ke ntswembu I can do just anything I am versatile"

Python: "You do have a job it's just that things are a mess now. I need to find replacement ya Rubber first, we need someone who will clean the money we are going to be making or else makgata(Police) will be on our neck and trust me they will nail us"

Dim-K: "Who can you trust?"

Python: "I am working on a plan, for Dunga you can do part of his job but I still need to find someone again" He started thinking and laughed

Dim-K: "O dinka eng?" (What are you thinking?)

Python: "Maybe Skara ka 1"

Dim-K: "Mr Sekgowa? Ow hell no. Firstly how the fuck is he going to operate our systems if he can't read?" they laughed

Python: "You have a point, I need a right hand man. Fuck Dunga maan"

Dim-K: "O chunang ka yena?"

Python: "I will see. Would you forgive him for what he did to you?"

Dim-K: "He was our boy, he took a bullet for me not just one but many. He would have done anything for this gang. He was just fooled by love, going through therapy helped me face some stuff and reflect on some stuff. Too often we let one mistake erase many great things a person did for us. I forgive him but been close with him I don't know"

Python: "I think knowing the kind of a person Rubber was, he would have forgiven him too. He always put other people ahead of his feelings. I have a chance of saving him I just don't know what to do"

Dim-K: "Mos die cheri is missing and they think omo bodisitse"

Python: "She's not dead. I have all the proof, am just thinking if I should save him or let him suffer for a crime he didn't commit while at it have Skara ka 1 and his gang harass him ko tanyani phela they still think he is part of us"

Dim-K: "A patlame nyana da tanyani. Get harassed and feel the pain I felt then he will learn a lesson about reminding a person ka rape" (Sit at Jail)

Python: Laughed and gave her high five "That's the kind of people I want in my team, heartless people not people with feelings. Bona I have to run eish I have so many things to do before vrou

a boya spaneng, I want to stop this shit of leaving her mo dladleng ke tshesha at night” (Leaving her at home working at night)

Dim-K: “You are whipped boss P. hebanna since when do you care about that? ya wamo ncada Linomtha”

Python: “Blind nja yami blind. I don’t want to hurt her” ere ke vaye and wena you must be out of here ketla ringa le Vasco letla bloma ko yena until I discuss some new living arrangements for you le vrou” He walked out

At Prison

Dunga made his way back to the cells

Skara ka 1: “You go be returning, hosh hosh” (you are back)

Dunga: “Sure”

Skara ka 1: “Don’t be weakling, you crèche python. Crech python mandla like ndlovu no weakling like susters. Don’t ghost yourself no, ghost paining nga asparing no ghosting you. Rubber go no jabula if ghosting you. she go khala up the stairs if you go ghosting you” (Don’t be weak, you are team Python. Team Python is powerful like an elephant not weak like woman. Don’t kill yourself no. kill the pain with Disprin not by killing yourself. Rubber will not be happy if you kill yourself. He will cry in heaven if you kill yourself)

Dunga: Busted out in laughter

Skara ka 1: “Yeah you must shaya happy hurray happy yippe obe on flack” (you must be happy and be on flick)

Dunga: “Skara stop it man. Did Python call you?”

Skara ka 1: “Ya she go belela me but kudala” (yes he called but long time)

Dunga: With the way Skara ka 1 was friendly he could tell that he still didn’t know anything about their fallout

A guard came and opened for Dunga

Guard: "The captain wants to see you"

He took him to the interrogation room

Captain: "I heard you tried to commit suicide"

Dunga: "What do you want?"

Captain: "I have a deal for you. We have strong evidence to take you down, everything leads to you. Give us all the information about Python and his operations and maybe I could negotiate something for you"

Dunga: No response

At the safe House

Python arrived and found Vasco with Bongji

Python: "Give us a moment"

Vasco walked out

Python: "Where is my son?"

Bongji: "I was just making it all up. I knew that was the only way to be free"

Python: "Wa ntlwaela Bongji. Fuck you" (You are messing with me Bongji)

Bongji: "I am sorry"

Python: "I have taken away everything I gave you. You don't have anything starting with a house"

Bongji: "Where do you expect me to stay?"

Python: "I don't give a shit"

Bongi: "Dumisani please"

Python: "When you get out of this place you will look for a taxi or whatever and see where to go"

Bongi: "I don't even know how to catch a taxi. How am I suppose to do my hair, nails and everything?"

Python: "That is not my problem"

Bongi: "I am taking you to court"

Python: "Go right ahead. Our divorce settlement never stated all the things I gave you, I just did it willingly so everything is in my name. All the cars, houses and businesses. So go right ahead"

Bongi: "You don't even need those things, please don't punish me like this. I didn't do anything to Hlanhla and Kayise. You are taking care of all your baby mothers so why am I been punished?"

Python: "The others know how to behave but you don't" He walked out and left her crying. He met Vasco on his way out

Python: "Discharge her and don't even dare give her a ride" He got inside his car and drove out

Vasco: "Let's go"

Bongi: "Please talk to him"

Vasco: "Not when his like that, I can try after a couple of days"

Bongi: "Where will I stay until then?"

Vasco; Looked outside "His out let me give you a ride and we will talk" they got inside his car and drove out

On the road

Python followed them and stopped Vasco in the middle of nowhere

Python: "What the fuck did I tell you? Are you disrespecting me Vasco? He wa nyatsa munna?"

Vasco: "P man I was..."

Python: Opened Bongi's door "Get the fuck out"

Bongi: "P please"

Python: "You don't want me to repeat myself"

Bongi: Opened the door and Vasco drove off while Python got inside his car and drove off

At Prison

Captain: "Ok I will give you some time to think then" Called the guard to take him back to his cell

On the road

Bongi stood in the middle of nowhere. The sun started burning her so badly. She saw a tree and went to sit under the tree crying. She reached out for her cell phone but the battery was dead

Bongi: She remembered her dead parents "I wish you were still alive, you could take me in. Mama and Baba why did you have to die and leave me? Firstly he broke my heart and humiliated me and now he is taking everything away from me" She then shouted "I hate you Dumisani Gumbi I wish you can die"

At the Mall

Python dialled Zen's contact with a number that cannot be traced back and scheduled a meeting. He stood far away from their meeting place and watched as the contact walked in

Python: "Ow hell no, fuck no. She was talking about him? Is this some kind of a sick joke? Fuck"

.....

Nomtha and Dumi's Makeup sex

He kissed me so passionately then stopped and looked right inside my eyes "I love you Nomtha, I love you so much sweetheart". I could see the hunger in his eyes and my black forest instantly

got so wet. I missed my Dumi and I so badly wanted to show him how much I missed him

He took a thrower that I fold and put on the edge of our bed and lay it on the floor.

He unzipped my dress and it fell on the floor while still busy kissing me with his hands wrapped up around my waist. He started touching my neck slowly then planted some soft kisses. I held the bottom of his Tshirt and he got what I was trying to do he smiled and lifted his hands and I took the Tshirt off. We were still standing kissing, he moved me slowly to the floor and lay me down on the thrower and got on top of me.

He kissed me on my forehead and cheeks. He then moved to my neck and started throwing some light kisses. He started licking me so slowly

Linomtha: Breathing so heavily "Ummm Dumi" He still had his sweater pants on, I whispered softly in his ears "I want this pants off, I want to feel your skin nicely" those words drove him so crazy

Python: Looked at me with his puppy eyes "Take them off" He lifted his body a bit up and I took them down up to his feet and he pushed them on the floor with his feet

Linomtha: He was now left with his boxers and I could feel sugarcane poking me and I went crazy

Python: He started kissing my neck so aggressively, sucking it and biting it. He just concentrated on one spot. I felt a slight of pain mixed with some pleasure

Linomtha: "Ooooh Dumisani"

Python: "I gave you a hickey, I am marking my territory"

He moved down to my breast and threw some light kisses, he moved his tongue around my whole breast making some circles while leaving out my tits. His other hands were on my waists, he pressed them so hard I felt both pain and pleasure.

Linomtha: Everything he was doing to me felt so good. "Mhmmhmmh" I was breathing so heavily, Dumi knows I love it when he plays with my breasts

He then went for my tits, moving his tongue all around them in circles and blowing some air. He finally put them inside his mouth and sucked them. His hands had moved from my waist to my breasts now. He was busy squeezing my left breast while busy sucking my right breast

He moved to my tummy and moved his tongue all over while running his finger inside my bellybutton. He did it for some time until he move to down to my toes, he put the fingers right inside his mouth licking them like a lollipop and then biting them just a little bit

Linomtha: "Jesus Dumi what are you doing to me?"

He moved to my legs, moving his tongue all over them then started kissing my inner thighs. He stayed there for quite some time.

He started moving his hands all over my blackforest, I still had my red lace panty on and it was so wet.

Python: "Shit, you are so wet sweetheart. You ready for me?"

Linomtha: My arms around his neck "I am ready, I want you so badly" I was struggling to talk because I was losing my breath

He took the sides on my panty and put them in between my black forest lips and started moving my panty sides from left to right then top to bottom

Linomtha: My legs were now curled around his neck and my hands spread on the floor
"Dumiiiiisaaaniii ow baby"

Python: "Mhmmhmh damn sweetheart"

Python: He slowly took my panties off "Shit you are dripping wet" He bit his lower lip

He started kissing the outer lips of my black forest very soft and gentle. I shivered a little bit, the kissing escalated inside my black forest

Python: "Oooo shittttt"

Linomtha: "Huuuuuuuu Dumii aaah kekwa bouse, o ndira bouse mogatsake"

He then wrapped his mouth around my clit while his tongue was gently licking my clit upward at medium pressure. I totally lost it I felt my whole body going into a total shock

I felt his finger sliding inside my dripping wet black forest and moving slowly. His tongue was still doing the magic on my clit

Linomtha: I don't know what came over me but I just heard myself shouting "Fuck ow fuck Dumiiii" I couldn't control it

He stopped a bit

Linomtha: "Don't stop don't stop please don't stop"

python: "Ow shit you are driving me over the edge ow fuck"

He took his two fingers inside of me and rubbed them against the inner walls of my black forest slowly then started increasing the pressure. While busy moaning, his moans driving me crazier. His tongue was still doing the magic on my clit

Linomtha: "Aaaaah uuuuuh I love you Dumii I love you" My body whole body vibrated I felt

something like electricity, I just can't explain what I was feeling, I just couldn't handle the strength of the sensation anymore. I felt some pee coming out though it was so hot

He stopped and looked at me

Linomtha: I struggled to catch my breath but I finally did. The thrower was so wet and I was shocked what happened

Python: Smiling "Relax you didn't pee, It's called squirting"

Linomtha: "Huh?"

Python: Laughed a little "I will tell you all about it later, are you ready for round 2?" He started stroking his hard long fat sugarcane "He wants you, he still hasn't met black forest"

Linomtha: He knew how I always got so turned on when he strokes sugarcane. I slowly got on my knees and touched my sugarcane "His so hard"

Python: "He wants to meet his black forest"

I stroked it while looking at him

Python: Looked up "Yeah ow yeah"

Sugarcane was too big to fit inside my mouth so I started licking it from the sides.

Python: "Bamba amasende sweetheart" (Hold my balls sweetheart)

Those words got me crazy, it was his first time using vernac he was always swearing. I don't know but those words turned me so on. I started caressing his balls

Python: "Go easy don't be too rough, gently"

Linomtha: I went gently "Like this?"

Python: "Fuck ow yeah, you doing good sweetheart yeah"

I felt my confidence building up. I started sucking his dick like a loppipo my hands still on his balls

Python: "You doing good, fuck shit"

He held my head and started thrusting fast then grabbed the bedding from our bed and put it on the floor and made me lie down

Python: "I want you on the floor, I want to feel all of you inside of me. I want to feel you moving without the bed helping you to move"

He crossed both my legs and hung them on his neck then slowly pushed sugarcane inside my

blackforest

Python: "Shit you feel it sweetheart?"

Linomtha: "Yessss"

He started thrusting slowly then picked up the pace my hands were spread on the floor

Linomtha: I started experiencing pleasure with each and every thrust "Dumisani Dumiiii ahhhh yhooo"

Python: "Dammit sweetheart shit, what the fuck did you put inside this blackforest? Is it my kids? Are they the ones that are making you taste so good?"

Linomtha: "I love you"

Python: "Aaaah I love you too sweetheart"

The room was filled with our mourns and groans

Linomtha: "Dumi kekwa bose yhooo maweee kekwa bose, o ndira bose .ow fuck Dumi"

Python: "I know I am hitting it so good when you start shouting those shit"

I finally came but he still went on. He came after some few minutes but immediately got hard again he made me bend down on the floor with the bed supporting me and he came from behind and started hitting it so hard until he came

Python: "You tired?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

He carried me to the bed and I laid on my side and he came behind me. started kissing me from behind and I felt sugarcane poking my butt. He lifted my leg and slowly entered me

Python: "I won't be long, just a minute sweetheart"

.....

#90

At the Mall

Python: I quickly dialled Zen

Zen: "Hi"

Python: "This contact o ringa ka die moron wadi fire fire"

Zen: Laughed

Python: "Ke serious Zen"

Zen: "Lehumo is just a gangster hiding behind church"

Python: "I fucken hate him. What a waste of time, I am leaving"

Zen: "What did he do to you?"

Python: "His a fucken moron. Go shap, I need to be somewhere" He hung up and walked out

Meanwhile Lehumo sat down waiting for his appointment. He checked his time and dialled Zen

Zen: "Hi"

Lehumo: "Zen Zen where is the contact? I've been waiting for some time now"

Zen: "He doesn't sound interested anymore"

Lehumo: "Are why? Elegore who is this contact?"

Zen: "Sorry I can't say"

Inside Python's car

He received a call from Skhosana

Python: "Biggy? Where the fuck have you been munna?"

Skhosana: "Spame go busy skhulu, this `captain ke masepa" (Work is busy, this caption I shit)

Python: Laughing "O chunneng?" (What did he do?)

Skhosana: "Making us work hard like slaves. Problem ana medi so a tholi tlof tlof, o bolaya ke letswai" (he doesn't have a woman, his not getting sex. Salt is killing him)

Python: "Ke bari mos" (His stupid)

Skhosana: "O batla Butcher House die maan. Skhulu hape I just got a call from one of my contacts, they are busy le Dunga. They want to offer him a deal"

Python: "Deal ya eng?"

Skhosana: "Reduced sentence in exchange for information, they want all information about your dealings"

Python: Banged the starrng wheel "Fuck shit"

Skhosana: "Go fucken, go moerskont"

Python: "Dunga is an idiot. Otlo ringa die maan and he has all evidence"

Skhosana: "Ro chunang?" (What are we going to do?)

Python: "It's either kamo bodisa or... fuck. I need to see him now. Go shap"

At Ndlovu Attorney's

Linomtha came back from court feeling so sick. She walked inside and greeted the reception lady "Hi Miranda"

Miranda: "Hi Mrs Gumbi"

Linomtha: "I told you to call me Linomtha"

Miranda: Smiling "Ok. Are you ok?"

Linomtha: "I am so sick. Feeling so nauseous" She took out a tissue inside her bag and spit out some saliva

Miranda: Smiling "Are we pregnant?"

Linomtha: Smiling "Yes"

Miranda: "Congratulations. I can tell its first trimester, that's usually the hardest. I enjoyed second trimester"

Linomtha: "And Third?"

Miranda: "It was hell towards the end, when the tummy grows too much you struggle to sleep"

Linomtha: "I don't know but I am so looking forward to it" Her phone rang and it was Pea "Hi Pea"

Pea: "Mrs snakes. How are you?"

Linomtha: "Am good and you?"

Pea: "Am good. What are you doing this evening?"

Linomtha: "Nothing much"

Pea: "I was thinking we could visit Zen"

Linomtha: "Yeah good idea, I will invite mama too"

Pea: "Lovely, I will bring some take aways"

Linomtha: "Ok see you later" She hung up and dialled Python

Python: "Sweetheart"

Linomtha: "Babakhe"

Python: "I miss you"

Linomtha: "I miss you too"

Python: "How are my kids doing?"

Linomtha: "Ya ne.. so you don't even ask how I am doing you only care about your kids"

Python: "Stop that it doesn't suit you"

Linomtha: Laughing "They are making me so sick"

Python: "Already?"

Linomtha: I got so emotional "Yes ore already?"

Python: Stopped driving and parked on the side of the road "Sweetheart are you crying?"

Linomtha: "They are making me sick. I can't drive home, please come and fetch me"

Python: "What time?"

Linomtha: "Ka 4"

Python: "I will be there. I will get someone to come and take your car home"

Linomtha: "Ok"

Python: "See you later. I love you"

Linomtha: "Bye" Hung up and walked away

Miranda: "ya some woman are lucky"

At Prison

Python walked in and was taken to an interrogation room. He walked in and placed his Maserati car keys on the table and looked at Dunga

Python: With a voice full of anger "Wareng?"

Dunga: "Ke grand. Wena?"

Python: Leaned by the wall and put his hands inside the pockets "Dintshang?"

Dunga: "Niks. Ke blomile in the same cell le Skara ka 1"

Python: "Are they treating you good?"

Dunga: "Ya. Die maan wa captain wants information ka wena, aka ringa and I don't plan to talk at all even if o plane go mbodisa"

Python: "You blame me?"

Dunga: "No I don't, I messed up big time. How's Zen?"

Python: "You don't get to ask anything concerning the gang and di vrou tsa rona"

Dunga: He wanted to apologise but his pride wouldn't let him "Sure"

Python: "Like I told you before nka se ho bodise but Raisenyana wa hao will do the job for me and already she has attempted to. Death is too easy for you, I want you to suffer. I will get you out of this place but I need you to leave town. Go back to Kzn, if I see you anywhere here I will fucken kill you"

Dunga: He remained silent

Python: "Do we have a deal?"

Dunga: "Ya sure. Besides I don't have a life here anymore"

Python: "You fucken come near my family or say any shit ka vrou yaka ketlo o thuba marete saan" (I will smash your balls)

Dunga: "Ska wara. I won't"

Python: "Wa ringa anything ketlo..."

Dunga: "Don't worry, I am not that dumb"

Python: "Stay the hell away from my gang. You are dead to me after today"

Dunga: "Sure"

Python: "Fuck you" He then walked out and dialled Skhosana

Skhosana: "Skhulu"

Python: "I need you to submit some evidence proving that Dunga is innocent"

Skhosana: "You are helping him?"

Python: "I know that he won't survive without us. I just want to see him suffering"

Skhosana: "Le yena o flopile die maan" (he has messed up)

Python: "Submit this evidence today"

Skhosana: "What is the evidence?"

Python: "Proof that Raisenyana is not dead and everything showing her leaving the mall and where she is currently at"

Skhosana: "Hebanna you know?"

Python: "They don't call me the mighty Python for nothing" He hung up and went home to change his car. He took Praises and they got inside his ML 63 AMG and went to fetch Amahle from school

At Ndlovu Attorney's

A car parked in and Bongi got out

Bongi: "Thank you so much for helping me"

Lady driver: "Any woman would have stopped and helped you that place was not safe"

Bongi: "I don't have any money to pay you"

Woman: "Don't worry. Am just happy you are safe now"

She walked inside the building

Bongi: "Hi"

Miranda: "Hello Mam, how can I assist you?"

Bongi: "I am here to see Linomtha"

Miranda: "Do you have an appointment?"

Bongi: "No. please tell her Python's wife is... umm Praises mother"

Miranda: "Are you Praises mother? I thought Linomtha was her mother"

Bongi: "I am her mother"

Miranda: "You are Bongi right? Python's ex wife?"

Bongi: Annoyed "Something like that"

Miranda: "Owww ok"

Bongi: "Are you going to call her for me?"

Miranda: "Why are you looking for her?"

Bongi: "I need to see my daughter. Please stop asking a lot of Questions"

Miranda: Took a paper and wrote down her number "Call me if you need anything"

Bongi: "Why?"

Miranda: "Just call me. We can both help each other"

She then dialled Linomtha

Linomtha: "Linomtha Gumbi hello"

Miranda: Rolled her eyes "Hi Mrs Gumbi. Bongi is here to see you"

Linomtha: "Bongi?"

Miranda: "Yes. Praises mother"

Linomtha: "Send her to my office"

Miranda: "Ok mam" She hung up and directed Bongi to her office. "Don't forget to call me if you need anything"

Bongi just ignored her and walked to Linomtha's office

She walked inside without knocking and took a seat. She looked so horrible, like she hadn't taken a bath in weeks

Linomtha: Closed a file she was working on. "Hello"

Bongi: "I need my daughter"

Linomtha: "Ok..."

Bongi: "And I need a monthly allowance every month to take care of her"

Linomtha: "Why are you discussing this with me?"

Bongi: "Because you have bewitched her father and he refuses to listen to everything I have to say"

Linomtha: "Ummm I think this matter is really between you and Dumisani"

Bongi: "Tell him you want Praises to stay with me and he must give us a decent house, a car for us to travel around and a monthly allowance. R100k a month"

Linomtha: "Wow"

Bongi: "100k is nothing to someone like Python. that money does not even buy the kind of whiskey he drinks or the kind of clothes he wears"

Linomtha: "But Praises is well taken care of"

Bongi: "She is my child. Make your own child and bring my child back"

Meanwhile Python greeted the reception lady carrying Praises and holding Amahle by the hand. Amahle carrying a bunch of flowers and chocolates for Linomtha

Python: "Eitha"

Miranda: "Hello"

Python: "We are here to fetch my wife"

Miranda: "She is in her office"

Python: "Thanks"

Amahle: "Thank you"

Miranda: "Beautiful flowers. Can I have some?"

Amahle: "Nope. Nada for you, they are for sthuthuthu. Get a husband"

Python: Laughing "I am so sorry, she is just too much for her age hey"

Miranda: "That's how they are. She looks like you"

Python: "Everybody says so. You have kids?"

Miranda: "Yes. A three year old daughter"

Python: "That's lovely"

Amahle: "Stop smiling at Dada"

Python: "Hlehle no fancy face"

Amahle: "Dada let's go I want to see sthuthuthu"

Miranda: "Please go before Hlehle kills me"

Python: "Bye. Umm I didn't get your name"

Amahle: "Her name is Colgate"

Python: Reprimanding voice "Fancy face?"

Amahle: "She smiles at you like those Colgate adverts"

Miranda: "Mr Gumbi please leave" Smiling

Amahle: "You see?"

Python: Laughing "Bye Colgate"

They walked away and Amahle turned looking at her and showed her little fist

Inside Linomtha's office

Bongi: "I want my child"

Linomtha: "I am at work. This is not the right place to discuss this, please come to our house and we talk. I cannot discuss this without my husband"

Bongi: "Hehe are my husband" rolled eyes

Python walked in with the girls and Linomtha smiled

Amahle ran to her

Amahle: "Sthuthuthu" Hugging her "Me, Dada and Angel face got you flowers but I picked them. Dada only paid for them"

Linomtha: Took the flowers "They are so beautiful "Thank you baby"

Python: Still standing by the door "Hi sweetheart I didn't know you were still with a client"

Bongi's heart was pounding

Amahle: She met eyes with Bongi "Aaah sathane fire fire fire" Started hitting her with the flowers

Bongi: Blocking the flowers with her hands from hitting her face

Python: Ran inside the office "Amahle Amahle" He stood still when he saw Bongi

Amahle: "Holy Ghost fire fire fire."

Praises looked at Amahle and started giggling

Linomtha: "Grabbed Amahle "Hlehle stop it, stop it" Shouting at her

She stopped and looked at Bongji while breathing so heavily

Python: "What the fuck are you doing here?"

Bongji: Got up and tried taking Praises and she held on to Python's Tshirt and cried

Amahle: "Don't touch my little sister" she looked at Python "Dada she beats little kids, sale a mpetha she will beat Angel face. Don't let her touch my little sister"

Linomtha: "Ow my God Amahle that's not how you talk to elders"

Amahle: Low voice "I won't say soli."

Praises cried for Linomtha and she took her. She started playing with her hair smiling

Python: "What the fuck are you doing here? Do you want me to repeat myself?"

Bongji: "I came to talk to Linomtha. I wanted to get her permission to see Praises before leaving town"

Python: "How dare you bother my wife while she is at work. Who the fuck do you think you are?"

Bongji: "I knew you wouldn't talk to me"

Amahle: "Yeah damn straight yeah. Dada doesn't like talking to people who beat us"

Linomtha; "Hlehle come with me"

She grabbed her hand and they walked out

She turned around and lifted her little fist at Bongji

Linomtha went to the reception

Linomtha: "Hi Miranda so sorry to be a bother, can you please watch over my child just for some few minutes. We will get her on our way out"

Miranda: "Yes Mrs Gumbi not a problem"

Amahle: Folding her arms with an attitude "Nope. I am not staying with Colgate"

Linomtha: "Amahle?"

Amahle: "I don't like her"

Linomtha: "You don't even know her"

Amahle: "The Holy spirit spoke with me. You taught me that I must always listen to the Holy Spirit within me, it will guide me when something is wrong"

Linomtha: "You are been disrespectful now and Holy Spirit must warn you"

Amahle: looked aside "Nope it's not"

Linomtha: "I am so sorry Miranda. She is not normally like this, I am so sorry"

Miranda: Smiling "No it's ok, I understand kids better"

Amahle: "Am not a kid"

Linomtha: "Amahle you will apologise to her now. Her name is Aunty Miranda"

Amahle: "Sorry aunty Miranda"

Linomtha: "I am so sorry. She is not normally like this I really don't know what happened"

Miranda: "It's really ok please don't worry"

Linomtha: Held her hand "Come let's go"

They walked away and she turned and lifted her little fist at Miranda and spelled Colgate

Inside Linomtha's office

Python: "Bongi shap shap you are testing me ne? Ke gore wa nteka tumelo ne?" (You are testing my faith ne)

Bongi: "No"

Python: "I am not Jesus ska nteka tumelo Bongi. When I react the devil goes around looking for me because he thinks I am his lost twin. ska nteka tumelo Bongi"

Bongi: "I am sorry. I will leave"

She took a step and he grabbed her arm

Python: "O chunang shap shap? Bongi kare ska nteka tumelo, stay away from my family. Play far from my wife and girls"

Linomtha opened the door and quickly closed it before Amahle can see anything. She went to the office next door and it was locked. She dialled Ndlovu

Ndlovu: "Mrs Snakes"

Linomtha: "Are you still in the office?"

Ndlovu: "I was just about to leave"

Linomtha: "Please don't go. I am coming now" She hung up

Linomtha: To Amahle "Let's go say hi to Baba"

Amahle: "Yeah I like him he gives me sweets and I play with his phone"

Inside Ndlovu's office

Linomtha walked in with Amahle

Linomtha: "Hi and Bye" She left Amahle and ran out

Ndlovu: To Amahle "What was that all about?"

Amahle: "Woman"

Ndlovu: Laughing "What did you just say?"

Amahle: "I heard uncle Dims and Dada saying that when Aunty Sam and Sthuthuthu were walking out on them"

Ndlovu: "Hlehle how old are you again?"

Amahle: "A lady never tells her age"

Ndlovu: "I give up"

Amahle: "Can I please play with your phone?"

Ndlovu: Gave her the phone

Amahle: "Wow cool you still have the games I downloaded" She started playing "Can I please have some coffee four spoons of sugar please"

Ndlovu: "Hlehle I am not your friend ok. ow this child"

Linomtha's office

Linomtha walked in

Linomtha: "Dumisani stop it"

Bongi: "I was just leaving"

Python: "And never ever come back"

Linomtha: "Bongi wait"

She tried to hand Praises over to her but she cried holding on to her so tight

Bongi: "It's fine she doesn't want me"

Linomtha: "She is just not used to you. You must visit her more often"

Python: "Visit her where? She is not getting anywhere near to my child"

Linomtha: "Praises it's our child. All three of us and you can't have a say only"

Python: "Nomtha?"

Linomtha: "Yes Dumisani, Bongi has a right to have a relationship with her child"

Python: "She corrupted Paris so I won't let her do the same with Praises"

Linomtha: "I really don't know much about Paris so I won't get involved but with Praises I will. She deserves a chance too, she can take you to court and they will..."

Python: "Take who to court? She wouldn't dare try that nonsense on me. Am I wrong?"

Bongi: "I will never take him to court. Bye I won't bother you guys again"

She walked out in tears

Linomtha: "What was that all about?"

Python: "I am not doing this shit with you"

Linomtha: "Yes you will do this shit with me. Praises is her daughter as much as she is yours too, she deserves to have a relationship with her mother"

Python: "Bongi is delusional. She corrupted Paris I won't let her do the same with Praises"

Linomtha: "You are so unbelievable"

Python: "I can't believe we are going to fight ka Bongi. Stop stressing my kids"

Linomtha: Looked at him with anger

Python: "She never bothered with Praises I know why she wants her now and I won't let her use my child"

Linomtha: Crying "I am going to get Amahle"

Python: "This pregnancy hormones are really too much"

Linomtha: "It's not hormones. You can't do that to her, it means you can take away the twins from me if we sepa..."

Python: "Don't ever ever mention that word ever again. mina nawe sofa slahlane sweetheart, this separate or divorce shit doesn't exist in our world"

Linomtha: "I am going to get Amahle"

Python: Handed her the car keys "Go and stay inside the car "You are not going to take our child looking like that. Shit this pregnancy hormones" He walked out

Bongi walked towards reception in tears

Miranda: "Are you ok?"

Bongi: Just walked out without answering her

Python went to get Amahle and found Linomtha's door still open when he passed

Python: "I thought you are waiting in the car"

Linomtha: No response

Python: "Fine I will reconsider then"

Linomtha: Grabbed her bag and smiled

They walked out of the office smiling. Linomtha carrying Praises and Python holding Hlehle's hand.

They got inside the car and he drove off

Bongi looked at them from a little corner she was sitting at with so much pain

Bongi: "That was my life until she came along"

Miranda knocked off and her taxi driver boyfriend came to fetch her. She arrived home and found her old sick mother watching Tv

Miranda: Kissed her on the cheek "Hi Mama"

Miranda's Mother: "Hi Mira. How was work?"

Miranda: "Work was great. Mama God works in mysterious ways, you won't believe what happened today"

Miranda's mother: Smiling "What happened?"

Miranda: "Let me get you food first. Did you take your medication?"

Miranda's mother: "Yes"

Miranda: "Soon I will be able to take you to a private hospital. The medical aid called me today, you will be covered as from next month"

Miranda's mother: "I don't want you to be in debts because of me my child. You need to save money for your child and register part time so that you can get your degree, getting that job was a blessing from God. He saw how we were suffering"

Miranda: Handing her a plate of pap and chicken dust she got from the street "Here eat" She fixed her pillow and elevated her legs "No don't worry mama the company pays 50% medical aid and I pay the other half"

Miranda's mother: "You were really blessed to get this job. Indeed God answers prayers"

Miranda: "Indeed. I met Python today"

Her plated slipped away from her hands and dropped on the floor

Miranda's mother: "Miranda no my child no"

Miranda: "Relax I didn't do anything. well not yet, he came to fetch his wife. I acted all cool I can't believe I managed to pretend"

Miranda's mother: "Miranda I told you to stay away from that man. He is dangerous, if he can suspect anything he won't hesitate to kill you trust me"

Miranda: "At least today his wife spoke with me she is pregnant. I wish the baby can die" She smiled "Or unless I can make the baby die, I just need to befriend her but I am still patient with her. I wonder how a sweet lady like that managed to marry an evil man like that. I had to smile with him mama it was so hard and his older daughter has an attitude you can tell she has taken after him sis spoilt brat"

Miranda's mother: "My child please stay away from that man. You will die and leave your child, you can see I am old and sick. Who will look after Renda? You don't take Python on and leave to tell the tale"

Miranda: "I am an underdog. Mama I don't care what you say, he ruined our lives"

Inside Python's car

Linomtha: "I am going to see Zen. I am going with Pea and Mama"

Python: "No problem, I will drop you off and come fetch you. Is she expecting you guys?"

Linomtha: "No we just want to surprise her."

Python: "Good idea. She needs all the support"

Zen's house

She received a call from Lehumo

Lehumo: "Zen Zen. I am coming to see you tonight"

Zen: "I am not good company"

Lehumo: "More reason for me to come"

Zen: Laughing "Ok shap. Plus I want to ask you something"

Bongi sat by the corner and the street kids started harassing her

Street kid 1: "2bob da yellow bone"

Street kid 2: Singing "Hela ngwanyana wa marago ama kima akotlo fa re a tshware tshware"

Bongi: "Do you know who I am? I am going to call Python" She showed them a picture of herself with Python

Street kid 1: "Hade dimamzo. Sorry hle, ne re dlala lewena please don't"

They ran away

Bongi: She called people but no one was willing to help her. She then took a small paper and dialled Miranda's number

Miranda: "Hello"

Bongi: "Hi It's Bongi"

Miranda: Got up from the old falling couch and punched her fist in the air "Umm hi Bongi"

Bongi: "You said I can call if I need anything"

Miranda: "Of course"

Bongi: "I need a place to sleep well just for tonight only"

Miranda: "Where are you?"

Bongi: Told her where she is

Miranda: "I am coming now. Don't move"

She dialled her taxi driver boyfriend and he agreed to come fetch her

Miranda: Doing twalaza dance "Aaah mama Modimo afe ka letsogo kare leka leeoto wa ragela. Inzinto ziya hlankana manje. Aaah Bathathe Mira" (God does not give with the hand only, he also throws with the leg. Things are coming together. take them Mira)

Miranda's mother: "You are playing with fire my child and you will get burned"

.....

#91

(Not edited, I am still not feeling well I just tried my best to type. There is a high possibility of no insert tomorrow I have an assignment that's due on Friday and I haven't recovered yet)

At the Gumbi's

Python parked the car and they all got out and went inside the house

Linomtha: "I will quickly cook then you will drop me off ga Zen"

Python: "No problem"

She greeted Ma Dorcus

Linomtha: "Did you take out the ox liver for me Ma?"

Dorcus: "Yes baby"

Linomtha: "I am going to change and start cooking. I am visiting Zenani"

Dorcus: "That's a very good thing to do. She really needs to be around people, hai I miss Tshepo so much yazi I feel like I will see him walking right inside the door and teasing me about old days. So If I am feeling this way I can only imagine what Zenani is going through"

Linomtha: "No one deserves to go through that pain, every time I have a disagreement with Dumi I just try to fix things because you just never know what will happen tomorrow. Zenani is struggling to move on because yena le Tshepo were fighting when he passed away"

Dorcus: "Hai this topic is too depressing. Let's leave it"

Linomtha: "Yhoo Ma you won't believe what Amahle did today"

Dorcus: Laughing "What did she do?"

Linomtha: Calling her "Hlehle Hlehle" she is not answering "Let me go change I will tell you all about it when I get back"

She went to their bedroom

Python: Kissing her "I missed you sweetheart"

Linomtha: Kissed him back "I missed you too"

Python: Brushed her tummy and kissed it "Hey you two".

Linomtha: Smiling

Python: "Are they still making you sick?"

Linomtha: "I am feeling a bit better now"

Python: Touching her tummy "Hey my little legends don't make mommy too sick ok or else I won't spoil you when you guys arrive" His phone rang "I need to take this"

Linomtha: "Let me change"

She took off her formal clothes and wore a long blue maxi dress with sandals and went to the kitchen

She started spicing the liver and got so nauseous.

Linomtha: "Ow my word"

She then to the bathroom as Python was coming down. He opened the bathroom door and found her vomiting. He brushed her back until she finished

She flushed but some vomits remained on the toilet seat

Python: Took a towel and put it inside the tap "Move over I will clean"

He helped her get up and hugged her

Python: "Askis ok"

Linomtha: "I am feeling so dizzy"

Python: "Come let me help you sit down" He carried her to the couch and helped her seat "I am coming"

He went back to the bathroom and cleaned her vomits and went to join her on the couch

Python: "Maybe you should stay. The ladies will understand"

Linomtha: "I want to be there"

Python: "I know but you are not ok sweetheart. Please don't cook, I need to be somewhere but I will cancel and we can all go eat out"

Linomtha: "Maybe I can try cooking something else"

Python: "You are doing nothing"

Her phone rang

Linomtha: "Pea"

Pea: "Mrs Snakes what time are we all meeting?"

Linomtha: "Let's make it after an hour"

Pea: "Cool" she hung up

Python: "You still going?"

Linomtha: "I just need to sleep, please wake me up after 40 minutes"

Python: "Fine. Let me help you get up" He carried her to their bedroom

Linomtha: "Food?"

Python: "Don't worry about that I will get something. What must I buy for you?"

Linomtha: "Nothing" she then closed her eyes. He kissed her on the cheek then just looked at her smiling then walked out

At Miranda's house

She got out of the taxi with Bongji

Bongji: "You stay here?"

Miranda: "Yes"

Bongi: Looking around the place with disgust written all over her face "I can't sleep at a place like this"

Miranda: "It's not that bad"

Bongi: "To you yes but to someone like me hell no. gosh how do you people survive here? I can't sleep here. I am leaving"

Miranda: Just looked at her shocked

Bongi: Reality hit her that she doesn't have any option "Ok I will just stay for tonight only, tomorrow I am so out of here"

They went inside

Miranda: "You can sit here" Showing her the old damaged couch

Bongi: "Here?" pointing at the couch

Miranda: "Yes"

Bongi: Looked at Miranda's mother and didn't even bother greeting her. She turned to Miranda "Don't you have a chair at least? I can't sit on that thing"

Miranda: Came back with a plastic chair from her room and gave her

Bongi: Looked at the chair "Ow my goodness, I am supposed to sit here?"

Miranda's mother: "Miranda who is this woman?"

Miranda: "Ke Bongi"

Miranda's mother: "She must leave my house. I won't allow her to look down on us like this, ana botho mosadi o" (She is not human)

Miranda: "Nya mama she is just not used to this kind of life"

Miranda's mother: "Then she must go to a hotel. She is not sleeping inside my house"

Miranda: "Mama I..."

Miranda's mother: "This is not open for discussion"

Miranda: "She has nowhere to go"

Miranda's mother: "You will regret this little game you are playing" She then took her stick and limped to her bedroom

Miranda: "Sorry about that. Can I get you something to eat?"

Bongi: Looked around the place "No I am fine" She was so hungry but she didn't imagine herself eating food from a place like that "So what do you want from me?"

Miranda: Took a photo album and started showing her pictures. She pointed at a very beautiful fancy house with expensive cars outside "You see this place? We used to stay here"

Bongi: Laughed until she coughed "Yeah right"

Miranda: "I am telling you the truth" Showed her another picture "You see that's my mother, can you recognise her?"

Bongi: "I didn't really look at her I struggle to look at people with poverty written all over their face"

Miranda: That statement hit her hard but she just ignored her and showed her another picture "You see that's me" She showed her a whole lot of pictures

Bongi: "Ok. I don't get why you are showing me all of these"

Miranda: "My father was a rich successful business man, we didn't lack anything. I used to go to private school and..."

Bongi: "And bla bla bla... can you please get to the point"

Miranda: "Python killed him and took everything. my mother witnessed everything"

Bongi: "Was your father a gangster?"

Miranda: "No he was a legitimate business man. Python and his friend Rubber the one that passed away robbed him off his business because they wanted to use it as a front for their illegal activities so when my father gathered all the proof Python killed him"

Bongi: "Ok. So?"

Miranda: "Our lives changed after his death. We lost my father and everything, my mother was hit by a stroke and even now she is still sick. I couldn't go to university because we didn't have money and I had to look after my sick mother and..."

Bongi: "Why are you telling me all of these?"

Miranda: "I want revenge. I know that he left you so I was wondering if we can team up together"

and take him down”

Bongi: “Did you do any research about him?”

Miranda: “Yes”

Bongi: “You didn’t do a proper research. Nobody takes on Python, they have tried but failed. I stayed with him for 10 years and throughout all those years I have seen him coming out victorious in every battle. Honey if you want to follow your father just carry on with your silly thoughts, he has no mercy he will kill you like his killing an ant and then go back home, eat his food and fuck his wife like nothing happened. Python is heartless”

Miranda: “But I am an underdog he won’t see me coming”

Bongi: Laughed “His not called the mighty Python for nothing”

Miranda: “We don’t have to attack him directly. We can attack his wife plus she is pregnant”

Bongi: “Linomtha is pregnant?”

Miranda: “yes she confirmed it today”

Bongi: “Fuck”

Miranda: “Are you in?”

Bongi: “I hate that girl, what’s your plan?”

Miranda: “I don’t know yet. I work with her and she is a nice person it will be easy to befriend her”

Bongi: “If Python suspects anything you are dead. When it comes to his kids and that ugly ducky of his he goes crazy, I am not sure if I want to be a part of this.”

Miranda: “Think about it at least”

Bongi: She thought of a better plan and smiled “Will think about it”

At the Gumbi’s

Python went to their bedroom

Python: Shaking her “Sweetheart wake up, its time”

Linomtha: "Already?"

Python: "Yeah. How are you feeling?"

Linomtha: "Much better now. Did you guys eat?"

Python: "I ordered some food. Come let's go"

He helped her get up and took her bag then they left

At Dr Given practice

Raise was packing her stuff when Dr Given walked in

Given: "Still working this late?"

Raise: "I had to wait till the plumbers finish"

Given: "I am so sorry for making you work long hours. I will pay you overtime for today"

Raise: "I can't say no to that"

Given: "How are you going to get home this late?"

Raise: "It's not that late, Taxi's are still available"

Given: "Let me drop you off, I kept you waiting for long"

Raise: "Thank you"

They got inside his car and he drove off

Given: "So how are you finding it this side?"

Raise: "I love it, it's a very great place. it's quite just exactly what I needed to start over"

Given: "I am happy with how you work, most of my patients are complimenting you."

Raise: "Thank you"

Given: "You look beautiful in short hair, it suits you. When we met you had a long weave"

Raise: "Just needed a new look"

Given: "Are you in a hurry? I stay alone and I am not in the mood for cooking tonight, we can grab something to eat"

Raise: "I am actually in a hurry"

Given: "It's ok, I will drop you off and come back to eat then"

Raise: "Thanks"

At Zen's place

Python and Linomtha arrived

Python: "Please call me if you not feeling well I will come and fetch you immediately"

Linomtha: "I'll be fine"

Python: "Enjoy your evening with the ladies. I love you"

Linomtha: "I love you too"

Python: brushed her tummy "And I love you guys too"

He kissed her then she got off the car

She knocked and got inside. Ma Ndlovu and Pea had already arrived. She greeted all of them and took a seat

Pea: "At last, can we start eating?"

Ma Ndlovu: "Please I am starving"

She came with three boxes of pizza, sliced pineapples, bottle of wine and juice

Zen: "Pizza night, this is great"

Pea: "Like old times"

Linomtha: "Guys Rivo's trial is starting next week"

Ma Ndlovu: "I heard"

Zen: "I feel sorry for her hey"

Pea: "Ya this is really sad, we must attend just to show her some support"

Linomtha: "I went to see her, she is pleading guilty."

Ma Ndlovu: "Is that a good idea? Why can't she fight?"

Linomtha: "Ow well all evidence points out to her. She doesn't have a good lawyer to fight this for her, I was going to say it was self defence. The lady was sleeping with her husband so she was trying to get rid of her and Rivo had to defend herself. Too bad Kennedy doesn't want to help her with legal fees"

Pea: "Can't we help her out?"

Ma Ndlovu: "Rivo was never my friend I just knew her through you guys am sorry but I am not using my family's money to help her"

Zen: "Same here. I am dealing with a lot now"

Linomtha: "Dumisani remains loyal to his friend so I am not sure he will allow me to help"

Ma Ndlovu: "This is not our battle"

They started eating and Pea was busy eating her sliced pineapples

Zen: "What's up with you and those pineapples?"

Pea: Laughing "It's our anniversary week so things are going down"

Ma Ndlovu: "Ya so ama pineapples angenaphi?"

Pea: "Ladies they make the punani smell good, your man will enjoy the taste more when going down on you"

The ladies laughed at her

Pea: "I am telling you the truth, try it ladies"

Ma Ndlovu: "I only know about plain yoghurt this pineapples no"

Zen: "I know about plain yoghurt too"

Linomtha: "Yhoo I didn't even know about anything"

The ladies laughed at her

Pea: "Plain yoghurt is nothing compared to pineapples I am telling you. Try it and let me know"

Ma Ndlovu: Took the pineapples away from her "I am so trying them now"

Zen: "Some of us don't have any man"

Linomtha: Took them away from Ma Ndlovu "I am trying them too"

Zen: "You guys are so unfair, I miss Tshepo now"

Linomtha got nauseous and ran to the bathroom

Ma Ndlovu: "What is wrong with her?"

Zen: "She is pregnant I am telling you"

Ma Ndlovu: "No she was on contraceptives, she told me she is not ready for a child"

Zen: "Just wait and see. Wena Pea where did you get this pineapples story?"

Pea: "Raise once shared it with me"

The ladies laughed

Ma Ndlovu: "Why am I not surprised. Hai if you got the tip from Raise then I trust it. Let me have more of these pineapples"

Pea: "She also gave me this other sweets. Ladies they make your punani tight, the first time I had them Bheki chowed me the whole night busy asking me why is my punani so tight"

Ma Ndlovu: Taking the sweets from her bag "These sweets right?"

Pea: Screaming in excitement "Yes"

Zen: "Let me have a look" She laughed "You guys will die"

Linomtha came out

Zen: "Lino you are missing out on some serious tips here, come take some bedroom lessons"

Linomtha: "Pineapples?"

Zen: "Sweets to make your punani tight they say Python will chow you the whole night"

Ma Ndlovu: "And do anything you want"

Linomtha: Faked a laugh

Pea: "We will discuss these sweets later, are you ok?"

Linomtha: "I am not feeling well"

Zen: "Are we pregnant?"

Linomtha: Smiling "Yes and its twins"

They all hugged her

Zen: "Ow this is so cute, another set of twins to the family"

Pea: "Python must be over the moon"

Ma Ndlovu: "I thought you were on contraceptives, like you didn't want kids right away"

Linomtha: "I was I really don't know what happened but I am happy no stress at all. We are both excited"

Pea: "Python's sperm hits contraceptives"

The ladies laughed

Pea: "Motherhood is so wonderful, Bheki wants us to have another child and I am considering it but the thought of morning sicknesses and all just depress me"

Zen: "Those cravings, when the tummy gets big and you can't do anything ow noo"

Pea: "But it's all worth it hey"

Linomtha: "I can't wait for my tummy to grow"

Zen: "Feeling those kicks"

They went on and on. Ma Ndlovu didn't know what to say and she felt so left out

Ma Ndlovu: Got up and went to the bathroom

Linomtha: "Ow my God"

Pea: "Ow no"

Zen: "I completely forgot. I feel so terrible"

At Vasco's House

Python was sitting with Vasco, Pusco and Dim-K drinking

Python: "Ware vrou okae?"

Dim-K: "She went ko Durbs to check up on Njabs"

Pusco: "For sure you two le ja di medi blind"

Python: "The terrible twins"

Vasco: "Akere wena P man you ditched us. phela we used to rock the three of us, ne re eja di medi blind"

Pusco: "Le bari yela Dunga"

Vasco: "No strings attached. I never thought he will ever fall for a lady ever again"

Dim-K: "Ekae bari yela?" (Where is that fool?)

Python: "I took care of him. Don't worry about him, we will never get to see him again"

Vasco: "P man awa bodisa die maan ne?" (you didn't kill him right?)

Python: "No I didn't, look ake batle ho ringa ka yena"

Pusco: "What's the way forward? We are short staffed here, why can't we just bring him back to the gang? We never turn our back on family"

Dim-K: "Kana wena die maan didn't destroy you, a ringa niks ka wena that's why you will defend him"

Python: "He can't be trusted. I will always hold him responsible for Rubber's death and waitsi if I had cheated on Nomtha die maan natlo ringa and maybe my marriage would be over by now. I fucken hate him"

Vasco: "You don't mean that. He was your right hand man, You were more close to him than all of us P man"

Python: "Le tloga le nyela nou, kana le thoma ho ringa masepa nou"

Pusco: "Hade"

Vasco: "What's the way forward?"

Python: "I am still working on a plan"

Vasco: "What plan?"

Python: "O tloga o nyela Vasco, stop questioning me too much maan"

Pusco: "P man we need to start working. I need to buy Pea a beach house as a present for our anniversary so we need to start working"

Python: "we need an accountant. The rest we will see"

Vasco: "Mos you said Zen organised someone"

Python: "Die maan is a bloody moron, we can't work with him"

Pusco: "If he was groomed by Rubber I trust him"

Python: Took a sip of his whiskey "He is not working with us. die Lehumo boy is a moron"

Vasco: "Ware Lehumo? Die maan o blind P man, most of gangs ba spanisa yena. Wabona majita a di ATM robbery and Card scheming? Ba spanisa yena, o ntswempu die maan ka system he is the best hacker and he can cook books. His exactly what we need"

Dim-K: "I like him"

Python: "I said no" He received an sms from Linomtha

Pusco: "Kganthe jaive ya hao ke eng le die maan" (What is your problem with him)

Python: "His a moron"

Vasco: "P man munna die maan is the best, perfect replacement ya Rubber"

Python: "Are theshi leyena and that's final. Case closed"

At Zen's place

Ma Ndlovu came back

Linomtha: "More pineapples Ma?"

Ma Ndlovu: "I'll have wine thanks"

Linomtha: Looking at the time "Dumisani is fetching me"

Pea: "I will drop you off don't worry"

Linomtha: "Thanks. Will send him a message to let him know not to come, I had already sent him a message"

Pea: "So back to our sex discussion"

Zen: "No please, some of us don't have husbands ok"

Pea: "Linomtha can I ask you a personal question?"

Linomtha: "Yes sure"

Pea: Laughed first "Don't take this wrong ne, How was your first night with Python because you were a virgin and rumours going around is that the guy is very big down there"

The ladies laughed and Ma Ndlovu joined in

Ma Ndlovu: "I have been asking her that"

Zen: "I've been too scared to ask"

Linomtha: "I am not doing this with you guys"

Zen: "Is he really that big?"

Linomtha: Covered her face "You guys want to take him away from me no I am not sharing my bedroom details with all of you"

Ma Ndlovu: "We are not sharing about the magic sweets with you then if you don't tell us. Well you told me one time..."

Linomtha: "Please don't share"

There was a knock on the door and Zen went to open

Zen: "Lehumo Hi"

Lehumo: "Zen Zen, I saw cars outside I didn't know you had company"

Zen: "It was a surprise visit from friends"

Lehumo: "I wanted us to discuss business I guess we have to reschedule then"

Zen: "Yeah lets meet tomorrow"

Linomtha laughed

Lehumo: "That laugh sounds familiar, who are you with?"

Zen: "My friends you won't know them"

Lehumo: "Can I say Hi?"

Zen: "They are married Lehumo"

Lehumo: "So? I just want to say Hi that's all"

Zen: "Ok come in"

They walked to the living room

Zen: "Ladies, this is Lehumo. He was Tshepo's friend"

Lehumo: "Hi ladies" His eyes landed on Linomtha "Wow your worship"

Linomtha: "Hi"

Zen: "You know each other?"

Lehumo: "Yes from church stuff"

Meanwhile Python parked his car outside

Linomtha: "I need some juice" She went to the kitchen

Lehumo: "I need something to eat"

Pea: "we took everything back to the kitchen"

Lehumo: "I will go and help myself"

Outside Zen's place

Python tried calling Linomtha but there was no answer since she left her phone inside the bag which was in the living room. He decided to enter the house

Zen's kitchen

Lehumo found her pouring some juice and tickled her from behind

Linomtha: Jumped and the glass of juice fell on the floor "Gosh you scared me"

Lehumo: "I am so sorry I didn't mean to" Smiled at her "Long time how have you been?"

Linomtha: "good and you?"

Lehumo: "Better now that I see your beautiful face" Looked at her ring "I saw your wedding pictures on some magazine, congratulations"

Linomtha: "I wonder how they ended up there because I didn't want any media. Thank you"

Lehumo: "Where is your crazy husband?"

Linomtha: Laughing "I will tell him"

Meanwhile Python knocked and Zen opened for him

Python: "Hey. I've been trying to call Nomtha but she is not answering the phone and I just saw her sms now saying that Pea will drop her off"

Zen: "So you just wasted your time then"

Python: "I was drinking with the gents and I had to cut it short when I got her sms too bad I didn't see the second one"

Zen: "Sorry hey"

Python: "Let me just get inside for a kiss then"

Zen: "My house is not a kissing house"

Python: Laughing

Zen: "We need to discuss the contact"

Python: "I am not discussing that moron"

He walked inside the living room

Python: "Ladies"

Ma Ndlovu: "Mr Gumbi"

Pea: "Hi Python"

Python: "Okae Nomtha?"

Pea: "You didn't have to come, I will drop her off"

Zen: "Are he just want a quick kiss"

Ma Ndlovu: Clapping hands "Ya ne people are drunk in love maan. She went to the kitchen"

Python: "Perfect place, let me join her"

Zen's kitchen

Lehumo: "Can I get a hug at least? It's been a while. I never saw you since that day your crazy husband nearly killed me"

Linomtha: "No I won't hug you"

Lehumo: "Come on" He pulled her for a hug

Python walked in

Python: "What the fuck is going on here? What kind of bullshit is this?"

They both panicked and let go of each other

Python: Took a knife from the drawer "Aowa tonight gona o tloga o nyela saan, ke ho kgaola marete. You fucken touch my wife? Wa nyatsa kana munna? You fucken touch my wife?" (No tonight you will shit on yourself, I am cutting your balls. You fucken touch my wife? You are degrading me man? You fucken touch my wife?)

They both looked at him in panic

.....

#92

Linomtha: Touched her tummy and screamed "Aaah auch auch"

Python dropped the knife on the floor and ran to her

Python: "Are you ok sweetheart?"

Lehumo ran away while Python was still busy with Linomtha

Zen: "Why are you running?"

He didn't say a thing but continued running and got out. He got inside his car and drove off

Pea: "Your friend is weird Zen"

Ma Ndlovu: "That was creepy hey"

Zen's kitchen

Python: Panicking "Let me rush you to the hospital"

Linomtha: "don't touch me, let's go"

She went to the living room and took her bag

Linomtha: "Goodnight ladies"

Python: Followed her without saying a word

Ma Ndlovu: "What was that all about?"

Pea: "Zen's friend and Lino went to the kitchen the same time. What if he caught them doing something?"

Ma Ndlovu: "Never, not Lino"

Zen: "I will call Lehumo but I agree with Zanele."

Python's car

Python: "I am taking you to the hospital"

Linomtha: "I am fine"

Python: "You didn't look fine"

Linomtha: "I faked everything. that was the only way to distract you"

Parked the car on the side of the road

Python: "Wareng Nomtha?"

Linomtha: "You heard me"

Python: "Why would you do that?"

Linomtha: "You were about to stab somebody and for no reason"

Python: "Ware no reason? He was fucken touching you and it's not for the first time. You wanted me to smile about it? nare o jola le die maan Nomtha?"

Linomtha: "Ska nyaka go mbora Dumisani" (Don't bore me Dumisani)

Python: "Is that why you sent that second sms? You knew you wanted to be with him"

Linomtha: "It was just an innocent hug. You forget just the other day I found you with a lady naked, I forgave you and moved on from that issue. Wena you just find a guy hugging me then o acta bo Rambo?"

Python: "Nomtha hle I love you too much sweetheart. Kopa oska njolela, that will break me"

Linomtha: Shocked face "What?"

Python: "Ungangi mix nalabo bhari yezwa? Ungas'fake kula bo bari ngoba ngizo babhodisa"
(Don't get involved with stupid's because I will kill them)

Linomtha: I know how serious Dumi is when he starts speaking in Zulu "Have I ever given you any reason to doubt me? You are the only man I love Dumisani Gumbi, the only man who will ever see me naked. I will never take off my panties for any other man besides you, I chose you and I am happy with my choice"

Python: Held her hands "I know you are not a lose party, I am sorry sweetheart just the thought of another man touching you makes my blood boil. I know that moron wants you"

Linomtha: "I don't know about that but even if he does he knows he will never get me"

Python: "I love you"

Linomtha: "I love you too. Now can you please drive us back home? I am so tired"

Python: Leaned over for a kiss then drove off

The following day

At the Gumbi's

Linomtha ran to the bathroom in the morning as Python followed her. She vomited yellowish stuff then Rinsed her mouth and he helped her sit on the bed

Python: "Maybe you must stay at home"

Linomtha: "I have court cases"

Python: "But you are not well sweetheart. I think you must stop working"

Linomtha: "What?"

Python: "It's not like you need the money anyway."

Linomtha: "Yes you are right it's not about the money but my passion. I love Law and you know that"

Python: "Mara you are always sick"

Linomtha: "It won't be forever, I heard that after three months things go back to normal"

Python: "For some they do. What if you are those ladies who get sick for the whole 9 months? Amber was..."

Linomtha: "You are comparing me with your ex? How could you?"

Python: "I am not comparing you I was just..."

Linomtha: "Stay away from me, I hate you"

She walked to the bathroom and he went downstairs frustrated

He found Ma Dorcus busy preparing breakfast

Python: "Hi Ma"

Dorcus: "Unjani?"

Python: Took a deep breath "I can't keep up with her"

Dorcus: "What did she do?"

Python: "She is very moody, one minute she is crying one minute she is happy one minute she is... hai I can't Ma"

Dorcus: Laughing "That's what you get when you are dealing with a pregnant woman, she is not herself"

Python: "She needs to give birth tomorrow then, I can't be told words like I hate you" He grabbed an apple from the fridge "I am out of here"

Dorcus: "Dumisani get back in here"

Python: "She is not talking to me mos"

Dorcus: "Go back to your wife or you want me to call Ma Gumbi?"

Python: "I will just wait for her here"

Linomtha finished getting ready for work then they left.

Inside Python's car

Python: "You didn't eat anything"

Linomtha: Looked outside the window

Python: "I am talking to you Nomtha"

Linomtha: Started crying

Python: Took a deep breath "What's wrong now?"

Linomtha: "You compared me with your ex"

Python: "I didn't mean to, you just read the whole thing wrong ok I am sorry sweetheart"

Linomtha: "Don't talk to me"

At Miranda's house

Bongi saw Miranda getting inside her boyfriend's taxi then looked around the house but didn't see anyone. She smiled and took out her phone dialling Python

Python looked at her number and put the phone on silent

Bongi: "Hi, please call me urgently as soon as you get this message. I have some information for you about some girl who is obsessed with you, she is planning to take you down and she wants to harm Linomtha and your unborn baby. She..."

Miranda's mother walked in and looked at her. Bongi quickly hung up the phone

Bongi: "Hello"

Miranda's mother: "So you are selling out my daughter?"

Bongi: "No I am not, I was not talking about her"

Miranda's mother: "Pass me that chair I need to talk to you"

Bongi passed her the chair and helped her sit down looking so ashamed

Miranda's mother: "You didn't have any place to stay and my daughter helped you so this is the thanks she gets? You are using her to fix things with that man?"

Bongi: "I was not talking about her"

Miranda's mother: "We both know you were talking about her. Miranda is my only child, if you are a mother of which I know you are then you will know how I am feeling now after hearing your conversation. You just sold my child to the devil himself"

Bongi: "I was..."

Miranda's mother: Raised her hand to stop her from talking "Please listen to me. Why are you still following a man that left you? Yes we have read about it in the papers. I am talking to you now as a concerned mother, why are you so desperate? Where is your self pride?"

Bongi: "I love him"

Miranda's mother: "You love him or you love his status?"

Bongi: "What do you mean?"

Miranda's mother: "Do you love the fact that his one of the most feared man and the fancy lifestyle that comes with being his wife?"

Bongi: "I don't understand"

Miranda's mother: "Baby if you love somebody you wouldn't even have time to think about your answer or get confused when you are asked if you love him. Have you listened to that Linomtha lady when she was first interviewed about her relationship with him? I looked at everything and I was like wow now that is love. The look on her face gave us an answer before she can even say

much, I am telling you now if that man lost everything and became a nobody that lady will still stay with him because her love for him is not based on any conditions. Have you listened to his interviews as well? Every time he says my wife I am telling you even a deaf person can hear it and feel it, they share something so amazing”

Bongi: “Why are you praising them after everything he has done to you? Was Miranda telling lies?”

Miranda’s mother: “No she was not, he did kill my husband indeed. I have left it all in God’s hands, I don’t have the power to fight a man like Dumisani Gumbi only God has that power. Revenge belongs to God not us. Dumisani Gumbi will be dealt with accordingly when the time is right, I got hit by a stroke due to stress and if you can ask me now I will tell you that it was all not worth it. I have lost out on so many important part of my life because of stressing over things I cannot change and I don’t want the same thing to happen to you. There is so much to life but you are so stuck up on the past that you fail to see the future, Dumisani and Linomtha love each other and you can’t change that. He left you for her and he is happy so you need to accept it and move on. Man hate desperate woman like yourself, do you think you look attractive to him when you keep on fighting and plotting things like this? Do you think after selling out Miranda he will leave his wife and come back to you because you warned him? No baby he will just say thanks then life goes on for him ok maybe give you a car and a house but then you will still be miserable”

Bongi: Looking at her thinking out loud

Miranda’s mother: “The best revenge you can ever give a man that left you is showing him that you can make it without him. You bath and look beautiful. What is these word you youngsters use? You slices ne?”

Bongi: Laughing “No you slay”

Miranda’s mother: “Yes slay baby, when you look desperate you are just humiliating yourself more. There is more to life than expensive cars, big houses and putting on creams. You see these people you are looking down on here? Most of them are happy than these people who are driving big cars, am I lying? You were driving big cars but not happy. We are living a true life but you are living a life of show off, showing bo smang mang I have this and that. That is why you are struggling now to move on from this man. Where is your mother?”

Bongi: “She is dead”

Miranda’s mother: “I see. Bongi my child you don’t love that man you only love the packages he comes with, you love the status that is why you are struggling to move on now. You are so ashamed of what people will say. You have lost yourself, you can’t even define yourself you define yourself according to the standard of these world. I felt so sorry for you when you walked in here last night, you can’t even greet an old person, you can’t even humble yourself yet you

have nothing but empty pride. Stop caring about people, fix your life my baby. Be selfish and do what is right for you, stop depending on Python waitsi ho monate jwang to be an independent lady? I was once like you I was a slices Queen ke hore..”

Bongi: Laughing in tears “Slay Queen”

Miranda’s mother: “Yes that, I lived the high life my child but after my husband died life humbled me. I was more stressed about what people are going to say when I move out from the big house when I start catching taxis when I am taking my kids to township schools. I was more stressed about that than my husband death. I advise Miranda to get educated and not depend on a man for anything because anything can happen, that man can meet his soul mate the following day and leave her or he can die and she will have to mourn for his death and stress how she is going to survive financially”

Bongi: “What must I do?”

Miranda’s mother: “Self healing first. Forgive yourself for every mistake you made, forgive that man for hurting you and set him free. Tell yourself that he was never meant to be yours. Secondly find yourself, the true Bongi not this slices Queen. Go back to your original identify, God didn’t create you to be a slices queen and go around plotting revenges and looking these desperate”

Bongi: “You know as you are talking now I realise that indeed I have been so desperate, Python used to beat me up, he used to cheat so much and I didn’t care as long as I was the Queen and as long as I got everything I wanted. After the divorce I followed him and he insulted me but I still continued plotting. You know he once...” She dropped some tears and shared the Butcher’s house experience

Miranda’s mother: “And you still continue to follow such a man after all that experience? Are you so desperate? Bongi you are not the first woman to be left by a man and you will never be the last”

Bongi: “I heard he never does any of that to Linomtha”

Miranda’s mother: “He loves her and there is someone else out there for you too but you will never meet him because you are holding on to the wrong man. Too often we miss out on our soul mates because we are holding on to wrong people. Linomtha and Python are so different but they complement each other because they were meant to be, I am sure that lady tried fighting it at first until she realised his the one for her, so if a strong Christian lady like that can love a heartless gangster man like that then there is hope for everyone problem is they are failing to see it because they are holding on to dead relationships. I go to Linomtha’s church sometimes and I once heard her preaching under this other powerful message titled “The dead baby is not mine” Bongi you will change your life if you can hear that message”

Bongi: “What was she saying?”

Miranda's mother: "I will try to get it for you I know they record them at that church"

Bongi: "I just realised I don't really love Dumisani you know thank you so much for talking to me but where do I start? I don't have any money"

Miranda's mother: "A wise woman always makes a plan"

Bongi: Her phone rang "His calling me"

Miranda's mother: "Answer and be nice. His still the father of your children"

Inside Python's car

Python: He listened to the voicemail and dialled her

Bongi: "Hello"

Python: "Why can't you stay away from me? I got your fucken message. Stop calling me you know..."

Bongi: "I am sorry that was a mistake, I promise you I will never ever call you. You will never ever hear from me again unless if it's about Praises and I will speak with your wife only if that's ok with you"

Python: "She does want you to have a relationship with her, but I will confirm with her first if it's ok for you to call her"

Bongi: "Thanks I would really appreciate that. Bye" She hung up

Python: "Don't fucken..." got so surprised when he realised that she hung up the phone first

Miranda's mother looked at her smiling

Bongi: "I meant it. Can I stay here?"

Miranda's mother: "For as long as you want"

Bongi: "I am going to give Miranda the same advice you gave me. I will help her see the light"

Miranda's mother: "I now have two daughters"

Bongi: Smiling "Yes mother, let me try to clean but I don't know how to"

Miranda's mother: "Start by sweeping the yard outside. You will get used to everything"

At Prison

Dunga was sitting with Skara ka 1 and the 28 gang by the corner when a new inmate walked in

Skara ka 1 got up

Skara ka 1: "Homm" (28 gang greeting)

Inmate: "Salute"

Skara ka 1: Testing his knowledge "Ingakanani" (gang 28 greeting)

Inmate: "Ingamadleb'embhongolo" (Gang 28 greeting)

Skara ka 1: "Uya ipusha inombolo ne" (You are pushing the number)

Inmate: "Salute"

Skara ka 1: Handed him the knife "Ombovu amabhuza. Imidlalo igazi, pusha inombolo" (Red boots, spill blood. push the number)

Inmate: Scared

Skara ka 1: "Uyi 28. Sifuna igazi, pusha inombolo. Sifuna igazi Abobaba" (You are a 28, we want blood. Push the number 28. We want the warden's blood)

Inmate: "Grand grand mina ngi.."

Skara ka 1: Smacked him hard on the face and looked at his 28 gang "Cheri yase khaya ifikile" He pushed him to the gang as Dunga looked

Skara ka 1: To Dunga "This guy go make me assful, he go cleima being 28. Mshaye umdavasoo" (This guy is making me a fool, he claims to be a 28. Have sex with him)

Dunga: "I don't fuck a man's arse"

Skara ka 1: To his gang "Mshayeni" (Beat him)

They started beating up the guy while Skara ka 1 took Dunga to the corner

Skara ka 1: "Why you go desprank me? You go dig me in a desperado situating, I build rulers and everyelse thata, nobody must roba my rulers. I praat and you doers" (Why are you disrespecting me? You are putting me in a difficult situation. I make rules and everyone else takes them. no one breaks my rules, I talk and you do)

Dunga: "I don't fuck a man's arse Skara and who told you that I am a 28? I am a 26 I am all about money and lies. I am only chilling with you because the big boss knows you and he won't be happy with you if I tell him you wanted me to fuck arse" He knew he was just taking his chance with him and prayed it works

Skara ka 1: "I go get you butter rulers. Ok gwaza she" (I get you but rules. Ok stab him)

Dunga: "Nope"

Skara ka 1: "Mara walk straight forward him and thwaa then ndlebe tswiii I want shubed here" (But go straight to him and slap him then close his ears will a slap. I want things to go bad here)

Dunga: "Nope. Or I will go and sit with the 26"

Dunga walked back to the gang and found the guy lying dead on the floor

Dunga: "Shit"

A guard came and called his name

Dunga: "Yebo vader" (Yes guard)

He opened for him and they got out

Dunga: "Where are you taking me?"

Guard: "You are getting out of here"

After 3 months

At Dunga's place

It has been 3 months since he moved back home.

Dunga's mother: "Sipho you still haven't told me what happened between you and Dumisani"

Dunga: "I told you I don't want to talk about it. You always wanted me to stop being a gangster I have stopped I thought you would be happy that I am now back home"

Dunga's mother: "But Dumisani was like my son. Yes I wanted you guys to stop your life but not fight"

Dunga: "I don't want to talk about this"

Dunga's mother: "Your sister and brother's fees are due. Dumisani was paying for them but you told us to stop calling him"

Dunga: "I will make a plan"

Dunga's mother: "I will go back to the government hospital I can't expect you to continue paying for these expensive specialists"

Dunga: "I will make a plan Ma"

He went outside and sat inside his Audi Q7. He has been trying to join different gangs ever since he got back but Python told them not to work with him. His money was running out and he knew life was going to be tough. He saw their neighbour in his taxi, He went out to greet him

Dunga: "Bab Shenge"

Shenge: "The Brazilian mastermind"

Dunga: "How is work?"

Shenge: "Hai we are just pushing"

Dunga: "Do you own this taxi?"

Shenge: "I am just working for someone else"

Dunga: "Tell me more about this taxi industry"

Shenge shared him about everything

Dunga: "Thank you, I will be in touch"

He sat inside his car and goggled new and old used taxis prices

Dunga: Smiled a bit "This shit is expensive I will have to let go of my Q7. I hope I will get some good money out of it, I can sell my house in Jozi too. I don't even have any plans of going back there, yes Dunga you can do this you are the mastermind of everything"

He drove to a car dealership

At Ndlovu attorney's

Linomtha dialled Python

Python: "Sweetheart"

Linomtha: "Please bring me spicy prawns"

Python: busted out in laughter "Since when do you eat that? You have never tasted them"

Linomtha: "I want them now"

Python: "I am in a meeting, can I get someone to bring them?"

Linomtha: "I want you to bring them. Was it you or that someone who got me pregnant?"

Python: Laughing "I am coming" He hung up and sighed

Pusco: "Dintshang?"

Python: "I must get her spicy prawns"

They busted out laughing

Vasco: "Mos last night they woke you up for chicken lickin hot wings"

Python: "And when I got back she threw them on my face saying I got back late she doesn't want them anymore"

Dim-K: "I am so not getting Sam pregnant, I can't deal with such shit"

Skhosana: "Ona le pipi yaho chuna spane seo?" (Do you have a dick to do the job?)

Dim-K: Laughing "Fuck you .Vasco chaela bari ye hore there are ways for Sam to get pregnant"

Python: "I have to run guys"

Pusco: "But we are not done"

Python: "We will finish up later"

Vasco: "P man we still haven't resolved issue ya replacement ya Rubber, you are coming up ledi spane but..."

Python: "That issue is sorted"

Pusco: "How?"

Vasco: "And ya Dunga?"

Python: Looked at his watch "Lets meet ko Butcher house after two hours, I will give you guys an update after ke chunne spane"

Dim-K: "Butcher house? Re bodisa mang?" (Who are we killing?)

Python: "You will find out. I need to attend to my wife now"

He walked out leaving the guys all puzzled

Inside Python's car

He dialled Bongi

Bongi: "Hello"

Python: "Eitha. Paris is supposed to come back home for school holidays I just realised now that she won't have a place to stay at, I don't want to put her at one of the lodges she needs a home. So pick a house and I will pay for it"

Bongi: "We already have a home don't worry about anything. Thanks, Bye" She hung up

He got so furious and dialled her back

Python: "Why o dropa phone kesa ringa lewena?"

Bongi: "I thought we are done"

Python: "Where are you staying? I hope you are not planning on pimping my daughter. Entleik you have been too quite not that I am complaining. Am just surprised how you are surviving out there because you not asking for anything"

Bongi: "I will speak to Paris to send you our address when she gets back from school then you can come visit her. I have to go now, is there anything you still want to ask because I want to hung up?"

Python: "I will find out what the fuck you are up to and I swear if you are putting my daughter's life in danger I will fucken kill you"

Bongi: "Ok. Goodbye" She hung up and got inside a taxi going for another business appointment hoping this time it goes well

At the Gents chilling spot

Skhosana: "Nna da I am not going. Never"

Vasco: "Die maan o bodisa mang?"

Pusco: "Good Question"

Vasco: "Ase die maan wadi fire fire"

Dim-K: "But he has already threatened him mos and die maan omo chaetsi ore yena a cwale ka vrou ya hae"

Vasco: "I think it's him"

Pusco: "Then who is Rubber's replacement because I thought ne a ringa ka die maan?"

.....

#93

At The Butcher House

Vasco, Pusco and Dim-K were sitting waiting for Python in the office

Pusco: "Okae P man?"

Vasco: Looking at his watch "I thought he would be here by now"

Dim-K: "Basa mo buyisa di spicy ice creams" (They are still making him buy spicy ice creams)

The guys laughed

Vasco: "I don't like Linomtha don't get me wrong ok. She is a good wife and all that but she is not the right woman for P man, she is going to be his downfall"

Dim-K: "Na wareng munna V?" (What are you saying Vasco?)

Pusco: "I get your angle ntanga"

Vasco: "He worships the ground she walks in, he would do anything to keep her happy and not lose her. She says jump and he asks how high"

Dim-K: "Mara they have a beautiful thing going on"

Pusco: "We are not disputing that Dims mara she is not the right woman for him. P man considers her before making any decisions, look now we had the perfect replacement for Rubber mara he rejected the guy because he feels threatened"

Dim-K: "Boss P threatened? Hai never the guy has an ego he feels himself too much he can even try to fight JayZ for Beyonce that's just how much he feels himself"

Vasco: Laughing "Not anymore. He was stressed ka this Lehumo guy, he even went to threaten him. guys I don't like Linomtha ka nnete"

Pusco: "Mamfundisi is not for P man. P man doesn't need a lady that will control him, wabona Bongs ne she was a good woman for him. He was not scared of her and she was obedient kodwa mam mfundisi not even a full year into their marriage and she is already calling bo Mkabayi(Ma Gumbi)"

Vasco: "And pregnant eish die medi wa nkhenya" (That lady bores me)

Dim-K: "I have to admit that his business decisions sucks big time these days. He is the negotiator and mense ba caba yena(people know him) but now he wants to pass those duties to Vasco because he can't travel to Brazil to seal deals"

Vasco: "You see?"

Pusco: "Nywe nywe my wife is pregnant I can't leave her. Fuck that shit"

Vasco: "There must be something we can do to separate them. We are not bad people we are just looking out for business"

Dim-K: "Just think of what Rubber would have said then you will have your answer. Count me out of this shit"

Meanwhile Python parked his car outside

Python: "You ready?"

Zen: "Yes"

Python: "You can wait in the car, what am about to do can be very traumatising"

Zen: "I want to do this. I want to take over Tshepo's legacy"

Python: "Zen but.."

Zen: "Python please I want to do this. I want to see him dying, if you want me to heal from Tshepo's death then you will let me do this"

Python: "Not a word to Nomtha about this"

Zen: "I have already promised you"

Python: "Are vaye" (Lets go)

They got out of the car and he unlocked Butcher's house door for her

Python: "Let's go to the change room. It's over there"

Python: Knocking on her door "You done?"

Zen: "Yeah"

Python: "Are vaye"

She got out and inhaled

Python: "You can still walk out"

Zen: "I want to do this"

They walked out and he dialled Vasco

Python: "Le vha?" (Where are you guys?)

Vasco: "Re blomile ko officing" (We are sitting in the office)

Python: "Zwakalang ko slaughter room" He hung up (Come to the slaughter house)

At the office

Vasco: "Die maan o bhodisa motho banna" (This guy is killing a person)

Pusco: "Uthini?" (What is he saying?)

Vasco: "Re meete ko slaughter room"

Dim-K: Dancing "Shit I missed him in action, bathate Boss P. I don't give a shit hore o bhodisa mang as long as I see him in action with those knives"

Pusco: "Wena o vampire"

They walked out

Slaughter room

They walked in and got shocked when they saw Zen

Python: Busy taking a smoke "Biggy okae?" (Where is Skhosana?)

Dim-K: "He chickened out"

Python: "Otla lego nyela jwale Biggy, I hate cowards"

Vasco: "But what difference does it make? Biggy assist us with police stuff so..."

Python: "Otloga o nyela kana Vasco. Every gang member has to know Butcher house and experience everything that takes place here"

Vasco: "And what is Zen doing here?"

Python: "Seeking closure"

Pusco: "Since when re kentsa die medi tsa rona ka hie?" (Since when do we let our ladies In here?)

Python: "Zen ke medi ya hao?" (Is Zen your lady?)

Pusco: "You know what I meant"

Vasco: "Zen has to leave"

Zen: "Guys please stop arguing I asked him to let me in. I asked him to do this for me"

Dim-K: Looking at the old man sitting on the chair tied on the rope "Who the fuck is he?"

Python: "Rubber's uncle. He molested him when he was young"

Dim-K: "Bloody motherfucker"

Vasco: "Are you sure?"

Pusco: "What the fuck?"

Zen: "Tshepo confessed everything the night he died. He left me a voice message, P listened to it"

Dim-K: "Can the show start already, must I fix the knives for you?"

Python: "Not now" Took out another cigarette and made a call "Yeah bring them in"

The Butcher's house caretakers walked inside with eight men

Python: "That will be all for now. Sticks and Tiger you can remain"

They greeted Dim-K since they haven't seen her in a long time then walked out

Pusco: "P man dintshang?"

Python: To Sticks and Tiger "Untie him and remove the cloth inside his mouth. I want to hear him scream"

They did as ordered

Rubber's uncle: "Please let me go please." Looked at Zenani "Zenani please talk to him to let me go, why am I here?"

Python: Walked closer to him "To do what you love, some free entertainment with the best guys way above your league. You enjoy fucking arse hey? They will give it to you. umdavasoo" (Sex)

Rubber's uncle: His eyes popped out "No please no no, I am married I don't do any of this"

Python: Kicked him on the chest with his boot "Fuck you, Don't you dare play games with me. I am not your friend. Why the fuck did you abuse him?"

Rubber's uncle: "I didn't. He was like my son"

Python: "You fucken killed him you know? Do you know that I hold you responsible for his death?"

Zen: Crying "You drove him to it, you killed him"

Vasco: Holding her "Zen calm down. I think you should leave and let us handle this"

Zen: "I am not going anywhere"

Python: "You still denying everything?"

Rubber's uncle: "I didn't do it"

Python: Took the big knife and started moving it inside his hand "You are calling my boy a liar now?"

Rubber's uncle: Went quite

Python: "So now I must repeat myself? I hate talking alone you know?" raised the knife and chopped his right hand fingers

The old man screamed in pain

Python: To the 8 man "Give us some action"

He grabbed a chair and took a seat

Vasco: "P man what the fuck is going on?"

Python: Just continued smoking

The 8 man roughly pushed the old man down and took his clothes off. The first one put on a condom and entered him from behind while the others forced him to give them mouth jobs. The old man screamed in pain

Rubber's uncle: "Yo nthuseng hle nthuseng ba mpolaya, ba nkgeila" (Help me, they are killing me. they are tearing me apart)

Zen: "Python I think that's enough, I can't watch this. Please let him go"

Python: "The other 7 haven't tasted him yet"

Zen: "I want to go"

Python: "Let me take you out. You will wait in the office" He put his arms around her shoulders and led her out

Dim-K: "Shit. This is some shitty stuff"

Pusco: "I respect P man I mean who the fuck organises something like this?"

Vasco: Held Pusco to the corner "Did you see how he was holding Zen?"

Pusco: "No I was paying attention to that bastard"

Vasco: "I have a plan. We are excluding Dims from this, she is too scared of P man to take part in this plan"

Pusco: "What plan?"

Vasco: "Getting rid of miss holy ghost fire"

Pusco: Gave him a high five "I am game in whatever plan you have. Let's get back to the show, P man ke character banna"

At the office

He gave Zen a glass of water

Python: "I will be back. I need to watch the show"

He locked her up inside and walked back to the Slaughter room

At the Slaughter Room

All 8 man took turns on the old man(I am not going to go into details with this scene)

They finished

Python: "You guys done?"

They answered yes

Python: "Le kgotsofetsi banna?" (Are you satisfied?)

They responded yes

Python: "Skara will communicate with you guys regarding your payment. Go shap, vayang"

They left

Vasco: "Where the fuck did you get those niggers?"

Python: Laughing "Your friend Skara organised them for me"

Vasco: "Aaah mpintsi yami maan. I am sure he fucks arse too that one"

Dim-K: "I hope he fucked Dunga's arse the time ale da tanyani"

Python took a knife and walked to the old man who was lying on the floor unable to move with blood flowing

Python: Shoved the knife inside his arse "Banna bale ba mpuletsi tsela shap" (those man paved a way for me nicely) He started slicing it up as the old man begged him to stop "Fuck you, did you stop when he begged you to stop? Feel his pain Bitch. Rubber this is for you my boy"

Pusco: "Eish P man banna"

Vasco: "I wish I can record this for miss holy holy"

Pusco: "You will end up here too if she leaves him" they laughed

Python: He moved to his dick "We use our dicks to fuck our woman and make them feel good and wena you decide to use this small dick of yours to fuck little boys? Mos this toothpick of

yours is useless, aena spane die ding. Let me chop it" He sliced his dick out and diced it "Taste your useless toothpick, your rubbish" spit some saliva on his face "What a waste of sperm on you"

Dim-K: "Aaah what a line papa"

Vasco: "Mara Dims ke bari banna, selo se kgahla ke ntho tse snaks" (Dims is a stupid, she enjoys nasty things)

Pusco: "Let me dial Biggy"

He went to a corner and dialled him

Skhosana: "Mong wa phone ke Skhosana" (The owner of the phone is Skhosana)

Pusco: "Eeh munna you are missing out here"

Skhosana: "Ake missi niks. Mapedi a malobedu bare nikisi manjawane"

Pusco: Laughing "Konje lewena o jola le lepedinyana"

Skhosana: "Engaged Baba not ho jola. Ho jola dimpsa"

Pusco: "Fuck you. eeh munna kare P man is slicing some dicks and balls here"

Skhosana: "Dimples okae?"

Pusco: "She is here busy cheering him up"

Skhosana: "Ya she will cheer up akere a tsebe monate wa die ding, he nkabe ao tseba ne a tlolla blind. She would go like yhoo Boss P oska kgaola ntho e mnate ka o kopa tu" (She doesn't know the greatness of that thing, if she knew it she would cry and go lie Boss P don't cut off a nice thing I am begging you)

Pusco: Died in laughter "Na wareng munna Biggy?"

Skhosana: "Keya o chaela, Dimples a tsebe lerete phela. Kare she was going to kneel down begging" (I am telling you, Dims doesn't know balls)

Pusco: "Fuck you. hai o shap munna"

Skhosana: "Hai o shap kgaolang marete nna yena ke shap" (Cut off balls, myself I am ok)

At the warehouse somewhere around Johannesburg

Three men sat down busy discussing stuff

Man 1: "Any update?"

Man 2: "Nothing yet"

Man 1: "You guys are really starting to piss me off, what the fuck am I paying you for? She can't just disappear without a trace"

Man 3: "We have looked everywhere Boss. She is not around Jozi"

Man 1: "We need to destroy Python and she is our link to everything. We paid her good money for the job" Banged the table then took his gun and pointed it at his man "I need that bitch found"

Man 2: "We will get her"

Man 3: "What must we do to her when we find her?"

Man 1: "She must deliver first then we kill her. She has double crossed me so many times its enough now"

Man 2: "I have a plan"

Man 1: "Am listening"

Man 2: "We get her son, the one she gave to the lesbian couple"

Man 1: "Nah it won't work. She doesn't care about that boy" Thought more "Shit I've got it, bring the boy over here then we make the lesbian couple look for him. We hand the boy over in exchange for that bitch. The lesbian chick is working with Python again so obviously he will go all out to help her find the boy"

Man 3: "This will work. Python is more connected out there he won't struggle to find Peaches"

Man 1: "Get working on it now"

Man 2: "We will be in Durban by the end of today. We will come back with the boy, the lesbian wife is at Durban with the boy"

At Dr Given's practice

The surgery was full with parents and their kids

Dr Given passed them and greeted them with a smile

Patient 1: "You must just be here full time Dr. your lucky you have a good receptionist who keeps us company while we are waiting for you"

Patient 2: "I was referred to this place by my good friend because of the service she received from the receptionist lady and I am so happy. This is my new home"

The other patients joined in with the praises

Dr Given: "She is a blessing really"

Raise smiled and continued working

Dr Given managed to finish with all patients and came to join her by the reception

Dr Given: "You have a very bubbly personality. You have really turned this place around and I love the deco you did inside here"

Raise: "Thanks for giving me this opportunity"

Dr Given: "Who is Raise? I mean outside the workplace"

Raise: "I don't understand"

Dr Given: "Please have dinner with me tonight, I just want to get to know you better"

Raise: "I can't. I already have plans"

Dr Given: "Another day I guess" He walked back to his office disappointed

Thabo walked in with Lucille

Thabo: "Hi Raise"

Raise: "Hi"

Thabo: "This is my girlfriend her name is Lucille" to Lucille "Love this is Raise"

Raise: "Hi Lu. Nice meeting you"

Lucille: "Likewise. I have heard some great stuff about you from Given"

Raise: Smiled a bit "Ow nice"

Thabo: "We here to say hi to Mgiva, is he in?"

Raise: "Yes his inside his office"

They walked inside the office and Raise looked at Thabo then thought about the conversation she had with the Doctor the time she was in Cape Town

Raise: "I need you to get rid of this child. The father is some stupid useless Doctor guy"

Those words played in her mind and she dropped some tears

Raise: "Forgive me Lord"

At the mall

The man who was addressing the two men at the warehouse saw Bongi walking inside a restaurant. He had been stalking her for over three months now and he could see she is struggling. He quickly approached her

Man: "Hey there"

Bongi: Busy typing on her phone and not even looking at him "Hi"

Man: "My name is Mike"

Bongi: Continued typing

Mike: "Jeez are you always this serious and busy?"

Bongi: "I am in a hurry"

Mike: "Can I at least have your numbers?"

Bongi: Looked at the smartly dressed man. She could smell his richness but to her surprise she was not even interested "I don't have a phone"

Mike: "Come on, you are holding a phone in your hands or let me buy you a phone then. Pick any of your choice"

Bongi: "I don't want to give you my numbers. Now if you will excuse me"

She got inside the restaurant and ordered a glass of water

The Mike guy contacted his big boss

Big boss: "What do you have for me?"

Mike: "She is not that desperate like we thought"

Big boss: "Keep pursuing her. She is a fucken whore, the Queen of gold diggers. She was just playing hard to get"

Mike: "Will wait for her to finish here" He laughed "She even ordered free water"

Big boss: Laughed "I told you. Have you contacted Dunga?"

Mike: "I will just now"

Big boss: "Offer him a deal he can't refuse"

Mike: "Am on it"

At the taxi owner's house

Dunga: "Thank you so much sir, wow I can't believe this"

Taxi owner: "I am moving away with my family. That is why I am selling my line"

Dunga: "I struggled so much to get a line"

Taxi owner: "I need the money urgently. You can even get my two taxis, they are actually still new"

They negotiated the price and came into an agreement. He smiled with him and shook hands then his phone rang

Dunga: "Eitha"

Mike: "Eitha howsit?"

Dunga: "Who are you?"

Mike: "I have a good offer for you, I can't discuss this over the phone."

Dunga: "What offer?"

Mike: "Joining our gang"

Dunga: "If you had called me few months back I would have given you a chance to explain yourself but bro I am not interested I am done with that shit"

Mike: "But bro.."

Dunga: "Don't ever call me again. I am done serving under gangs, fuck you" He blocked his number

At the mall

Bongi sat nervous waiting to hear if she had scored her big break. So many people had rejected her proposal

Business associate: "I really loved your business proposal Mrs Gumbi"

Bongi: "Bongi. Please call me Bongi"

Business associate: "Ok Bongi" Handing her some documents "Your contract, it has all my terms and conditions"

Bongi: "Thank you so much. Wow, you going to give me start up capital?"

Business associate: "Yes. 2 Million start up"

Bongi: "Thank you so much wow. Thank you so much sir"

Business associate: "I believe in woman empowerment. Please take the contract to your lawyer to look at it then get back to me" they shook hands and he left

Bongi: She sent Miranda a call back and Miranda quickly called her back

Miranda: "Hi sis. Finally you know how to send a call back"

Bongi: Laughing "No airtime and I am owing Vodacom airtime advance"

Miranda: "Ayeye slice queen maan, you are such a disgrace to the fallen slice queens"

They laughed out so loud

Bongi: "Guess what?"

Miranda: "What?"

Bongi: "Mr Jackson has agreed to loan me the money. 2 million baby sis"

Miranda: Got up and screamed in excitement "Ow my word this is so great, I am so happy for you. mama and I told you never to give up look now"

Bongi: "Bongi's property is finally coming true. I already have a house I saw, the house ke 300k and fixing it up will cost me roughly 100k then I will sell it at 700k to 800k, it's in a beautiful suburb"

Miranda: "Ow sis I am so proud of you"

Bongi: "Can't wait to share with mama. I need to see Ndlovu I wish he can assist me for free, I want him to check out the contract"

Miranda: "His a good man. I will speak to him, I saw Mr Gumbi he was here earlier on holding some takeaways. Ke ge are I am here to see my wife"

Bongi: Sighed and laughed "I am so over Dumisani shame and I am not interested in anything that relates to him and I am glad you are over this obsession of yours over him"

Miranda: "Like our mom said we must just leave everything into God's hands his day is coming"

They finished their chat and she walked to the taxi rank

Mike followed her

Mike: "Can I take you home?"

Bongi: Saw his BMW car keys "No thanks"

At the Butcher House

Python sliced up every part of his body until the old man lost his breath

Python: To his gang "Are vayeng"

He went to the change room and cleaned himself up and went to join the rest of the guys

Python: To Zen "I will check up on you later, I have to go and fetch Nomtha now"

Vasco: "And the new members?"

Python: "Dims for Dunga and Zen for Rubber"

Zen: "I am no longer doing this"

Python: "No problem" He got inside his car and drove off

At Ndlovu Attorney's

He fetched Linomtha and drove off

Linomtha: "How was your day?"

Python: "It was super great and yours?"

Linomtha: "Just ok, I missed you"

Python: "Wow really?"

Linomtha: Started touching sugarcane "I want you right now"

Python: Smiling "Nomtha o chunang?" (To be continued in the group)

Sam and Dim-K's house at Durbs

Sam was walking to the bathroom and saw two men trying to open the door of their two bed roomed apartment. She quickly ran to Njabulo's room and carried him. She put him on the couch and went to the bedroom to get her car keys. She opened the back door. The two men entered the house as she was grabbing Njabulo who was now wide awake. Bullets went off

.....

#94

At Sam's house

Sam: "Njabulo run"

He tried to get up but the two men quickly grabbed him

Man 1: "Don't dare scream, if you scream the bullet will go straight into his heart. Let's go"

They pushed them out and left

At the Gumbi's

Python received a call from Vasco

Python: "Eitha"

Vasco: "Zen needs you"

Python: "O tloga o nyela munna, you fucken call me so late to tell me that Zen needs me?"

Vasco: "She is too traumatised about what she saw during the day"

Python: "I am with my wife. I will deal with her tomorrow" He hung up the phone and Vasco called him back again "Vasco o tloga o nyela munna, kahle kahle ungitshela amsimba utoti kuphela. Fuck you"

Vasco: "We promised Rubber we will take care of her. P man you exposed her to this shit now you have to fix it, you are disrespecting Rubber's memory. She is not fine and you need to see her"

Python: "How did you know she is not fine?"

Vasco: "She called me"

Python: "And what did you do after she called you?"

Vasco: "I am calling you now mos to take care of her"

Python: "She calls you this late aho chaela ore a grand and wena you decide to call me? Are you well upstairs? Not everything needs my attention, you could have easily attended her mos. You are a fucken Doctor go and see her give her whatever to calm down. Don't ever call me this late again if it's not an urgent matter, I will see her tomorrow" He hung up

Linomtha: Held him so tight

Python: Brushing her face "Hey hope I didn't wake you up"

Linomtha: "What time is it?"

Python: "Just after 12. You need something?"

Linomtha: "Dry Lemon"

Python: "Shit Nomtha I am not sure we have it"

Linomtha: "I want it"

Python: "Let me go and check"

He went to check and there was nothing

Python: "I am going to the garage to get it for you"

Linomtha: "Please hurry up"

Kissed her on the forehead and drove out

At Vasco's house

He dialled Pusco

Pusco: "Eeh Ntanga"

Vasco: "Eeh munna he didn't fall for it"

Pusco: "Fall for what?"

Vasco: "The set up, akere I wanted him to go and see Zen"

Pusco: Getting out of bed "Areng?"

Vasco: "Akg just a whole lot of bull"

Pusco: "Mara Zen ke vrou ya Mtshepana I still feel bad about this"

Vasco: "Mtshepana o bodile and am sure he would have preferred P man to take over than any other random guy"

Pusco: "I hear you"

Vasco: "We need to set them up"

Pusco: "I know it will be easy for Zen to fall for him, P man munna ekare o spanisa some lucky charm every lady just falls for him mara will he fall for her?"

Vasco: "Zen is hot, hotter than miss holy holy. She is in the same league as Mabongs of course he will fall for her"

Pusco: "Don't forget he has never cheated ever since he met mamfundisi"

Vasco: "Eish"

Pusco: "Ke flopo"

Vasco: Took a sip of his whiskey "Drug him, we need to drug him"

Dim-K got out

Dim-K: Shocked face "What the fuck?"

Vasco: "Ntanga o shap I will call you tomorrow" He hung up

Dim-K: "Tell me this is some kind of a sick joke"

Vasco: "It's not what you think"

Dim-K: "You know I thought you were just joking earlier on today kganthe die ding e serious so? Vasco ska e chuna die ding mfethu"

Vasco: "Ele hore why osa gidla? (Why are you not sleeping?)Why are you busy ears dropping?"

Dim-K: "I've been trying to call Samantha but I can't get hold of her so I can't sleep but fuck that man, don't change the subject here"

Vasco: "Dims you don't understand"

Dim-K: "What's there to understand? You are fucken selfish, you are sick. Fuck you"

Vasco: "I am looking out for us, our gang here. If Linomtha is in the picture we will lose everything"

Dim-K: "You are one selfish bastard. You obviously don't know anything about love, you have never been in love"

Vasco: "Wa nyela jwanong"

Dim-K: "You are just a fuck boy, grow up man"

Vasco: "Dims ketla ho clapa ska ringa lenna so"

Dim-K: "Wa clapa mang? Hey I will smash your lazy balls nna you don't fucken scare me. If only you didn't mess up a good thing with Diopelo then you would understand why boss P loves his wife so much, you know fokol ka love wena. Boss P is experiencing love for the first time in his life and wena you want to mess it all up? Fuck you it's not our fault that you fell in love with a psychopath o blomileng ko tanyani nou" (Who is sitting in jail now)

Vasco ran towards her and slapped her

Dim-K: "What the fuck?" She punched him hard on the face then tripped him and sat on his tummy and punched him on the face again then got up and started kicking him "Ketla ho bodisa saan, ska nwela mawaza your moer" Put her foot on his balls "Ketla o thuba maratenyana a hao ere achi" She gave him a nasty look and walked away

Vasco: Still on the floor "Ake o chabe Dims I just respect you because you are a lady"

Dim-K: "Kana nka e sukhisa nou hape. Ere achi?"

Vasco: "Fuck you"

He took his phone and dialled Pusco again

Pusco: "V"

Vasco: "Eeeh munna Dims wa ntelela, she kicked me so hard"

Pusco: Laughing "Kana Dims wa trapa munna, what the fuck did you do to her?"

Vasco: "She heard our conversation"

Pusco: "Shit. If she tells P man we are dead like we are seriously dead, Vasco munna ka o kopa bra yaka please beg her not to say anything. Promise her the world if you have to"

Vasco: "I will beg her. eish I am struggling to get up"

The following day

At the Gumbi's

Python: "Shit that was one hot intimate session. Your sex appetite is just on another level Mrs Gumbi, I must get you pregnant again immediately after giving birth"

Linomtha: Smiling

Python: "At least you are making up for these crazy cravings of yours through sex. You are officially a sex addict"

They both laughed

Linomtha: "I think we are expecting boys"

Python: "I don't want to get my hopes high but I am happy with anything sweetheart, just having you carrying my kids makes me very happy it doesn't matter if it's girls or boys"

Linomtha: "Maaka I know you are hoping for boys"

Python: "Yeah I would love to have some Juniors but it doesn't mean that I will not be happy if its girls."

Linomtha: "I think we must check"

Python: "I actually want it to be a surprise"

Linomtha: "Yeah I think that will be good. We need to tell the girls"

Python: "Fancy face will be asking a whole lot of questions once your tummy gets big" Laughing

Linomtha: "That's why I think it's best if we tell them now. We have to take her to Kzn for school holidays so we will tell all three of them together"

Python: "So not looking forward to the questions more especially Fancy face" His phone rang "Hello"

Paris: "Hi"

Python: "How are you baby?"

Paris: "Did you sign the consent form? I need to come back home and they won't let me go if you didn't sign it"

Python: "I will sign it and email it today"

Paris: "Ok. Bye"

Python: "Baby wait"

Paris: Sighed

Python: "Can you spend the school holidays with me? I really miss you, I miss us"

Paris: "Where?"

Python: "My house. You can spend time with your little sister too, you guys hardly know each other. I want to introduce you to Amahle too"

Paris: "I hate Linomtha and you know that. ooops hope I won't be fed some testicles just for saying that"

Python: "I know it's a lot to ask but just consider it please"

Paris: "I already have plans with mom"

Python: "Where is mom staying?"

Paris: "With your high connections I am sure you can find out"

Python: "I will email the consent form and come fetch you"

Paris: "Ok Bye"

Python: "I love you baby"

She hung up the phone without responding

Linomtha: "Ke Paris?"

Python: "Yeah"

Linomtha: "Everything still bad?"

Python: "Yeah"

Linomtha: "I am sorry love"

Python: "Let's get ready"

At Ntate Moruti's house

Thabo: "Morning papa"

Moruti: "Hi son"

Thabo: "Did you do it?"

Moruti: "Not yet"

Thabo: "Why do you keep on postponing? Aah papa waswa ne?"

Moruti: Laughing "Says a man that struggled to ask Dr Lucille out. I am just waiting for the right time"

Thabo: Laughing "There can never be the right time, you need to tell her. This is your second chance at happiness, I really love mama ka Lino"

Moruti: "What if she says no?"

Thabo: "What if she says yes? You will never know until you try and I think she feels the same way I have seen the way she looks at you"

Moruti: Smiling "Ora gore munna?"

Thabo: "Yes. Go for it. Mama called me yesterday"

Moruti: "Saying what?"

Thabo: "Asking for money"

Moruti: "She is still your mother you know right?"

Thabo: "I know but I am not helping her. She went on telling me you are not my real father"

Moruti: "What did you say?"

Thabo: "Told her that you will always be my father"

Moruti: "You are my son I don't care what she says"

They hugged

Thabo: "Now stop been a chicken and ask mama ka Lino out, okase se phale ke morwa wa

gago" (You can't let me win against you)

Moruti: "You know this is going to make you and Gumbi brothers ne?"

Thabo: "Nna I don't have any problem with the guy anymore I actually like him his just the one with a problem. I am over Linomtha I see her as a sister now, Python just feels threatened because I have a history with her"

Moruti: "Wati feela munna ware he feels threatened?"

They both laughed

At Vasco's house

He found Dim-K having breakfast by the kitchen

Vasco: "Eitha"

Dim-K: "Sure"

Vasco: "Wareng fela"

Dim-K: "Ke grand. Wena?"

Vasco: "Shap. Why didn't you fix me something? Wabora waitsi Dims ke hore you just make breakfast for wena fela mara"

Dim-K: "Aaah thought maybe you will wake up with some whore like always"

Vasco: "You saw hore I was alone last night mos"

Dim-K: "Akere you always wake up late to fetch whores"

Vasco: Laughing "Dims about last night nja yame. I am sorry I slapped you"

Dim-K: "Ase flopo. I am sorry I kicked you too, look we always fight in the gang but we never hold grudges that is one thing Boss P taught us so re grand bra yaka"

Vasco: "And about what you heard ne, please don't tell P man"

Dim-K: "I thought a lot about that and telling him I will be signing your death warrant so I won't

say a thing only if you back out from this shitty plan of yours”

Vasco: “I will I promise you nja yami”

Dim-K: “Vasco he loves her so much please don’t ruin this for him and Linomtha ke cheri e grand blind. I have spent some time with her the time ke bloma da lebona she is a great person and she is not a threat to this gang. She understands her man very well it’s just that vele their marriage is still new so vele she will struggle with some stuff, you remember le Sam it took her some time to adjust to some stuff but with time she was cool”

Vasco: “Ya I get you nja yame. I think I lost Diopelo da lenna, putting the gang before everything”

Dim-K: “Osa mo vrostana ne?”

Vasco: “Blind. She is a Linomtha kind of a woman you know”

Dim-K: “Hade bra yaka” Her phone rang “Shit ke Sam I have been struggling to get hold of her” she answered “Samantha I’ve been worried sick you know...”

Sam: Panicking voice “They’ve got us” She started crying

Dim-K: “Whooo you need to slow down now, I can hardly hear what you are trying to say”

Sam: “They took me and Njabulo, they say they will only realise us in exchange for Raise. You need to get Raise”

Dim-K: “What the fuck? Who’s got you?”

The man took the phone away from Sam

Man: “Deliver Raise to us by the end of today or else we are killing both of them”

Dim-K: “Who the fuck are you?”

He hung up the phone and sent her a video of Sam and Njabulo tied up on a chair

Dim-K: “Ow shit ow fuck ow hell no no no no”

Vasco: “Dims dintshang?”

Dim-K: “Ba tshweri vrou le ncosi yaka”

Vasco: Took the phone away from her

Vasco: “Shit. What the fuck are they looking for?”

Dim-K: “They need Raise”

Vasco: “Dunga’s whore?”

Dim-K: "Yeah"

Vasco: "How is she connected to this whole thing?"

Dim-K: "How the fuck am I supposed to know?"

Vasco: Calling Python

Python: "Wareng?"

Vasco: "O vha?" (Where are you?)

Python: "Wat soek jy?" (What do you want?)

Vasco: "Rena le jaive e groet blind" (We have a big problem)

Python: "I am dropping Nomtha ko spaneng call me lat..."

Vasco: "Sam and Njabulo have been kidnapped P man"

Python: "What the fuck?"

Vasco: "Yeah di bari tsa teng di batla Raise"

Python: "Where are you guys?"

Vasco: "My place"

Python: "I will be there now"

He parked the car

Python: "Sweetheart I need to run"

Linomtha: "But I thought we could you know.. At my office before I start working"

Python: "Sounds very tempting but I need to attend to something, Sam and Njabulo have been kidnapped. I need to find them"

Linomtha: "Ow my God Dumisani what if it's one of your people and they come after our girls too? We just dropped off Hlehle at school what about Kayise, Hlanhl.."

Python: "Relax please, you are stressing my kids. I will resolve this. Can I please go now to resolve this?"

Linomtha: "I am going with you"

Python: "Fuck Nomtha yekele ukuba iscefe (Stop been a nuisance)." Wena kukhungathekise kimi"(You are frustrating me)

Linomtha: She knew how serious he is when he starts with his zulu "Call me please for any updates, I will tell the guards to be on alert too" She started crying

Python: "Am sorry I didn't mean to snap at you" Kissed her on the forehead "I need to go now"

Linomtha: She opened the door and walked out

Python drove to Vasco's place like a crazy man

At mama ka Lino's place

Ntate moruti knocked and she opened

Moruti: "You ready?"

Mama ka Lino: "Yes let me just get my bag"

She grabbed her bag and they drove off to a beautiful river

At the river

Mama ka Lino: "This is a very beautiful place, this River never dries out."

Moruti: "This is one of my favourite places. Let's take a walk"

They took a walk by the passage way and he started playing Emlanjeni with his phone

Yandlula iminyaka ngingakboni soka lami, uzongithola ngiblome emlanjeni uzongthola blome emlanjeni soka lami

I will meet you at the river I will meet you at the river szongithola ngiblome emlanjeni soka lami

They started singing it together

Mama ka Lino: "Wow we grew up listening to this song"

Moruti: Stopped singing and walking. He kneeled down and held mama ka Lino's hands "You see how this river is always flowing?"

The wind started blowing over

Mama ka Lino: "Yes"

Moruti: "You see now the wind is blowing over but the river is still flowing. Mama ka Lino we have been spending some time together and during those times I developed some strong feeling for you. my love for you started flowing like this river no matter how hard I tried to stop it. It never stopped it just continued flowing and flowing. You see this wind it's not making this river to stop flowing that is my love for you. Ever since I was growing up I have never seen this river running dry it is always flowing well I promise you that if you can give me a chance to love you my love for you will never run dry it will always flow. Come winds, come sunshine, come all the strong storms my love for you will never change I love you. Will you marry me?"

Mama ka Lino: Covered her mouth in shock "I don't know what to say"

Moruti: "Say yes please"

Mama ka Lino: Smiling "Yes"

I will meet you at the river I will meet you at the river

At Vasco's house

Python walked in

Dim-K: Busy moving around in frustration

Python: "What happened? I need each and every detail"

Vasco explained everything to him

Dim-K: "I need my wife and kid safe. Boss P please help me"

Vasco: "I think we need Dunga. Maybe he knows where she is"

Python: "I will resolve this"

Vasco: "Call Dunga"

Dim-K: "I will talk to him I will beg him to help me"

Python: Looking at Dim-K "Nobody is calling Dunga here I said I will solve this" Looked at Dim-K "What's my name?"

Dim-K: "Boss P"

Python: "What do other people call me?"

Dim-K: "The mighty Python"

Python: "Have I ever let any of you guys down before?"

Dim-K: "No"

Python: "Vasco?"

Vasco: "No"

He took out his phone and made a call

Python: "Tk send me work numbers tsa that Raisenyane whore"

TK: "In just a second"

Python: "Don't keep me waiting"

He received the numbers exactly after seconds and he dialled them

Raise: "Thank you for calling Dr Given's surgery. Raise speaking, how may I help you?"

Python: "Python speaking and don't even dare hung up that phone if you know what's good for you"

Raise: Heart pounding

Python: "I don't know what game you are playing but this stupid game of yours has affected people close to my heart and I am sure by now you know what I do to people that fuck me up. If you thought what I did to Thunder was bad well that was just a warm up actually fuck that it was nothing. What I will do to you will make you curse the day you were born"

Raise: Heart pounding

Python: "You still listening ne?"

Raise: "What do you want?"

Python: "Fuck you. I asked you if you are still listening not ask me questions. Your stupid people have kidnapped Sam and her son, I need them found by the end of today. You will get your pathetic arse here and come to resolve this mess or I will come there and drag you myself"

Raise: "Who got them?"

Python: "What time must I expect you to be here?"

Raise: "I..."

Python: "I am sending one of my guys to come fetch you"

Dim-K grabbed the phone away from him

Dim-K: "Raise please I am begging me they are going to kill Njabulo if you don't show up"

Raise: "They can kill them both I don't care. Njabulo is not even my own flesh and blood. Did you think I would have given you my own flesh and blood? Go to hell and tell your boss that if he comes anywhere near me I will finish off what I have started, if he knows what's best for him he will keep me far away from those people because if I team up with them again he is gone. Fuck you bitches" She hung up the phone

.....

#95

At Vasco's house

Dim-K: "Hello Hello?"

Python: Grabbed the phone away from her

Dim-K: "O dropile"

Python: "Why did you take the phone away from me? Wa nyatsa kana Dims? O tloga o nyela. Ke solva jaive mara wena o kenelela spane saka. Don't you trust me?" (I am resolving a problem and you are taking over my job)

Dim-K: "I just wanted to reason with her"

Python: Shouting "Did you? Kare did you?"

Dim-K: "No"

Python: "You fucked her obvious she will never take you seriously. What the fuck did she say?"

She told him everything Raise said

Python: "Areng? O tloga a nyela. shap shap die medi a nkendi grand, o bala ka nna ko dikuranteng. I have tolerated her nonsense it's enough. Makunyiwe once" (This lady doesn't know me well she only reads about me in the papers)

Dim-K: "O chunang?" (What are you going to do?)

Python: "That is not my number one priority now. Firstly we need to get your wife and son safe"

Pusco walked in

Pusco: "I came as soon as I can. Lare dintshang?"

Vasco: Took him to a corner

At the corner

Pusco: Heart pounding "Does he know?"

Vasco: "No relax. ke ringile le Dims she won't say a thing, Sam and Njabulo have been kidnapped. This is what the meeting is all about"

Pusco: "Yerr thank goodness phela I was so reluctant to come here. I thought P man knows"

Vasco: "He doesn't"

Pusco: Let go of heavy sigh of relief

Vasco: "Let's go and join them"

They went to join them

Python took out his phone and made a call

Python: "Plan B"

TK: "Ringa lenna nkalakatha" (Talk to me boss)

Python: "Trace that call and get me a location"

TK: "Already did" Gave him the details

Python: "Sure"

He made the second call

Python: "Eitha. I need all of you guys out, I don't know the kind of guys we are dealing with but we must be armed, dinchesa kaofela. I am leading this one " (All kinds of guns)

Caller: "Sure boss"

Python: "I am sending you the full details now. Go shap"

Dim-K: "I will ride with you"

Python: "You are too emotional to handle this, stay behind"

Dim-K: "Never"

Pusco: "His right, let us handle this"

Dim-K: "Ake shale"

Python: "You have already messed up the first negotiations. So stay behind"

Dim-K: "Kare never"

Python walked out with the guys and she followed them

Inside Python's car

Python: "I need legedlela la buisekgeith. Can't drive this shit when I am going on war, lets pass ko safe house" (I need a car for business)

They drove to the safe house and he parked his Mercedes ML and they got inside the black gusheshe while he went inside and got all kind of guns

Python: "Makunyiwe once" He fired some bullets then they drove off

At the warehouse

Mike: Laughing "Let's get the fuck out of here. His coming"

Guy 1: "We got them"

Mike: "I knew he would try to track us that is why we hacked Dims phone. Are vayeng"

They took Sam and Njabulo then drove off

At Dr Given Surgery

Raise grabbed her bag and ran out. She bumped into Dr Given as she was walking out

Dr Given: "What is going on? Where are you going?"

Raise: "They are coming to get me"

Given: "Calm down. Who?"

Raise: "I have two dangerous people looking for me. If they get me I am dead"

Given: "You are not making any sense"

She tried to run but he grabbed her

Given: "I am not letting you go. Please allow me to help you"

Raise: "No one can help me"

Given: "So your life is in danger?"

Raise: "Yes"

Given: "Wait for me inside the car"

He locked up and joined her inside the car

Given: "What's the plan?"

Raise: "I need to leave"

Given: "To where? Don't you have family?"

Raise: "My parents disowned me"

Given: "Can't you go to the police?"

Raise: "Python owns the entire police force"

Given: "Huh? Ware Python? Python as in like thee Python?"

Raise: "Yes him"

Given: "The guy is dangerous"

Raise: "I need to leave before he finds me"

Given: "Does he know you are working here?"

Raise: "Yes"

Given: "Ow my God I am not ready to die. You need to leave, you are on your own, you don't double cross a guy like that I am not getting involved"

She got out of the car. He looked at her walking away and felt bad, he followed her

Given: "Get inside"

Raise: Got inside "Where are we going?"

Given: "To a safe place, well I hope safe enough"

At Ndlovu Attorney's

Linomtha walked inside Ndlovu's office and found Bongi sitting

Linomtha: "Ow sorry I didn't know you had a visitor" to Bongi "Hello"

Bongi: "Hi, How are you?"

Linomtha: "Am good and you?"

Bongi: "Am good"

Ndlovu: "Bongi was just leaving"

Bongi: "Yes. Thank you so much for your help"

Ndlovu: "It's only a pleasure and all the best with your business"

Lerato walked in

Lerato: "Bra Moss I need to see you urgently please"

Ndlovu: "Let me finish up with Linomtha"

Linomtha: "No its fine you can go, we will discuss this later. It's not that important"

Ndlovu walked out leaving Bongi and Linomtha inside his office

Bongi: "How are you?"

Linomtha: "Am good"

Bongi: Laughed a little "Ow sorry I have already greeted you"

Linomtha: Rolled her eyes

Bongi: "This is awkward"

Linomtha: "I was just leaving"

Bongi: "Please don't go"

Linomtha: "ooowk"

Bongi: "I've been meaning to call you. Wanted to ask you about Praises, how is she?"

Linomtha: "I thought you communicate with Dumisani about her. I don't mean to sound rude but you told me I must never discuss her with you"

Bongi: "I know and that was wrong of me. I am sorry"

Linomtha: Shocked face "Wow I don't know what to say" Her phone rang "Hi Tshidi"

Tshidi: "Hi Sthuthuthu. How are you?"

Linomtha: "Am good and you?"

Tshidi: "Am good. I hope I didn't disturb you"

Linomtha: "No its fine we can talk"

Tshidi: "I was asking for Amahle to spend the school holidays with us"

Linomtha: "Her sisters and grandma asked to see her. We were planning to take her to Kzn but since they are closing for three weeks I think you can spend two weeks with her then one week in Kzn"

Tshidi: "Thank you so much I would really appreciate that. We will talk more"

Linomtha: "Ok bye"

Bongi: "Wow so you communicate with his baby mama's?"

Linomtha: "Mostly Tshidi because we are staying with Amahle"

Bongi: "I never liked any of them. Now I see why he loves you, you have a good heart. Dumisani loves his kids so much and..."

Linomtha: "I don't mean to sound rude but I don't feel comfortable discussing Dumisani with you"

Bongi: "Of course I understand. I would love to spend time with Praises"

Linomtha: "Not a problem. Just let me know when and we will arrange"

Bongi: "How about this weekend? Paris is coming back so I want to spend time with them"

Linomtha: "Not a problem."

Bongi: "Ok I will be in touch then. Bye"

At the female prison

A guard walked to the cell

Guard: "Cheese girl you have a visitor"

Rivo: "Me?"

Inmate: "She is an ex cheese girl"

Group of inmates laughed

Rivo got up and went to the visitor's area. She found a man sitting down, she had lost so much weight and had short hair. The man struggled to recognise her

Man: "Rivonigo?"

Rivo: "Who are you? Did Kennedy send you? Are you my lawyer? Please get me out of here I can't survive in this place. They took my weave and they abuse me everyday" She started crying

Man: Held her hands "Hey relax ok. I am not sent by Kennedy, that man has forgotten about you. He is busy fucking ladies left right and centre while you are in here"

Rivo: Crying

Man: "I can help you"

Rivo: "Who are you?"

Man: "I can get you out of this place"

Rivo: "How?"

Man: Smiled "Ow well we can help each other. I need some information and you need to get out of here"

Rivo: "What information?"

Man: "Tell me everything about Python's dealings"

Rivo: "What do you mean?"

Man: "Let me be specific. I need to know about Python and his family, you were close with his wife so I am sure you can give me any useful information about her and you were married to Kennedy I am sure he has shared something about his dealings with Python"

Rivo: "Who are you?"

Man: "Someone that can make all your problems disappear" He bit his lower lip "How is Moeder? I know she can be quite a handful. I heard you are sharing a cell with her"

Rivo: Shocked face

Man: "You see? I know a lot. Well I can handle Moeder for you while still working on getting you out of this place"

Rivo: "I don't know anything about their business dealings. He has never shared them with me"

Man: "You so stupid. You were just interested in spending the cash?"

Rivo: "He never spoke about it"

Man: "Ok. How about miss lawyer?"

Rivo: "Linomtha is a very wonderful person please don't touch her"

Man: "Baby girl you are in a very shit situation I think I need to remind you. You are going to rot in this place, right now you need to think for yourself. What did she do for you? Has she helped you to fight this?" He played with the pen inside his fingers

Rivo: Just looked at him

Man: Wrote down a number "Go back to your cell and think carefully then give me a call. In the meantime I will solve Moeder for you, just to show that I can take good care of you and make your problems disappear but remember my deal doesn't stand for long. Don't abuse my kindness because you will pay dearly" He got up and walked away leaving her seated and stunned

Guard: "Get up sboshwa. This is not your mother's home"

Rivo: she got up and shaved the paper inside her pants

Guard: Pushing her "This side, the big boss wants to see you"

They walked inside the Governor's office

Governor: "Rivoningo"

Rivo: "Mam"

Governor: "The detective here wants to speak to you"

Detective: "Hi Rivoningo"

Rivo: "Sir"

Detective: "How is prison life?"

Rivo: "Am surviving"

Detective: "Ready for your trial?"

Rivo: shrugged her shoulders

Detective: "I want to strike a deal with you"

Rivo: "What deal?"

Detective: "You are in for Murder so maximum sentence is life or 25 years behind bars"

Governor: "Get to your point detective"

Detective: "I need to nail down the Python's gang. You are married to Vasco I am sure you could give me some useful information"

Rivo: "He never discussed any business dealings with me"

Detective: "Think"

Rivo: She remembered something very incriminating "What's in it for me again?"

Detective: Looked at the Governor and they smiled at each other "We can negotiate a lesser sentence"

Rivo: "I have some options you know. Come with something good in writing, put it on the table and we can talk. I need to weigh my options. Now if you will excuse me" She got up and left them stunned

Inside Rivo's cell

She got back inside and Moeder greeted her with a smile which left her shocked

Other inmates tried touching her

Moeder: "Wat maak jy?" (What are you doing?)

Inmate: "Yamer Moeder" (Sorry moeder)

They went back to their corner

Moeder: To Rivo "Kom sit" (Come sit)

She took a seat next to Moeder

Moeder: "You are now my girl, you are part of us"

Moeder's gang offered her some fried chicken with fries

Rivo: "You will never hit me again, make me clean and sleep with me?"

Moeder: "Never. I didn't know you are friends with big people out there" She took out a phone
"This is for you"

Rivo: Took the phone and smiled

At the warehouse

Python arrived with his gents and Dim-K. They found 15 of their guys waiting outside

Python: "Someone has to stay behind to report the coast outside for us"

Vasco: "I will stay"

Python: "I need you to report any movements"

Vasco: "Relax I've got this"

His phone rang

Python: "Biggy not now ke busy blind"

Skhosana: "Wa nyewa Skhulu. I just got some information, makgata ba zama ho strika deal le Rivo(Police are trying to strike a deal with Rivo) in exchange for some information that can link them up to you"

Python: "Ba tloga ba nyela. Rivo knows fokol, I have to go man"

Vasco: "What was that?"

Python: "Biggy are bokgata ba zama ho tesha le Rivo to get some information about us but ase flopo mos because Rivo a kene niks" (Skhosana says police are trying to work with Rivo to get some information about us but it's not a problem because Rivo knows nothing)

Vasco: Thought about something that could incriminate them for good and scratched his head

Python: Looking at him "Ow hell no hell no don't even dare tell me she knows something. oka nyela Vasco, you know what I don't have time to deal with this now. I will deal with you later"

He got out of the car with Dim-k and Pusco.

The rest of their guys went to surround the whole warehouse armed with guns

Python: To the guys next to the door "Ngiya ngena manje, stay right behind me. You guys ready?" they nodded "You all wearing bullet proofs ne?" they nodded "Right, makunyiwe once" He fired shots at the door and the door opened wide. He got inside and the rest of the guys followed

He saw an empty chair with robes on the floor

Python: Kicking the floor "Dammit, bloody bastard. They have moved, shit fuck" Fired gun shots in total frustration then his phone rang

Man: Laughing "You can't get us"

Python: "Masende akho"

Man: Evil laugh

Python: "Ngizo bodhisa saan"

Man: "We got you, when you start speaking in zulu we all know you are frustrated. Bheka la masaka(Fart) you are wasting time. We want Raise by the end of today if we don't get her we will kill these two. Stop wasting time trying to locate us"

Python: "Yazini unga..." The man hung up the phone

Dim-K: "What's happening? What did he say?"

Python: "I need to think. Ow shit" he dialled Tk "Otloga o nyela nou"

TK: "Nkalakatha?"

Python: "One of our phones is hacked, they can trace our location. Fix this now"

TK: "Eisan" Busy checking "Ya they hacked Dims phone"

Pusco: Whispering to Dim-K "If only Dunga was here. This was his thing, look we didn't even think of getting our phones checked first. He knew how to tie any lose ends"

Dim-K: "I hate to admit it but I wish he was here right now"

Python: "Where are they now?"

TK: "They are Ko Dk but I can't locate the spot"

Python: "Fuck this shit" He hung up

Dim-K: "Boss P dintshang?"

Python: "I am not dealing with amateurs here. This people have the resources to compete with us"

Pusco: "I doubt they do, they would have found Raise if they had all the connections and resources but you found her first"

Python: "There is something about this gang"

Dim-K: "Ro chunang nou?"

Python: "Ware die cheri orileng?"

Dim-K explained her conversation with Raise

Python: "Why the fuck didn't she tell me that shit? You fucked her that is why she is undermining you. I need to deal with her, I didn't get to where I am by taking stupid threats from amateurs like her. I can't hand her over to those morons, I need her for myself"

Pusco: "P man think of Sam and Njabs"

Python: "I will get them but not on the terms of those morons. Nobody threatens me, something doesn't add up here. ware die cheri are Njabs is not her son ne? But then she tried to visit him and build some relationship with him? How possible is that? And I saw die boy maan he looks like Thunder"

Inside the Gusheshe

Vasco dialled Skhosana

Skhosana: "Mong wa phone ke Skhosana"

Vasco: "Biggy I need your help man"

Skhosana: "Ringa"

Vasco: "I need to speak to Rivoningo"

Skhosana: "Why?"

Vasco: "Stop asking me Questions and make it happen munna or else we are ruined"

Skhosana: "Eeeh meneer dintshang munna?"

Vasco: "Fuck you Biggy kare stop asking Questions"

Skhosana: "O batla di love back na ntate?"

Vasco: "Can you be serious for once in your life man"

Skhosana: "Ketla ho romela di bellas tsa medi yale warder da. o mo chaele ore o tesha lenna she will get her to talk to you" (I will send you numbers of a lady warder there. Tell her you are working with me she will get her to talk to you)

Vasco: "Romela nou ntanga. Ho shap"

He received the number and dialled her

Vasco: "Hi"

Warder: "Hello"

Vasco: "O ringa le Vasco, I got your numbers from Skhosana. Bona suster ke kopa o nchunele favour ne ke..."

Warder: "Sis Vasco? Marete ke wena, o mpetha hit and run now o batla thuso yaka. Wa hlanya" she hung up the phone and blocked his number (Sis Vasco? Your balls. You sleep with me and run away now you need my help. Are you crazy?)

Python, Pusco and Dim-K got inside the car

Pusco: "O grand ntanga?"

Vasco: Took a sip of water "Yeah"

Python: Dialling Linomtha

Linomtha: "Sthuthuthu sami"

Python: "Hey sweetheart. Look I need your help, how old is Raise's son?"

Linomtha: "Why are you asking?"

Python: "I need this information urgently to save Sam and Njabulo"

Linomtha: "How will that save them? I mean.."

Python: "Fuck Nomtha stop been a lawyer here. How old is he?"

Linomtha: "Ska bolela lenna so, ake mogwera wa gago Dumisani or any of your lapdogs" (Don't talk to me like that, I am not your friend Dumisani)

Python: Took a deep breath "Ok am sorry"

Linomtha: "He is 6"

Python: "Thanks. I will call you back later" He hung up "Something doesn't add up here"

Dim-K: "That lady is a pathological liar, she is allergic to the truth. We can't sit here trying to understand her story, Boss P Sam and my son's lives are in danger"

Python: "Not everything requires violence to be resolved. I am trying to play a mental game, I need to beat her at her game. Were you there when she gave birth?"

Dim-K: "No. she came with the child to my place"

Python: He dialled TK "I need you to access the system yako home affairs, track down information ya Raise. If possible call one of our home affairs contacts I need to know every little thing about her and her parents, I don't know how you will get this but I need to know about her children too. Make it fast" He hung up

Pusco: "How is that going to help? We should be out there looking for them"

Python: "Sometimes you need to work on your guard feeling"

At Kruger National Park

Raise woke up

Raise: "Where am I?"

Given: "We are at Kruger. This is my holiday home, I think we are safe here"

Raise: "I still don't feel safe"

Given: Hugged her "Thabo's father is close with Linomtha. Maybe he can reason with Python"

Raise: Looked at him with a smile "You have a point, I will call Linomtha. but the other gang is looking for me"

Given: "Maybe Thabo's father can make Python reason with them"

Raise: "You wouldn't understand this one"

Given: "Make me understand"

Inside the Gusheshe

Python received a call

TK: "Nkalakatha"

Python: "Ringa"

TK: "You are not going to believe this"

Python: "How many kids does she have?"

TK: Sighed "Take a seat to hear this, you are going to be shocked"

Python: "Fuck just mention it"

TK: "According to our records she only has one son by the name of Koketso and you are registered as his father"

.....

#96

Unedited

(Guys I am still committed. This constant load shedding is affecting me so badly, I will make it up to you when they sort it)

Inside The Gusheshe

Python: He went quite

TK: "Nkalakatha?"

Python: "Am still here. What the fuck did you just say?"

TK: "She has a son by the name of Koketso and you are registered as the father"

Python: "It can't be. I never fucked her, double check this information and get back to me again"

TK: "I did"

Python: "Kana o tloga o nyela TK, I said double check. Double check five hundred times if you have to" He hung up and sighed

Pusco: "P man dintshang bra yaka? Did we hear correctly?"

Python: "I swear I am going to kill that whore" Banging the steering wheel

Vasco: "How is that even possible? You didn't know her"

Pusco: "We can't take that. Remember wena le P Man fuck ladies and forget all about them, I will be the one to remind you about them"

Python: "I never fucked her"

Vasco: "How the fuck did your name end up on the child birth certificate? Is that shit even possible?"

Pusco: "Yep it is. You don't need the father's consent and he doesn't even have to be present"

Vasco: "Mara that shit needs ID numbers and stuff mos?"

Pusco: "It's easy to get an ID number. If indeed Raise did fuck with P man she could have got it ge a gidlile, maybe take his driver's license from his wallet? I really don't know am just playing with some thoughts here"

Python looked at Dim-K

Python: "Why ole quite?"

Dim-K: "No am just thinking about my wife and son. We are busy wasting time discussing stuff that are so unnecessary while my wife and son are in danger"

Python: To Pusco and Vasco "gents I need a moment le Dims. Please wait outside"

They got out

Python: Serious face "Dintshang? And don't fucken lie to me"

Dim-K: "Ake kene o ringa ka eng" (I don't get what you are talking about)

Python: "You know much about that Raisenyana. You know her better and I get the feeling that you are hiding something from me"

Dim-K: "I don't know what you are talking about"

Python: "Don't fuck with me"

Dim-K: "Why do we have to discuss unnecessary stuff? Sam and Njabs's life are in danger"

Python: "You don't want me to make you talk. What the fuck do you know about Raise?"

Dim-K: "You fucked her yeah there you have it. You guys fucked"

Python: "When?"

Dim-K: "Ke kgale."

Python: "You once mentioned that you know her biggest secret. What were you talking about? And don't dare tell me the shit you told me the last time"

Dim-K "I told you the truth"

Python: "And what truth was that?"

Dim-K: "Come on you know what I told you"

Python: "Nchaele hape" (Tell me again)

Dim-K: Looked at him trying to recall what she told him

At the warehouse entrance

Pusco: "Fede?"

Vasco: "Kushubile ntanga"

Pusco: "I think they do have a kid together"

Vasco: "Now it makes sense why medi yela ne e mo zonda so. He probably fucked her then forgot all about it while she expected more"

Pusco: "You do understand what this means right?"

Vasco: "What?"

Pusco: "Mamfundisi will never ever get over this. There is no way she will recover from these findings"

Vasco: "She has accepted all his kids. She is even raising Praises and She Python like her own kids, if you didn't know anything you would swear those are her own kids. She also has a very close relationship le lekgoa and Hlanhla, they call each other every day. She doesn't have a relationship le Miss P because vele die kind doesn't take kak she gave her an attitude"

Pusco: "Nah maan V, these situations are very different. She didn't know ma oulady adi ncosi tsa P man mara she knows Raise I mean she even consider her as her sister. Imagine finding out your sister fucked your husband ebile they have a son together I mean we all know how P man desperately wants a son"

Vasco: "Na wareng munna?"

Pusco: "He will want to take that kid and stay with him. Will she be able to stand it? Imagine your sister and your husband co-parenting? And Raise is hot don't forget that so it will kill her"

Vasco: "Wa ringa but nna that's the least of my worries now"

Pusco: "You wanted this munna so wareng nou?"

Vasco: "Kena le jaive e groet blind"

Pusco: "Eng?"

Vasco: "I need to see Rivo"

Pusco: "Why?"

Vasco: "Just fela"

Pusco: "You are hiding something from me"

Vasco: "Am not I just feel bad about how I treated her"

Pusco: "You kidding right?"

Vasco: "She is the mother of my son. I need to do this for Ethan, vele I don't expect you to understand"

He walked to his own corner

Inside the Gusheshe

Python: "Kopa o ringe Dims"

Dim-K: "She stole di drugs and framed one of the workers"

Python: Took out his gun and pointed it at her "Bull, fucken bull. O ringa masepa fela, o tloga o nyela. Do you see a stupid when you are looking at me? huh? Do you see a fucken stupid?"

Dim-K: "Mara ke o chaela vaar"

Python: "Last time you told me that o bodisitse motho and you witnessed that so now you are changing your story. Fuck you, get the fuck out of my car and go and find your wife and Thunder's kid all on your own"

Dim-K: "Aww Boss P please I am begging you. ska e chuna die ding please"

Python: "Akere you see a stupid that you can play around with. I go all out for you guys, I will kill for you guys. I protect you, I make sure you are well taken care off mara you have the guards to hide stuff from me? For the what? Protecting a whore like Raisenyane? What the fuck did she give you huh? What has she done for you expect give you a pussy that was fucked by millions of man including Thunder" He spit some saliva on her face

Dim-K: Wiping the saliva off. "Hade"

He got out from the car and opened her door. Pushed her and she fell on the ground with her butt

Python: "When did I fuck her?"

Dim-K: "We had a foursome with her. You were high on coke, we all left and you remained with her for the whole night"

Python: "And?"

Dim-K: "She did tell me she is pregnant with your child"

Python: "And?"

Dim-K: "I told Bongi"

Python: "Then?"

Dim-K: "We agreed that I will take the child"

Python: "My child? Ncosi yaka? My very own flesh and blood? A person I trusted went behind my back and plotted this against me? ok go on"

Dim-K: "That's all that I know"

Python: "So wena all along you thought you were raising my child? I mean Thunder is coloured and Raise is very light skinned o batla o nchaela hore you couldn't pick up any differences?"

Dim-K: "I thought he just took his mother's colour"

Python: "Oulady ya Njabulo ke mang?"

Dim-K: "I really don't know I thought ke Raise"

Python: "The fact that you were willing to steal my child makes me sick. I trusted you, I would have done anything for you. go and find your wife and kid on your own after that I need you to leave town and never ever set your foot here"

He walked away then turned

Python: "Actually fuck you man" pointed the gun at her

Pusco and Vasco came running

Vasco: "P man no please no"

Pusco: "P man ka o kopa stop it. ska e chuna die ding please, you can't kill her"

He got inside the car and drove off after firing several shots

Vasco: Kneeled down on the ground and started shaking her "Dims o grand?"

Dim-K: Low voice "Ke grand, just my leg"

Pusco: "You are so lucky. He had forgotten that you put on bullet proofs, I am sure that slipped his mind when he was firing those shots. Fuck Dims what the hell did you do to him?"

Vasco: "I need to get you treated"

Pusco: "He drove away with everything."

Vasco: "Shit"

Pusco: "And I don't think he would want us to be around Dims. To him she is dead, if he can find out we tried to help her.."

Vasco: "Dims you are on your own bra"

Dim-K: "Just help me find Sam and Njabulo"

Pusco: "we can't"

Vasco dialled one of the guys

Vasco: "Please come and fetch us. P man o vaile ka transie, ok shap"

Pusco: "where are they?"

Vasco: "Just around the corner"

The car parked

Vasco: "Pusco are vaye"

Dim-K: "You are going to leave me like these?"

They got inside the car without saying a word

Her phone rang

Man: "We just wanted to tell you that your time has elapsed. We are killing them now"

Dim-K: "No wait please. Maybe I can help, why do you want Raise?"

Man: "None of your business"

Dim-K: "Look I can do anything you want just don't kill them. I can't find Raise for you but I can do anything you want"

Man: "So your boss can't help you?"

Dim-K: "We had a fallout"

Man: Laughing "Is this a trap?"

At the safe house

He arrived and parked the gusheshe then got inside his ML and drove off

He dialled Linomtha while busy driving

Linomtha: "Love"

Python: "How are you?"

Linomtha: "I am fine. Where are you?"

Python: "I arranged with the driver to come fetch you"

Linomtha: "he did fetch us. where are you?"

Python: "Still busy with work"

Linomtha: "You still haven't found them?"

Python: "Yes. Look I will be home very late please don't wait up, if you need something just call one of the guards"

Linomtha: "Dumisani is everything ok? Should I be worried?"

Python: "You know stress is not good for you and our kids. Everything is fine"

Linomtha: "Please be safe. I love you so much"

Python: "I will be safe. I love you too"

At the female prison

Vasco parked his car and dialled Skhosana

Skhosana: "Mong wa phone ke Skhosana"

Vasco: "Do you have to say that shit even when you know who is calling?"

Skhosana: Laughing "It's my signature"

Vasco: "Signature ya masepa. Ke fihlile so how do I see her?"

Skhosana: "Go and look for Jeff he is expecting you"

Vasco: "Go shap"

He hung up and walked in. he met with Jeff and gave him a roll of money and he took him to the interrogation room where he found Rivo sitting

Jeff: "Make it fast, ska njampisetsa. You can't see her this time"

Vasco: "Sure"

Jeff walked out

Vasco: Brushing Rivo's cheek "Hi beautiful"

Rivo: "What do you want?"

Vasco: "I miss you"

Rivo: "Really? You must think I am stupid"

Vasco: "Look I panicked and I dealt with this whole thing in a bad way. I shouldn't have left you to deal with this mess alone"

Rivo: "What do you want?"

Vasco: "I want you, I want to help you get out of here. Rivonigo I love you and the past few months have been hell, I miss you and Ethan misses you too. We need you back home. I am going to fight this, I will get you the best lawyer"

Rivo: "What do you want? You still haven't answered me"

Vasco: "I told you what I want, I want my wife back home"

Rivo: Took out the divorce papers and threw them on his face "Signed like you requested"

Vasco: "You can't do this to us"

Rivo: "You think I am stupid right? I know someone tipped you off"

Vasco: "About what?"

Rivo: "Your days are numbered. Too bad the others have to go down with you, I am going to tell them everything I know"

She got up and walked out

Rivo: To Jeff "Take me back to my cell"

On the road

Python received a call from TK

TK: "I managed to get info using the number ya the Doctor. I will send you all the details"

Python: "Is she still around Limpopo because I am driving there now"

TK: "Yes. They are at Kruger"

Python: "Shap" He hung up and Vasco called "Wareng?"

Vasco: "I messed up"

Python: "What happened?"

Vasco: "I once told Rivo about the butcher house and safe house. I took her da now she is mad as hell I think otlo ringa ko makgata"

Python: "How on earth did I trust bloody idiots? All these years I thought ke spana le batho ba grand kganthe ke tesha le di bloody morons and fucken traitors"

Vasco: "Hade Bozza yame. I..."

Python: "Fuck off. I will deal with you when I get back ow you better make sure I don't find you"

He hung up and dialled Skhosana

Skhosana: "Eitha Skhulu"

Python: "I need Rivo dead tonight"

Skhosana: "Wareng?"

Python: "She knows too much. Organise one of the guards or inmate a chune spane, actually send me their contacts. You people are bloody useless I don't trust you guys"

Skhosana: "I have been loyal skhulu sami"

Python: "Send me di contacts"

Skhosana: "I will send you tsa die maan o spana da. I think he can do it"

At Mike's house

A private doctor was busy treating Dim-K while Mike stood there watching

Dim-K: "I know you. You are from Thunder's gang, you are his right hand man"

Mike: "Correct. Dimakatso right?"

Dim-K: "I prefer Dim-K"

Mike: "What will you do for us to save your wife and son?"

Dim-K: "Anything you want"

Mike: "You need to work with us"

Dim-K: "I can't betray Python"

Mike: "It's either that or we kill your wife and son. I will give you some time to think about this"

On the road

Python received a call from Tk

TK: "I have some new update. The boy is dead"

Python: "Are you sure?"

TK: "Yes"

Python: Hung up the phone and parked on the side of the road. He dialled his mother

Ma Gumbi: "Dumisani are you ok?"

Python: "I lost another baby boy"

Ma Gumbi: "Ow no did Linomtha lose the kids?"

Python: "No she is fine. I just found out about him today"

Ma Gumbi: "Good riddance to bad rubbish then. I am sick and tired of these kids popping up sooner or later Linomtha will get tired too, it's a good thing this boy died"

Python: "You don't understand Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "Where are you?"

Python: "On the road. I was on my way to Limpopo to confront the mother"

Ma Gumbi: "Leave her alone she is not worth it. Go back home to your wife, you didn't know this boy. What if his not even yours?. Leave the past, you have a beautiful future with Linomtha"

Python: "Everything is going wrong Ma. I don't even have a team anymore, how am I supposed to work with people I don't trust?"

Ma Gumbi: "You can't give up now. You are the mighty Python, I didn't raise a coward"

Python: "You don't understand"

Ma Gumbi: "I have retired from the business but I think it's time I made a comeback now. Which deal are you working on now?"

Python: "Into ze bokhaskhas"

Ma Gumbi: "Diamond or Gold?"

Python: "The small shining stone"

Ma Gumbi: "Still the same way we used to operate?"

Python: "We have some few changes"

Ma Gumbi: "Call me tomorrow and brief me in. I don't want you doing anything until Linomtha gives birth, stay with her and let me worry about business. Slaughter house still in place?"

Python: "Yes. We call it the Butcher house now"

Ma Gumbi: "Anyone I must take care of?"

Python: "The mother of my late son and Bongi but Ma I need some answers first before you take care of them. I will brief you tomorrow"

Ma Gumbi: "And your boys?"

Python: "I took care of Dim-K. The others haven't given me any reason to take care of them"

Ma Gumbi: "Go back home and remember what I said, no work until Linomtha gives birth. Take her out on a holiday and spoil her. The Jack of all trades is back"

Python: "I trust you"

Ma Gumbi: "Goodnight. I love you"

Python: "Goodnight Ma. Kiss my girls for me"

He drove back home and found Linomtha in bed. She got up when she heard him coming in

Python: Hugged her "Did I wake you up?"

Linomtha: "No I was not sleeping, was thinking about you"

Python: "Can we go on a holiday?"

Linomtha: "I am pregnant and I have work"

Python: "Resign please. I will help you start your own law firm"

Linomtha: "Dumisani?"

Python: "Please"

Linomtha: "I need to speak with Baba about this first"

Python: "I just want to give you all my attention."

Linomtha: "And business?"

Python: "I have someone I trust taking care of it"

Linomtha: Smiling "Wow"

.....

#97

At The Female Prison

Prisoners watched as Rivo's dead body was taken out

Inmates stood in corners discussing the event

Inmate: "What happened to her?"

Inmate 2: "They say its food poisoning"

Inmate: "This is so sad"

At Ndlovu Attorney's

Linomtha walked inside Ndlovu's office

Ndlovu: "Mrs Snakes please take a seat"

Linomtha: "How are you Baba?"

Ndlovu: "Ngi right wena unjani?"

Linomtha: "I am good"

Ndlovu: "How's the pregnancy treating you? You are getting big"

Linomtha: Brushing her tummy "Very well"

Ndlovu: "Wonderful"

Linomtha: "I have something to discuss with you. I hope you won't take this the wrong way, I am truly grateful for the opportunity and support you gave me. I..."

Ndlovu: "Are you resigning?"

Linomtha: "I am struggling with the pregnancy, my two daughters and household stuff. I think it will get worse once the twins arrive so my husband and I thought it would be best if I can start my own Law firm, that way I will be able to work flexible hours"

Ndlovu: "Look Baby you really don't have to explain anything. You have my blessing, I think you are ready for this move. You are one of the best lawyers and I believe you will make it"

Linomtha: "Wow thank you so much"

Ndlovu: "When do you want to leave?"

Linomtha: "I will hand in my resignation letter today. I am resigning with immediate effect, Dumisani wants us to travel and I think its best now before I get heavy"

Ndlovu: "All the best hey"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Ndlovu: "Have you heard about Rivo?"

Linomtha: "No what about her?"

Ndlovu: "They found her dead in the cells this morning"

Linomtha: "Ow no. what happened?"

Ndlovu: "We not sure yet"

Linomtha: "I will ask Dumisani. Bye"

Ndlovu called his wife after she walked out

Ma Ndlovu: "Sthandwa sami"

Ndlovu: "Linomtha just resigned"

Ma Ndlovu: "Wow, am shocked"

Ndlovu: "She says she wants to concentrate more on her family"

Ma Ndlovu: "She is giving up her career because of family?"

Ndlovu: "Starting her own law firm"

Ma Ndlovu: "Wow. How are you feeling about this?"

Ndlovu: "Not happy at all but I just had to pull a front. She is moving on too fast, I think she will regret this"

Ma Ndlovu: "It's tough out there"

Ndlovu: "She is a good lawyer but..." He sighed

Ma Ndlovu: "Hubby will get her some gangster clients"

They both laughed

At the Gumbis

Python sat in the study holding a glass of whiskey while busy talking on the phone with his mother

Ma Gumbi: "I charger njani Queen yase London? Yase London isithombe esingashanga" (She is asking how is Linomtha using the 26 gang language)

Python: Laughing "Shit Ma you can still speak that lingo?"

Ma Gumbi: "You can never forget inombolo. Remember I worked closely with the 26 for a very long time"

Python: "I grand Queen yase London"

Ma Gumbi: "Icwele ka nombolo ne"

Python: "Kakhulu"

Ma Gumbi: "I see Bongzi is running some property company"

Python: "I didn't know"

Ma Gumbi: "She looks down and out. I had her followed"

Python: "I haven't checked on her movements for ages"

Ma Gumbi: "I will see her when I get there but she doesn't look like any threat. I checked out this self raising girl she is street wise I think I will have fun handling her"

Python: "She dated Thunder"

Ma Gumbi: Laughing "It was purely sex. No dating there, I have done some research"

Python: "She lied"

Ma Gumbi: "And this Dim-K of yours is not dead. She was picked up by some guys, I am still waiting for my boys to give me an update"

Python: "I thought I kille.." he stopped talking "Ow shit she had bullet proof on"

Ma Gumbi: "I will take care of everything don't worry. Tomorrow I will be there with the girls, we will talk more"

Python: "Shap Gogo Baby"

Ma Gumbi: Laughing "Uzo nya"

He received a call from Vasco

Python: "Wareng?"

Vasco: "P man she is dead"

Python: "So? O batla ke chuneng?"

Vasco: "I thought maybe you will just scare her off bra not homo bhodisa"

Python: Took a sip of his whiskey

Vasco: "P man she didn't have to die"

Python: "There was no other way. She was going to sell us out"

Vasco: "Shit man I feel so bad. I am looking at our son and I feel so terrible"

Python: "Stop whining like a bitch. Call back when you have calmed your tits" He hung up and walked out

The following day

Ma Gumbi arrived at the airport with Hlanhla and Kayise

They found Python waiting for them with Amahle

Amahle: "Gogo"

Ma Gumbi picked her up and kissed her

Ma Gumbi: "Umtwana ka Gogo maan. Bheka ukhulile kanjani?" Touched her breasts "Aah ukhulile maan" (Grandmother's child you have grown)

Amahle: Giggling "Don't touch my breasts. Sthuthuthu says no one must touch me on my breast and here" Hitting her black forest

Ma Gumbi: "Sthuthuthu is right"

Amahle: "But she allows Dada to touch her's."

Ma Gumbi: "Where did you see that?"

Amahle: "I once saw them in their room but they didn't see me"

Ma Gumbi: "Next time just run because you will be blind"

Amahle: "Liar. Why am I not blind now?"

Ma Gumbi: "I will tell you why when we get home. Come say hi to your sisters"

She ran to Python who was busy hugging and kissing the girls none stop

Amahle: To Kayise "Lekgowa. Lekgowa la yesu lekgowa la yesu" saying it rhythmical while jumping up and down

Kayise: "Daddy Hlehle is calling me Lekgowa""

Python: "Fancy face don't call your sister Lekgowa."

Amahle: "But she looks like lekgowa"

Hlanhla: "But she is not Lekgowa. Her name is Kayise"

Amahle: "She is Lekgowa la blacky"

Kayise: Crying "Daddy please tell her to stop"

Python: "I am taking your sisters for ice cream and we are leaving you behind if you don't stop"

Amahle: Folding arms "I don't eat ice cream in winter, don't want to catch flu"

Ma Gumbi: "Pizza"

Amahle: "I don't want to be fat"

Ma Gumbi: Took out coins from her bag "I won't give you this"

Amahle: "Sorry sesi Kayikayi, sorry Nkayise. Ase wena lekgowa akere. Hlehle was just joking with you akere"

Kayise smiled and they hugged

Amahle: To Ma Gumbi "My payment" Stretched her hand

Ma Gumbi: Shaking her head looking at Python "Little 26, her name should have been Thokozile. She must move to Kzn"

Amahle: "Toko? Gogo wa rogana" (Anus, Grandma is swearing)

Python: "Thoko. That is grandma's name"

Amahle: Laughing "Toko"

They left the airport

At the Gumbi's

They arrived and greeted Mam Dorcus

Dorcus: "Hlanhla and Kayise are the most well mannered kids ever. You have done well with them Thoks"

Amahle: "Toko"

Ma Gumbi: "I will slap you Hlehle"

Dorcus: "Amahle is the devil's agent. She only behaves well when she is around her sthuthuthu or if she wants something"

Ma Gumbi: "Where is our sthuthuthu bandla?"

Dorcus: "She went to sleep"

Ma Gumbi: "Pregnancy giving her a hard time shame my poor baby girl" She turned to Python "Dumisani let's talk while Linomtha is still sleeping"

They walked to the study

He poured himself whiskey

Ma Gumbi: "Pour me some on the rocks"

Python: "I thought you stopped drinking"

Ma Gumbi: "Old habits die hard my baby old habits die hard."

They sat on the table sipping their whiskey while she opened her laptop

Ma Gumbi: "I looked at these side businesses accounts. Well Tshepo did ok but I am not pleased, I am changing the whole system"

Python: "Kanjani Ma? We never got caught"

Ma Gumbi: "Because they didn't want to get you, we are going to use the orphanages homes as a front. Come look at what I have created" He looked at the screen "You see?"

Python: "American accounts and big cooperate organisations?"

Ma Gumbi: "Yes it looks like we are receiving donations from these people to run the orphanages. The money will look like its coming from them"

Python: "Wow"

Ma Gumbi: "Perfect ne?"

Python: "But these are actually ghost's accounts?"

Ma Gumbi: "Some yes but most they are not. My contacts will actually be making these transfers and I will make the payments back to them, auditors will be getting their shares to protect them"

Python: "These is perfect Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "I am not called The Jack of all traits for nothing. And I don't like the way you are running ama deals abokhaskhas" (Don't like how you are running the diamonds deals)

Python: "Kanjani?" (How?)

Ma Gumbi: "You are too stupid. You are playing too fair"

Python: "I have kept it going for years now"

Ma Gumbi: "You don't know how to play this game, I have to teach you. I need Siphon back in the business"

Python: "No ways"

Ma Gumbi: "Not up for discussion" Threw the glass at him "Refill, into e mnadi ya phindwa" (A nice thing is repeated)

He refilled her glass and gave it back to her

Ma Gumbi: "Nazo ke, Ameni. So uthi U Siphon uzo fika nini?"

Python: "Ma bakhona abo Vasco and Pusco"

Ma Gumbi: "Angi teshi nama cheese boys mina, Siphos hardcore."

Python: "I will call him"

Ma Gumbi: "Call him now while I am listening"

Python: "Kodwa Ma.."

Gave him the evil look and he took out his phone

Dunga's phone went straight to voicemail

Ma Gumbi: "Try him again later. When is your trip?"

Python: "Tomorrow"

Ma Gumbi: "Ok. Nice sports car outside, How much was it?"

Python: "4M"

Ma Gumbi: "You are a stupid. Why do you spend so much on a car while you can just take it?"

Python: "This money is meant to be spent"

Ma Gumbi: "I don't know when last I entered a garage to buy a car, when I see a car I like on the street I stop and take it"

Python: "You are the Queen of hijacking. We must go out for a round, I miss seeing you in action"

Ma Gumbi: "Ameni. Ichanger ngo7 masibhomvu cwala"

They stayed in the study discussing business till Linomtha came and knocked

Ma Gumbi: Got up from her seat "Ow my baby, look at you" Opened her arms wide for a hug
"How are you?"

Linomtha: "Am good and you Ma?"

Ma Gumbi: "I am fine my baby, and my grandkids?"

Linomtha: "They are fine"

Ma Gumbi: Pointing at Python "And this one? Is he treating you well? Don't be scared to tell me I will sort him out"

Linomtha: "His treating me good Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "Is he feeding you everything? Phela those kids need some special vitamins to grow well" She winked at her

Python: "Haibo Ma Gumbi we are not doing this with you"

Linomtha: Looking down "Dinner is ready"

Ma Gumbi: "Where are those little rascals?"

Linomtha: "Downstairs"

Ma Gumbi: "I just want to see angel face. Let's go"

They had dinner with the kids making all kinds of noise

Ma Gumbi: Holding Praises "These kids are noisy"

Amahle: "Gogo bring Praises to come play"

Ma Gumbi: "But we are still eating"

Amahle: "But she wants to play."

Hlanhla: "Please bring her to play with us"

Linomtha: "You need to finish eating first"

Python: "Let them go to the play room"

Amahle: "Dada come play with us too"

The woman laughed at him as he got up and went to the play room with the girls

Ma Gumbi: "It's going to get worse when you give birth to the twins"

They stayed up chatting then went to bed

The following day

Ma Gumbi drove Python and Linomtha to the airport before the girls got up

Ma Gumbi: "You must enjoy London"

Linomtha: "We will"

Ma Gumbi: "Just don't give birth there"

Python: "I will bring her back before she does"

Ma Gumbi: "Baby can I talk to your husband just for a minute?"

They walked aside

Ma Gumbi: "Enjoy your trip don't worry about anything. I spoke with Sipho uthi his still busy setting something up he will meet up with us as soon as his done. I am travelling to Self Raising's home, I want to see her parents before taking care of her. I will see Bonggi when I get back then close off the diamond deal, you will swim in crown when you get back"

At Dr Given Surgery

Raise: "I still don't feel safe"

Given: "Nothing will happen to you, it's been a week now."

Raise: "Yes I am sure they would have come for me"

Given: "So relax"

Raise: "Thanks for letting me stay at your house"

Given: "pleasure. Look I need to go to the hospital now, I will see you later"

Raise: "Bye"

He drove out as Ma Gumbi drove in her Black Range rover.

She stepped out wearing a tight black dress with a black long cardigan and black straw hat with black shades.

She walked inside the surgery and took off her shades

Raise: "Hello Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "Hi, I have a very sick child inside my car can you please help me carry her"

Raise: "Of course"

Walked outside with the wheelchair

Raise: "And the Dr just went out but I can call him he just left now"

She led the way and opened the back seat

Raise: "Where is the child?"

Ma Gumbi: Took out a gun from her bag and pointed it at her "Get inside"

Raise: "Fuck you, shoot me now I dare you to shoot me"

Shot her on the right leg

Ma Gumbi: "Where else do you want me to shoot?"

She tried to get inside the car but struggled. Ma Gumbi pushed her inside, Went to the driver's seat and drove off

Raise: "Who are you?"

Ma Gumbi: "Uzophambana ne boots elicwele igazi mfakele kuleyo nombolo"

Raise: Hearing those words made her realise she is dealing with a Lady Mafia and not an ordinary one but a legend. She went quite

She parked at some warehouse. Python's boys came rushing when they saw the car, she led the way while they carried Raise inside. They tied her up on the chair and went out

Outside the warehouse

Gang boy 1: "I didn't know this magogo was gangster"

Gang boy 2: "I heard her stories, Apparently Boss Python got nothing on her. They say back in her days they used to call her Thokozile Fire because she preferred burning her victims alive and watch till they die"

Gang boy 3: "Serious. Is that why she asked us to set up the fire for her inside the warehouse? Do you think she will burn the poor girl?"

Gang boy 2: "I think she will. They call her Top Thokozile, The Jack of all traits because she can do anything in this business. They started the business while she was working for white people as a domestic worker, she gave boss Python all information about valuable items inside the house and all security details. They used to rob rich white people, she is the mastermind behind everything"

Inside the warehouse

Took normal saline and cleaned her wound

Raise: "Who are you?"

Took out a cigarette

Ma Gumbi: "Skyf?"

Raise: "Who are you?"

Ma Gumbi: "So you denied me the opportunity to meet my grandson?"

Raise: "Who are you?"

Ma Gumbi: "Do you know how much I love my grandkids?" Blew the smoke on her face

Raise: "What do you want?"

Ma Gumbi: "But am not so angry with the fact that you denied me the opportunity to meet my grandson, your son's death was good riddance to bad rubbish"

Raise: "Fuck off do what you want. I have survived the worst. Give it your best shot old woman"

Threw Koketso's funeral programme on her thighs

Shock covered her face

Raise: "No it can't be, no no no. Koki? Why was I not notified?"

Ma Gumbi: "Because you are just nonsense. Even your own parents see you as useless, Doti nje"

Tears filled her eyes

Ma Gumbi: "Why are you crying for a son you never nursed? but anyway angikho lapho. I don't give a shit hey, I am here for a son I nursed. Who do you think you are wena trying to take on my son?"

She took a frying pan and filled it with cooking oil then placed it on top of the fire. She then moved back to Raise

Raise: "You killed my son?"

Ma Gumbi: "You try to take on my son and in the process you play with my other son's feelings. Do you know that Siphos was like a son to me?"

Raise: "Please let me go I just want to go home and see my son's grave"

Ma Gumbi: "Usukela inyoka emkotini. Ungathathe yase London and her King ngokunqola, ngizo ivithisa. Uya'sbona ubukhaskhas kanjani? Ubuso lobo bakho ngizo bo faka intshaelo, ngeke uphinde usifojele ku sbuko. Nondindwa nguwe" (You have poked a snake from its hole. Don't mess with Linomtha and her king, I will destroy you. Do you see how beautiful you are? I will rearrange your face and you won't recognise yourself in the mirror. You whore)

She took the hot pot from the fire

Ma Gumbi: "I should be at home nursing my grandkids, I have retired from this business kodwa wena Nondindwa nguwe made me come back to work. If only you gave yourself time to be a mother then you would know that a child's pain hits the mother the worst" She went to the back of the chair and dipped her right hand inside the hot fish oil "This is for disturbing my peace"

Raise: Tried to get up but her whole body was tied up with ropes. She screamed so much in pain "Aaaaaaaah"

She then took the left hand and dipped it inside then threw the remaining oil on her thighs

Raise: Let out a loud cry of help

She took out her laptop and some Big Russian man popped up on the screen

Russian Man: "Top Thokozile, the jack of all traits. So you're back in business?"

Ma Gumbi: "Only to tie some loose ends"

Russian Man: "You still hot"

Ma Gumbi: "Fine wine matures with years my friend"

Russian Man: "Where is the mighty Python?"

Ma Gumbi: "On a holiday with his wife"

Russian Man: "Great stuff. What do you have for me?"

Ma Gumbi: Pointed crying Raise to him "Just take a look"

Russian Man: "Wow she is hot. I am surprised you didn't mess her face a bit"

Ma Gumbi: "Maybe I might just do it after the call. Let's talk crown, how much are you giving me for her?"

Russian man: "R200k"

Ma Gumbi: "Wanya"

They debated on the price until they agreed on the price

Russian man: "Still a tough negotiator I see. Fine we have a deal, 1M it is"

Ma Gumbi: "When are you fetching her?"

Russian man: "This evening. I need her in Russia immediately to start working"

Ma Gumbi: "Wonderful."

She hung up and smiled

Raise: "Please don't take me away please"

Ma Gumbi: "Share with me the whole mix up of kids and I might just reconsider my decision"

Raise: "I loved your son I really did"

Ma Gumbi: "Loved him enough to hide his own child?"But angikho lapho. Tell me about the whole mix up, no lies because I can read when a person is telling me lies"

She started thinking about all the events like it happened yesterday and started sharing with Ma Gumbi

Raise: "Please allow me to start from the beginning. I met Python at a club I used to hang out at and I fell in love with him, it was love at first sight. I just couldn't get him over off my mind, so one day they organised a foursome. It was him, Vasco, the late Rubber and Dim-K. The rest passed out and I was left with Python, we took coke together and went on for the whole night..."

Ma Gumbi: "Ameni. Khontinue" She spoke with her deep zulu accent

Raise: "I thought he was now mine, I didn't even mind to share him with Bongi but when I met him again he just passed me like he doesn't know me. I was so broken, I..."

Ma Gumbi: "Imnandi into ya Dumini wami ne? He has taken after his father. I was obsessed like that too. Ok Ameni, go on"

Raise: "I struck a deal with Shane to bring Python down because I felt used, I dated Dimakatso just to be close to everything. I found out where she kept the drugs and I stole them but she found out I was the one who stole them and demanded them back or else she will tell Python. I told Shane and he told me to come to his house to get them. I went to fix us a drink and when I was walking back I witnessed Python shooting Shane. I hid myself until he was done then sneaked out after he left" She took a deep breath then continued "Dimakatso was demanding the drugs back and when I found out I was pregnant I told her I will pay her with my child because I knew that they wanted a baby, they denied them adoption because of her criminal record and Samantha couldn't conceive. I didn't want to lose my child because I felt his my closest thing on Python. I then met Zanele Ndlovu and she offered me a deal"

Ma Gumbi: "Wait, which Zanele Ndlovu now?"

Raise: "Thee Zanele Ndlovu. Shane was her husband client and she cheated with him then got pregnant"

Ma Gumbi: "You are such a liar. Zanele can't give birth"

Raise: "I am talking about six years back maybe she developed her medical condition after or maybe Bra Moss is the one with a problem. She asked for us to swap babies because she knew her baby would come out looking like a coloured and that was going to raise suspicions I mean her husband was already suspicious. Shane was part of the deal as well."

Ma Gumbi: "Where did you meet her?"

Raise: "Shane's house"

Ma Gumbi: "Did they know you are carrying Dumisani's child?"

Raise: "Only Shane knew"

Ma Gumbi: "Now it all makes sense. When I spoke with your parents they told me that the man who killed the boy spoke amongst themselves ukuthi that boy was not supposed to die, they were planning to use him"" She spoke with her deep hose voice "Khontinue"

Raise: Wiped some tears off her face "She told me she will take care of me, take me away from the streets and give me a better life. I took her deal, after giving birth I couldn't keep my end of the deal. Koki looked so much like Python"

Ma Gumbi: "I saw his pictures. Who gave birth first between you and Zanele?"

Raise: "We gave birth on the same day. We both decided on caesarean birth on the same date. She made excuses to be with her mother in Durban so that our plan can work well without her husband noticing anything. She gave me Njabulo and I told her that my child was taken to ICU due to some complications."

Ma Gumbi: "These doesn't make sense, obviously she would want to see the child"

Raise: "Bongi found out I was carrying Python's child. I don't know how but she did, she is the one who organised everything a dead baby that we gave to Zanele. I promised her that Python will never find out about Koki"

Ma Gumbi: "Were you not beaten up by cheri yaka Dims?"

Raise: "That was staged. Zanele told Sam deliberately and advised her to get me beaten up then later came to rescue me and introduced me to her family"

Ma Gumbi: "I am beyond shocked. I was surprised how a receptionist can afford your kind of lifestyle, so Zanele was taking care of you on the side?"

Raise: "Yes she was. I wrote a letter to my parents to take care of my son, I dropped him off at the door and left"

Ma Gumbi: "Meet you in hell" She walked out

Raise: "I thought you will let me go if I tell you everything"

Ma Gumbi: "Never trust a thug and ow let me just mess up your face a little bit. They don't care about beautiful faces where you are going" She took the burning stick and put it on both her cheeks then hit her with it "Go and have fun doing what you do best"

She walked out and drove off

She dialled Ma Buthelezi

Ma Buthelezi: "Ma Gumbi"

Ma Gumbi: "Ma Buthelezi, ninjani na?"

Ma Buthelezi: "Siyaphila. I heard the ladies at church bathi you went to visit your son"

Ma Gumbi: "Yes ngise goli. I met Zanele, yazi I feel bad that is why I am calling. Mina I didn't know she once gave birth to a child and he passed away, I thought she can't carry a child nje"

Ma Buthelezi: Sad "Yes, it happened 6 years ago. We don't like discussing the issue"

Ma Gumbi: "Please apologise for me. We were just talking and I shared my experience with her about losing my child after birth she just started crying and shared her story. Apologise for me, tell her Ma Gumbi says she is sorry for bringing up old wounds. Ameni"

She hung up and smiled

Ma Gumbi: "This is some good information. I am going to enjoy acting on this"

At the warehouse

Some armed man came and took Raise. They drove for some time then stopped in the middle of nowhere and pushed her inside a cargo container, she was met by different kinds of ladies. Some looked high on drugs, some crying and she knew right then she was a victim of human trafficking. She cried uncontrollably while shaking.

On the road

Ma Gumbi received pictures of Raise and she smiled. Turned on the volume and started singing and dancing to Kabelo's song For as long ngisaphefumula

Wangena u Mr Bouga Two shoes wathuli ukuthi balele haha wahleka.

She parked right in the middle of the road and started dancing while singing

Ketlo dlala mapantsula till the day that I die

Ke tlo lahlela mekonko kuzo kahaliphihli

Ngithi lathesha ha ke tla o etsetsa

She threw her hands up in the air

For as long ngisaphefumula ngizohlala ngudla he ngishaya ngesdudla haha yesami leskhundla

.....#97

At The Female Prison

Prisoners watched as Rivo's dead body was taken out

Inmates stood in corners discussing the event

Inmate: "What happened to her?"

Inmate 2: "They say its food poisoning"

Inmate: "This is so sad"

At Ndlovu Attorney's

Linomtha walked inside Ndlovu's office

Ndlovu: "Mrs Snakes please take a seat"

Linomtha: "How are you Baba?"

Ndlovu: "Ngi right wena unjani?"

Linomtha: "I am good"

Ndlovu: "How's the pregnancy treating you? You are getting big"

Linomtha: Brushing her tummy "Very well"

Ndlovu: "Wonderful"

Linomtha: "I have something to discuss with you. I hope you won't take this the wrong way, I am truly grateful for the opportunity and support you gave me. I..."

Ndlovu: "Are you resigning?"

Linomtha: "I am struggling with the pregnancy, my two daughters and household stuff. I think it will get worse once the twins arrive so my husband and I thought it would be best if I can start my own Law firm, that way I will be able to work flexible hours"

Ndlovu: "Look Baby you really don't have to explain anything. You have my blessing, I think you are ready for this move. You are one of the best lawyers and I believe you will make it"

Linomtha: "Wow thank you so much"

Ndlovu: "When do you want to leave?"

Linomtha: "I will hand in my resignation letter today. I am resigning with immediate effect, Dumisani wants us to travel and I think its best now before I get heavy"

Ndlovu: "All the best hey"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Ndlovu: "Have you heard about Rivo?"

Linomtha: "No what about her?"

Ndlovu: "They found her dead in the cells this morning"

Linomtha: "Ow no. what happened?"

Ndlovu: "We not sure yet"

Linomtha: "I will ask Dumisani. Bye"

Ndlovu called his wife after she walked out

Ma Ndlovu: "Sthandwa sami"

Ndlovu: "Linomtha just resigned"

Ma Ndlovu: "Wow, am shocked"

Ndlovu: "She says she wants to concentrate more on her family"

Ma Ndlovu: "She is giving up her career because of family?"

Ndlovu: "Starting her own law firm"

Ma Ndlovu: "Wow. How are you feeling about this?"

Ndlovu: "Not happy at all but I just had to pull a front. She is moving on too fast, I think she will regret this"

Ma Ndlovu: "It's tough out there"

Ndlovu: "She is a good lawyer but..." He sighed

Ma Ndlovu: "Hubby will get her some gangster clients"

They both laughed

At the Gumbis

Python sat in the study holding a glass of whiskey while busy talking on the phone with his mother

Ma Gumbi: "I charger njani Queen yase London? Yase London isithombe esingashanga" (She is asking how is Linomtha using the 26 gang language)

Python: Laughing "Shit Ma you can still speak that lingo?"

Ma Gumbi: "You can never forget inombolo. Remember I worked closely with the 26 for a very long time"

Python: "I grand Queen yase London"

Ma Gumbi: "Icwele ka nombolo ne"

Python: "Kakhulu"

Ma Gumbi: "I see Bongzi is running some property company"

Python: "I didn't know"

Ma Gumbi: "She looks down and out. I had her followed"

Python: "I haven't checked on her movements for ages"

Ma Gumbi: "I will see her when I get there but she doesn't look like any threat. I checked out this self raising girl she is street wise I think I will have fun handling her"

Python: "She dated Thunder"

Ma Gumbi: Laughing "It was purely sex. No dating there, I have done some research"

Python: "She lied"

Ma Gumbi: "And this Dim-K of yours is not dead. She was picked up by some guys, I am still waiting for my boys to give me an update"

Python: "I thought I kille.." he stopped talking "Ow shit she had bullet proof on"

Ma Gumbi: "I will take care of everything don't worry. Tomorrow I will be there with the girls, we will talk more"

Python: "Shap Gogo Baby"

Ma Gumbi: Laughing "Uzo nya"

He received a call from Vasco

Python: "Wareng?"

Vasco: "P man she is dead"

Python: "So? O batla ke chuneng?"

Vasco: "I thought maybe you will just scare her off bra not homo bhodisa"

Python: Took a sip of his whiskey

Vasco: "P man she didn't have to die"

Python: "There was no other way. She was going to sell us out"

Vasco: "Shit man I feel so bad. I am looking at our son and I feel so terrible"

Python: "Stop whining like a bitch. Call back when you have calmed your tits" He hung up and walked out

The following day

Ma Gumbi arrived at the airport with Hlanhla and Kayise

They found Python waiting for them with Amahle

Amahle: "Gogo"

Ma Gumbi picked her up and kissed her

Ma Gumbi: "Umtwana ka Gogo maan. Bheka ukhulile kanjani?" Touched her breasts "Aah ukhulile maan" (Grandmother's child you have grown)

Amahle: Giggling "Don't touch my breasts. Sthuthuthu says no one must touch me on my breast and here" Hitting her black forest

Ma Gumbi: "Sthuthuthu is right"

Amahle: "But she allows Dada to touch her's."

Ma Gumbi: "Where did you see that?"

Amahle: "I once saw them in their room but they didn't see me"

Ma Gumbi: "Next time just run because you will be blind"

Amahle: "Liar. Why am I not blind now?"

Ma Gumbi: "I will tell you why when we get home. Come say hi to your sisters"

She ran to Python who was busy hugging and kissing the girls none stop

Amahle: To Kayise "Lekgowa. Lekgowa la yesu lekgowa la yesu" saying it rhythmical while jumping up and down

Kayise: "Daddy Hlehle is calling me Lekgowa"

Python: "Fancy face don't call your sister Lekgowa."

Amahle: "But she looks like lekgowa"

Hlanhla: "But she is not Lekgowa. Her name is Kayise"

Amahle: "She is Lekgowa la blacky"

Kayise: Crying "Daddy please tell her to stop"

Python: "I am taking your sisters for ice cream and we are leaving you behind if you don't stop"

Amahle: Folding arms "I don't eat ice cream in winter, don't want to catch flu"

Ma Gumbi: "Pizza"

Amahle: "I don't want to be fat"

Ma Gumbi: Took out coins from her bag "I won't give you this"

Amahle: "Sorry sesi Kayikayi, sorry Nkayise. Ase wena lekgowa akere. Hlehle was just joking with you akere"

Kayise smiled and they hugged

Amahle: To Ma Gumbi "My payment" Stretched her hand

Ma Gumbi: Shaking her head looking at Python "Little 26, her name should have been Thokozile. She must move to Kzn"

Amahle: 'Toko? Gogo wa rogana" (Anus, Grandma is swearing)

Python: "Thoko. That is grandma's name"

Amahle: Laughing "Toko"

They left the airport

At the Gumbi's

They arrived and greeted Mam Dorcus

Dorcus: "Hlanhla and Kayise are the most well mannered kids ever. You have done well with them Thoks"

Amahle: "Toko"

Ma Gumbi: "I will slap you Hlehle"

Dorcus: "Amahle is the devil's agent. She only behaves well when she is around her sthuthuthu or if she wants something"

Ma Gumbi: "Where is our sthuthuthu bandla?"

Dorcus: "She went to sleep"

Ma Gumbi: "Pregnancy giving her a hard time shame my poor baby girl" She turned to Python "Dumisani let's talk while Linomtha is still sleeping"

They walked to the study

He poured himself whiskey

Ma Gumbi: "Pour me some on the rocks"

Python: "I thought you stopped drinking"

Ma Gumbi: "Old habits die hard my baby old habits die hard."

They sat on the table sipping their whiskey while she opened her laptop

Ma Gumbi: "I looked at these side businesses accounts. Well Tshepo did ok but I am not pleased, I am changing the whole system"

Python: "Kanjani Ma? We never got caught"

Ma Gumbi: "Because they didn't want to get you, we are going to use the orphanages homes as a front. Come look at what I have created" He looked at the screen "You see?"

Python: "American accounts and big cooperate organisations?"

Ma Gumbi: "Yes it looks like we are receiving donations from these people to run the orphanages. The money will look like its coming from them"

Python: "Wow"

Ma Gumbi: "Perfect ne?"

Python: "But these are actually ghost's accounts?"

Ma Gumbi: "Some yes but most they are not. My contacts will actually be making these transfers and I will make the payments back to them, auditors will be getting their shares to protect them"

Python: "These is perfect Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "I am not called The Jack of all traits for nothing. And I don't like the way you are running ama deals abokhaskhas" (Don't like how you are running the diamonds deals)

Python: "Kanjani?" (How?)

Ma Gumbi: "You are too stupid. You are playing too fair"

Python: "I have kept it going for years now"

Ma Gumbi: "You don't know how to play this game, I have to teach you. I need Siphon back in the business"

Python: "No ways"

Ma Gumbi: "Not up for discussion" Threw the glass at him "Refill, into e mnadi ya phindwa" (A nice thing is repeated)

He refilled her glass and gave it back to her

Ma Gumbi: "Nazo ke, Ameni. So uthi U Siphon uzo fika nini?"

Python: "Ma bakhona abo Vasco and Pusco"

Ma Gumbi: "Angi teshi nama cheese boys mina, Siphon is hardcore."

Python: "I will call him"

Ma Gumbi: "Call him now while I am listening"

Python: "Kodwa Ma.."

Gave him the evil look and he took out his phone

Dunga's phone went straight to voicemail

Ma Gumbi: "Try him again later. When is your trip?"

Python: "Tomorrow"

Ma Gumbi: "Ok. Nice sports car outside, How much was it?"

Python: "4M"

Ma Gumbi: "You are a stupid. Why do you spend so much on a car while you can just take it?"

Python: "This money is meant to be spent"

Ma Gumbi: "I don't know when last I entered a garage to buy a car, when I see a car I like on the street I stop and take it"

Python: "You are the Queen of hijacking. We must go out for a round, I miss seen you in action"

Ma Gumbi: "Ameni. Ichanger ngo7 masibhomvu cwala"

They stayed in the study discussing business till Linomtha came and knocked

Ma Gumbi: Got up from her seat "Ow my baby, look at you" Opened her arms wide for a hug
"How are you?"

Linomtha: "Am good and you Ma?"

Ma Gumbi: "I am fine my baby, and my grandkids?"

Linomtha: "They are fine"

Ma Gumbi: Pointing at Python "And this one? Is he treating you well? Don't be scared to tell me I will sort him out"

Linomtha: "His treating me good Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "Is he feeding you everything? Phela those kids need some special vitamins to grow well" She winked at her

Python: "Haibo Ma Gumbi we are not doing this with you"

Linomtha: Looking down "Dinner is ready"

Ma Gumbi: "Where are those little rascals?"

Linomtha: "Downstairs"

Ma Gumbi: "I just want to see angel face. Let's go"

They had dinner with the kids making all kinds of noise

Ma Gumbi: Holding Praises "These kids are noisy"

Amahle: "Gogo bring Praises to come play"

Ma Gumbi: "But we are still eating"

Amahle: "But she wants to play."

Hlanhla: "Please bring her to play with us"

Linomtha: "You need to finish eating first"

Python: "Let them go to the play room"

Amahle: "Dada come play with us too"

The woman laughed at him as he got up and went to the play room with the girls

Ma Gumbi: "It's going to get worse when you give birth to the twins"

They stayed up chatting then went to bed

The following day

Ma Gumbi drove Python and Linomtha to the airport before the girls got up

Ma Gumbi: "You must enjoy London"

Linomtha: "We will"

Ma Gumbi: "Just don't give birth there"

Python: "I will bring her back before she does"

Ma Gumbi: "Baby can I talk to your husband just for a minute?"

They walked aside

Ma Gumbi: "Enjoy your trip don't worry about anything. I spoke with Siphonathi his still busy setting something up he will meet up with us as soon as his done. I am travelling to Self Raising's home, I want to see her parents before taking care of her. I will see Bongani when I get back then close off the diamond deal, you will swim in crown when you get back"

At Dr Given Surgery

Raise: "I still don't feel safe"

Given: "Nothing will happen to you, it's been a week now."

Raise: "Yes I am sure they would have come for me"

Given: "So relax"

Raise: "Thanks for letting me stay at your house"

Given: "pleasure. Look I need to go to the hospital now, I will see you later"

Raise: "Bye"

He drove out as Ma Gumbi drove in her Black Range rover.

She stepped out wearing a tight black dress with a black long cardigan and black straw hat with black shades.

She walked inside the surgery and took off her shades

Raise: "Hello Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "Hi, I have a very sick child inside my car can you please help me carry her"

Raise: "Of course"

Walked outside with the wheelchair

Raise: "And the Dr just went out but I can call him he just left now"

She led the way and opened the back seat

Raise: "Where is the child?"

Ma Gumbi: Took out a gun from her bag and pointed it at her "Get inside"

Raise: "Fuck you, shoot me now I dare you to shoot me"

Shot her on the right leg

Ma Gumbi: "Where else do you want me to shoot?"

She tried to get inside the car but struggled. Ma Gumbi pushed her inside, Went to the driver's seat and drove off

Raise: "Who are you?"

Ma Gumbi: "Uzophambana ne boots elicwele igazi mfakele kuleyo nombolo"

Raise: Hearing those words made her realise she is dealing with a Lady Mafia and not an ordinary one but a legend. She went quite

She parked at some warehouse. Python's boys came rushing when they saw the car, she led the way while they carried Raise inside. They tied her up on the chair and went out

Outside the warehouse

Gang boy 1: "I didn't know this magogo was gangster"

Gang boy 2: "I heard her stories, Apparently Boss Python got nothing on her. They say back in her days they used to call her Thokozile Fire because she preferred burning her victims alive and watch till they die"

Gang boy 3: "Serious. Is that why she asked us to set up the fire for her inside the warehouse? Do you think she will burn the poor girl?"

Gang boy 2: "I think she will. They call her Top Thokozile, The Jack of all traits because she can

do anything in this business. They started the business while she was working for white people as a domestic worker, she gave boss Python all information about valuable items inside the house and all security details. They used to rob rich white people, she is the mastermind behind everything”

Inside the warehouse

Took normal saline and cleaned her wound

Raise: “Who are you?”

Took out a cigarette

Ma Gumbi: “Skyf?”

Raise: “Who are you?”

Ma Gumbi: “So you denied me the opportunity to meet my grandson?”

Raise: “Who are you?”

Ma Gumbi: “Do you know how much I love my grandkids?” Blew the smoke on her face

Raise: “What do you want?”

Ma Gumbi: “But am not so angry with the fact that you denied me the opportunity to meet my grandson, your son’s death was good riddance to bad rubbish”

Raise: “Fuck off do what you want. I have survived the worst. Give it your best shot old woman”

Threw Keketso’s funeral programme on her thighs

Shock covered her face

Raise: “No it can’t be, no no no. Koki? Why was I not notified?”

Ma Gumbi: "Because you are just nonsense. Even your own parents see you as useless, Doti nje"

Tears filled her eyes

Ma Gumbi: "Why are you crying for a son you never nursed? but anyway angikho lapho. I don't give a shit hey, I am here for a son I nursed. Who do you think you are wena trying to take on my son?"

She took a frying pan and filled it with cooking oil then placed it on top of the fire. She then moved back to Raise

Raise: "You killed my son?"

Ma Gumbi: "You try to take on my son and in the process you play with my other son's feelings. Do you know that Siphos was like a son to me?"

Raise: "Please let me go I just want to go home and see my son's grave"

Ma Gumbi: "Usukela inyoka emkotini. Ungathathe yase London and her King ngokunqola, ngizo ivithisa. Uya'sbona ubukhaskhas kanjani? Ubuso lobo bakho ngizo bo faka intshaelo, ngeke uphinde usifojele ku sbuko. Nondindwa nguwe" (You have poked a snake from its hole. Don't mess with Linomtha and her king, I will destroy you. Do you see how beautiful you are? I will rearrange your face and you won't recognise yourself in the mirror. You whore)

She took the hot pot from the fire

Ma Gumbi: "I should be at home nursing my grandkids, I have retired from this business kodwa wena Nondindwa nguwe made me come back to work. If only you gave yourself time to be a mother then you would know that a child's pain hits the mother the worst" She went to the back of the chair and dipped her right hand inside the hot fish oil "This is for disturbing my peace"

Raise: Tried to get up but her whole body was tied up with ropes. She screamed so much in pain "Aaaaaaaaah"

She then took the left hand and dipped it inside then threw the remaining oil on her thighs

Raise: Let out a loud cry of help

She took out her laptop and some Big Russian man popped up on the screen

Russian Man: "Top Thokozile, the jack of all traits. So you're back in business?"

Ma Gumbi: "Only to tie some lose ends"

Russian Man: "You still hot"

Ma Gumbi: "Fine wine matures with years my friend"

Russian Man: "Where is the mighty Python?"

Ma Gumbi: "On a holiday with his wife"

Russian Man: "Great stuff. What do you have for me?"

Ma Gumbi: Pointed crying Raise to him "Just take a look"

Russian Man: "Wow she is hot. I am surprised you didn't mess her face a bit"

Ma Gumbi: "Maybe I might just do it after the call. Let's talk crown, how much are you giving me for her?"

Russian man: "R200k"

Ma Gumbi: "Wanya"

They debated on the price until they agreed on the price

Russian man: "Still a tough negotiator I see. Fine we have a deal, 1M it is"

Ma Gumbi: "When are you fetching her?"

Russian man: "This evening. I need her in Russia immediately to start working"

Ma Gumbi: "Wonderful."

She hung up and smiled

Raise: "Please don't take me away please"

Ma Gumbi: "Share with me the whole mix up of kids and I might just reconsider my decision"

Raise: "I loved your son I really did"

Ma Gumbi: "Loved him enough to hide his own child?"But angikho lapho. Tell me about the whole mix up, no lies because I can read when a person is telling me lies"

She started thinking about all the events like it happened yesterday and started sharing with Ma Gumbi

Raise: "Please allow me to start from the beginning. I met Python at a club I used to hang out at and I fell in love with him, it was love at first sight. I just couldn't get him over off my mind, so one day they organised a foursome. It was him, Vasco, the late Rubber and Dim-K. The rest passed out and I was left with Python, we took coke together and went on for the whole night..."

Ma Gumbi: "Ameni. Khontinue" She spoke with her deep zulu accent

Raise: "I thought he was now mine, I didn't even mind to share him with Bongi but when I met him again he just passed me like he doesn't know me. I was so broken, I..."

Ma Gumbi: "Imnandi into ya Dumi wami ne? He has taken after his father. I was obsessed like that too. Ok Ameni, go on"

Raise: "I struck a deal with Shane to bring Python down because I felt used, I dated Dimakatso just to be close to everything. I found out where she kept the drugs and I stole them but she found out I was the one who stole them and demanded them back or else she will tell Python. I told Shane and he told me to come to his house to get them. I went to fix us a drink and when I was walking back I witnessed Python shooting Shane. I hid myself until he was done then sneaked out after he left" She took a deep breath then continued "Dimakatso was demanding the drugs back and when I found out I was pregnant I told her I will pay her with my child because I knew that they wanted a baby, they denied them adoption because of her criminal record and Samantha couldn't conceive. I didn't want to lose my child because I felt his my closest thing on Python. I then met Zanele Ndlovu and she offered me a deal"

Ma Gumbi: "Wait, which Zanele Ndlovu now?"

Raise: "Thee Zanele Ndlovu. Shane was her husband client and she cheated with him then got pregnant"

Ma Gumbi: "You are such a liar. Zanele can't give birth"

Raise: "I am talking about six years back maybe she developed her medical condition after or maybe Bra Moss is the one with a problem. She asked for us to swap babies because she knew her baby would come out looking like a coloured and that was going to raise suspicions I mean her husband was already suspicious. Shane was part of the deal as well."

Ma Gumbi: "Where did you meet her?"

Raise: "Shane's house"

Ma Gumbi: "Did they know you are carrying Dumisani's child?"

Raise: "Only Shane knew"

Ma Gumbi: "Now it all makes sense. When I spoke with your parents they told me that the man who killed the boy spoke amongst themselves ukuthi that boy was not supposed to die, they were planning to use him"" She spoke with her deep hose voice "Khontinue"

Raise: Wiped some tears off her face "She told me she will take care of me, take me away from the streets and give me a better life. I took her deal, after giving birth I couldn't keep my end of the deal. Koki looked so much like Python"

Ma Gumbi: "I saw his pictures. Who gave birth first between you and Zanele?"

Raise: "We gave birth on the same day. We both decided on caesarean birth on the same date. She made excuses to be with her mother in Durban so that our plan can work well without her husband noticing anything. She gave me Njabulo and I told her that my child was taken to ICU due to some complications."

Ma Gumbi: "These doesn't make sense, obviously she would want to see the child"

Raise: "Bongi found out I was carrying Python's child. I don't know how but she did, she is the one who organised everything a dead baby that we gave to Zanele. I promised her that Python will never find out about Koki"

Ma Gumbi: "Were you not beaten up by cheri yaka Dims?"

Raise: "That was staged. Zanele told Sam deliberately and advised her to get me beaten up then later came to rescue me and introduced me to her family"

Ma Gumbi: "I am beyond shocked. I was surprised how a receptionist can afford your kind of lifestyle, so Zanele was taking care of you on the side?"

Raise: "Yes she was. I wrote a letter to my parents to take care of my son, I dropped him off at the door and left"

Ma Gumbi: "Meet you in hell" She walked out

Raise: "I thought you will let me go if I tell you everything"

Ma Gumbi: "Never trust a thug and ow let me just mess up your face a little bit. They don't care about beautiful faces where you are going" She took the burning stick and put it on both her cheeks then hit her with it "Go and have fun doing what you do best"

She walked out and drove off

She dialled Ma Buthelezi

Ma Buthelezi: "Ma Gumbi"

Ma Gumbi: "Ma Buthelezi, ninjani na?"

Ma Buthelezi: "Siyaphila. I heard the ladies at church bathi you went to visit your son"

Ma Gumbi: "Yes ngise goli. I met Zanele, yazi I feel bad that is why I am calling. Mina I didn't know she once gave birth to a child and he passed away, I thought she can't carry a child nje"

Ma Buthelezi: Sad "Yes, it happened 6 years ago. We don't like discussing the issue"

Ma Gumbi: "Please apologise for me. We were just talking and I shared my experience with her about losing my child after birth she just started crying and shared her story. Apologise for me, tell her Ma Gumbi says she is sorry for bringing up old wounds. Ameni"

She hung up and smiled

Ma Gumbi: "This is some good information. I am going to enjoy acting on this"

At the warehouse

Some armed man came and took Raise. They drove for some time then stopped in the middle of nowhere and pushed her inside a cargo container, she was met by different kinds of ladies. Some looked high on drugs, some crying and she knew right then she was a victim of human trafficking. She cried uncontrollably while shaking.

On the road

Ma Gumbi received pictures of Raise and she smiled. Turned on the volume and started singing and dancing to Kabelo's song For as long ngisaphefumula

Wangena u Mr Bouga Two shoes wathuli ukuthi balele haha wahleka.

She parked right in the middle of the road and started dancing while singing

Ketlo dlala mapantsula till the day that I die

Ke tlo lahlela mekonko kuzo kahaliphihli

Ngithi lathesha ha ke tla o etsetsa

She threw her hands up in the air

For as long ngisaphefumula ngizohlala ngudla he ngishaya ngesdudla haha yesami leskhundla

.....

#98

At the Gumbi's

Ma Gumbi played with the girls then kissed them goodbye

Dorcus: "Thoks you have been on the road ever since you got here"

Ma Gumbi: "I am fixing some business"

Dorcus: "Thokozile why do I get the feeling that you are back to your old ways?"

Ma Gumbi: Laughing "Old age is catching up with you"

Dorcus: "I know that look and walk."

Ma Gumbi: She laughed and did the victory walk "You mean this?"

Dorcus: "How will Dumisani change if wena uya hluleka? You are suppose to set an example for him"

Ma Gumbi: "Who wants Dumisani to change kanti?"

Dorcus: "Do you want him to end up like Zanokuhle?"

Ma Gumbi: "It will be his time. We are all going to die, whether you go to church or upusha inombolo"

Dorcus: "I thought you go church yazi"

Ma Gumbi: "We all have our own reasons for going to church. yazini Byeeee girl" She waved and walked out

At Bongji's office

She found the receptionist lady busy typing and looked around the place busy inspecting it

Ma Gumbi: "Mhmhnmh not so bad for a fallen Queen yase London"

Receptionist: "Hello Ma, can I help you?"

Ma Gumbi: I am here to see Bongji"

She directed her to the office and she walked in. the door was open, she knocked once and entered

Ma Gumbi: "Sibongile Chatora"

Bongi: Got up from her chair in total disgust "Thokozile"

Ma Gumbi: "Are you pulling that face on me?"

Bongi: "No I am just wondering why you are here"

Ma Gumbi: Took a seat "Make me some coffee, we need to talk"

Bongi: "We don't have coffee in here"

Ma Gumbi: "Whiskey ke"

Bongi: "We don't have"

Ma Gumbi: "Let's go to a place where they sell them ke. My treat"

Bongi: "I am busy with work"

Ma Gumbi: "I don't recall asking you"

Bongi: "Thokozile why can't you leave me in peace? I left your son and that is something you have always wanted so why are you still following me around?"

Ma Gumbi: Imitating her pulling a funny face "Why you are still following me around nywere nywere, akg don't flatter yourself too much mtwana waka Chatora"

Bongi: "What do you want?"

Ma Gumbi: "You will find me waiting for you at the basement parking. I am driving a Black Range Rover registration number ND123-456. Don't keep me waiting"

She walked out and went to sit inside her car. Within some few minutes Bongi arrived and got in the front. She found her busy polishing her gun while whistling

She continued polishing her gun for like ten minutes

Ma Gumbi: "Ow kanti you have arrived? Let's take a drive"

She drove out

Ma Gumbi: "Ukuphi Phiwe?" (Referring to Paris)

Bongi: "At home"

Ma Gumbi: "I would love to see her before I go"

Her phone rang

Ma Gumbi: "Thokozile Gumbi"

Ma Ndlovu: "Hi Ma Gumbi. it's me Zanele Ndlovu"

Ma Gumbi: Tried to hold her laughter "Ameni. Khontinue"

Ma Ndlovu: "I came to see you. Ma Dorcus told me you went out"

Ma Gumbi: "Why would you want to see me? Are we friends kanti mina nawe?"

Ma Ndlovu: "Can we meet please"

Ma Gumbi: "Ngi busy sisi very very busy. When the time is right for us to meet I will contact you for now chilla phola ube grand." She hung up the phone

She parked the car at the Butcher's house

Bongi: Noticed the place "Thokozile please don't do this please"

Ma Gumbi: "Why not?" She shared with her what Raise told her

Bongi: "I am so sorry for everything I did but I did all of that to protect my marriage. I am a different person now, I am over Dumisani. I was just a lost soul back then, all I wanted was the high life and I would have done anything to keep it but I got to learn that there is more to life than the fancy lifestyle, I am starting my life on a new clean slate. I am grateful for everything that happened because I got to learn who Bongi really is. Please spare my life, do it for your grandkids please. I deserve a second chance and if I can mess up this chance then you can kill me. I will never come anywhere near Dumisani, Linomtha and your other grand children. I don't love Dumisani anymore"

Ma Gumbi: One of her special gift she was truly grateful for was been able to tell if a person is

lying to her or telling the truth. That is how she has made it so far in the business. She knew Bongi was telling the truth. At one point she has done exactly the same things Bongi did just to protect her relationship with Python's father until she finally realised herself worth and stopped fighting for him. She looked at Bongi and smiled

Bongi: Looking at her scared. She knew her smile could mean evil thoughts

Ma Gumbi: Held her hands "I am so proud of you" She got out of the car and opened the door for her. Helped her get out and gave her a tight hug. They were hugging for the very first time ever since they met. "I am so proud of you"

They drove off while busy chatting and laughing.

She dropped her off at the office

Ma Gumbi: "You must send me your business account numbers. I want to sow a seed"

Bongi: Smiling "I can never say no to that"

Ma Gumbi: "You love money phela wena, that is why I hated you because you were just after my son's money"

Bongi: Laughing "And he was after my looks"

Ma Gumbi: "Wanya, Phela you not beautiful wena. Goodbye and ow you are still my enemy ne"

Bongi: Laughing "You are still my enemy too"

She went back to the house and rested. At night she drove to the safe house

At the Safe House

walked inside the safe house wearing all black . She was followed by a group of Python's boys

She found two man sitting waiting for her and a group of their man surrounding them

Ma Gumbi: Extended her hand for a handshake "Gentleman. The name is Thokozile Gumbi"

Both man greeted her back

Man 1: "Python told us you will handle the deal"

Man 2: "We did some research about you now we know why the mighty Python is one of the most feared guys, he was taught by the best"

They chatted for some time then she went to a room with heavy security behind her. She got inside the room and locked it. opened the safe and entered the password, she took out the diamonds and walked out.

Ma Gumbi: "Gentleman nazo ke, izinto za bokhaskhas"

The two gentleman took the diamonds and inspected them with their guys and handed her a briefcase full of money

She counted the money and smiled

Ma Gumbi: Placed a bundle of notes on her nose and sniffed them "Nothing tastes better than the smell of crown" Extended her hand to the two gentlemen "Gentleman it was great doing business with you. Till we meet again"

They said their goodbyes and went out

She walked back to the security room and placed the briefcase inside the safe. She stepped out and made a call

She dialled Skhosana

Skhosana: In a shaky voice "Sawbona Mama Skhulu eish Mama Gumbi umm Madam Mam.."

Ma Gumbi: She cut him short "Abo Vasco told me that you are the right contact for my assignment. I hope I won't be disappointed"

Skhosana: "No Big Mama Gumbi, I arranged everything bothata ukuthi mina ke..."

Ma Gumbi: "Stop stammering. I can speak any language"

Skhosana: "Ok Madam Gumbi. I don't work on the street but I have organised the road block, they are ready as we speak now"

Ma Gumbi: "If this goes wrong I will burn you alive"

She hung up and dialled a number Skhosana sent

Ma Gumbi: "Mike 2 sending message to Tango 1" (Ma Gumbi sending message to you)

Police man: "Tango 1 send your message over" (Send your message Ma Gumbi)

Ma Gumbi: "Number plate over, CXL 675 Golf 7 Papa" (Reporting number plate CXL 675 Golf 7 GP)

Skhosana: "Tango 1 copied over" (Message received Ma Gumbi)

She hung up and smiled.

She dialled her second contacts

Ma Gumbi: "You are still following the car?"

Gang boy: "Yes Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "You lose it I am going to burn you alive. Keep on communicating with the police"

Gang boy: "Khululeka Ma oulday, ya charger inmbolo" (Relax old lady. We still pushing the number)

She poured herself some whiskey and sat inside the office

Somewhere in the middle of the road

The diamond deals guys saw police cars on the road

Man 1: "Shit"

Man 2: "What the fuck are we going to do?"

Man 2: "Let's just play it cool"

A police official stopped the car and approached them

Police: "Bo ntate" (Gentleman)

They struggled to hear what he was saying

Police: "Kare dumelang bo ntate" (I am greeting you Gentleman)

Man 1: "Sorry brudo maan we go not hear what you are saying"

Police: "Ow its bo my brother from another mother"

Man 1: "Yes brudo brudo"

Police: "Why you go travel so late at night? You go chop money money?"

Man 1: Fake laugh "Business brudo"

Police: "Ehe I go see now. Drivers license please"

He handed him the driver's license

The police guy inspected it and handed it back

Police: "As you can see this is a roadblock now, so we go checko all the cars"

Man 2: "Ah ah why now? Brudo we go be in a hurry now. Can't you just let us passo, we go give you somethino now"

Police: "Aaah I go lose my jobo if I don't search. We are looking for some guys who robbed the bank"

Man 2: "Aaah this criminals they go waste our time now"

The second car with bodyguards who were armed was standing behind and another police official was busy with them

Police: "Just step out my brudo from another mother. We go be done now"

The two man starred at each other and reluctantly got out

A group of police man started searching the car

The two men stood aside watching

Man 1: "They won't find them"

Man 2: "How sure are you?"

Man 1: "We have hidden them very well"

The police official checked his phone for confirmation again. He read the sms "They are stuffed

inside the spare wheel". He took out the spare wheel and the two men watched in shock

They quickly rushed to him and other police officials

Man 1: "Aaah brudo brudo why now? Why you go take out the spare wheel"

Man 2: "What kind of witchcraft is this now?"

Police official: "My brada from another mother, we are just doing our jobs ah ah why now?. Do you have anything to hide?"

Man 1: "No brudo but I have never seen something like this before"

Police: "We not leaving any stone unturned" Inspected the spare wheel "Why are you keeping a spare wheel with a hole?" He stuffed his hand inside and came out with the package "Brudo what is this now?"

Man 2: "I am sure we can give you a little something and we forget about this. Just pretend like you saw nothing"

Police official: Calling his friends "Come over, these guys are dealing kadi diamane"

The 7 bodyguards got out from their cars and started shooting. The two men tried to take out their guns but the police beat them to it. several gun shots were exchanged

The police guy ran to the car with the diamonds and drove off.

At the safe house

The police guy arrived and called

Ma Gumbi: "Ukuphi?" (Where are you?)

Police: "Outside"

She stepped outside holding her glass of whiskey

Ma Gumbi: "You have my stuff?"

Police: "Yes" Handed her the diamonds

Ma Gumbi: Took them out and counted. She smiled and kissed them "Nazo ke, inzinto zabokhaskhas"

Police: "But we have a problem"

Ma Gumbi: Sipping her whiskey "Yini manje?" (What now?)

Police: "Those guys ba gunne and some of our guys are hurt. Remember this was not an authorised road block, we just staged it ho chuna spane"

Ma Gumbi: "Amanzi amancane lento. How bad are they?"

Police: "Am not sure. What if some died?"

Ma Gumbi: "So what? People die every day so akukho anything new da, it was their day to die. We are all going to die mos. We are just renting on this earth it doesn't belong to us, authi Ameni"

He looked at her in total shock

Ma Gumbi: "I will sort out your payment" She walked back inside singing "Ayo mathata ayo mathata ayo Modimo ale teng, niks mathata hayo hayo"

She went back inside and dialled Vasco

Vasco: "Ola"

Ma Gumbi: "uzonya"

Vasco: Laughing "Wareng gogo baby"

Ma Gumbi: "Bathi some guys were hurt"

Vasco: "Nothing bad. I am already attending them, I am on my way to the safe house hospital"

Ma Gumbi: "And our clients?"

Vasco: "All dead"

Ma Gumbi: "Cooliyo. Is the area cleaned?"

Vasco: "Mina I just left with the guys who were hurt"

Ma Gumbi: Banging the table "Fuck, where the hell did Dumisani get you guys? You knew ukuthi that thing was staged but you just leave it nje doti nguwe. Sipho better come back soon I can't work with ama domkops ama dunderheads. Pusco nyana wakhona ukuphi yena?"

Vasco: "Kemo tlohetsi at the scene" (I left him at the scene)

Ma Gumbi: "Nyimu tlohetsi nyimu tlohetsi, akga maan dammit" She hung up and dialled Pusco

Pusco: "Yebo Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "I need that place cleaned out, even a blind person must not spot anything suspicious. Damaged cars must be fixed as in like now"

Pusco: "Yebo Ma. I am busy will fix everything"

Ma Gumbi: "Nyebho Ma nyebho Ma I am busy... akga maan Dammit"

One of the gang boys came knocking

Ma Gumbi: "Ngena"

Gang boy: "The clients have arrived Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "I am coming"

She fixed herself up and went out

Ma Gumbi: Extended her hand "Gentleman. The name is Thokozile Gumbi"

Man 1: "Top Thokozile, The Jack of all traits. We have heard a lot about you"

Man 2: "You back in business?"

Ma Gumbi: "Yebo"

Man 2: "Then we are in for a serious ride, you don't play when it comes to negotiations. You increased the price with 30%"

Ma Gumbi: "With me it's take it or leave it. This world is full of billions of people so why waste my time and energy trying to beg a man to do a deal that will benefit both of us? I am too proud to beg it just doesn't suit me"

Man 1: "Top Thokozile indeed"

Man 2: Laughing "I miss the mighty Python"

They had a mini chat

Ma Gumbi: "Let's get straight to business now"

She walked to the security office like earlier on and came back with the same diamonds she just finished off robbing her first clients

Ma Gumbi: Handing them over "Nazo ke, izinto za bokhaskhas"

They inspected them and gave her a briefcase full of money

She counted the money and smiled

Ma Gumbi: Took out one bundle of cash and blew some air with it on her face "Ameni"

They said their goodbyes and she went to put the money in the safe then drove home

After Three months

Linomtha and Python got back home

They were both welcomed by Ma Dorcus who was busy cleaning

Dorcus: "Hi strangers. It's about time" she went to hug both of them.

Linomtha: "Hello Ma"

Dorcus: "Ow my goodness Linomtha you are so heavy. Are you still able to walk?"

Linomtha: "It's so difficult. I just want to give birth already"

Python looked at her laughing

Dorcus: "How was your trip?"

Linomtha: "It was so lovely, we travelled all over. Look at this" She showed her a big beautiful house "Dumi got me this house, its mine. I now own a house in London"

Dorcus: "Ow wow, you own a house overseas my baby? Haibo siya ku bongela"

Linomtha: "We also got so many things for the kids. Too bad we couldn't carry all of them, the rest will be sent via courier"

Python: "Only the best for my kids"

Dorcus: "Wasi nyesa u Dumisani maan"

Linomtha: "Where are my kids bathong?"

Dorcus: "Amahle is still at school yhuu Nkosi yami thank goodness you are back. I need a holiday just to recover from that child"

They all laughed

Linomtha: "Where is Praises?"

Dorcus: "Bongi took her, she said she will bring her back when you guys come back"

Python: "Bongi is still alive?"

Linomtha: "Is she supposed to be dead?"

Python: "Why the fuck did you give her my child?"

Dorcus: "You will not talk to me that way Dumisani"

He got up and rushed to the study

He dialled his mother

Ma Gumbi: "You back? Nice, welcome back"

Python: "Why is Bongi still breathing? I thought I told you I wanted her to be taken care of and nawe uthe you will deal with her"

Ma Gumbi: "Ungazo ngi jwayela kabi wena. Yey Ungalinge ukhulume name kanjalo. I am going to hung up this phone now when you remember who I am you will call me back, bloody dammit"
She hung up the phone

He paced around the study drinking his whiskey trying to remain calm

Downstairs'

Linomtha: "What was that all about?"

Dorcus: "Hai I have no idea"

Linomtha: "We spoke about this the time we were away, I told him about this behaviour. I am sorry Ma and Bongi is Praises mother."

Dorcus: "Dumisani is something else my child. He doesn't forgive"

At Ma Gumbi's house

Dunga walked in and parked his taxi

He knocked and entered

Ma Gumbi: "Mandlebe finally you come to see me"

Dunga: "Hi Ma. I am so sorry I have been so busy"

Ma Gumbi: "Just because you are fighting with Dumisani you also fighting with me? What did I do to you mina?"

Dunga: "Lutho Ma, ukuthi hai lutho"

Ma Gumbi: "I am sure he told you to stay away from me and my girls"

Dunga: Laughing "No Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "Kanti why are you so scared of Dumisani? You didn't strike me as a coward yazi. Dumisani tells you to leave town nawe wa vuma kanjalo? Haibo you are such a waste of sperm yazi"

They both laughed

Dunga: "Eintlek I just needed a fresh start. That place was just toxic for me"

Ma Gumbi: "Nithanda kabi abo Siphon maan and you love wrong people"

Dunga: "I have learned my lesson"

Ma Gumbi: "I am still waiting for my grandchild though. Kanti when am I going to nurse your child? I 4 5 yakho ai spane grand kanti?" (Is your penis not working well?)

Dunga: Laughing "Don't start with me Ma"

Ma Gumbi: Looked at him for a long time while smiling "I am proud of you yazi, I didn't want to lose you from the business kodwa I am proud of you. You have my blessing"

Dunga: "Ngiya bonga kakhulu Ma" (thank you so much mom)

Ma Gumbi: Imitating his voice "Dankie ngiya bonga dankie ngiya mina, ngi bonga I life" They laughed "Do you remember how much you used to love saying those words after a successful round"

Dunga: "Yeah. When we were still doing ama heists"

Ma Gumbi: "How is business?"

Dunga: "It's going well. The gang life helped me a lot in terms of negotiations and pushing, I now have 5 taxis"

Ma Gumbi: Wrote a cheque and handed it to him "My contribution to your business, go and buy more taxis"

Dunga: Looked at the 15M written for some time then handed it back to her "Ngiyabonga kakhulu Ma but I would love to do this all on my own"

Ma Gumbi: Took it back "Ok ke, Ameni"

Her phone rang and it was Python

Ma Gumbi: "Your friend is calling me"

Dunga: "Let me go."

Ma Gumbi: "Don't be a stranger"

Dunga: "I will come over and see you together with the girls"

He walked out as she answered the phone

Ma Gumbi: She just pressed yes without saying a word

Python: "Ma I am sorry"

Ma Gumbi: "For what?"

Python: "The way I spoke with you"

Ma Gumbi: "Ameni. Khontinue"

Python: In a very calm voice "I thought you were going to take care of Bongzi"

Ma Gumbi: "Bongzi was just highly Gumbified now she is fine and she is not a threat at all"

Python: "What do you mean?"

Ma Gumbi: "Angithi you behave like ama porn stars, you jump up and down on these ladies all night. So vele they have to be obsessed, no woman wants a man who will just hit her with one round and sleep. Again you shower them with expensive things, so tell me do you think it will be easy for a woman to let go of such life? Well unless if its U Linomtha wami"

He went quite

Ma Gumbi: "She did what she had to do to survive and she is so over you aww shame anga ufuni tu. Yazi she has moved on. For the first time I actually saw something good in her, I greeted her bank account with some smallernyana 5 meter just to help her push her business."

Python: "Eish Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "Yini? Phuma ku Bongzi. she has redeemed herself"

Python: "I hear you. She took Praises"

Ma Gumbi: "So?"

Python: "Ok Ma I hear you"

Ma Gumbi: "Ameni. Now go back to your wife, I will call her later"

Python: "And business?"

Ma Gumbi: "We have made some crown to last us till I retire again in two months time, phela I am counting. I will be based this side because my girls have to go to school, I will only come that side if there is something that needs some serious attention"

Python: "Before I forget. Raise?"

Ma Gumbi: Laughed then explained everything

Python: "Shit Ma. And what's her story"

Ma Gumbi: "Hai just some dumb story nje. Not worth discussing"

Python: "Dims?"

Ma Gumbi: "We are still tracing her"

Python: "We will find her."

Ma Gumbi: "Of course. Of course Yakhala inombolo"

Python: "Bye Ma. The only Gumbi heir loves you"

Ma Gumbi: "Love you too boy"

She hung up and went into some deep thoughts

Ma Gumbi: "The only Gumbi heir?" She sighed and looked at a report she had been busy with ever since she got back. Something caught her attention the time she was in Johannesburg and she followed it up and wished she never did. She opened the file written Shane aka Legs of Thunder "So this Thunder guy was actually Dumisani's brother?" She closed the file "Ow snap out of it Thokozile" She dialled Mama ka Lino trying to distract herself and they spoke about her big day

After one month

.....

#99

At Church

Python parked his car and got out with Linomtha

He held her waist as they stepped out

Python: "Are you ok?"

Linomtha: "Yes I am fine. I am so tired Dumi"

Python: "I know sweetheart, just one month to go and they will arrive."

Linomtha: "At least Mama Ka Lino opted for a blessing ceremony than a wedding. Weddings take time I doubt I was going to make it throughout the entire ceremony"

Thabo saw them and walked over

Thabo: "Ow my goodness we are so heavy hey, You are so brave to travel looking like that. it's not safe hey"

Linomtha: "Our Gynaecologist gave us the go ahead. There was no way I was going to miss my mother saying I do to your father"

Thabo: Laughing "Still feels so unbelievable hey. You are practically my little sister now"
Extended his hand to Python "Hi sbali"

Python: Gave him the you are dead look while his hands still remained on Linomtha waist

Thabo: Put his hand back inside his pockets "Oops looks like sbali is the one who is suffering from the pregnancy hormones"

Linomtha: Laughed "O tlogela monna waka" (You leave my husband)

Thabo: "I am going to check up on my father. Dumza are you joining me bra yaka?"

Python: "Kopa oska nteka tumelo because otloga o nyela nou. Nka e sukhisa hierso"

Linomtha: "Dumi?"

Thabo: Tried to hide his laugh "Ok go shap, nna akelwe lewena bra yaka" He walked away

Linomtha: "What was that all about?"

Python: "Let's get inside the church"

They walked inside the church and took their seats right in the front

Ma Gumbi and Mam Dorcus came in and joined them

Ma Gumbi: "We just finished with our bride, she looks so beautiful"

Python: "Where are the girls?"

Dorcus: "They will be coming in with mama ka Lino"

Ma Gumbi: She looked around the church "Maybe nami I can spot some potential nyana" She fixed her hat as the rest laughed.

The church worshippers started Mthande umuntu wakho as Ntate Moruti walked in hands in hands with Thabo both of them dressed in smart suits.

They stood at the front

Mama ka Lino waited outside with Kayise, Hlanhla and Amahle.

Amahle: "Ho tse na rona nou ne?" (We are entering now?)

Mama ka Lino: "Yes"

Amahle: To Kayise and Hlanhla "Ska baiza ok, ho kena rona now. All eyes will be on us please don't disappoint me. I don't want to be embarrassed, you guys must follow my lead. Nna ke kgona ho jaiva" She spoke while going down. To Mama ka Lino "Kganthe why resa kene nou? I want to do my thing"

Mama ka Lino: "We waiting for our song"

Amahle: "Please tell them to sing kena le bolwede bao idibala" She jumped up and down "Please I want to idibala"

Mama ka Lino: "No Amahle this is church, we don't play such songs"

Amahle: "But now it's a wedding. God will understand, I am sure he doesn't want a boring wedding."

Kayise: "It won't be boring. A song won't make any difference"

Amahle: "Ow lekgowa what do you know?"

Hlanhla: "Don't call my sister lekgowa"

They started pushing each other and Mama ka Lino came in between them

Mama ka Lino: "Stop it. You are sisters, you need to respect each other"

Amahle: "You are lucky gogo saved you guys. ake le chabe nna, ne ketlo le kopantsa ka dimpama." (I am not scared of you. I was going to combine you with slaps) She did her little fist

Ntando's haibo ngiya kuthanda came on

Mama ka Lino: "Come on let's get inside"

Amahle: "Ow Lord have mercy"

Hlanhla: Laughing "You don't know the song"

Mama ka Lino: "Girls come on lead the way"

Amahle: "Am still trying to connect with the song" She took a deep breath "Ok Hlehle focus."

The girls entered with Hlehle leading in the front

She went crazy when the drums hit the high note

Amahle: Making up her own lyrics "Aibo aibo mina thuncha aibo mina thuncha. Yu yu yu aaah aah" waving her hands up in the air while going down

the whole church got up cheering for her and taking her video's

Python: Holding his stomach laughing "Hlehle ota robega maoto banna. O chunang mara?" (Hlehle will break her legs, what is she doing?)

Linomtha: "Haibo Amahle, Sthuthuthu sami just look what she is doing. I swear this child is going to send me to the labour room before time" Tears were streaming down on her face as she was laughing

Ma Dorcus: "It's confirmed Amahle is a true Gumbi"

Ma Gumbi: "Umtwana ka gogo. Man I see myself in this child"

They reached the front and Moruti and Mama ka Lino's pastor continued with the ceremony

Linomtha felt a very sharp pain. She tried to ignore it but it got too much, she gathered enough strength and walked out.

She sent Python an sms "Please come outside"

He read the sms and quickly rushed out.

Python: "Sweetheart o grand?"

Linomtha: "I am in so much pain" She bent down a little while touching her stomach "Uuuuuuh Dummi I am in so much pain, please rush me to the hospital"

Python: "Shit. Do you think our kids are coming? Is it not too soon for that? You can't give birth now sweetheart. Let me go and call Ma"

Linomtha: Held his hand in a very aggressive way "Please don't, if you call her the rest will see something is wrong and I will ruin Mama ka Lino's day. Just get me to the hospital please, by the time we get there the ceremony will be finished it will just be normal church"

Python: "Ok" He helped her get inside the car and sent an sms to Vasco

Vasco came out

Vasco: "P man dintshang?"

Python: "She is in pain. Kana she is eight months now, is it possible for her to be in labour pain"

Vasco: "Highly highly possible. Let's get her to the hospital"

Vasco got in the driver's seat as Python sat at the back with Linomtha

Python: Holding her "Sweetheart how are you feeling now?"

Linomtha: "lyooo Modimo nthuse hle iyooo i will never ever have sex again in my life again, nthushe hle. lyhoo keya hwa"

Python: "Sweetheart don't talk like that"

Vasco: "Linomtha just breath in and out. You are going to be fine ok"

Linomtha: "lyona mawee achuuu"

Python: "Fuck Vasco drive fast. this shit is scary as fuck"

They reached Limpopo Mediclinic and entered the emergency section. She was rushed to the examination room while Python remained at the reception sorting out some paper work

Python: "I think my wife is in labour"

Receptanist: "Did you guys book?"

Python: "Yes but in Johannesburg, we actually came here to attend a wedding I didn't think she would give birth now"

Reception: "Can I please have the medical aid details"

Python: "Suster I don't know them"

Vasco: "She does have medical aid"

Python: "She does but I never follow that shit up"

Reception: "Can't you search for the card inside her bag?"

Vasco: "I will go"

Python: "No need for that, I will pay cash. Ke bokae?" (How much?)

Reception: "Sir its very costly I would advise you to use the medical aid to cover the..."

Python: "Kare ke bokae? Just name the price"

Reception: "It will depend on her condition. If she will give birth naturally or via c-section, if ke c-section it's going to be very costly because we are going to keep her for 3 days well depending on her doctor and if maybe she doesn't recover in time she will be kept for more than three days again if maybe the child has complications we have to keep him or her.. You will have to pay her Doctor, the paediatrician who is going to attend to the child afterbirth, if its c-section you have to pay the anaesthesia then .."

Python: "Money is not a problem. I can pay for her stay for the entire year in this hospital"

Vasco: "Don't try to advise him when it comes to spending money because he is very stubborn. Wena chuna paperwork"

Reception: "Who is her Doctor so that I can contact her?"

Python: "I just told you now we are coming from Jozi so everything was done that side so obviously the Doctor is that side"

Vasco: "Let me call her to recommend someone this side"

He stepped outside and made a call. Spoke with the Doctor and went back

Vasco: "She says please call Dr Nkoana to attend her"

He transferred one million into the hospital account and forwarded the lady proof of payment

Python: "Otle nchaela if esa shorta, now can I please go and be with my wife?"

Receptionist: Shocked face "I know I said it's expensive but sir this is too much I don't think it can get to that"

Python: "You will keep the change. kopa ho nna le vrou yaka please"

Reception: "She is in the maternity ward" she directed them

She then called her colleagues over for some gossip

Reception lady 1: "Banna katla ka bona film" (Guys I saw film)

Reception lady 2: Laughing "We saw you trying to advise him and laughed at you. Do you know who that guy is?"

Reception lady 1: "Aowa ke mang?"

Reception lady 3: "Dumisani Gumbi aka the mighty Python. He swims in money papa, he can

book the entire maternity ward I am telling you”

Reception lady 1: Covered her mouth in shock “I have heard that name before. Kganthe ke yena moguy? Shuu ke gore his monied and hot yhuu banyana ba bangwe ba lucky hle”

Reception lady 4: “And wifey wa gona ke skobo hle, goba maybe o dira ke pregnancy? Gape amo tshwanela phela that guy deserves a hot lady”

Reception lady 3: “You don’t know that lady? Kganthe you guys don’t buy papers na? Ke Linomtha she is a lawyer. Yena a bad looking she is just a lady nje mara a tshwanela moguy”

At the maternity ward

Python walked in and went to kiss her.

Python: “How are you feeling?”

Linomtha: “I am still in pain”

Python: Extended his hand to the doctor “Hi. I am the father of the children, how are they?”

Dr Nkoana: “We need to perform an emergency C-section. One of the twins is in breech presentation which mean he or she is in transverse lie. I spoke with her Dr and she told me that she did inform you guys about this”

Python: “Yes she did but we were hoping maybe the baby can turn”

Dr Nkoana: “It doesn’t look so. She is in pain now and unfortunately she won’t be able to give birth naturally because the other twin is blocking the other one. This is dangerous, the babies can die or she can die.”

Python: “we will do the operation”

Linomtha: “We will do it”

The Dr called the nurse

Dr Nkoana: “Please prepare her for theatre”

At church

Ma Gumbi: Whispering to Dorcus "Where is Dumisani and Linomtha? kudala ba hambile"

Ma Dorcus: Laughed and whispered back to her "Your son loves sex too much I am sure they are busy doing it now"

Ma Gumbi: Laughed "Haibo sis, For so long?"

Ma Dorcus: "Iyhoo wena you don't know anything. Mina I stay with them under the same roof, they will be making all kinds of noise for the whole night"

Ma Gumbi: Smiling "Ameni. Dumi ushaya into zakhe maan, ukhalisa umtwana" (Dumisani is doing his thing. his making the child cry)

Ma Dorcus: "Naye wakhala nje." (He also cries)

Ma Gumbi: Laughing "How? Please imitate his sounds for me"

Ma Dorcus: "Haibo Thoko phela wena you are crazy. We are in church"

At Russia

Raise sat inside a large swimming pool as a maid and an interpreter went to attend to her

The maid asked her if she would like to take her lunch by the pool then the guy interpreted for her

Raise: "I will have it by the patio"

She got out of the pool and wrapped herself with her towel and walked back inside the house

She was met by a tall well build white Russian man. He unwrapped the towel and started kissing

her

Afanasi: "I missed you Mrs Verenich. Why did you walk away from me while I was still sleeping?"

Raise: "I know that you had a hectic week with work so I wanted you to rest"

Afanasi: "Ok dusha moya(My soul). My Milaya" (Sweet thing)

Raise: "I missed you too by the way. When are you travelling again?"

Afanasi: "After some few months. For now I just want to enjoy been with you Milaya"

They kissed and walked inside the bathroom where they made passionate love then stepped out and got dressed.

They found a big table prepared for them outside with all kinds of food. They sat down and started eating

Raise: "I would love to travel with you. I get bored here at home when you are away"

Afanasi: "You know that you can't travel with me that is why I make sure you get everything you need"

Raise: "I know that you are treating me like a Queen and I am truly grateful my Milaya because if it wasn't for you I would still be used as a sex slave but I still feel like a slave because If I need to leave the house I have to travel with massive guards watching my every move. We have been together for 4 months now and we are married but you still don't trust me"

Afanasi: "It's not that I don't trust you Milaya, when I got you from those guys I vowed that you will never ever leave Russia and if you can leave both our lives will be in danger. Those people are dangerous you saw what they made you do before I met you and fell in love with you"

Raise: "I do understand. Well it's not like I want to go back to South Africa but I want to travel to other countries that you go to and just be free from this guards for a change"

Afanasi: He smiled at her "Ok I get you, we will travel together next month"

She smiled and kissed him. His phone rang and he answered it talking business then she looked

at him smiling and memories of the day he rescued her came back

Raise thinking of the day she was rescued:

He was her 20th client for the day and unlike the others who treated her like a whore he was kind and sweet. For the very first time she had a conversation her client

He hadn't been with a lady for a full year after he found his fiancée in bed with some man, all he did was just work. He wanted to take the sex urge off and decided to buy some sex and Raise happened to be the prostitute to assist him.

He had sex with her and every time he came he asked for her. He ended up booking her for the whole night they spoke a lot that night and she ended up sharing with her how she got to Russia. He made a deal with her owner and paid him triple the amount he got her for.

Afanasi: He finished with his call "Why are you smiling at me?"

Raise: "I was just thinking about how you saved me. I love you Afa"

Afanasi: "Are you still angry with what they did do you?"

Raise: "I am grateful because I got to meet you but I will never forgive and forget"

Afanasi: "You see that is the reason why I don't want you to have freedom to travel without security as much as this is part of the deal I made with the mafia boss but I am also looking out for myself too I don't want you to run away and go back to South Africa I love you Milaya"

Raise: "I won't go back there. My life is here with you" She got up and hugged him

Theatre room

The nurse pushed Linomtha's bed inside. She greeted the sisters on duty and did the proper hand in then walked out

Python came back changed into theatre clothes

Linomtha: "Looking good daddy"

Python: Laughed

The anaesthetic Dr injected her spinal with the needle and explained

Dr: "Your legs are going to be numb and you will start to feel them again after like 40 minutes"
he called Dr Nkoana to come and operate her

She did the cutting and the first child came out

Dr Nkona: The child cried "O wow such a big beautiful baby girl" She handed her to the nurses
and got busy with the second child "Wow another big beautiful baby girl" the sisters took her

Python went to watch them as they were busy cleaning the girls. He dropped a tear as Vasco
was filming the whole thing

Python: Touching their little fingers "Hi girls, its daddy. I love you so much"

Nurse: "Mr Gumbi can we please do our job, you will get to hold them soon"

Python: "Shit I just can't wait. I am too excited"

Linomtha: Low voice "Dumi how are they?"

He walked over to her and kissed her on the forehead then moved to her lips

Python: "They are so perfect, I love them so much. Thank you so much for carrying my girls"

Linomtha: "I can't wait to see them."

Vasco spoke with the three Doctors

Dr Nkoana: "Bathong Kennedy long time man. Are you still practicing?"

Vasco: "Not really"

Dr 2: "His a thug Doctor just tell her man"

Vasco: "Aaah mfethu now you are closing all my channels phela kgale ke batla Nkoana since our intern days"

Dr 3: Looking at Python "This man is so happy, I have seen so many happy dads in my career but this one tops them all. Are they his first kids?"

Dr 2: "He munna you don't know Python the gangster? Ke boss ya Kennedy. They not his first kids his got a kid with his first wife that kid who was always in the media. I also know ka this other two girls because the media always took pictures of Linomtha walking around with them"

Dr Nkoana: "So his got 5 kids?"

Vasco: "Nkoana give me your numbers ntwana"

Dr Nkoana: "Kare how many kids does he have?"

Vasco: "Tlogela P man o ngaye number maan. Ona le 5"

Dr Nkoana: "You don't sound sure"

The nurses came with the kids wrapped in blue cloth and showed them to Linomtha . Python got up blocking her view

Linomtha: "Dumi can I please see them hle, you have already seen them"

Python: Took a seat "Am sorry sweetheart eish I didn't realise I was blocking your view. I just can't get enough of them"

Linomtha: Looked at them smiling "Ow my God Dumi they are so beautiful I can't believe they are mine" she touched their little fingers and said a little thankful prayer

Python took loads of pictures of the three of them

Nurse: "You will see them well when they come to the ward. Right now we have to take them to the nursery and the Dr needs to check them"

Linomtha: "They look perfectly fine though"

Nurse: "Yes but they still need to be checked"

At the maternity ward

Linomtha and Python sat inside her private room

Python: "Are you feeling your legs now?"

Linomtha: "Not yet"

Python: "Is the operation painful?"

Linomtha: Laughed "Not yet"

Python: "I am going to take care of you until you are completely healed. I love you Nomtha"

Linomtha: "We haven't named them"

Python: "They are our joy and pride. Vuyolwethu and Gugulethu"

Linomtha: "Vuyo and Gugu. I love them"

Python: "Vuyo is the big one, Gugu is the small one. You can also add your names"

Linomtha: "We have been through so much Dumisani but we have survived it all so Vuyo is our Light in the darkness and Gugu is the star that makes our light shine so beautiful. Lesedi le Naledi"

Python: "Vuyolwethu Lesedi Gumbi and Gugulethu Naledi Gumbi"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "I love you mama ka Vuyo and Gugu"

Linomtha: "I love you Baba ka Vuyo and Gugu."

Python: "Dad to seven girls shit"

Linomtha: "We are so going to bully you. Did you call Ma Gumbi?"

Python: "Yes they must be on their way now."

Two nurses walked in pushing the two girls who were beautifully dressed in two cute matching pink dresses that Python sent Vasco to go and buy. They were wrapped up pink in blankets peacefully sleeping

Nurse: "Your girls are here"

Linomtha and Python: "Thank you"

The two nurses walked out

He took one child and placed her on Linomtha's chest and held the other one

Python: "Hello Vuyo hello Sedi. You used to make me run around at night no wonder you are looking this big"

Linomtha: "Hello Gugu hello Naledi. Ow you are such a true star my baby. It's me mommy"

They each played with a child they were holding

Python: "Lets exchange"

He gave her Vuyo and took Gugu

Python: "They look like me"

Linomtha: "Maaka Dumi they look like me"

They argued for some time

Python: "Ok they look like both of us"

Linomtha: "I am kidding. They look so much like you, I feel so betrayed."

Python: "Look at this" He showed her their birth mark just at the back of their ears "All my kids have this so when you give birth again and the child doesn't have this I will know it's not my child"

Linomtha: Laughing "So there is a next time again? Dumi we have seven kids kanti how many do you want?"

Python: "From you five"

Linomtha: Laughing "Never. Wa gafa"

Python: "Gugu mommy says I am crazy. What must I do to her?" he lifted her up and placed his ears on her face "Ok I will do that"

He leaned over and started kissing her so passionately

Ma Gumbi, Mama Ka Lino, Ma Dorcus and the three girls walked in as they were busy kissing

Ma Gumbi: "Haibo you will make another baby right here"

They laughed as she walked over and took Gugu away from Python while Mama ka Lino went to take Vuyo

Amahle: Pulling Ma Gumbi's dress "Gogo can I hold her?"

Ma Gumbi: "Ncoo look at you, hawu umuhle maan. Umtwana ka gogo maan. Hello little miss Gumbi, Gogo loves you nana"

Amahle: Pulling her dress "Gogo please I want to see her, she was not inside your stomach please give her to me. I want to hold my sister"

Ma Gumbi: "Hlehle I will slap you" She held the baby lower and showed her

Amahle: Pulling her hand "Come play"

Python: "Hlehle be careful she is not a doll you can't pull her like that"

Amahle: "She must talk and let me know if she doesn't want me to hold her like this. I am making her strong" Looked at the child "Nana" she smiled "O botse ekare ke wena Hlehle" she then ran to Mama ka Lino's side and pushed Kayise and Hlanhla "Move over I want to see the baby. I used to sing for them while you were busy swimming at the beach" she played with them and went to Linomtha, she opened the sheet and touched her stomach "Ow I was checking if its flat, if it was still big you were going to pay me for telling me lies"

Ma Gumbi: "Linomtha my child will you be able to cope with the twins and this little rascal? Praises is troublesome too because she is forever busy around the house. Amahle must come to Kzn"

Amahle: "Nope. I am not leaving my spare sisters"

Mama ka Lino: "What are their names?"

They shared with them the names

Amahle: "Aaah kuku?"

Dorcus: "Its Gugu"

Linomtha: "How was the blessing ceremony? I am sorry I missed it"

They shared with her everything

They sat for some time busy talking

Ma Gumbi: "I think we need to leave you to rest now my child"

Mama ka Lino: "I think we should pray for the kids before we go"

The three woman prayed then went to hug them after prayer

Mama ka Lino: "Ntate Moruti says he will come tomorrow. He couldn't leave the guests"

Linomtha: "I understand"

Ma Gumbi: "Dumisani lets go"

Python: "I am sleeping here with them"

Amahle: "Me too"

Dorcus carried her out as she was busy crying making noise

Python: "Finally we can rest"

Linomtha: She breastfeed them as Python watched smiled

He took them and put them back in their cot then joined her on the bed and they fell asleep

Gugu woke up crying

Linomtha tried to get up

Python: "Go back to sleep sweetheart. I will attend her"

She went back to sleep and he got up. He took her out from the cot

Python: Sniffed under her thighs "Ok Gugs daddy has got this, I will fix you just now" He changed her nappy and shushed her then she fell asleep in his arms. He put her back inside the cot and kissed her then checked up on Vuyo and went to join Linomtha in bed.

Linomtha: "Is she fine?"

Python: "Yes she is good. Please rest don't worry about waking up to take care of them I will do everything unless if they are hungry. I love you sweetheart"

Linomtha: "I love you too"

They both fell asleep holding each other

.....

#100

At Limpopo Mediclinic

Python woke up very early in the morning and went to the nurses' station

Python: To the three nurses sitting down "Eitha"

Nurse 1: "Morning Mr Gumbi"

Python: "Can I please get some bathing dish. I want to help my wife bath, she won't be able to walk to the bathroom"

Nurse 2: "No we will come and help her with that, it's our job. Don't worry sir"

Python: "No its fine please I would love to do it"

The third nurse went away and came back with a dish and towel

Python: "Ta"

He went back to their room

Python: Shaking her "Sweetheart? Sthuthuthu sami please wake up"

Linomtha: Sleepy voice "Is it our kids? Are they fine?"

Python: "Yes they are fine. I have checked up on them. I want to help you take a bath before the Dr arrives to check you"

He helped her sit on the bed

Python: "Will you be able to get up? The Dr said that you must try to move a bit, that will help you heal quickly"

Linomtha: "Yes I can try"

Python: "Let me help you" He helped her get up and sit on a chair

He filled the dish with warm water and got her toiletry bag that Ma Gumbi came with

Python: "Shit look at my black forest"

Linomtha: Smiling "E dirang?"

Python: "I miss it"

Linomtha: "But you had it yesterday morning"

Python: "You need to get well soon"

Linomtha: "Bare we have to wait for three months before we start doing it again"

Python: "Who told you that shit? Batloga ba nyela. Kana I waited for 2 years so I am done playing that waiting shit worse now because I know the way it tastes. Kana nna sweetheart kae rata die ding. Do you want me to die?"

Linomtha: "Bare the kids won't be strong, we will make them sick"

Python: "Kare ba tloga ba nyela. I am not doing the waiting game, as soon as you start feeling better I am going to fuck you so hard"

Linomtha: Laughing

Python: Looking at his sugarcane "Eish bona, his up"

Linomtha: "Bathong Dumi stop it"

Python: Biting his lower lip "Shit"

Linomtha: "You are so dirty, ke hore with your kids sleeping over the mara Dumi"

Python: "They can't even see yet"

They both laughed as he applied lotion on her body and helped her get dressed in her night dress and gown

The cleaners came and changed the sheets and the nurse gave them pad. He took off her panty and put the pad then helped her get inside the sheets

A nurse came in

Nurse: "We have to get the kids to the nursery. We will bring them back after the Dr has checked them"

Python: "Let me bath them first"

Nurse: "Just give me their bag and the nurse that side will do it"

Python: "No its fine I will do it"

Nurse: "I so wish my husband was like you. watseba he doesn't help much with the kids"

She smiled and walked out

He prepared the kids

Python: "Please feed them before they go that side, I don't want my kids to die of hunger"

She breastfed the kids then they went to the nursery

The Doctor came in and checked up on her

Dr Nkoana: "Ow did we sleep here daddy?"

Linomtha: Smiling "Yes"

Dr Nkoana: "You are a blessed woman hey"

She looked at Python but he was busy with his phone not even looking at her

Dr Nkoana: "You seem to be doing well. I will still keep you here for two more days ok"

Python put away his phone

Python: "Is my wife fine?"

Dr Nkoana: Blushing "Yes she is ok. You are such a good father"

Python: "When can we go home?"

Linomtha: "She just said they are still going to keep me for two more days"

Python: "Sorry I missed that part I was responding to something on my phone"

His phone rang and he ignored the call

The Dr gave orders to the nurse and finished talking with them then walked out

Linomtha: "Are you ok?"

Python: "Yes sweetheart I am fine. Is there anything you need?"

Linomtha: "I am so hungry I want some real food"

Python: "No heavy meals. You heard what the Dr said"

Linomtha: "Dumi ke nyaka pap ka nama hle" (Pap and meat)

Python: "You are not having that. Look I want to go out and buy some clothes for the girls"

Linomtha: "Please get me more night dresses"

He kissed her and went to shower then drove to the mall

Inside Python's car

He dialled his mother

Ma Gumbi: "Baba ka Vuyolwethu no Gugulwethu"

Python: "Hi Ma. Unjani?"

Ma Gumbi: "Ngi right. Icharger kanjani Queen yase London?"

Python: "O grand Yase London"

Ma Gumbi: "We will come to see her later. You sound like you are driving"

Python: "Yes I am. Ma kanti how did you handle I deal ya bokhaskhas?"

Ma Gumbi: "What do you mean?"

Python: "I received a text from Aze, his making all kinds of threats"

Ma Gumbi: Laughing "What threats?"

Python: "Saying he knows that we robbed them. kanti what happened Ma?"

Ma Gumbi: "I told you that wena you are playing too fair." She explained the whole robbery

Python: "Shit Ma I have been dealing with those people and nothing like that has ever happened. He knows that road is safe and even if ama makgata get involved I will save them. Ma we have created a serious war with those people"

Ma Gumbi: "Yazin I am too happy about my new grandkids to be stressed about ama empty threats. Keep your cool ok , nothing will happen"

After Three days

The Dr discharged Linomtha

Dr Nkoana: "At least today you will sleep comfortable on your own bed Mr Gumbi. phela you have been sleeping here for the whole four days"

Python: "I didn't mind at all"

Dr Nkoana: "She is very lucky to have you. You must take care of her, please don't apply anything on that wound or else you will come back to theatre. Your Dr that side will continue with everything , you must go and see her next week Monday. When are you guys going back?"

Linomtha: "We going back..."

Python: He jumped in "Tonight"

Dr Nkoana: "Ok travel safe. Please fetch your take home medication by the pharmacy" She walked out

Linomtha: "Are we leaving tonight?"

Python: "I don't trust that lady. She is too fishy"

Linomtha: "She is just been a good Dr that's all"

Python: "Am a thug so I don't ignore my gut feeling and I don't see the good in every person wena you are a Christian and you always see the good in everyone"

Linomtha: "Dumisani you are scaring me. Are we in danger?"

Python: "No sweetheart, not at all. I will be right back"

The Dr stepped outside and dialled Vasco

Vasco: "Ngwana. Wareng fela"

Dr Nkoana: "Hle Kennedy wena I want your friend, please hook me up, I have been trying to show him kadi actions but he doesn't notice me at all"

Vasco: Laughing "Wahlanya how can I hook you up while I want you for myself"

Dr Nkoana: "His all I think about. Kennedy hle keya go kgopela"

Vasco: "P man doesn't cheat at all, even if he was offered a multi billion deal in exchange for cheating on his wife he wouldn't take it. yep that's how much the nigga loves his wife so just forget it, wena etla mo gonna."

Dr Nkoana: "Haii go shap ge. You were my last hope"

Vasco: "Go shap ebile his calling me" He hung up and answered Python "Baba zi girls"

Python: "He munna how well do you know that Dr?"

Vasco: "O mofe?"

Python: "The one who helped Nomtha give birth"

Vasco: "Ke gelezitse le yena ko Med school and we did our internship together. ke cheri ye grand, why o botsa?"

Python: "She has been giving me some looks man. Like everywhere I go o da and o botsa di questions tsemi baie maan. It's like she is monitoring my every move, I think ke spy"

Vasco: Laughing "No relax man. She has a crush on you, she actually called me asking me to hook her up with you"

Python: "O sure that's all this is about?"

Vasco: "Yeah man"

Python: "Otloga a nyela then. I hope you told her I only erect when I am with my wife"

Vasco: "yeah I did man. You sound worried, dintshang?"

Python: "Man why didn't you tell me ka the robbery that Ou lady staged?"

Vasco: "I thought you knew"

Python: "Oulady doesn't like playing fair she has always been clever but I think this was a wrong move. Man for the very first time in my life I am worried, if anything happens to Nomtha or my kids I will never recover"

Vasco: "Relax man. No one can ever touch you, they have tried but failed. P man you are the most feared man in this industry na wena ware why are we still sticking around with you even though you do some kak at times? We know that we are secured"

Python: Laughing "O tloga o nyela. ya I guess you right , I have to go vrou o nkemetsi"

He put the bags in the car and went back to get Linomtha. He held Vuyo while she held Gugu

She found Ferrari car seat at the back

Linomtha: "Ow wow when did you buy this?"

Python: "I got them yesterday. We will put the ones we got at London when we get home"

He put the twins inside their car seats and drove off

Python: "I love you guys"

Linomtha: "We love you too daddy"

Python: "I thought we will leave tomorrow but I think its best we leave tonight"

Linomtha: "Yes I agree"

They drove to Ntate Moruti's place

At Ntate moruti's

They sat inside busy admiring the kids and talking

Linomtha: "Where is Thabo?"

Moruti: "He went to work"

Sihle came out carrying his bags

Sihle: "I am leaving now"

Linomtha: "Hawu I thought you will leave with us and spend some few days with us at our house before going back to school like always"

Sihle: "I have a test tomorrow. I only came back for the ceremony"

Python: "And he has already missed some class."

Moruti: "Gumbi lets drive him to the airport and leave the ladies to do their gossiping"

Ntosh: "Can I come with you guys?"

Sihle: "No. you must stay with the ladies"

Ntosh: "I can't wait to start varsity next year too ke kganye like Sihle"

Linomtha: "You must study hard girl"

They drove to the airport and dropped him off

Sihle: "Thank you papa and buti"

Python: "You must study munna. Remember I told you I will only get you a car when you graduate"

Sihle: "I always send you my results. I am doing well"

Moruti: "We want to come to UCT for graduations munna. Oska imisa da and don't forget church"

They hugged and left

Inside Python's car

Moruti: "Ntosh says she wants to go to Rhodes next year to study journalism so I was thinking since you guys are already paying for Sihle's fees we must pay for her fees"

Python: "No it's not a problem at all we shall pay for both of them"

Moruti: "Phela you guys have some new additions to the family now"

Python: Laughing "Come on tin of milk bodi pampers hai mos kebo 30k those things. That's nothing"

Moruti: "He munna Gumbi na wareng na? Maybe I must become a gangster too kere 30k is nothing"

They both laughed

Moruti: "Do you ever go to church?"

Python: "Nah that's not my thing. Nomtha goes every Sunday and she attends some weekly services too but nna I don't like church. No offence"

Moruti: "None taken. Mara do you remember those 5 languages of love we spoke about?"

Python: Laughing "How can I forget? They helped us a lot"

Moruti: "Maybe one day you must just surprise her and go to church with her and the kids"

Python: "I will consider it"

Moruti: "Wena munna o moruti. Do you see how famous you are now as a gangster? You are going to be more famous than this when you are a pastor, the whole world is going to know about you."

Python: Laughing "Never"

Moruti: "O prophet Hosea wena. When you are famous you will tell people that the person who saw my calling ne ele Moruti Tau the husband of my mother in law"

Python: Laughing "How can God use a gangster like me?"

Moruti: "Do you know Apostle Paul in the bible?"

Python: "Ke mang die maan? Kganthe the bible has common names like bo Paul? I thought it has names like zebuzab zigzek and all those funny shit names. I only know die maan you preached about ka our wedding the time o ringa hore you don't need people to approve your love and hore God is not judgemental when it comes to the partners we choose mara I forgot the name of die maan"

Moruti: "Aaah I can't wait for the testimonies. I will be like yeah I saw it coming, ke mmoni die maan ore ke moruti"

They spoke and laughed till they got home

At Vasco's house

He was sitting with Pusco drinking

Pusco: "Ware she rejected you and asked you to hook her up le P man"

Vasco: "He munna nagana fela"

Pusco: "Shame she didn't know die maan doesn't cheat at all"

Vasco: "I wonder how he did it waitsi. Like how possible it is to remain faithful and loyal to just one person mara? More especially someone like P man with all kinds of woman throwing themselves at him"

Pusco: "That's a very special kind of love and it's very rare mfethu"

Vasco: "And to think that we wanted to break them up"

Pusco: "Eish mfethu phela if we went ahead badimo ne batlo re betha ka thupa da" (Ancestors were going to punish us)

Vasco: "Ncwe stru. The Gumbi gods and Zikelele's gods were going to kill us. I regret big time for having those kinds of thoughts"

Pusco: "At least we didn't go ahead with it. P man has been nothing but good to us, you know die maan will sacrifice anything just for us"

Vasco: "He has done so much for us man the least we can do for him is to be loyal. I was mad when he took Rivo out but I realised it was either her or we lose everything"

Pusco: "And you created the whole mess by sharing with her stuff you were not supposed to. I really didn't blame him"

Vasco: "P man is a nca authi. That talk Mkabayi had with us man it was amazing, she taught us the true meaning of brotherhood in a gang"

Pusco: "Yeah. I miss Rubber and Dunga"

Vasco: "Rubber is gone we can't bring him back but with Dunga we can still do something"

Pusco: "Let's hope Mkabayi can convince P man"

Vasco: "He munna where is Dims?"

Pusco: "She is still nowhere to be found"

Skhosana parked his car and joined them

Skhosana: ""Ma gange ola ola ola" Going down

Vasco: "You got some tlof tlof ne"

Skhosana: "More better. Ke scorile, Rebo is pregnant. You guys are looking at Daddy Skhosana"

Pusco: "Ola congrats maan"

Skhosana: "I got some good cut from our last job we did we Ma Sghebengu so I am going to use it to marry Rebo and get a bigger house for us maybe get her a car too"

Vasco: "Banna people are progressing kadi relationships. Kare le a clown like biggie banna"

Pusco: "My only problem ka Rebo ke hore she is keeping you away from us too much man. We miss your craziness"

Skhosana: "Come on I am always with you guys every chance I get"

Vasco: "Wanyela. We were ko Limpopo and you didn't come"

Skhosana: "I was working bafethu"

Vasco: "I need a woman too banna. Someone who will love Ethan like her own and treat my other two boys when they visit"

Pusco: "You are giving up on Diopelo?"

Vasco: "Watshwana she doesn't love me anymore"

Skhosana: "Good woman are found ko Limpopo munna. They will love you with your crèche just look at Sarafina and Rebo"

Vasco: "You just reminded me of Skara are crèche Python"

They died laughing

At Ntate Moruti's place

They said their goodbye's and got ready to leave

Mama ka Lino: "I will try to come next month to help you. Ma Gumbi said she will come every weekend because the girls go to school during the day and she can't leave them"

Ma Dorcus: "I am here please don't stress much. You are a newlywed please enjoy your husband"

They all hugged and the Gumbi's got inside the car and drove off

Moruti: "We need to pray for this family"

Mama ka Lino: "I see a very big test coming"

Moruti: "The biggest test ever in their marriage. We need to pray that they survive it"

Mama ka Lino: "Modimo o lokile" (God is good)

They arrived at Johannesburg and Python parked at a very big fancy building

Python: "Please come with me sweetheart I want to show you something"

Linomtha: "What are we doing here?"

Python: "Just come" to Ma Dorcus "Ma we are coming just now"

He took out a remote and opened the gate

He greeted the guards that were sitting by the gate

Python: "Bo ntate"

Guards: "Big boss"

Python: "I am not your big boss. Your big boss is this beautiful woman next to me"

Linomtha: Puzzeled face "Dumelang"

The four guards: "Ashe mme"

Python: "Bo ntate this is my wife. ke yena Mrs Gumbi, the owner of this building" to Linomtha
"They are your employees" he held her hand "Come let me show you something"

They walked to the big beautiful building

Linomtha: "Dumi what is going on?"

Python: "Just look at the building"

Linomtha: She looked up and saw a big board written "Gumbi Attorneys Inc"

She jumped then felt a little pain

Linomtha: "Ow no Dumi you didn't. This is exactly the same building I saw ko London and told
you I would love to have it for my Law firm"

Python: "Glad you remembered. Come let me show you around"

He held her hand and let her to the parking lot where 10 cars were parked. Not just ordinary cars
but expensive cars branded Gumbi attorney's inc

Linomtha: "Ow my God Dumi no you didn't"

He walked her to the back where the was a big pool, lapa and braai stands

Python: "After winning those big cases you can come chill here and celebrate with your
employees. I was actually planning your baby shower here"

Linomtha: "Dumi mara I don't know what to say"

Python: "Let's go inside"

He led her through the reception area which was well furnished and she spotted an elevator

Linomtha: "Ow no you didn't. I remember this furniture from that London shop"

He laughed as he walked her to different offices which were already well furnished.

Her office looked like a boardroom.

Linomtha: "Now I really want to start working"

Python: "You can start whenever you feel ready. You need employees first though and registering your company"

Linomtha: "I know exactly where to start. Thank you so much for this, I really don't know what to say"

Python: "I love you Nomtha. You can doubt everything sweetheart, you can even doubt that Jesus will really come back one day and some of us will go to hell while you go to heaven but never doubt my love for you sthuthuthu sami"

Linomtha: Teary eyes "I love you so much" they hugged and kissed

After 6 months

.....

#101

At the Gumbi's

The guards carried the bags inside the house while Linomtha and Python carried Vuyo and Gugu

Amahle holding Praises

They walked inside the house and put the twins to sleep

Linomtha: "I am so tired"

Python: "The twins loved Durban"

Linomtha: "They enjoyed spending time with their granny and sisters"

He checked his phone and smiled

Python: "I just received an email from the photographer. He just sent our photo shoot pictures tsako Durban"

Linomtha: "Please open them. I really can't wait to see them"

They looked at the pictures they took with Kayise, Hlanhla, Amahle, Praises, The twins, Ma Dorcus and Ma Gumbi

Linomtha: "Ow my goodness they are so beautiful. bathong look at Amahle's poses"

Python: Laughing "Hlehle ke character hle banna aowa" He smiled then looked a bit sad

Linomtha: "Why do you look sad?"

Python: "Paris is missing on these pictures"

Linomtha: Held his hand "I really hope one day you guys can fix your issues"

Python: "I hope so too hey. I miss her so much, she didn't even share her matric results with me. Bongji showed me the results"

Linomtha: "One day everything will be fine trust me. Are you still taking her to Havard?"

Python: "That's my plan and Bongji says she does want to study there"

Linomtha: "Speaking of Bongji we have to meet up with her. She asked for Praises for a week"

Python: "Not a problem you can set up a meeting with her"

Her phone rang and it was mama ka Lino

Linomtha: "Mama ka Lino"

Mama ka Lino: "Hi Lino. How are you my child?"

Linomtha: "I am good and you?"

Mama ka Lino: "We are good. How are the twins and bo Hlehle?"

Linomtha: "They are good Ma"

Mama ka Lino: "Did you check up on Dr Walaza?"

Linomtha: "Yes we spoke. Watseba I still can't believe he lost his wife, she was such a lovely soul. Yhoo mama ka Lino the whole thing is so unfair"

Mama ka Lino: "Kana ngwanaka we started sleeping inside a big house because of them ke hore ra boha go kakela ka gare ga ntlo because of that lovely couple. Shoo I am so sad"

Linomtha: "He has moved this side because he says he wants a fresh start. I will invite him for dinner"

Mama ka Lino: "Please do hle ngwanake. Anyways go lokile I just wanted to check if o kgonne go bolela le yena"

They said their goodbye's and hung up the phone

Linomtha: "That was mama ka Lino. She was asking if I managed to talk to Dr Walaza"

Python: "Ow"

Linomtha: "Yes akere he lost his wife"

Python: "Ya we did attend the funeral akere"

Linomtha: "They were such a lovely couple I wonder if he will be able to move on"

Python: "He will survive"

Linomtha: "Ke eng ekare this topic bores you? Is it because of what happened between him and

Bongi?"

Python: "I am not bothered by anything that has got to do le Bongi. Whether ke past or ke present"

Linomtha: "Ow I see" She received a text "Ow just received a text from her" She read the text "Are she is near our house is it fine if she can come and get Praises?"

Python: "Ya it's alright"

After some few minutes Bongi knocked at the door and walked in with Dr Walaza

They both greeted shocked Linomtha

Linomtha: "Wow Dr Walaza I didn't expect to see you here"

Dr Walaza: "Hi my lawyer." To Python "Mr Gumbi"

Python: "Eitha"

Linomtha: "I heard you have moved this side"

Dr Walaza: "Yeah I have, just wanted a fresh start. You know a new environment after what happened"

Linomtha: "Of course that's very much understandable" to Bongi "Hi Bongi"

Bongi: "Hi Lino" to Python "P"

Python: "Eitha"

Bongi: "How was Durban?"

Linomtha: "It was very much great. I will send you some cute pictures of Praises by the beach, she loved it there. Can I get you something to drink?"

Bongi: "Ow no we not staying. We just came to get Praises"

Linomtha: "Let me go fetch her"

She went away and left the three of them sitting on the couch

Bongi: "Paris is excited about Harvard"

Python: "That's great. She did well she really deserves it"

Bongi: "Her boyfriend proposed. I asked her to tell you about it, did she tell you?"

Python: "No"

Bongi: Feeling bad "I am sure she will."

Python: "Yeah"

Linomtha came down with Praises and her bag

She recognised Dr Walaza and jumped on him

Dr Walaza: Holding her "Hello baby"

Bongi: "Thanks guys. I will see you when I bring her back. Goodbye"

They left the house

Linomtha: "What was that all about?"

Python: "They have always loved each other"

Linomtha: "How do you know that?"

Python: "She couldn't get over what he did to her so many years ago. I am so happy for her you know, she will experience the true meaning of love and Walaza ke authi e grand. The kind of stepdad you will feel free around your kids"

Linomtha: "They looked happy"

Inside Dr Walaza's car

Dr Walaza: "I thought Python was going to kick me out"

Bongi: "Come on I told you he will be ok."

Dr Walaza: "I thought the reason why you didn't want us to give our relationship a try again was because of him"

Bongi: "I told you I am totally over him and his not into me at all. The man loves his wife so much, I just don't want to rush things. You just lost your wife and..."

Dr Walaza: "She is not coming back Bongi. You know what she told me before she died? She said I am going away you must move on with Bongi. That will make me to rest in peace"

They both smiled

Bongi: "It's funny because even Python knew that I loved you"

Dr Walaza: "Even Rosey knew that. You have helped me deal with her sickness and death. If it wasn't for you I was going to break apart"

Bongi: "We have hurt each other so much you know that"

Dr Walaza: "I know that I have hurt you so badly well I guess I just wanted to fit in with the rest and I compromised my feelings for you but trust me I have never forgotten about you. it's funny even when you set me up to go to jail I felt like I deserved it"

Bongi: Laughing "Well you did"

Dr Walaza: "So what do you say? We give our relationship a chance again?"

Bongi: "I am single and you are single. So why not?"

He stopped the car and kissed her as little Praises giggled at the back

Dr Walaza: "Ow no I forgot about her"

They both laughed

At the Ndlovu's

Ndlovu was sitting with his wife by the dining table

Ndlovu: "Zanele what is really going on? Please be honest"

Ma Ndlovu: Shouting "Stop asking me stupid questions"

Ndlovu: "You have been offish lately. You don't sleep at home worse you don't even allow me to touch you. It's been six months now"

Ma Ndlovu: "I am now a working lady, I get tired from work. As for not sleeping at home you know I travel a lot due to work"

Ndlovu: "You have never acted like this before, it's like I don't know you"

Ma Ndlovu: "Suit yourself. I am tired of fighting" She got up and went to her room

She dialled a number

Man: "My Blackberry"

Ma Ndlovu: "I am tired of pretending. When are we putting the plan into action? I can't pretend anymore"

Man: "Just remain patient. Ska jumpa, wena just pretend. I know it's hard my Blackberry but soon it will all be over"

Ma Ndlovu: "I don't love him. I hate been around him, I just want to be with you"

Man: "You know I want to be with you too. But we need to be careful, if we rush this we are going to lose it all. Do you want that?"

Ma Ndlovu: "No"

Man: "If you leave him now people will suspect you once we put our plan into action. Patience Blackberry patience my Blackberry"

Ma Ndlovu: "Ok. I love you"

She hung up when she heard footsteps

Ndlovu walked in

Ndlovu: "I am sorry for fighting you"

Ma Ndlovu: "It's ok. I am sorry too"

Ndlovu: "I miss you sthandwa sami"

Ma Ndlovu: "I miss you too"

He held her and started kissing her. Pushed her on the bed while taking off her clothes slowly then entered her

Ndlovu: Busy thrusting her "I love you ow Zanele I love you"

Ma Ndlovu: Busy playing with her nails "Mhmhmh" she frowned and rolled her eyes in total boredom

At Or Tambo International Airport

Raise and Afanasi stepped out of the plane

Raise: "Hello South Africa. Wow it's been a while"

Afanasi: "Milana I am going to ask you this again please don't cause any trouble while we are here. Remember you are not even supposed to be here I just did this because I love you and wanted to prove my love to you"

Raise: "I won't cause any trouble at all. Nobody will even know that I am here. I will just stay in the hotel room while you are busy with your business meetings"

At the warehouse somewhere in Nigeria

Aze sat with his team

Aze: "Python needs to pay for what he did to us"

Man 1: "But I don't think it was Python my oga. We have been dealing with him for years and never experienced any problem but as soon as that Top Thuku womano stepped in we got robbed"

Man 2: "I agree with Chinedu my oga. Python is a good mano he go not do anything wrongo, it's that greedy womano"

Aze: "I don't care who double crossed us. They all need to pay, we lost good money we go not chop chop money because of that robbery. I lost my guys and still had a massive debt to pay because I had promised people those diamonds. The Kumbisto go pay for what they did"

At Russia

Mosco's wife sat with her people

Mosco's wife: "When are we leaving for South Africa?"

Hitman: "The sooner the better"

Mosco's wife: "They just had twins. I want to kill those twins the same way he killed my two girls then kill his fucken wife the same way he killed my husband"

Hitman: "We will get him. I have already worked on our plan"

She watched the video of everything that happened at the Butcher house the day Python killed her family

Mosco's wife: "I wish this video was sent to me a long time ago"

Mike's camp house

Sam: "Dimakatso when are we leaving this place?"

Dim-K: "We will leave. Please stop it Sam I am sick and tired of this now"

Sam: "I am sick and tired of staying here too. I am sick and tired of keeping up with your bullshit. You have ruined my life, you always mess up and drag me into your mess"

Dim-K: "Just shut up ok"

Sam: "Just give them what they want. Why are you loyal to Python after he tried to kill you?"

Dim-K looked at her and then looked down

Sam: "If the something you are not telling me? You did sell him out right?"

Dim-K: "I am not discussing anything with you"

She walked out of the room

At the ex Minister's house

Paris walked inside the house with her fiancée and found the ex minister watching tv

Ex minister: "Hi baby" hugged her and kissed her

Her fiancée went to the bathroom leaving the two of them together

Ex Minister: "Have you seen him?"

Paris: "No. I don't want to"

Ex Minister: "You have to at some point. Your father cannot go unpunished, I told you how he once blackmailed me at the prison trying to protect his wife. I never forget my baby and I am glad I now have someone close to him by my side. We can do this, we can bring him down together. I helped you to win my son by plotting against Amanda now it's your turn to show your loyalty to me"

Paris: She just looked at her without saying a word

On Sunday

Linomtha got up and prepared the twins while Ma Dorcus and Amahle were busy getting ready

Linomtha: "I am so excited about church today."

Python: "What's happening?"

Linomtha: "Hawu Dumi I told you that they are going to welcome Vuyo and Gugu. It's their first Sunday in church today"

Python: "You didn't tell me anything"

Linomtha: "Really? I thought I did"

Python: "Let me quickly take a shower"

He rushed to the bathroom and took a shower then quickly got dressed

He found Linomtha, Dorcus and the girls getting ready to leave

Python: "Please wait for me. I am coming to church with you guys"

They all looked shocked

Amahle: "Dada we not going to church street but we going to real church were sthuthuthu sings , Gogo sits with other gogos and they try to compete with us when we dance then me and Praises attend children ministry"

Python: Laughing "Yes I am going to that church fancy face"

Amahle: She jumped up on him "Yeah Dada is going to church. You are going to see me singing in children ministry, you will also see sthuthuthu singing" She laughed "Gogo likes dancing and she dances so funny. You will help me laugh at her"

Python: "Yeah I will fancy face"

Linomtha: "Please don't play with her like that"

Python: "I am really going to church sweetheart. You said they are going to welcome the twins so I want to be there as their father. I want to see them getting welcomed at your church"

She exchanged looks with Ma Dorcus and they smiled

Python: "Come on don't do that."

Linomtha: "I am just shocked and happy"

They got inside Linomtha's Toyato Fortuner that Python got for her to carry the kids well then he drove to church

At Linomtha's church

She sat in the front with Python and Amahle. She was holding Vuyo while he was holding Gugu

Amahle busy playing with the twins

Linomtha: She looked at Python then her three kids and got so emotional. She never ever thought they could ever attend church as a complete family. It felt so good to be like other woman who attended church with their husbands. She squeezed his hand "Thank you"

Python: Smiled at her "It's actually not so bad."

Amahle: "Sthuthuthu are you not singing today?"

Linomtha: "No I am sitting with Dada. His a visitor I don't want him to get lost. You must go to children ministry"

Amahle: "I want to sit with Dada too. It's my first time sitting with him in church, ke kopa ho tswana le bana bako next door please sthuthuthu. I have never sat with him before in church"

Linomtha: "Ok only for today. Next week you are attending children's ministry"

The worshipers were busy singing. They sang Matla reneilwe

Worship leader: "Now it's time for the grandmothers to come to the front and dance"

Ma Dorcus and other gogo's ran to the front dancing

Amahle: Pointing at her "Dada look I told you Gogo dances so funny"

Python: Laughing "She dances so funny, hebanna nare o chunang da? ke Thuso Phala?"

Amahle: "This one ke Uso Ala. Aaah ice blood ya gogo ya tsoha maan"

They both laughed

Worship leader: "Now it's time for our beautiful kids"

Amahle: "Sthuthuthu bring my sisters I want to dance with them at the front"

Linomtha: "No they are still too young to dance"

Amahle: "Ok" To Python "Dada you must watch me ok, I am going to dance"

She ran to the front and started dancing while Python took her a video

Python: Whispering to Linomtha "Wow Hlehle is enjoying herself even Ma Dorcus. Kanti you guys have so much fun hierso?"

Linomtha: "Yes. Church is really great"

Worship leader: "Now it's time for bomma le bo ntate. Come on our beautiful couples come and do your thing. Show the youth how beautiful it is to be married and have fun ke hore dancing le motho wa hao in church not ko di pub. Phela people think that we church people can't have fun, come on lets show them that Bazolwane ba rocka we dance as di couple in church."

Church: Ululating "Ariye riye riye gowa gowa. Haibo maan"

Amahle: Pushing Python and Linomtha to the front "Go go, you are khapol"

They laughed at her

Python: "Sweetheart I can't do this"

Linomtha: "Yes you are doing this. kgale ke duma other woman dancing with their hubby so today ere lenna ke kwe bose. When you are in Rome you do what the Romans do"

Python: "Don't saying that kekwa bose shit. You will wake sugarcane up"

Linomtha: Hitting him on the chest "Behave Mr Gumbi we are in church"

They ran to the front dancing

The couples were doing step sa mshato

Python: "You guys dance some kak maan mara its fun"

Linomtha: "Show us great moves ke"

The couples opened a circle and got inside dancing

Python and Linomtha's turn came

The church cheered for them

Worship leader: "Ariyeye riye ihi ihi. Halala The Gumbi's ariyeye riye"

They finished dancing and went to take their seat

Python: "Wow kanti you have so much fun in here?"

Linomtha: "A lot"

Worship leader: "Mr and Mrs Gumbi for president maan"

The pastor walked in and took the stand

He greeted the church

Pastor: "We have new additions to the family. our beautiful mother Mrs Linomtha Gumbi was blessed with beautiful twin girls and they are here with us today" His eyes landed on Python and he smiled "Hawu Halleluyah bazolwane. Looks like we won't be welcoming the twins only but we will welcome their father too. Mr Gumbi is in the house today"

The church clapped hands

Pastor: "Can the Gumbi family come to the front please"

They walked to the front and the pastor welcomed them with prayer. He told the whole church to stretch their hands and they all prayed for them

Pastor: "Before I can preach I will ask Mrs Gumbi to come and sing for us. You all know I can't preach before she sings. O bethe pina yela ya hao ngwanaka"

She walked to the front

Linomtha: "Halleluya Halleluya. He is still God even today, he never changes. He remains the same. His the same yesterday today and forever. People might change but he remains God, you

might lose it all but he still remains God. You might gain it all but he still remains God. a fetoge ke Modimo”

She started by singing Lucas Maloma’s song

Ao fetoge o emi jwalo o bile Morena le mo mathong

Halleluya phakama goisa kago sa feleng

She then sang her favourite

Tsatsi la hlaga tsatsi la dikela wena osale Modimo

Ngwedi wa hlaga ngwedi wa dikela wena o sale Modimo

She finished and went to take her seat

Python: Whispering to her “Wow you have an angelic voice. I felt something when you were singing”

Linomtha: “What did you feel?”

Python: “Some electrifying thing”

Linomtha: She knew that feeling and she silently thanked God

The pastor finished preaching

Pastor: “Next week Mrs Gumbi please come and preach for us. We missed your powerful preachings”

Python: Whispering to her “Wow you preach?”

Linomtha: Laughing “I don’t know”

Python: "I am coming back again"

They left church and went to eat out at Linomtha's favourite restaurant

The following day

At the Gumbi's attorney's

Linomtha walked in hand in hand with Python wearing a beautiful evening gown while Python wore his black tuxedo.

Their guests looked so elegant in their evening wear

Pea, Pusco, Zen and Vasco sat on their own table

The Ndlovu's entered hand in hand and took the front table

Ma Gumbi was sitting with Mama ka Lino, Moruti, Ma Dorcus, Thabo and Lucille.

Ma Gumbi looked at Ma Ndlovu and winked. She raised her glass at her

Her ex colleagues from Ndlovu attorney's came in numbers

The media busy taking pictures

Different guests spoke

Linomtha walked to the front holding Python's hand

Linomtha: "Firstly thank you so much to everybody who honoured this invitation. Today we are officially opening Gumbi's attorney's inc. I am standing next to my husband because he made this possible for me. So this is just not my achievement alone but it's our achievement together" she turned and looked at him "Thank you so much for believing in me, for been my number one fan for been my cheerleader. I didn't see myself owning a company at my age but my husband believed in me and I am truly grateful." She looked at the Ndlovu's "To Mama and Baba can you please stand up. Ladies and gentleman this two people believed in me when I had nothing and raised me like their own daughter, Baba I never forget how we met. You believed in me and I am now famous in this industry because of you and ow thank you so much for making me handle Dumisani Gumbi's case, you made me meet my soul mate baba wa bantwana bami. My beauty beyond the orange uniform" She looked at her three mothers and moruti and asked them to stand up "I am blessed to have three mothers. My biological mother ow mama ka Lino your prayers have carried me through I wouldn't be here if it wasn't for you. Above everything you have done for me I am grateful for introducing me to Jesus at a young age. I love you. To Ma Gumbi thank you so much mama, with you I don't feel like a daughter in law the love you have for me is so amazing. You are the best and I pray that all our 7 girls meet a mother in law like you, I love you. To Ma Dorcus you are the best spiritual mother, the best mother to myself, my husband and our kids. You are such a big blessing to the Gumbi family. moruti thank you for all your teachings well actually o papa now he is married to my mother and my husband and I learn so much from you guys" She went on thanking the rest

Monday Morning

She got ready for work

Python: "Looking beautiful hey"

Linomtha: "I am so excited. I really missed the court room and I am so excited about this case ow my goodness I can't believe I am representing a famous singer"

Python: "I told you that you were born for this"

They kissed and hugged then she went to kiss the girls goodbye then drove to work

In the evening

At the Gumbi's

Python paced around worried

Ma Dorcus: "Have you tried her number again?"

Python: "It's still off. This is so unlike Nomtha Ma. Something is really wrong"

Ma Dorcus: "She will be back"

Python: "I should have sensed something is wrong when she didn't communicate with me during the day. We always sms each other and call each other but today she was quite and I just assumed maybe it's because it's her first day at work. Ok that's it I am going out to look for her"

He drove out and dialled Skhosana

Skhosana: "Mong wa phone ke Skhosana"

Python: "My wife is missing I need your help"

Skhosana: Looking at his time and it was 22:00 pm "Am on it"

He dialled Tk

Python: "What do you have for me?"

TK: "I still can't trace anything. Am still trying"

At Vasco's house

Pusco: "Shit wareng?"

Vasco: "I think someone took her"

Pusco: "Who would kidnap Linomtha?"

After one week

.....

#102

At the Gumbi's

Mam Dorcus walked to the study and found Python sitting on the chair with his head buried on the desk. Everything was such a mess, papers lying on the desk, floor and dirty glasses.

Dorcus: "Dumisani Dumisani?"

He just went quite

She went to shake him

Dorcus: "Dumisani?"

He looked at her slowly. His eyes were so red and he still had tears in his eyes

Dorcus: Hugged him so slowly "Ow Dumisani. Ow my child"

He buried his head on her chest and wept like a little child

Dorcus: Brushing his back "It's going to be ok my child. She will return home safe"

Python: "I have failed her. I couldn't protect my wife"

Dorcus: "You didn't know this was going to happen"

Python: "This is my entire fault. They took her because of me, they are trying to get back at me. Ma if anything happens to Linomtha I will never recover. I can't imagine my life without her, I am going to kill myself and follow her then maybe we can have our happily ever after in death"

Dorcus: "Stop talking like that. Go out there and find her"

Python: "I have tried everything. I never fail but right now I am failing to find my wife, it's been a week now"

Dorcus: "You need to involve your mother now and her parents"

Python: "How do I explain to her mother and moruti? We all know this is my entire fault. They won't forgive me"

Dorcus: "They still deserve to know. I will call Thoko"

Python: "Where are the girls?"

Dorcus: "In their room. I am going to bath them now, I just came to check up on you"

Python: "I will do it"

Dorcus: "But please eat something Dumisani. You haven't eaten anything for the whole week now all you do is drive around looking for her and locking yourself up in here"

He just got up without saying a word and went to the twins room

He held them and started crying. They looked at him with their innocent cute faces

Python: "I am so sorry girls. I know you miss mommy, she will come back. I will make sure she comes back, I won't give up until I find her. We are going to be a happy family again." He

remembered their time at church "And we will go to church as a family again, I saw how much you enjoyed it. I will never ever let anything come between us ever again" He kissed each one of them "I love you"

He bathed them then gave them a bottle. Vuyo pushed the bottle away and started crying

Ma Dorcus walked in

Dorcus: "She doesn't like formula. She was not used to it yet, she prefers breast milk"

Python: "I know. I need to find Nomtha"

Dorcus: "Let me look after the kids please, you can't do everything. Wena go out there and find their mother"

He walked out and got inside the car

His mother called

Python: "Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "How dare you? How dare you keep this away from me?"

Python: "I was too stressed and I thought I could handle it on my own. I thought she would be back by now"

Ma Gumbi: "Uzo nya yazi Dumisani. My daughter goes missing and you don't bother to notify me? you know I am good with going undercover I taught you everything akga maan sis dammit Dumisani. O dom yazi"

Python: "this is your entire fault. If only you didn't rob Aze none of this would have happened. Nobody has ever taken me on like this, nobody can challenge me ka nje. I know it's Aze"

Ma Gumbi: "Don't talk to me like that. It could be your side chicks maybe angithi you..."

Python: "I left that life a long time ago. I have never touched any lady ever since I met Nomtha, I don't cheat"

Ma Gumbi: "Ok fighting won't help us. I am on my way, I will be there within some few hours."

At Vasco's house

He parked his car and entered

He found Pusco, Vasco, Skhosana, TK and some few guys busy working on so many computers

Python: "What do you have for me?"

TK: "I finally managed to get something. She is not far, she is still around Jozi problem is I can't crack the location"

Python: "TK kana o tloga o nyela nou, it's been over a fucken week now and you still can't find anything. Why do I get a feeling o tesha le mathaka a? Are you hiding something from me? You have always solved everything for us so nou o ringa masepa fela"

Vasco: Stopping him from attacking Tk. He was pushing him away "P man no bra yaka. I know this is hard on you but ska e chuna die ding man. Stop accusing wrong people"

Python: "Ska mpusha Vasco kana o tloga o nyela lewena"

Skhosana: "Skhulu we will find her"

Python: "Fuck you. All you do is eat and fart then you come here and say we going to find her. show me any lead kare show me any lead" He looked at him "Ya I thought as much" he looked at all of them "You are all useless. Fuck you all"

He walked out

Pusco: "I have never seen him looking like this"

Skhosana: "He even lost weight"

Vasco: "P man is used to getting answers for everything so he feels useless now. Worse thing ke hore Linomtha is involved so gents you can imagine what this shit is doing to him" he looked at Tk and the other guys then clapped his hands "Come on guys crack this shit, we need to find

her”

His phone rang

Vasco: “Hey buddy”

Kennedy Junior: “Daddy please hurry up. Uncle is killing mommy”

Vasco: “Slow down buddy. What are you saying?”

Kennedy Junior: “He is beating her up. She is bleeding”

He hung up and ran out

Skhosana and Pusco: “Eeeh munna dintshang?”

At Diopelo’s house

He knocked but there was no answer. He took out his gun and shot at the door then entered

He found her lying in a pool of blood

Vasco: Shaking her “Diopelo? Babes”

His two boys came out running

The boys: Hugging him and crying “Daddy”

Vasco: “Where is he?”

KJ: "He ran out. He said he is going to buy petrol, his coming back to kill us"

He checked Diopelo

Vasco: "Mama is fine. Let's rush her to the hospital"

Kj: "And uncle?"

Vasco: "I will deal with him later"

Kj: "we need to get Kguitsi. His in the room sleeping"

Vasco: "Go and get him"

They all got inside the car and he drove to the safe house hospital

Kj: "This doesn't look like a hospital"

Vasco: "There is a hospital inside. You know daddy is a doctor right? I need to treat mommy, I don't trust other doctors to help her"

He unlocked the doors and they all entered

They went to the hospital room and he started treating Diopelo

Vasco: "Boys how long has this been happening?"

Kj: "For a while now. He told us he will kill us, mom and you If we said anything"

Vasco: "Ok. You are all safe now. He will never touch you again"

He continued treating Diopelo

Later at the Gumbi's

Ma Gumbi walked in and greeted Dorcus

Ma Gumbi: "Ukuphi Dumisani?"

Dorcus: "His study"

Ma Gumbi: "How are the kids?"

Dorcus: "They miss their mother"

Ma Gumbi: "I am going to find out who did this shit and they will regret the day they were born"

She walked to the study and found Python busy writing

She threw her bag on the couch and hugged him

Ma Gumbi: "She is still safe, I can feel it. Queen yase London is safe"

Python: "I can feel it too"

Ma Gumbi: "We will find her. What do you have for now?"

Python: "Working on the list of people who might have her. I still suspect Aze"

Ma Gumbi: "It's not him." she handed him a file

He looked at the file

Python: "Ok this information really rules him out"

Ma Gumbi: "Have you interviewed her stuff?"

Python: "Yes and they don't know anything. Thing is she never even made it to work"

Ma Gumbi: "Where is her car?"

Python: "It can't be traced. We are dealing with some serious professionals here"

Ma Gumbi: "We are the only professionals in this business"

He received a call

Python: "Talk to me"

TK: "The Russians are in the country. Mosco's wife to be specific, she came with some man"

Python: "Shit. Where are they?"

TK: "I am sending you all the details and they arrived a night before your wife went missing"

He hung up and looked at his mother

Ma Gumbi: "What?"

Python: "We have a lead." He told her everything

Ma Gumbi: "I am handling this one."

Python: "No Ma. I am handling it"

They got inside the car busy arguing who is going to kill them

At the hotel

Python and his mother arrived

They met with the hotel manager and gave him a briefcase full of money

The hotel manager took them to a room and provided them with footage. They sat down and watched it

Python: "Look at this one, they were gone for hours the day she was kidnapped"

Ma Gumbi: "Where the hell are they keeping her? I don't see them entering with her"

Python: "And why are they still around?"

Ma Gumbi: "They know we are looking for her. They are keeping a low profile" She got lost into some deep thoughts "Shit why didn't I think of this. Call our airport contacts Dumisani and tell them to be on the lookout again tell them to provide us with all the flight details and ama footages from the day she went missing"

Python made a call

Python: "Done"

Ma Gumbi: "Let's go. We will come back after midnight when everyone is sleeping, we can't interrogate them while it's still busy like these"

They stepped outside and called the manager

Python: "We will be back just after midnight. We need to enter their rooms"

Ma Gumbi: "We don't want any disturbance please"

Python: "If anything goes wrong o tloga o nyela"

Hotel manager: "Everything is sorted"

He handed them the master key

Ma Gumbi: "I will need to use your kitchen"

Hotel manager: "That was not part of our deal, I thought you just want to enter their rooms and discuss something"

Ma Gumbi: "I don't remember asking you"

Python: "Don't fuck with us"

Hotel manager: "Ok no problem but please don't cause any problem. If anything wrong happens all of this will lead right back at me"

Python: "We always protect our people. You have nothing to stress about"

Python: "I still say we must get them and take them to the Butcher house"

Ma Gumbi: "This hotel is far from the Butcher house. The time we are going to spend driving we

can use it to torture them”

Python: “I guess you are right”

Ma Gumbi: “I will enter the lady’s room and you go to...” She stopped talking “Shit”

Python: “What?”

Ma Gumbi: “She came with six men. We are outnumbered, I am sure they are heavily armed”

Python: “We have dealt with situations like these before and we came out victorious”

Ma Gumbi: “We had Dunga. The three of us can do everything, ok we need a new action plan”

Python: “Let’s book a room and work from here. I want to keep an eye on them maybe just in case they decide to check out”

Ma Gumbi: “Good thinking”

After Midnight

Python made a call to the hotel manager

Python: “Everything sorted?”

Hotel manager: “Yes the fire alarm will only make sound in their rooms only. We used what you gave us”

Python: “Ok we are making our way out. Don’t forget to lead them out through the kitchen. My guys will meet up with them on the way”

He went to the kitchen and found his mother busy

Ma Gumbi: Handed him so many knives “I know you love this so I gathered them up for you”

Python: “Not bad but I still prefer my own branded knives at the Butcher house” He looked around “And these? Why are you cooking soft porridge inside a big pot? Are we going to feed them first? And why are you boiling water and putting oils inside pots?”

Ma Gumbi: "Thokozile fire. Does the name ring a bell?"

Python: "Shit"

Ma Gumbi: "I want my daughter back"

The kitchen door opened and Python's guys walked in with Mosco's wife and six Russian hit man. They were already tied

Ma Gumbi: "Ameni. Put them over there"

Python jumped on them and started kicking them

Python: "I need my wife, where the fuck is my wife? I need my wife. Give me my wife"

Ma Gumbi pushed him back

Ma Gumbi: "You are too emotional to deal with this. Let me handle it"

He took a knife and stabbed one of the hit man on the chest eight times while everybody watched him

The man took his last breath as they all watched him die right before them

Python: "I am going to do worse than that if you don't tell me where my wife is"

Mosco's wife: "We don't know. I swear we didn't take her"

Ma Gumbi: "Why are you here? Did you have amadlozi here in South Africa?"

Hit man 1: "We came to do some business, we have some drugs deal this side"

Python: "I checked everything. You don't have any deals going on this side" He looked at his mother "Ma kana batho ba nteka tumelo Ma" He went to the stove

Ma Gumbi: "Yey don't touch anything there. Those are my stuff"

He took the big pot with hot soft porridge and poured it on their faces

Ma Gumbi went for the hot oil and poured it on their feet

They screamed in pain speaking in Russian language

Ma Gumbi: "Where is my daughter?"

Mosco's wife: "We didn't take here"

Ma Gumbi: "This people think we are here to play" to Pythons boys "Bring me this one in the middle"

They dragged him to the big griller where a large fire was coming out.

Ma Gumbi: "Hurry up. Why do you have to handle him with so much care"

His skin was already peeling off from the hot porridge and oil burns

They placed him on the grille and she started tossing him around

Ma Gumbi: "Open his mouth" they opened his mouth and she poured the hot boiling soft porridge inside

She left the guy right on the griller

Ma Gumbi: "I am going to ask you for the last time where is my daughter?"

Mosco's wife: "Ok I will talk"

Ma Gumbi: "Ameni. Khontinue"

Mosco's wife: "We really didn't take her, we..."

Python: "Fuck you stop lying to us. I will fucken kill you the sam

e way I killed your husband and I will make it worse for you. I am not playing games here, I need my wife. You have survived without your husband after I killed him but I cannot survive without

my wife. Give me my wife”

Ma Gumbi came back with hot water and poured it all on her

Hit man: “We came to South Africa for her and your kids but didn’t get her I swear. Somebody beat us to it”

Ma Gumbi: “Liar Liar”

Python went for the second man and stabbed him 15 times busy shouting I need my wife

Ma Gumbi took another man to the grill. They found the first one dead

They killed five men leaving Mosco’s wife and one hit man

Ma Gumbi: Pushed Python to the corner “I think they are telling the truth”

Python: Weeping “No Ma they know the truth I need my wife”

Ma Gumbi: “I know you do but they don’t have her. I can sense it, we have tortured them enough trust me they would have said something”

He received a video call

Python: “Video call from a number I don’t know”

Ma Gumbi: “Answer”

He answered and Linomtha showed up. She was inside a cage tied up

Python: “Sweetheart Sthuthuthuthu sami” He didn’t know what else to say to her.

Linomtha: “Help me please”

Python: "I will get you I promise you I will come and rescue you. Nomtha I..."

The phone went off, he lost power and slowly went down weeping

Ma Gumbi kneeled down and held him

Ma Gumbi: "We will find her"

The Russian hit man was so powerless but he used his last remaining power and grabbed a knife that was lying on the floor and stabbed Ma Gumbi on her hand

Python's boys quickly ran to her as Python quickly got up

Python: "Rush her to the safe house, I am on my way. Call Vasco"

He took out his gun

Python: "You bastard"

He shot him until all the bullets got finished

He took out the second gun and did the same. He took out the second gun and shot Mosco's wife until the bullets got finished.

He went out and was met by the hotel manager

Hotel manager: "What is going on?"

Python: "I will send out someone to come and clean the mess"

At the Gumbi's

Mama ka Lino and Moruti arrived. The guards opened for them and they got inside

One of the guards went to wake Ma Dorcus

Dorcus: "Dumelang"

Mama ka Lino: "Okae Dumisani?"

Moruti: "Gloria you need to calm down"

Mama ka Lino: "Where is he? He must bring back my daughter and how can you guys keep such a big thing away from me? My daughter has been missing for the whole week and I was not informed?"

Moruti: "Gloria now it's not the right time to do this please."

Mama ka Lino: "I always knew Dumisani was bad news. I should have fought against this relationship I was a fool to allow them to be together. If my daughter makes it out alive I am taking her with me, Dumisani will never ever see her again together with Lesedi and Naledi."

Moruti: To Dorcus "Ninjani Ma?"

Dorcus: "I am ok"

Moruti: "What actually happened? We just drove straight here after we received your call"

Mama ka Lino: "Dumisani ke crook and his people took my daughter"

Moruti: "Where is Gumbi?"

Dorcus: "They went out to look for her. He left with his mother"

Mama ka Lino: "They know what happened to her. That's why they leave together, I am Linomtha's mother. Nna why was I sidelined? I should be out there looking for my daughter too"

At the safe house

Vasco was busy brushing off Diopelo's hair

Vasco: "I wish you told me that he was abusing you"

Diopelo: "I was too ashamed. I wanted you to think that I have moved on with a man who is treating me better than you, he was never like this at first"

Vasco: "When did it all start?"

Diopelo: "After he lost his job. You know I stood by him when that girl accused him of rape now I really think it was the truth. He got so angry when you provided for our boys and he couldn't do the same for Kguitsi. When you got stuff for Kguitsi he thought you were undermining him"

Vasco: "Ops I am so sorry I wish I knew. This is my entire fault, if only I had treated you better none of this would have happened"

Diopelo: "We both thought we met good people. Look what happened with Rivo"

Vasco: He felt guilty recalling the real reason why she died "Yeah hey" held her hand "I will protect you I promise. This time I won't mess up"

Diopelo: "I am so sorry for putting our boy's lives at risk"

Vasco: "It's not your fault. I know the timing is wrong but I miss you"

Diopelo: "I miss you too. I never stopped loving you"

They started kissing and got interrupted by Python and his boys

Python: "Please attend to our lady and why do you bring people here without my..." His eyes landed on Diopelo

Python: "Ow, Eitha Ops"

Diopelo: "Hello"

Vasco: "Did you find her?"

Python: "No"

Vasco got up and looked at Ma Gumbi's hand

Vasco: "Ow this is not that bad. I need to stop the bleeding, let's move to the other room"

Diopelo: "I heard what happened to your wife. I am sorry"

Python: "Sorry I can't talk now"

He went to the next room

Python: "You will find me waiting in the car"

He sat in the car and dialled Tk

TK: "That call can't be traced. I really don't know what this people are using"

He hung up the phone in total frustration

His mother came out and they drove home

At the Gumbi's

They walked inside with blood all over and found Dorcus, Mama ka Lino and Moruti sitting.

Python: Shocked face "Dumelang"

Mama ka Lino: Looked at Ma Gumbi in total shock "So you are in this together? Where is my daughter?"

Ma Gumbi: "We will find her"

Mama ka Lino: "Dumisani kare where is my daughter?"

Ma Gumbi: "His not ok now. He can't talk properly"

Mama ka Lino: "Waka ngwana otle mpha yena yeses keya mo nyaka ngwana waka. I want her exactly the same way I gave her to you ale in one piece not half pieces"

Moruti: "Gumbi let's talk in private" He turned to his wife "Gloria go to bed I will find you there"

She tried to object but eventually left

He went to the study with Python

Moruti: "What happened?"

He explained everything to him even the phone call

Moruti: "Some battles needs prayer. The devil is a killer himself and trust me he's got the upper hand in this game, you are fighting him with something he knows best and otlo go rathancha. Fight him with something he's not used to fight him with something he hates elwa leyena ka prayer invite God in this situation. This time the mighty Python is not going to work trust me. Linomtha is bone of your bones she is flesh of your flesh so your prayer will save her. You took your vows before God so he has connected you guys spiritually and I am sure it's not his purpose for Linomtha to die this way. The word of God in the book of Job says you shall decree a thing and it shall come to pass. Decree what you. I am going to give you some time alone"

He walked out

Python kneeled down

Python: "God this is me Dumisani. I know I have never done this before, at times I even doubt your existence but I have tried everything I know best and nothing worked. I know I am the least of people who should get your help, I am not a priority at all. I am the last one in that number but God my case is urgent please. I have failed the woman you have trusted me with and I am so sorry, God one of your angels is missing because of me I am so sorry" he struggled to continue as his tears choked him "I always told myself I will die a gangster but God if you can save her and bring her back to me I promise you I will change. I will give up my gangster life in exchange for her safety, I will never miss any church service I will make it my mission to get to know you.

Please don't punish her for my wrong doings, she is innocent. Please do it for our kids if you can't do it for me. They are innocent and they don't deserve this. I love her so much I can't leave without her. Amen"

He did the cross sign that he was taught back in school as a young boy

He looked at his bottle of whiskey but decided to drink water instead. He sat down then his phone rang

Caller: "We have decided to let her go"

Python: "Thank you. thank you so much I..."

Caller: "Not so fast. Don't celebrate yet, we will only let her go on one condition"

Python: "Anything you want. I will do anything, please just name it"

Caller: "We need everything that you own. We have a list of all your assets , we need everything that you own including your underwear"

Python: He went quite

Caller: "You will remain with nothing not even a cent after handing everything over to us. Don't even think of robbing us because we have a list of everything, we have been working on bringing you down for years. We are taking everything that Top Thokozile owns as well, we need to see you on the streets begging"

Python: "I will do it"

Caller: "She will only be released after everything has been handed over to us legally and one wrong move she is dead. We are watching you closely, just try to outsmart us and she is dead. We can come for one of your kids too just to show you that we mean business"

The following day

He sat in the study sharing with his mother about the call

Ma Gumbi: "Hell no. that won't happen, we have worked so hard for everything that we have. I love Linomtha so much but losing everything just for her? Where are we going to stay? Did you even think about that? No car, no money and worst of it all is losing our status that respect we have build for years. Hai never Dumisani ngeke. We went through so much to get to the top and we can't give it all up. You will meet someone like Linomtha in the future"

Python: "Never. There is only one Nomtha and I don't want to meet anyone like her I want her. Ma please release your stuff or else they are going to kill her"

Ma Gumbi: "Let's find this people"

Python: "I am done fighting. What if something goes wrong while we are tracking them down and they end up killing her? I want my wife back home"

Ma Gumbi: "Which home? You won't have any home if you agree to this nonsense. Dumisani are you willing to give up everything you have worked so hard for years over a lady you just met yesterday?"

.....

#103

At the warehouse

Linomtha heard a voice while sitting inside the cage

Voice: "Thank you for signing over everything. Both the houses he got for you have been handed over to us, your firm and all your money now belongs to us. We just waiting for him to hand over his share plus his mothers share then you can go"

She looked around but couldn't see where the voice was coming from

Linomtha: "Can I please go. I am begging you please let me go" Crying

Voice: "Your life depend on your precious Dumi now. let's see how much he loves you, we shall see if he will choose you over his wealth"

The people had a discussion inside a room they were sitting watching her

Voice 1: "She also has a house in Limpopo. It's a big house, they can move in there. We need to get it too"

Linomtha: "No please. That's a family house, I got it as a gift. Dumisani didn't buy it for me"

The people discussed amongst themselves and started some paper work

At the Gumbi's

Python kneeled before his mother and held her hands

Python: "Ma I am begging you please. Do it for me then don't do it for her"

Ma Gumbi: "I love Linomtha kodwa what you are asking me is too much. This is not just about her only, have you thought about your kids? Dumisani you have seven kids and maybe there are still more out there that we don't know about. How are you going to support them? You are spending over 40k on school stuff just for Hlanhla and Kayise only I am not counting the others. Those kids are used to doing ama photo shoot at Disney land, play rooms with everything inside, eating out. They are used to the high life so now you want them to suffer? How will they adjust to the low life?"

Python: "They are just kids Ma. Kids understand better"

Ma Gumbi: "Amahle? Do you see her understanding? She is the worst out of all your kids, she was now used to eating cheese now you want to take it out of her mouth?"

Python: "The kids will be ok. Their mothers will take over until I get back on my feet again"

Ma Gumbi: "And me? I don't see myself applying for Sassa grant Dumisani. Getting back on your feet will take years, it took us years to build our empire"

Python: "Ma I will bounce back I always do. We once faced a situation like this but survived"

Ma Gumbi: "That was different. Your accounts were frozen and we had some money hidden that's how we survived. We didn't have to give up everything"

Python: "What if it was me in this situation? Were you not going to save me?"

Ma Gumbi: "Don't do that"

Python: "Ma just know that I am going to kill myself if she dies. If Nomtha dies I die too"

Ma Gumbi: "I didn't raise a coward. What happened to you?"

Python: "I fell in love. All this money means nothing to me if I don't have my wife, I don't care about them her life is worth more than anything in the whole world"

Ma Gumbi just went quite and looked at him

Python: "I mean it Ma, I will kill myself then you can enjoy everything all on your own"

Ma Gumbi: Shouting "Ok Ok I will do it. I will sign over everything"

He hugged her with tears in his eyes

Python: "Thank you Ma. Thank you so much"

They walked downstairs and found mama ka Lino holding Vuyo and moruti holding Gugu

They greeted them and only moruti responded

Python: "How are you Ma?"

Mama ka Lino: "Tau can we go somewhere else? Nna I can't stay in this house. This people batlo nkgelosa, I want to get out of this place" (This people will make me backslide)

Moruti: "No we are staying here. We are all a family here, family sticks together in everything"

Mama ka Lino: "We are in this situation because of them. We all know my daughter was kidnapped because of him" Pointing at Python

Python: "I will find her"

Mama ka Lino: "Sis you guys should be ashamed of yourself. Ke gore wena Thokozile o tsotsi ya mokgekolo, ke gore Dumisani odi mamile letsweleng. Ya ke nnete noga e tswala nogana"(Thoko you are a thug granny. Dumisani sucked it from your breast, its true a snake gives birth to a small snake)

Ma Gumbi: "Watch your mouth sisi. Don't disrespect me like that, ke kgopela reska telana to that extend please. I respect you as my in law please do the same or else..."

Mama ka Lino: "Or else what? Otla ndirang? Otla mpolaya?"

Moruti: "Calm down both of you please. We need to stay united, both of you are prayerful woman so please stop behaving like people who don't know God"

Mama ka Lino: "This one is not a prayerful woman she is the devil ka sebele"

Ma Gumbi: "Yazi uya phapha. Is it because you are getting sex now? That energy is too much ne well I will reduce it for you ke" She got up

Python: "Ma no please don't"

Ma Dorcus came in

Dorcus: "Thoko come with me" she held her hand

Ma Gumbi: "Hai uya phapha lo mfazi. Do you think you are the only one that carried a child for nine months and stretched your vagina for a baby to come out?" pointing at Python "I carried that boy too and I love him the same way you love your child, I won't stand here and watch you insulting him never. Have you for a second thought what this shit is doing to him? He loves your daughter and his hurt just like you. You knew ukuthi his not a saint mos when he married your daughter so why are you acting all ncwele ncwele manje? It was nice when you were eating the lobola money ne kodwa manje you are calling him all sorts of names. Akga sis maan dammit, you are suffering from old adolescence"

Dorcus pushed her away

Python: Looking down "I am sorry about that"

Moruti: "It's not your fault. We are all stressed"

Python: "Please excuse me"

He went to the study and locked the door

Moruti: "I am so disappointed in you"

Mama ka Lino: "Maybe is because Lino is not your flesh and blood so you don't understand what I am going through"

Moruti: "We all know her husband is not a saint. Can't you see how broken that man is? Do you want to finish him off? Do you think if he knew they were coming for his wife he would have allowed them to? How are you going to counsel our church members with that kind of attitude I am really worried now"

Mama ka Lino: "Linomtha is my child"

Moruti: "I am going to check up on Gumbi"

He walked to the study holding Gugu and knocked

Moruti: "Gumbi it's me your father"

He smiled a little bit. He had forgotten how it feels like to have a father, to call somebody a father. He got up and opened the door for him

Python: Taking Gugu "Let me help you with her"

Moruti: "Ta mfanakithi"

They both laughed as they took their seats

Moruti: "So dintshang bra? I hope I am speaking your language right phela I am learning it from Tv"

Python: "Ya you are getting it right."

Moruti: "Any progress?"

He explained everything to moruti

Moruti: "Wow God loves you. You prayed and he answered instantly. Let me share with you a certain scripture from the Bible. There is a story about a man called Elkanah he had two wives by the names of Peninnah and Hannah. Penninnah had kids but Hannah was barren and it was God himself who closed her womb. So Penninnah used to laugh at Hannah for not having kids, Hannah went to the temple and prayed. She promised God that if you give me a son I will dedicate him back to you, he shall grow up in your temple. Guess what? She was indeed blessed with a son and she named him Samuel and took him to the temple where he grew up. Do you know why your prayer got answered so quickly? Because you gave God a reason to answer you. You promised him that you will change in exchange for Linomtha. Too often we just ask things from God but we never give him a reason to answer us, we become selfish. You need to give up something valuable in order for God to bless you"

Python: "I hear you"

Moruti: "This woman kept her promise to God and she was blessed with more kids and we also got to read about the book of Samuel in the bible. Gumbi there is power in honouring a promise you made to God. this woman never had a child in her life but she gave up that child she could have said nah God will understand I need to experience motherhood and all that but no she kept her promise. she knew that the same God that blessed her with a child will bless her more. You are used to blood money and living the good life so it's going to be hard to keep your promise but be like Hannah my son please honour your promise. They will laugh at you the very same way they laughed at Hannah when she had no child but just know that some situations don't come from the devil but they come from God himself, if God wants to give birth to a new thing he brings trials and tribulations. He closed the womb of Hannah because he wanted Hannah to come close to him and he wanted to bring a man of God through her. I am saying to you God allowed this situation to happen because he wants you close to him. He wants to give birth to a new thing in your life. bayekele bakhulume bathi the mighty Python is down and out trust me they will swallow their words when God is done with you. Your blessings will be written all over like the book of Samuel while bona they will be like abo Peninnah with children that we don't even know their names. Honour that promise or something worse might happen"

Python: "I will. How do I give my life to Jesus?"

Moruti: "I am going to pray with you now. Please repeat this prayer after me"

He prayed for him

Moruti: "You are now born again"

Python: "I am going to the bedroom. Nomtha keeps her bibles in there, I want to read"

Moruti: "Let me take this princess so that she doesn't disturb you"

After one month

Python received a call

Caller: "Everything is sorted. The drop off will happen today"

Python: "Can I please talk to her?"

Caller: Laughing "Kana o tloga o nyela munna small snake. You will see her today and ow hope you had started packing already. The big boss was generous he says you can pack your clothes only, leave the furniture. Don't even think of playing us, remember we are watching you closely. One wrong move and you will never see her again together with the twins and ow Python?"

Python: "Yeah"

Caller: "Fuck you" he laughed and hung up

They opened the champagne and celebrated

Man: "We did it"

Big boss: "Well done guys. Great job, remember the job is not yet done. We have finished the first one now we heading to the second one"

Lady voice: "I thought the plan was just to take everything he owns and kill his status"

Big boss: "Yeah everything and everything includes his precious miss lawyer and kids"

Lady voice: "I don't understand"

Big boss: "Why do you think I saved her life? I could have killed her. I am not interested in what Python owns I mean the only thing valuable to me is those buildings he used to operate his businesses but as for the rest I don't give a shit. I just wanted to bruise his ego. I still have a big

mission with miss lawyer or should I say ex lawyer because her career is destroyed”

Lady voice: “But she is innocent in all of these. Please don’t do anything to her, she has already suffered enough”

Big boss: “She is his weakness. The only way for him to feel any kind of pain is if I attack him through her”

At the Gumbi’s

A taxi dropped Linomtha by the gate and she walked inside. She looked very clean, you could tell she was well taken of wherever she was at but her face told a different story. Sadness was written all over it and she had lost so much weight

She walked in and everybody jumped from their seats when they saw her

They all ran to her trying to hug her but she just remained motionless. No voice and movement

Mama ka Lino: Crying “Ow Lino ngwanake”

Ma Gumbi: She just looked at her

Ma Dorcus: “Ow mtwana wami”

Moruti: “Lino?”

Python just dropped tears and touched her face

She turned and walked upstairs

Everybody tried running after her except Ma Gumbi

Moruti: “Leave her alone. I think only her husband must go and talk to her”

She walked inside the bedroom and found bags packed up. She looked at them and sat on the bed

Python walked in and sat next to her

Python: "Sweetheart"

She just went quite. It's like she was lost in a world of her own

Python: "I am so sorry. I am sorry about everything I put you through, I wish they had taken me instead. You didn't deserve to pay for my sins."

She just went quite

Python: "Nomtha please say something. Shout at me sweetheart, hit me sweetheart just do something please"

Linomtha: "Where are my kids?"

Python: "They are sleeping in their room"

She got up and went to their room. They were sleeping peacefully. She held each one of them crying as Python joined her

Python: "I am sorry. I am so sorry sweetheart"

She put them back in their cots and buried herself in his arms and they wept together

Python: Talking through his teary voice "I will never ever put you through that again. I have changed, I am done with that life. From now on it's just you, me, our kids and God. Please don't leave me Nomtha I am begging you sweetheart please don't leave me. I know I failed you I know I don't deserve your forgiveness but just give me a chance I will make it up to you for the rest of my life. Don't leave me please, I can't leave without you I need you"

Linomtha: She broke the hug and looked at him "They took away my firm, my houses and my money they..."

Python: "Did they touch you? Please don't tell me they..."

Linomtha: Shaking her head "No they never abused me. So you gave them everything? You sacrificed your wealth for me"

Python: "You are worth more than that ow Nomtha I would sacrifice my life for you. I am so sorry, I don't know where we will go from here but I..."

Linomtha: Put her finger on his mouth "Shsh. Do not persuade me to leave you or go back and not follow you. For wherever you go I will go and wherever you live I will live. Your people will be my people and your God will be my God. Where you die I will die and there I will be buried. May God punish me and do so severely if anything but death separates you and me"

Python: Smiling "Your wedding vows. Ruth 1v16-17"

Linomtha: "As long as we have each other the rest will sort itself out. I will get a job, I know my salary cannot give us the life we used to have but just as long as we survive"

Python: "I will bounce back. I don't know how but I know I will and I promise you I won't do anything illegal that will put your life in danger again"

The rest walked in

Mama ka Lino: "Linomtha lets go. You are leaving with us"

Linomtha: "I am not going anywhere"

Mama ka Lino: "O nyaka go tsamaya this place ole setopo?" (You want to leave this place as a corpse?)

Linomtha: "I am not leaving my family"

Mama ka Lino: "Why are you staying here? You are putting your kid's lives in danger"

Moruti: "She has made her choice. Leave her alone"

A guard walked in

Guard: "Sorry to interrupt but some man are standing outside bathi they are the new owners of the house"

Python: "They are right"

They took all their belongings outside

Linomtha: "I think I didn't sign over the X7. I don't recall well"

Python: "You think we must use it?"

Linomtha: "Let's just take our chance. Where are we going?"

Python: "I spoke with Vasco. We will stay with him until we work out something"

Ma Gumbi: "I am staying with Dorcus at her old house in Alexendra. Dumisani can we talk?"

They went to the side

Ma Gumbi: "Where did you hide the money? I need money my child"

Python: "It was ko safe house and I have already handed over everything to them"

Ma Gumbi: "Why didn't you take the money out first?"

Python: "Ma everything will work out fine. Please trust me"

Ma Gumbi: "Come on you must be smarter than that. There must be something out there that nobody else knows about well I really hope there is Dumisani because we can't go down kanje, wish I didn't clean the money we made"

Moruti prayed for them inside their car while mama ka Lino remained sited inside moruti's car

They dropped Ma Gumbi and Dorcus at her old house. It was a big house that Python built for her many years ago. Not Ma Gumbi's standard but it was better than nothing

At Vasco's house

They arrived and found Vasco sited with Diopelo and their four boys

Linomtha: Went to hug Diopelo "Hello you must be Diopelo I have seen your pictures"

Vasco: "Don't hug her too tight she is not feeling well. You will hurt her and you don't have any money to cover for her medical expenses"

Diopelo: "Hawu she didn't know akere. You didn't have to talk to her that way"

Vasco: "Where is Amahle?"

Python: "At Tshidi's place. I took her there because I didn't want her stressed out about everything that was happening around the house when Nomtha was missing. We are going to fetch her today"

Vasco: "I don't want her in my house. She will bully my kids and they will end up feeling like visitors in their own home. kana Amahle doesn't have manners and she eats too much kana lona le broke you are not going to contribute to anything inside the house. So I don't want Amahle here" He looked at Praises "Praises leyena must go, her mother is well off financially. Bongji is now rich plus o jola le die maan yola wa Doctor that guy is one of the richest Doctors. He owns di property and ke a famous Gynaecologist. So Praises must go and stay with them"

Python: "Vasco can we talk for a minute in private?"

Vasco: "Not now. Ke shebile game" he elevated his legs and turned on the volume

Diopelo: "Let me show you guys your room"

She limped in shame because of Vasco's actions

At Dorcus's home

Ma Gumbi: "It's hot in here. kanti there are no air cons in here and what is that smell?"

Dorcus: "This house was not used in years. We need to clean it"

Ma Gumbi: "Haibo. Mina clean? I don't know how to do that"

Dorcus: "Ok I will clean ke"

She went out and Ma Gumbi took out her phone and dialled Kayise

Kayise: "Granny"

Ma Gumbi: "Hi baby. How are you?"

Kayise: Crying "When are you coming to get me? I miss you and Hlanhla. I don't like my new

home, mommy dumped me with my grandparents because her boyfriend doesn't like me. My grandparents call me a kaffir child"

Ma Gumbi: Held back her tears "I will come and get you ok baby"

Kayise: "When?"

Ma Gumbi: "Soon"

Kayise: "I don't mind to stay with Hlehle even if she calls me Lekgoa at least I know she doesn't mean it even though it makes me sad but I know Hlehle loves me but my grandparents they mean it they hate me. Please come and get me"

Ma Gumbi: "I am coming baby. You know granny never lies to you"

She hung up and dialled Hlanhla

Hlanhla: "Granny"

Ma Gumbi: "Hi baby. How are things?"

Hlanhla: "Its fine but I miss Kayise. When are you coming to get me? I want to stay with you and my sister"

Ma Gumbi: "Is mom treating you well?"

Hlanhla: "Ya she is good. My new school is ok too but I don't like staying here"

Ma Gumbi: "I will come fetch you ok we are still sorting out some things"

At Tshidi's place

She took out her phone and dialled Python

Python: Low voice "Tshidi"

Tshidi: "Hi. I am so sorry to be a bother, I know you are going through a lot with Linomtha missing but I just don't know what to do with Amahle anymore. She is not coping here"

Python: "Linomtha is back but we are still sorting out some things now so we can't get her. Just give us some time please"

Tshidi: "Ow I didn't know she is back. Thank goodness, is she ok?"

Python: "Yes she is fine"

Tshidi: "Can you get her to call Amahle and talk to her please I know she always listens to her. She has been asking a lot about her. I am sorry I know I am asking a lot"

Python: "I will do so. I have to go now" he hung up and looked at Vasco "Can we talk now?"

Vasco: Lowered the Tv volume "Ya sure"

Python: "Did you have to do that in front of my wife? I mean did you have to degrade me like that worse talk to her like that?"

Vasco: "Kana you are nothing now P man. You don't get to tell me how to behave in my own house. You made a decision that favoured you ke hore you didn't give a shit about us all you cared about was saving vrou ya hao le Zen had to pack up her bags and go back home with the twins because we don't have any money to support her anymore, Rubber must be turning in his grave I hope aho pokele and never give you any rest. I am juggling so many jobs please don't add on my stress"

Python: "After everything I did for you Vasco? This is the thanks I get mfethu? Disrespecting my wife kanje. Vasco I don't want to remind you of the stuff I did for you, you would be dead right now if it wasn't for me. I took you in when you lost everything kere alles, you couldn't practise as a doctor after losing your license but I took you in and cleaned you up so wena today o..."

Vasco: "Skatlo mbora ka history mfethu. The reason why I did medicine was because I couldn't stand thiza e eme ko pele ele busy e nchaela what happened in the past so ska mbora. Vaya o discussa history le vrou ya hao akere ke lawyer maybe yena she will be interested" He got up and left him sitting down

Upstairs

Diopelo limped to the bathroom to get a bucket and mop while Vasco walked in

Vasco: "What are you doing?"

Diopelo: "I want to clean their room. The floor looks dirty"

Vasco: "You are not well. Linomtha must clean, you can't clean for another woman ebile I am going to stop the maid from coming. Linomtha will be our new maid phela they can't just stay here for free"

Linomtha listened to their conversation

Diopelo: "You are so unbelievable. You will never change Kennedy, I thought you have changed. If I had known you are still this selfish I wouldn't have fixed things with you. One of the reasons why I came back was because I saw how matured Python is these days, his no longer the player he was before so I thought maybe you have learned something from him. Ke hore after everything this man has done for you Kennedy you going to treat him this way? He made serious charges against you disappear, bailed you out when you were drowning in debts osena sepe. The bank took everything we owned ole depressed o bolawa ke bojalwa and he gave you a second chance, cleaned you up and made you a better person mara wena omo treata so today? Mos this means Kguiti is not safe here I am sure soon you will be telling me his not your own son you can't feed him"

Vasco: "Baby it's not like that. kana P man brought this upon himself, he could have fought this but he refused when we advised him saying what if something goes wrong and they kill Linomtha. He willingly handed over his stuff and now rona we must nurse his stupidity"

Diopelo shook her head and walked away

Guest room

Python walked in and found Linomtha sitting on the bed

Python: "Are you ok?"

Linomtha: she just kept quite

Python: "I think we need to move out"

Linomtha: "To where?"

Python: "Ma Dorcus place"

Linomtha: "You saw how your mother looked at me. She doesn't like me but for the sake of peace I think it's best if we go there. I am tired I need to sleep"

Python: "I will look after the kids"

She closed her eyes

Python: "Nomtha I am so sorry. I promise you I will fix this"

Linomtha: "Can I just sleep please. I couldn't sleep well at that place"

Python: "Can you please tell me how you ended up getting kidnapped? Who took you? How did they take you? who was with you at that place?"

Linomtha: "I never saw anyone. I was driving the next thing I woke up at some place. the place I stayed at had everything from food clothes and bathroom. They communicated with me via some voices I couldn't see them and they ordered me to get inside a cage when they contacted you. the cage would automatically lock itself when I entered. Dumi please don't..."

Python: "Am sorry. Sleep I will look after the kids"

The following morning

Python walked downstairs and found Vasco making a cup of coffee

Python: "Sure"

Vasco: Agitated "Sure" He walked out but turned back "The twins were making noise last night I hardly slept. Please do something about it kana nna I have to go to work. I am a mob doctor for different gangs so I need my rest. Your brats are disturbing me"

Python: "Ska wara bra yaka we will leave today"

Vasco: Ashamed "No I didn't mean you must leave it's just that..."

Python: "Its fine I get you." He walked out

Vasco dialled Pusco

Pusco: "Eitha"

Vasco: "Your former boss o ngadile kamo. I told him his kids are noisy yena a ngala"

Pusco: "Lewena bra yaka what the fuck were you thinking? I told you not to help him. He decided to lose everything all in the name of love so love must feed him now. A vaye don't beg him, P man ona le pride ke hore ona le pride even when he is down and out kganthe he doesn't know hore beggars cant be choosers?"

Vasco: Laughing "Go shap bra yaka I have to go"

Pusco: "Munna please get me something with the gangs you are working for"

Vasco: "Ketla ho zamela"

Python and Linomtha took their bags and left

After a month

At Ndlovu attorney's

Linomtha found Miranda by the reception

Linomtha: "Hi Miranda"

Miranda: "Hello"

Linomtha: "Can I see Baba please"

Miranda: "Did you make an appointment?"

Linomtha: "No but..."

Miranda: "You need to make an appointment. You are a former employee of this company, you know how things work here"

Linomtha: "Can you please call him and tell him I am here"

Miranda: "I don't do special treatment"

She walked outside and dialled Ndlovu

Ndlovu: "Lino"

Linomtha: "I am outside. Can I please see you?"

Ndlovu: "Please make an appointment. I am busy now"

Linomtha: "I won't be long please"

Ndlovu: "Ok come up just five minutes"

She went back inside and everybody was looking at her. She could see pity written all over their faces

Lerato and Naledi walked passed her laughing

Lerato: "Mrs Gumbi. Shouldn't you be busy running your business? What are you doing here?"

Naledi: "Mrs Python what did you come with? Can I give you a ride back home?"

The elevator opened and she got inside without saying a word to them. They all looked at her laughing until the door closed

Miranda: "Ya its really true life has a way of humbling you down"

Lerato: "She stole that man thinking she will live the high life look at her now"

Miranda: "Now Bongzi is the one living the high life yena she is stuck with a broke ex gangster bae. Karma baby, karma knows each and everyone's address"

Naledi: Singing "Na ganaga ore otlo felela kae"

They all joined her singing and laughing

Inside Ndlovu's office

Linomtha: "Hello Baba"

Ndlovu: "Unjani?"

Linomtha: "I am good. How is Mama?"

Ndlovu: "Cut the small talks. I have a meeting to get to, what can I do for you?"

Linomtha: "I am looking for work. I am asking for my old job back"

Ndlovu: Laughed sarcastically "Lino I am not running a charity organisation. You just can't leave and come back when life has knocked you down. You left us when we needed you the most, you dropped cases you were working on and people had to juggle their work plus your work. You resigned with immediate effect no notice nothing and went to travel the world with hubby and wathi you are tired you want to work flexible hours your kids ntoni ntoni. Angithi some of us don't have kids so vele if I had advised you would have..."

Linomtha: "It's ok I get it. I didn't know you had a problem with the way I left the company, now I understand why you were a bit cold towards me. I humbly apologise, I guess I will go and try somewhere else"

Ndlovu: "All the best and I am sorry about the article"

Linomtha: "Thanks. What article?"

He handed her a newspaper.

They made front page. The heading was "The mighty Python has fallen". It talked about how broke he was

Tears filled her eyes and she ran out. Now it made sense why everybody was starring at her

Ndlovu made a call to his wife

Ndlovu: "Sthandwa sami"

Ma Ndlovu: "Hi"

Ndlovu: "Linomtha came here like you predicted"

Ma Ndlovu: Laughing "Begging for a job?"

Ndlovu: "Yes"

At Bongji's house

She was sitting with Dr Walaza, Paris and Praises

Bongji: Read the article loud to them

Paris: Covered her mouth in shock "You lie, let me see" She got up and grabbed it away from Bongji to read for herself "Wow"

Bongji: "I wished for this to happen but then I thought it was just a dream. I never thought a guy like him can ever go down. Now I get why he asked me to get Praises for some few months"

Dr Walaza: "It's so unbelievable. I feel sorry for Linomtha in all of these, the poor girl doesn't deserve such humiliation. She is one of the sweetest people I know"

Bongji: "I thought I would rejoice but I actually feel for him. I wonder how he is taking this, Dumisani has too much pride and ego he can survive anything but this I doubt he will survive plus with the love he has for his kids it's going to kill him that he can't provide for them"

Dr Walaza: "He has a strong woman by his side. They will survive it"

Paris just looked at the article without saying a word

At Russia

Afanasa walked in

Afa: "Milana have you heard the news?"

Raise: Smiling "Ow yes, the mighty Python has fallen down baby"

Afa: "I wonder who managed to bring down such a powerful man. History has been made"

Raise: "A good one hey. Let's have some champopo"

Afa: "What is that?"

Raise: "Champagne"

At Ma Dorcus's home

Python sat with his mother

Python: "Linomtha told me Ndlovu embarrassed her today. I have subjected my wife into a beggar Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "What is the plan? Your kids are suffering out there. Kayise is been abused by her racists grandparents. You do have a plan right?"

He just looked at her without saying a word

After three months

....

#104

At Mam Dorcus's place

Linomtha sat down with Python inside the kitchen having tea and brown bread with Rondo

Linomtha: "I have to take Vuyo and Gugu for vaccination. I need to go now because I don't know how things work ko government hospitals. Someone told me there is a clinic nearby so I will drive there and also start taking contraceptives with them. I am thinking of using the injection, what do you think?"

He just kept quite

Linomtha: "Sthuthuthu sami I am talking to you"

Python: "I just hate this"

Linomtha: "Kana nna Dumini I grew up like this. I experienced most of the things when I met you so please don't stress about me. Nna as long as I have you by my side I am ok"

Her phone rang

Linomtha: Looking at Python with excitement "Ke Legal aid. I think they are calling to let me know about the outcome ya my interview" she breathed in and out then answered "Linomtha Gumbi hello"

Lady: "Good day Mrs Gumbi. How are you?"

Linomtha: "I am good thanks mam and you?"

Lady: "I am great thanks. I am calling in regard to your job interview with us, umm unfortunately your application was unsuccessful. You were one of our best candidates but due to some factors we had to reject your application. I wish you all the best with your future endeavours"

Linomtha: She felt her heart breaking "May I ask why?"

Lady: "Well we did a reference check and it wasn't so impressive. We were not impressed with what your previous employer informed us about your working style"

Linomtha: "Mam I can explain. I am sure they told you I resigned with immediate effect well I was pregnant and..."

Lady: "That won't be necessary Mrs Gumbi we have already made our decision and we have chosen a more suitable candidate. Goodbye, have a great day"

She looked at Python with a sad face

Python: "It didn't go well?"

Linomtha: "Yes. They gave a bad reference about me, mara why Dumi?"

Python: Holding her hand "Kuzolunga sweetheart. It will work out"

Linomtha: "Now it makes sense why I never received any feedback with the other companies, it's because they have been doing reference check and got negative feedback. I was so sure about this job. This was going to be our breakthrough"

Amahle walked in

Amahle: "Morning Dada" To Linomtha "Morning sthuthuthu"

Python and Linomtha: "Morning Baby"

Amahle: "I need new uniform for school"

Linomtha: "Come have breakfast"

Amahle: Looked at the food "I want toasted bread with egg, cheese and bacon"

Linomtha: "Amahle come and eat"

Amahle: Crying "I want a table like yako Generations like the Morokas. We used to have a table like that with a man wearing a white shirt and black hat serving us" Pushing the plate away "Ke batla tafola yako generations"

Python: "Hlehle I told you we are pretending now and if we do well we are going to be on Tv. Wena you are failing the test, don't you want to be on TV? Don't you want your friends to see you on Tv?"

Amahle: "I do. I want to be famous"

Python: "Then you need to be a good actress fancy face. You need to eat this food and enjoy staying here or else they won't choose us to be on Tv ok"

Amahle: "But Dada people don't know we are acting. They are laughing at me, bare ke nna ngwana wa my father was once rich. Must I tell them we are acting?"

Python: "No don't tell them. it's our own secret, if you tell them we are going to lose the competition"

Amahle: Smiling "Ok. sthuthuthu give me the food"

Linomtha handed her the plate

Amahle: Took a bite of her bread "This Is not nice. Can't we cheat? Will the judges know?"

Python: "Yes they will know fancy face. They have hidden cameras, I just don't know where they placed them"

Amahle: Eating fast "Mhmhmh this is nice"

She finished eating

Linomtha and Python looked at each other

At Cape Town University

Bongi and Dr Walaza stood outside Paris's res hugging her

Dr Walaza: "You take great care of yourself young lady. Books first ok"

Bongi: "Are you sure you want to study here?"

Paris: "Yes Mom. I don't want to go abroad anymore, it will be very difficult to see Milton so at least here he can fly and come anytime. UCT is one of the best Ma"

Bongi: "Because we can afford to take you anywhere baby"

Paris: "Relax. Don't worry about me"

Bongi: "Please call your father and let him..."

Paris: "Mom please I told you that I will talk to him in my own time stop pressurising me"

Dr Walaza: "Ok enjoy varsity young lady. Call us if you need anything ok"

They hugged her and drove to the airport with their rented car

At Mike's camp

Mike: "You guys can go. We don't need you anymore"

Dim-K: "Just like that?"

Mike: "Yes just like that. You were not useful, vayang"

He walked away

Sam: "Where to from here?"

Dim-K: "We will go back to Durban. At least we have the apartment and our two cars that Python paid off for us, we can sell the apartment it will be worth a lot then we move to a cheaper place. We don't need two cars so we will sell the other one then we see what we do with the money. We will survive babe"

At Russia

Raise and Afa sat with the Gynaecologist inside his office

Dr: "We have determined the cause of the problem. She is suffering from Polycystic ovary syndrome"

Raise: "What is that?"

Dr: "The ovaries function abnormally and ovulation may not occur"

Afa: "Ow no. we desperately need a child, can this be treated? Money is not a problem"

Dr: "I can say she must change her lifestyle and diet. I will prescribe something for you and we see if there is any change, if not we will see what to do"

He went on to explain everything to them as they looked worried

At the clinic

Linomtha walked in carrying the twins. She found a very long queue and joined in.

Linomtha: "Dumelang"

Ladies next to her: "Hello"

Linomtha: "It's my first time here. How do I register?"

Lady: "You need to open a file first"

Linomtha: "Where do I go?"

Lady: Showed her the direction

Linomtha: Smiling "Thanks"

She got up and pushed the twins inside the twins jeep stroller

Ladies started gossiping

Lady 1: "Ke yena mosadi wa Python"

Lady 2: "So ka nnete they are broke? I mean she even comes to the clinic?"

Lady 3: "At least osa pusha di prame tsadi tawo. Akere bare they got dilo tsa their kids ko London na"

Lady 4: "So ke tsona masaledi na. ke bo I was once rich"

They laughed

She walked inside the nurse's office. She knocked once and entered

Linomtha: "I am here to open a file for my kids"

Nurse 1: "Hawu ke Mrs Python na. yhoo lewena you do dilo tsa kgulumente?"

Nurse 2: "Don't talk to her that way. She will report you to hubby phela he might be broke but gangster blood is still there, he will wait for you at the gate ka okapi"

Nurse 3: "He won't akere bare he goes to church na this day's"

Nurse 1: "Church my foot. Tsotsi ke tsotsi, I am sure his trying to fool people like this fake pastors we see. Plus yena ona le experience ya fraud akere" To Linomtha "Kopa birth certificates tsa bana"

She handed her the birth certificates

Nurse 2: "Awww shame batho, they were born ko mediclinic mara look now"

Nurse 1: "Sorry sesi nna I don't feel any sorry for your husband shame. He was a heartless man robbing people and killing them"

Nurse 3: "And sleeping with girls then acts like he doesn't know them. hai he deserves it, you can go and sue us sesi akere you are a lawyer" She laughed

She went back home late in the afternoon

At Dorcus's place

Python received a call

Python: "Hello"

Teacher: "Hi Mr Gumbi. This is Mrs Van Dyk from Amhle's school. Last year you paid her school fees for the entire year well thank you very much for that but this year we haven't received any payment, this is the second month. She hasn't got any stationery yet as well"

Python: "I will do the payment next month"

Teacher: "Please Mr Gumbi or else we won't accept her at the school next month"

Python: "I understand. Thank you, Bye"

He had received the same message from Kayise's school

He dialled Amber

Amber: "Hi Buddy"

Python: "Why didn't you pay Kayise's school fees?"

Amber: "That school is too expensive I can't afford it"

Python: "Come on Amber. I have set up a good business for you and connected you with high profile clients locally and abroad. I gave you money all the time for your business. You host your birthday parties abroad wear expensive things but now you are failing to just pay 20k school fees?"

Amber: "Do you have that 20k on you right now? Stop talking like its some little money"

Python: "And when are you taking her? You know your parents never liked her because they hated you dating a black guy"

Amber: " A black thug guy that's what they hated .I can't stay with her now. My husband and kids are not used to her"

Python: "Amber you are supporting your other family with the money I gave you? I was not doing that for you I was doing it for my daughter. I knew that one day things might be this way and you will be able to provide for her"

Amber: "I can't stay with her. If you don't like the fact that she is staying with my parents you can take her then"

Linomtha walked in and he hung up

Python: "You came back late"

Linomtha: "There was a queue. I didn't even manage to get my injection ya prevention"

Python: "Are you ok?"

Linomtha: "Yes I am fine" She didn't want to tell him about what happened at the clinic because she knew it will stress him.

He also looked at her with a worried look

Linomtha: "Are you ok?"

Python: "Yes I am fine sweetheart"

Skhosana knocked and entered holding plastics from Pick n Pay

Skhosana: "Aww skhulu"

Python: "Sure Biggy"

Skhosana: "Sarafina"

Linomtha: "Hello. Rebo okae?"

Skhosana: "At home. You know we just had a child"

Linomtha: "She never told me. Congratulations"

Skhosana: "I came with this" Showing them groceries

Linomtha: "Thank you. I will start cooking"

Python: "Lets chill outside Biggy"

They went to sit outside

Skhosana: "Skhulu I don't mean to degrade you. I hope you don't take this the wrong way, it's just that you have done so much for me. Our friendship was not all about fun and making money only, ke hore I have learned so much from you. I learned how to have a relationship with kids that I had abounded, I learned hore it's possible to love just one woman and be happy. Nna I love

you and I will always respect you, waitisi if I had enough money I would do more than this”

Python: “Biggy I really appreciate this man. You check up on me all the time and help us out with the little you have. You would swear I have known you longer than some of the guys I considered my friends”

Skhosana: “Skhulu they say se sesa feleng seya hlola. You will bounce back”

Ma Gumbi walked in with Dorcus

They both greeted them. Ma Dorcus went inside as Ma Gumbi remained outside with them

Skhosana: “Letswa kae kadi bag ma ou lady?”

Ma Gumbi: “We are from a prayer camp at church. We have been there for a week”

Skhosana: “Did you pray for us?”

Ma Gumbi: “Always my child. wena God is going to bless you, you have a good heart”

Skhosana: “But you used to insult me”

They both laughed

Ma Gumbi: “Dumisani have you been receiving those calls?”

Python: “Yes. They called even today but I ignored it”

Ma Gumbi: “I know you are trying to change my boy but izinto ziya bheda mfana wami. Take the job”

Skhosana just looked at them puzzled

Python: “I can’t Ma. I am born again and besides I promised Nomtha I am done with that stuff. I know God will make a way”

Ma Gumbi: “When Dumisani? I believe in God but we will never know his timing. Take this opportunity ow well consider this as your last job”

Python: "I can't"

Ma Gumbi: "Your only kids that are doing ok is Hlanhla, her mother is doing a good job. Paris and Praises nabo they are well. Kayise is been abused the twins don't even know the taste of nestum well unless if Skhosana brings it. Haibo Dumisani, Linomtha is young and educated trust me she will get a job and maybe meet a guy who is on her league then cheat on you. Can you handle that?"

Python: "Nomtha will never do that"

Ma Gumbi: "Anything is possible in life. Did you think one day you will be in a situation like this? Outplayed kanje? Broke staying ekasi? Ashamed to even get out of the house. IF she leaves you trust me you are dead, I don't want to see the two of you apart"

He thought about it deeply

Skhosana: "What are you guys talking about?"

Python: "Skara ka 1 offered me a deal. They have a good connection at the bank, they want to rob the bank and they want me to lead the whole thing. We can come out with like 30M, I will get the bigger cut"

Skhosana: "Skara is up there now. Kare o vaya ka M3 and o bloma da Sandton, he wears bodi LV and Gucci. You won't recognise him"

Python: "Ya I saw him. He came here"

Skhosana: "Are they do di heists"

Python: "They are looking at building something big. They need my expertise, they gave me a job of been their leader. They even offered 2M Deposit but I refused it"

Ma Gumbi: "I say he must do just round. Dumisani is smart he can run a successful business, he must use that cash as capital for his business then leave the whole gang thing for good"

Skhosana: "I agree le ma oulady. This might be a good opportunity for you, those guys still respect you big time. Get the cash and leave the whole thing, do your last job"

Python: Too out his phone and dialled Skara

Skara ka 1: "Mhlekaasi you rainqueen forever living products ever bigger" (Sir you will forever reign. Forever and ever)

Python: Laughed

Skara ka 1: "You go no spokos you go be tststs ever you rain and rain ka mandla. They go say you spoos mara me go say you queen. You queen you rain baie baie hill queen hill. I respcos

she" (You are not dead, you are a snake forever. You reign and reign with power. They say you are dead I say you are king. You are king you reign and reign too much. Hail the king hail the king. I respect you)

Python: "I will do it. But Skara we are playing by my rules"

Skara ka 1: "Overs overs. I respcos you" (Obvious obvious. I respect you)

Python: "I will meet with you tomorrow"

He hung up

Ma Gumbi: "I am proud of you"

Python: "This is my last job. I get the cash then move out of this place with my wife and my kids. We are going to a new place and start over again, I will open a legit business"

Ma Gumbi: "What about me?"

Python: "Overs you are in"

After a week

He woke up at night and kissed Linomtha

Linomtha: "Mhmmh"

He touched her all over

Python: "I love you"

Linomtha: "I love you too"

He got up and played music.

Just in case by Jaheim started playing

Just in case I don't make it home tonight let me make love to you for the last time baby

Want to cherish each moment like the last cause baby you're all that I have so just in case...

Python: "Ow I didn't want this song. Let me change it"

Linomtha: Pulling him over "Never mind the song. I need you so badly, let's make love like our lives depend on it"

They made love like it was their last day on earth together. They connected like never before, she cried as he was busy thrusting her so softly. She felt every inch of it

They both came together at the same time making all kinds of sounds. While the song reached this part:

Baby you know I love you more than everything in this whole world. You're my anything my everything my wife my queen so if something happens to me, there is something you need to know just in case...

Python: Breathing heavily after filling her up with his juices "mhmhmh I love you so much sweetheart"

Linomtha: "I love you Dumi. I don't care about anything else, my world is complete just as long as I have you"

They hugged tightly and she fell asleep on his chest.

His phone made a sound and he shook her. it was just after midnight

Python: "Nomtha?"

She was deep asleep

He moved her slowly from his body and placed her on her side carefully. He kissed her on the forehead

Python: "I love you sweetheart"

He then walked out and found Skhosana waiting for him outside. He got inside the car then Skhosana drove off

Python: "Thanks for doing this Biggy. I trust you behind the wheels"

Skhosana: "Phela ke chunne di advance driving. What did you tell Sarafina?"

Python: "She didn't hear me going out"

Skhosana: "It's your lucky day"

They drove and parked a distance away from the bank

Python: "Don't move ok. You just stay in the car until we come out. Don't come out no matter what happens. I have got this thing don't be scared ne, the whole of last week I was busy organising this job so everything is good. Go shap, see you after some few minutes"

He got out of the car and met up with Skara ka 1 and his 2 gang members by the door

Python: "You guys must just follow my lead ok. Remember no shooting guys, I don't want any blood at all. We are here to do a clean job and walk out of here. You follow everything I say. We are safe I have taken care of the alarms, cameras and everything" he looked at them " 1 2 3 are you ready?"

The gang: "Yeah"

They walked to the door and Skara took out a large roll of money and gave it to Python

Python: Gave it to the security guy

Python: "This is the money I promised you. This is the second payment, you will get the final payment once the job is done"

He took out his toolbox and got stuff to open the door then walked inside

Meanwhile a guy that was off duty came back to greet his friend as he was just passing by the road from church. He saw everything and called the police and ran away before anybody can spot him

Inside the bank

Python opened the safes and they started putting the money inside the big black plastic bags. They finished taking the money and made their way out

They opened the door and a police car stopped just as he was locking the door

Police came out running with their guns

Skara's gang started shooting at them

Python: "Gents I said no shooting"

Skara grabbed the three plastic bags and Python grabbed one and they ran. They tripped and dropped the bags. Got up and continued running

One police went down and one gang member went down as they exchanged gun shots

At the back of the building

Python: "We can't run to the car both. We have to go our separate ways, they have already spotted that two people are on the run."

Skara: Looking at the bags they dropped "Money."

Python: "Let's leave it there until the coast is clear. Then we will go for it I hope they won't see it"

Skara ran for the money and they heard police voices

Python: "They are coming." He looked at the money "Skara should anything happen to me please take care of my wife, kids, My mother and Ma Dorcus."

He thought of grabbing the money but the police started shooting and he ran

Skara went the opposite direction

He jumped buildings and managed to get to the car

Meanwhile the other police car stopped behind them and started shooting

Skhosana: Got out of the car trying to save him "Skhulu"

The bullet hit on the chest as Python dodged more bullets that were coming his way

He got in the driver's seat as Skhosana got at the back struggling

He drove on a high speed as police cars followed them making siren sounds

Inside police car

Police: "We need backup please. Please close all roads" they went on to describe the model of the car

He managed to lose them and parked on the side of the road

He went to the back

Python: Shaking him "Biggy Biggy?"

Skhosana: Low voice that was breaking "It's my time skhulu. Please take care of Rebo and my kids"

Python: "Biggy no no man don't this. Don't do this, you can't do this. Fight man please fight"

Skhosana: "Badimo ba Skhosana ba mpitsa hae" his voice started breaking more

Police cars showed up

Skhosana: "Run please run ska wara ka nna my time is is u u ppp. Va va ya ya Sk u luu"

He watched him as he gasped for breath and then took his last breath.

Python: Kissed his hand "Sorry man ow biggy am sorry man. Rest in power my friend"

Police got out and started shooting as he ran into the bushes

They ran to the bushes holding their guns and sniffing dogs following him

.....

#105

In the middle of nowhere (The bushes)

Python ran and found a big rock then hide himself behind it as police were approaching. His heart was pounding, he remembered many years ago when he was starting out as a gangster doing this kind of deals. He always found a way to escape in such situations and he was hoping he will be lucky again this time around.

He took out his phone and switched it off and waited for his fate

At the street

The police and paramedics surrounded Skhosana's car

Paramedic 1: Busy checking him "I can feel a pulse. We need to quickly rush him to the hospital now" they put him on a stretcher and quickly drove off

Police official 1: "We have got him I have always been suspicious of this guy"

Police official 2: "The high life he was living was just too suspicious and akere he was hanging around le mothaka yola Python"

Police official 1: "I won't be surprised if Python is involved in this. akere bare o broke now so he must have been looking for some quick buck"

At Ma Dorcus's house

Linomtha woke up early in the morning and Python was not in bed. She thought maybe he was somewhere around the house. She went to check up on the twins then walked to the kitchen to prepare food for Amahle. She was met by Ma Gumbi sitting on a couch her hands on her face looking all stressed

Linomtha: "Morning Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "Morning"

Linomtha: "Where is Dumisani?"

Ma Gumbi: She just looked at her with a worried face

Linomtha: "Ma?"

Ma Gumbi: "He didn't tell you anything about where he was going?"

Linomtha: "No nothing. Where did he go?"

Ma Gumbi: "He is ok. Don't worry"

Linomtha: "You are worrying me Ma"

There was a knock on the door and she went to open

Rebo just busted in fuming with so much anger

Rebo: "Waka monna lepho mpha yena" (You will give me my man)

Linomtha: "Hello cuzie"

Rebo: "Don't hello me cuzie wena. Ke hore Linomtha you and your husband just couldn't accept your fate ne, you had to drag all of us in your mess?"

Linomtha: "What are you talking about?"

Rebo: "Kare waka monna letlo mpha. I swear if he doesn't make it alive letlo ntseba. Linomtha ketlo go loya, you will never ever have peace in your life. I have finally found my way out of poverty and I won't let you and your broke man ruin my chances of a happily ever after, it's not my fault gore poverty loves you and follows you around. Kare waka monna letlo mpha"

Ma Gumbi: "Sisi don't come here and make noise"

Rebo: "wena mokgekolo wa sekebekwa erore tu. Homola ska thomana lenna. (You gangster granny shut up don't start with me) Yes I know about all your dealings, my husband told me akere you are the one that took over from him when he was travelling the world le Linomtha. Yes jack of all traits Top Thokozile"

Linomtha: Looking at Ma Gumbi "What is she talking about?"

Rebo: "Iyooo you don't know gore your mother in law ke sekebekwa? Ke maimae. The time you were travelling the world she is the one who was handing the business. You are swimming with gangsters ebile I won't be surprised if your twins end up as gangsters phela it runs in the family wena are you not surprised ka Amahle can't you see she is a little gangster wena"

Linomtha: "Rebo why are you really here?"

Rebo: "My husband is in hospital because your broke useless man got him shot. Ke ya monyaka waka munna, if he doesn't survive this someone will pay"

She walked out

Linomtha: Turned to Ma Gumbi "Where is Dumisani?"

Ma Gumbi: "He is ok. Don't stress he will be back"

She looked at the Tv and the her eyes landed on the news subject "Banked robbed last night, suspects still on the run"

She turned on the volume

News presenter: "Police are looking for suspects that robbed a bank this morning just after 12 am, one of the suspects was shot by the police and he is dead while the other one is in a very critical condition at the hospital. Two suspects managed to run away and police are on the hunt for them. We ask the public to work with the police and help them catch the suspects"

Linomtha: "Wow. Do you know anything about this?"

Ma Gumbi just went quite

Linomtha: "Is Dumisani involved in this?"

Ma Gumbi: "He did this for you and the kids. You need to understand"

Linomtha: "I can't believe this. I don't know what's more shocking in all of this, the fact that Dumisani deceived me or finding out that my mother in law is not actually what I thought she was. Ma I looked up to you I thought we can work together to help Dumisani through the walk of faith kganthe all along you are the mastermind behind everything. Wow"

Ma Gumbi: Got up and tried to hold her "Baby"

Linomtha: Took a step back "Maybe he is one of the suspects that died or maybe he is still out there but just know that if he is still out there and they catch him there is no way he is going to survive this. His going to jail for a very long time" she started crying and went to the bedroom

Ma Gumbi: Shouting "Linomtha Linomtha come back my baby. Let's talk about this please, we need to be united as a family" she went to her door and tried to open but it was locked. She knocked "Open baby"

Linomtha: Lying on the bed crying uncontrollably. Both the twins woke up and started crying so loud. She didn't even attempt to get up she just continued crying. Her cry and the twin's cries filled the whole house

Ma Dorcus and Amahle got up

Ma Dorcus: "What is going on?"

Ma Gumbi: "I have messed up big time" she placed her hands on her head "Ow Lord please forgive me, please save my son. Please help Linomtha pull through from this"

Amahle: "Gogo what is going on? Are we acting again?"

Ma Dorcus: She held Amahle's hand "Come with me Hlehle" she walked with her to the neighbour's house

At the neighbours house

She knocked and they opened

Ma Dorcus: "Dumelang Mama Ouma. Can you please look after Amahle just for some few minutes we are still dealing with a family crisis. I will come back and fetch her"

Ma Ouma: "Of course sisi"" To Amahle "Amahle come and play with Ouma"

At the Bushes

He had been sitting there for hours and the noise was all gone. He thought to himself maybe they are gone

Meanwhile some police camped around the area for the whole night. They were setting a trap for the suspects

Python got up and looked around. He took some few steps and heard voices

Voices: "Freeze. Don't move don't move. Put your hands behind your head"

Python: He looked all around and noticed that he was outnumbered. He slowly put his hands behind his head as the police walked towards him carrying guns. They held his hands roughly and cuffed him

The captain looked at him right on his face and smiled

Captain: "Dumisani Gumbi. So we meet again. I told you, I warned you that I will get you and I will make it my mission to get you before I retire" to his police "Let's move"

They moved with him to the road and placed him at the back of the van

Meanwhile journalists were busy taking pictures and all so excited for landing a very big scoop

At Ma Dorcus place

Ma Dorcus knocked on the door

Dorcus: "Linomtha open. Open please sana lwami, open my baby. Let me get the kids"

Ma Gumbi: "Don't you have spare keys? I am worried now Dorcus, what if she takes her life?"

Dorcus: "Yes spare keys, let me look for them"

She ran to her room and came back with the keys and opened the door

They found her lying on the bed crying. Ma Dorcus sat on the bed and held her tightly while Ma Gumbi attended the twins

Dorcus: Busy brushing her “Shshsh kuzolunga sisi kuzolunga mtwana wami. Please remain strong please”

At the police station

People who were around at the police station started taking pictures the minute he stepped out of the back of the van.

Journalists filled the police station as well

They walked inside the charge office. They wrote inside their books and gave him a paper explaining his rights`

Python: “Can I please make a call?”

They handed him the phone and he dialled Linomtha it kept on saying number busy

At Ma Dorcus place

Linomtha’s phone rang and Ma Dorcus answered it for her and put it on loud speaker

Journalist: “Hello. Mrs Gumbi how are you feeling about your husband arrest?”

Ma Dorcus: “Now it’s not a good time”

Journalist: “Are you going to represent him? Were you part of this robbery?”

She hung up the phone

Linomtha: She sighed in relief "At least his alive"

At the police station

Police official: "He morena you are wasting my time you have been busy ka that call for a while now"

Python: "Can I please try it for the last time" he dialled her and she answered

Linomtha: Just pressed yes and didn't say a word

Python: "Sweetheart I am in jail. I need to see you please"

Linomtha: "Which holding cells?"

He told her the name

Linomtha: "I will be there" She hung up

Ma Gumbi: "What did he say?"

Linomtha: "He has been arrested"

Ma Gumbi: "Ow my goodness."

Dorcus: "Linomtha you need to be strong my child, go out there as his lawyer now please"

Linomtha: "You don't understand this whole thing don't you? I don't have any rights to appear as a lawyer now, I don't have any law firm that I fall under"

Ma Gumbi: "You need to be under a company to help him?"

Linomtha: Looked at her with an angry face "That's exactly what I just said" to Dorcus "Please look after Vuyo and Gugu I need to see Dumisani, I need to look him straight in the face and understand why he did this to me."

She wore a long dress and doek without even bathing and walked out

Ma Gumbi: Took out her phone and dialled a number

Ma Ndlovu: "Hello?"

Ma Gumbi: "Thokozile Gumbi here"

Ma Ndlovu: "What do you want?"

Ma Gumbi: "I told you that I will make contact when the time is right so the time is right now. I need to see you urgently"

Ma Ndlovu: "I am busy"

Ma Gumbi: "I don't remember asking you"

Ma Ndlovu: "I said I am busy"

Ma Gumbi: "Don't test me. You don't want to take me on girl"

Ma Ndlovu: "Ow hell yeah I do. Bring it on"

Ma Gumbi: "Ok ke, I tried to be civil. I guess I will just have to make an appointment with your husband ke"

Ma Ndlovu: "What do you want?"

Ma Gumbi: "Nazo ke. Where are you?"

Ma Ndlovu: "I am on my way to work"

Ma Gumbi: "Pass at my place first. I will send you the address" she hung

At the police station

Python walked inside the crowded holding cells

A group of young boys got up and started singing

Young boy: "Ola ola the mighty Python ow is it the former mighty Python"

A big man who was sitting by the corner shouted

Big man: "Yewena mfana fotsek" He looked at Python "Come and sit here"

Python walked to the corner and sat with them

He took out a roll of dagga

Old man: "Skyf?"

Python: "Ke grand"

Old man: "I am the big boss here ska chosa ke bafananyana" He looked at him from head to toe
"Are you really broke bra van my? I am sure nyoko nyana e teng somewhere I don't believe a man like you can be broke. Why are you in here?"

The young boys started singing

E bafethu ncela mafleit sithi jovijo

They showing each other his arrest video that was trending in every social media

Meanwhile Linomtha arrived

Linomtha: "Dumelang. I am here to see Dumisani Gumbi"

Police official: "We open ka 9 sesi. You have to wait like everybody else"

Linomtha: Taking her chances "I am here as his lawyer. I am allowed to see him anytime"

Female police: "Anytime from 9. Now ke 8 sesi so wait like everybody else. Hai what is wrong with the Gumbis? They still expect special treatment even when they are nobodies. His in the cells now I am sure his even somebody's wife now"

She took her a seat and waited

At Ma Dorcus place

Ma Ndlovu parked her car and stepped outside. Ma Gumbi saw her by the window

Dorcus: "What game are you playing Thoko?"

Ma Gumbi: "Linomtha has to get back to Ndlovu attorneys and help Dumisani out. This lady will make sure it happens"

Ma Ndlovu knocked

Ma Gumbi: "Come in"

She got inside and shook her head

Ma Ndlovu: "This is where the former mighty Gumbi's are hiding?" She looked around and laughed "Wow"

Ma Gumbi: "Dorcus give us a moment"

Ma Dorcus went to her room

Ma Ndlovu: "What do you want Magogo? I need to get to work"

Ma Gumbi: Evil laugh "You think you are smart ne?"

Ma Ndlovu: Playing with her neatly done manicure nails "Get straight to the point or should I say Ameni Khontinue?"

Ma Gumbi: Took out a tape and played it

Ma Ndlovu: Smiled and stopped it before it can finish "Ok, so?"

Ma Gumbi: "Your husband will hear this if you don't do what I tell you"

Ma Ndlovu: Opened her bag and took out some sweets. She opened one so slowly and put it inside her mouth "Sweet?"

Ma Gumbi: Just gave her an evil eye

Ma Ndlovu: Put it back inside her bag "Ok suit yourself then, I was just playing nice because I doubt you can afford to buy sweets anymore. Ok why are you blackmailing me? Do you want to sleep with Ndlovu? Hai you can have him because mina I am done with him shame"

Ma Gumbi: "You think you are smart wena ne. I need Linomtha to get her job back, Dumisani needs her right now"

Ma Ndlovu: "Aww shame I heard the news but I won't help you. maybe if you approached me few months back I would have given you anything you want kodwa manje I don't care, go right ahead and tell Ndlovu you would actually save me yazi" She took out her phone and dialled him

Ndlovu: "Sthandwa sami"

Ma Ndlovu: "I am with Ma Gumbi here she says she has something to tell you. I thought I should use my phone to contact you angithi uyazi they are broke bethuna so airtime issues"

Ndlovu: Laughed a little "Don't play like that phela Python is in jail now. It's all over the news, I tried calling you kodwa you didn't answer your phone"

Ma Ndlovu: "To Ma Gumbi "Khuluma phela"

Ma Gumbi got tongue tied

Ma Ndlovu: "Hai she is all quite now. I guess its old age plus stress of her son been in jail. Bye ke" she hung up and got on her feet "Bye Thoko" Threw her with her husband business card "That's his number just in case you change your mind" she walked out

Ma Gumbi: Put her hands on her head. She had never been outplayed like that ever in her life "God my only trust is in you now. Please forgive us"

At the police station

Linomtha sat down as the police officer came with Python. You could see he looked so exhausted

He sat down and looked at her face once then looked down in total shame

Linomtha: She thought she was done crying but seen him just brought back all the hurt and pain. Painful reality was staring right at her face "Why Dumisani? Why did you do it?"

Python: Looking down "I am sorry sweetheart. I am so sorry"

Linomtha: "Did I put any pressure on you? Is it me?"

Python: "No"

Linomtha: "Then why?"

Python: "I just wanted to give you a better life"

Linomtha: "You call this a better life? I would rather have you outside suffering with me than been outside suffering all alone. Dumisani I supported you, I showed you love because your struggle is my struggle too. I was not in this for the money, fame, status and fancy lifestyle I was in this for love I truly love you. Why would you think otherwise?"

Python: "I thought maybe you would get a job and meet people on your level then cheat on me so I wanted to prevent that"

Linomtha: "Then clearly you don't know me like I thought you did."

Python: "I am so sorry. Please don't leave me"

Linomtha: "I won't leave you because you have done that already for yourself, you have left me Dumisani Gumbi. You are facing some very serious charges and this time you are going away for a very long time. So you have left me not the other way around. Why couldn't you wait and be patient? Why couldn't you wait and see what God has in store for us?"

Python: Dropping tears

Linomtha: "Skhosana might not make it so his son will never know his father, a police man might not make it so his kids were robbed of a father. What do I tell Vuyo And Gugu when they grow up asking me about their father? What do I tell Amahle, Kayise and Hlanhla?. You have broken me and I don't think I can ever recover from this"

Python: "Please help me fight this. Don't give up on me"

Linomtha: "Maybe the problem is I love you way too much and you have mistaken my love for you for stupidity. Ya hey yes poor Nomtha just accepts everything, she accepts that I kill people, she accepted my kids, she got kidnapped for my wrong doings and when she got out she forgave me and we moved on. So now she will accept this and try to fight for me, this is what it's all about ne? So that song last night ne you really played it on purpose ya just in case you don't make it home tonight you had to make love to me for the last time. While we were high on emotions I was busy thinking you are feeling me kganthe you were busy thinking if you don't make it home "

Python: "No sweetheart I love you and I am so sorry about everything I have put you through"

Linomtha: "And I have just discovered your mother is in this too. Now it makes sense why you were going to church but ended up doing this. You were planning to hide behind church Dumisani, you were not truly born again. I was so excited thinking my husband has changed kganthe it was all just an act. I got kidnapped because of your dealings, I was kept away from my kids for more than a month but you don't care about that you just had to go back to your old life and put us in danger again"

Python: "I had changed. I am still changed"

A police official came up

Police: "Time is up and wena we have heard you are no longer a lawyer so stop coming here pretending or we will charge you"

Linomtha: "Bye Dumisani."

Python: "Nomtha I love you"

She just looked at him and walked away

Later during the day

A CID officer walked to the cells and called Python

Inside the office

He took his fingerprints then his phone rang

Officer: "CID Mudau speaking"

Caller: "We have lost our shit cop"

Officer: "Ok. Thank you"

Officer: "Things are looking very bad for you Gumbi. ow well I am here to formally charge you, my name is CID Mudau I am assigned to work on your case. We are charging you with armed robbery, murder and attempted murder"

Python: "Murder for who?"

Officer: "Emmanuel Skhosana"

Python: "I was told he is in the hospital"

Officer: "We just got informed right now that he has passed away"

Officer: "Where is the money and the other guy you were working with?"

Python: "I don't know?"

Officer: "Gumbi you will talk. It's not your first time in jail I am sure you know how we do things here ow well this time you have no money to run jails like before so you will get to experience the real life in jail, we will make you talk"

Python: "I said I don't know"

Officer: "I shall be in touch"

He walked out as Python went back to the holding cells

After 48 hours

At Dorcus home

Ma Gumbi and Dorcus prepared for court

They knocked on Linomtha's door and found her in bed

Ma Gumbi was still very ashamed to talk to her

Dorcus: "Hawu Lino my child you are not yet dressed? We are going to be late for court"

Linomtha: "I am not going"

Dorcus: "Linomtha please. Dumisani needs you"

Linomtha: "I said I am not going."

Ma Gumbi: "It's ok. Leave her"

She handed her the car keys and went back to bed

At the magistrate court

The court was very packed with journalists and so many people who were interested to see Python. Amongst the crowd was Bongani and Dr Walaza who were walking hand in hand as the media were busy taking them pictures. Tshidi, Hlanhla's mother and Zen sat together.

Python walked in hand in hand with another inmate. They were cuffed together and two police officials walking behind them.

The prosecutor called his case

Magistrate: "This is your first appearance. You are appearing before the court in connection with a charge of armed robbery, murder and attempted murder" She looked at him and fixed her spectacles "All these charges fall under schedule 6. Should the court find you guilty you will be sentenced to life in prison" She fixed her spectacles as she asked him if he is going to represent himself, get a lawyer or require a lawyer from Sa legal aid. He looked behind him again just to double check if indeed Linomtha was not there then spoke in a low voice

Python: "I will represent myself"

Magistrate: She went on with the bail application as he gave his reasons then she reached her conclusion "Bail denied due to the fact that the address could not be confirmed, the accused has a visa and he frequently travels outside the country many times and he is a high risk to the society. Court postponed after 7 days which is the.." She read the date "The accused shall remain in custody"

Police official: "All rise"

Bongi looked at him and dropped some tears

Ma Gumbi looked down while crying as Ma Dorcus brushed her back crying too. She saw Ndlovu walking out and followed him

Ma Gumbi: Handed him the tape "Listen to this"

She then walked away with Dorcus as Moruti, mama ka Lino, Thabo and Lucille followed them in their own car

At Ma Dorcus place

They found Linomtha still wearing the same clothes and in bed while the twins were crying as Amahle was busy shushing them

Amahle: "Sorry nana, Asis akere Vuyo askis akere Gugu. Dada will bring you sweets don't cry ok please don't cry. You are making sthuthuthu cry too don't cry please" She started singing nana fomola bomme bale kae baile mashemong bale ontlela leng ledi pompong ledi pompong as she pinched their cheeks playfully

Mama ka Lino: "Linomtha Linomtha"

She just looked up without responding

Thabo: "She is not herself. She is sinking into depression"

Mama ka Lino: "Linomtha is a strong lady"

Lucille: "Strong people hurt too, they are human"

Moruti: "My God will take her out of this depression. Leave the room all of you, I need to pray"

Meanwhile Python was transported to the prison with the other inmates

They followed the admission procedure and he was giving the yellow uniform for inmates awaiting trial and was taken to his cell

.....

#106

At Ma Dorcus's place

Ntate moruti kneeled down and held her hands

Moruti: Paying "Father God your word says that every knee shall bow down before you, every tongue confess that Jesus Christ is Lord. In the mighty name of Jesus you spirit of depression I command you right now to get out, bow down now. Father you said that your name is above everything so this means your name is above depression. Depression you have no power upon her, leave her right now in the mighty name of Jesus." He prayed in tongues as she got up and started crying. He hugged her "It's ok my child, it's ok my daughter"

Linomtha: "I can't do this anymore, I can't"

Moruti: "It's ok"

Linomtha: "Dumisani is very selfish. How could he do this to me? How am I going to cope without him? How am I going to raise all this kids alone? I am still too young to go through this"

Moruti: "God wouldn't give you a burden you can't handle" He started singing for her "Tsatsi la hlaha tsadi la dikela wena osale Modimo. Mmopi wa batho sedi la dichaba ore file bophelo wa refa le maatla ngwedi ya hlala ngwedi ya dkiela wena osale Modimo" he looked at her and smiled "This is your favourite song. My daughter esale Modimo, he is still God he hasn't changed"

Linomtha: "I can't pray."

Moruti: "It's normal to feel this way but you need to start believing In God again"

Linomtha: "I love Dumisani but I can't face him right now. I am too angry, Dumisani has taken

advantage of my love for him. He thinks I am stupid.”

Moruti: “Been hurt and angry shows how much you love him. Forgive him, he has made a mistake like everybody else”

Linomtha: “I can’t. I don’t know what his charges are but I am sure his going to be charged with armed robbery, murder and attempted murder. He can get life and I am not going to put my life on hold. I have been good to him and he never appreciated me”

Moruti: “You have always talked about Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform.”

Linomtha: “I know but...”

Moruti: “Now it’s the real time to see that true Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform. Before he had too much money, he could sneak out and see you. He was in jail but had too much power, you could walk at night and see him but now all those privileges are gone. That was not Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform. Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform is now my child. when he has nothing, when he has caused you so much pain, when he has left you in fear and hopeless. Look beyond that uniform his going to wear and find the beauty beyond it. I will give you a moment to think about this” He walked out

Outside Dorcus’s house

Bongi and Zen parked their cars the same time

Bongi got out and waited for Zen

Bongi: Hugged her “Hi Zenani”

Zen: “Bongi. Hi, wow you look good. That big booty is back and wow those curves too”

They both laughed

Bongi: “You look good too. How have you been?”

Zen: “I’ve been good. One step at a time hey”

Bongi: “Time is the best healer”

Zen: "True. I am surprised to see you here"

Bongi: "Why?"

Zen: "Just nje. I mean you hated Linomtha after what happened, I hope you are not here to gloat you know rub salt into the wound because that would be very evil. She is going through a lot"

Bongi: "Ow Zenani I am not about that life anymore. I have changed hey, I have moved on with my life and I have never been happy like this. If you thought I am rejoicing with what is happening then you are wrong, yes I was hurt when Dumisani left me but it doesn't mean I hate him to an extend of rejoicing in his misfortunes. His the father of my kids and Linomtha took care of my child like her own child even now my own child still prefers her over me so I respect her for that"

Zen: "Ok I get you. I just wanted to make sure"

Bongi: "I understand. Shall we?"

Zen: "Of course"

They walked to the house and knocked. Ma Dorcus opened

Dorcus: "Sanibonani"

Zen and Bongi: "Yebo Ma"

Zen: "We are here to see Linomtha"

Dorcus: "Please come in"

They walked inside and greeted the others

Ma Dorcus: "Let me go and check if she is fine to see you guys"

She walked to Linomtha's room and entered

Dorcus: "Bongi and Zenani are here to see you. Can I let them in?"

She nodded

After some few minutes Bongji and Zen entered her room

They sat on the bed and hugged her

Bongji: "How are you?"

Linomtha: "Fine"

Zen: "Hi. How are you holding up?"

Linomtha: "Gabotse" (Fine)

There was an awkward silence

Bongji: "Praises misses you"

Linomtha: Smiled a bit "I miss her too. How is she doing?"

Bongji: "She is settling in but it's not easy. Linomtha I know we never had a good start, I know I was such a bitch to you and I am so sorry. I want you to know that I feel your pain and I just want to offer my support"

Linomtha: "It's ok"

Zen: "You were there for me when I lost Tshepo and I want you to know that I am here for you"

Bongji: "This is just a test and it shall pass. Don't give up on Dumisani, your love and support is what he needs right now. Please don't give up on him, Dumisani loves you"

Zen: "I didn't see you at court and I reckoned maybe is because you are angry with him which is totally understandable. I know that you love him so please don't give up on him. I loved Tshepo but gave up on him and I regret it every single day so please don't make the same mistake"

Bongji: "I know you are angry but he did that for you. Linomtha you need to understand that Dumisani was a very powerful man and used to having things go his way. He loves providing for his family and he lost all of that I am sure he felt like a failure. Please just try to understand where he is coming from. Jail won't kill him but you giving up on him is what is going to kill him"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

They hugged

At the Ndlovu's

He sat in his study drinking whiskey looking like a total mess. He had been playing the tape over and over again

He tried calling her again but she didn't answer. He tried Raise's number but it was not available

He sat and waited till after midnight. He heard the front door opening and got up

Ma Ndlovu closed the door and met him as she turned

Zanele: Frightened "Whuuu hai maan Moses you gave me such a fright. Why did you sneak up on me like that?"

Ndlovu: Holding his glass of whiskey "Where are you coming from?"

Walked passed him and he grabbed her hand roughly

Zanele: Looked at his hand with total disgust "Don't touch me like that. Let go of my hand"

Ndlovu: "Where are you coming from?"

Zanele: "I am from work"

Ndlovu: "After midnight? I went to your workplace Zanele and you know what's funny? They don't know that you are working with them, they were actually shocked when I pitched there and asked to see you"

Zanele: Shocked face

Ndlovu: "So every morning you wake up and pretend to be going to work Zanele. All those weekend always telling me you were at work was total lies? Who the hell are you? I swear I don't know you"

Zanele: "Leave me alone"

Ndlovu: "Where have you been spending your time?"

Zanele: "You are drunk"

Ndlovu: Showed her the tape "And this? What is this Zanele?"

Zanele: "Ow she gave it to you"

Ndlovu: "You are not even going to deny it?"

Zanele: "Why would I deny the truth?"

Ndlovu: "You are so heartless, you are worse than a witch. Who are you?" Shaking her

Zanele: "Let go of me"

Ndlovu: "So you and Raise played me. Mina all along I thought you were a good woman for saving her kanti Raise was...I can't even say it. Why Zanele?"

Zanele: "Don't blame me. I was lonely because you were too busy with your law firm, you never had time for me. You spent too much time at work what the hell was I supposed to do? Finger myself every night? We were still young and I needed sex but you were never available"

Ndlovu: "I was building an empire for us and I thought you did understand. Why didn't you tell me? So you had to cheat on me with my clients? Shane out of all people Zanele? Legs of Thunder? That gangster? He was almost in the same league with Python. "

Zanele: "He is a better man compared to you. His got a big dick and..."

He slapped her so hard across the face before she could finish her sentence

Ndlovu: "I will kill you Zanele. I am going to kill you"

She ran to the kitchen as he followed her

She grabbed a big knife

Zanele: "Don't you dare come anywhere near me or I swear I will stab you. I know how to use this, I play with gangsters I mean real dangerous gangsters so don't test me."

Ndlovu: Looked at her in total shock "Who are you? ow my God all along I have been staying with the devil? I thought highly of you Zanele. Are you even barren?"

Zanele: Opened the kitchen door "I need a divorce. I am going to take everything you own, we are married in cop so I am entitled to half of your things. You will hear from my lawyers mr lawyer" she walked out

He sat on the floor and wept

At Cape Town

Paris came out from the garage and waited for ubber outside

Three guys approached her and put a knife on her throat

Guy 1: "Don't scream or else we will cut your head"

Guy 2: "Move and don't you dare make any noise"

She walked with them to the back of the garage where it was very dark

Paris: "Please take everything. Don't hurt me please"

One guy took her bag and opened it

Guy: "Cheese girl, wow two iphones. Give us your pin"

Paris: "2136."

Guy: To the other guys "I am going to withdraw money." To Paris "If you lied just know that you are dead when I get back"

He walked to the ATM as another guy wearing the garage uniform looked at him and then ran to the back quickly

At the back of the garage

Guy 2: "Fuck she is hot"

Guy 3: "Bra my dick is hard just by looking at her. This one we need to taste her"

Paris: "No please no"

They started touching her as the guy approached them from the back walking slowly holding a cricket bat. He hit them quickly and they fell down.

P: To Paris "Run to the front"

The other guy came back and he ran after him. He caught up with him and used pepper spray on him and started searching him. He managed to take back Paris bank card and the money he withdrew

He went back to the front and found crying Paris sitting inside the manager's office and hugged her

Paris: Hugged him so tightly and broke the hug. She looked him on the face just to see him properly. He was dark and he had cute big eyes, she found herself smiling through her tears
"Thank you"

Guy: "You are welcome. This place is not safe at night, is it your first time in Cape Town?"

Paris: "No. I used to visit a lot with my parents and my mother and I stayed here but I have never really been this side much. I am first year student at UCT"

Guy: "Ow great I am also studying there. This is my Third year. Do you stay at res?"

Paris: "Yes and you?"

Guy: "I stayed at res last year but this year I am staying off campus. We had some financial problems at home so they couldn't afford to keep me at res so a friend from church offered to

stay with me for free”

Paris: She thought to herself ow a broke guy from a poor family but she liked him either way and that kind of shocked her. The old Paris would have said thank you and Bye. “Ow I see”

Guy: “You should get going. Maybe I will see you around at campus” he handed her the card and money “I got this back from one of the guys”

Paris: “Thank you so much. Please keep the money”

Guy: “No please don’t”

Paris: “You risked your life to save me. This is the least I could do”

Guy: “No please don’t. I did that out of the goodness of my heart, I would have done it for anyone please don’t pay me”

Paris: “Thanks again. Why are you working here?”

Guy: “To be able to buy food and books. I work here at night and over the weekends”

Paris: “Wow. Can we have some coffee?”

Guy: Smiling “Yeah sure. Let me ask my manager for some time off”

He asked his manager and he agreed

They sat down and had coffee

Guy: “This is funny we didn’t even get each other’s names”

Paris: Laughing “Paris. My name is Paris”

Guy: “Why such a name?”

Paris: “My parents conceived me in Paris that’s why they named me Paris”

Guy: “Wow beautiful. My name is Sihle, short for Siphosihle. I am Sihle Zikelele”

Paris: Looked at him and smiled then looked down blushing “Hi Sihle”

They chatted for hours and he walked her outside to catch an ubber

Paris: "I would love to see you again. I don't have friends around campus so I get bored"

Sihle: "No problem. Tomorrow night I am going to church with my flat mate, maybe you could join us"

Paris: "I hate church"

Sihle: "Come on you going to love it. You owe me for saving you so please consider this as you settling your debt"

Paris: Smiling "Ok ok you win"

Sihle: Did the victory blow "Yeah. I am bringing one soul to Jesus"

Paris: "You are too ambitious. I am an atheist"

Sihle: "I am a Christian"

They laughed and exchanged numbers

He sent his sister an sms that reads as follows "Hi sesi Lino I am thinking about you, just know that you are deeply in my prayers. God will see you through this. ps: Remain strong for my nieces and uncle Dumisani"

The following day

At Prison

Python woke up and walked to another inmate

Python: "Sure"

Inmate: Smoking "Ya"

Python: "Can I please use your phone? I want to call someone"

Inmate: "Zaka pele papa"

Python: "I don't have anything on me now"

Inmate: "Wa nyela bra. Nothing is for free hierso, ke buyele monna o mongwe airtime nna? Unless if we can negotiate other payment terms" He spanked his arse and winked

Python sighed and walked to another inmate as they laughed at him

Inmate: "Do you know who that guy is munna?"

Inmate 2: Laughing "Python"

Inmate 1: "You did that to Python?"

Inmate 2: "His a nobody now. Go and slap him just to prove it"

The other inmate stood by the corner looking at him in total pity

Inmate 1: "This guy used to run the whole prison. He was commanding everybody"

Inmate 2: "Eeeh ntanga he used to stay in a private cell which looked like a hotel inside. He never eat food from here. kere he would order takeaways from expensive restaurants yerr look at him now asking for a cell phone"

Inmate 3: "He munna kare he used to get umdavasho straight from his private cell. Fucking different ladies every day. They used to sneak him out at night"

Inmate 4: "He used to run business meetings right in his cell. Ya keya e chaba life, its true lekhema is a biach"

Inmate 3: "Karma is a bitch you fool"

They laughed at him

Python approached another inmate

Python: "Sure. can I please use your cell phone"

Inmate: "Pay up ntanga"

Python: Looked at him shamefully "I don't have any cash on me"

Inmate: "Then you will do my laundry"

Python: "Sure"

He handed him his clothes and sheets.

He started washing them and found underwear's with some semen stains. He sighed and washed them as other inmates took videos and pictures laughing.

He finished and walked back to the inmate

Python: "I am done"

Inmate: Handed him the phone "Don't talk for long. Only 5 min"

He quickly dialled Linomtha's number

Linomtha: Looked at the unsaved number and decided to ignore it thinking its journalists.

He tried countless times without succeeding

Inmate: "Bring back my phone. 5 minutes has passed"

Python: "Let me try for the last time"

The inmate held him roughly. He could fight him but he didn't want any fight so he gave him the phone back peacefully and went to sit on his bed

Another inmate shouted from the back

Inmate: "Eeh bra Pythy I also have some laundry. kopa o nchunele yona ketla o gaya nkaoza da"

Others posted the video on social media's

Vasco saw it and called Pusco

Pusco: "Eitha"

Vasco: Laughing out loud "Eeh munna did you see a video of your former boss doing laundry ko tanyani?"

Pusco: Laughing "Laundry ya mang?"

Vasco: "Ya some guy. Kere his washing his underwear's"

Pusco: Laughed louder "You lie munna. Mos die maan ke cheri ko tanyani then. They are fucking him?"

Vasco: "Obvious. Who will he fuck with that big dick of his?"

They busted out laughing as Pea walked in

Pusco: "Ware where can I find the video I want to show vrou"

Vasco: "I will forward it to you now"

Meanwhile Dunga watched the video and his eyes turned red. He covered his mouth in total shock, he called his right hand man Baba Shenge

Dunga: "Baba Shenge can you please attend the meeting on my behalf I am not feeling well"

Baba Shenge: "But you were ok just now mhlekazi"

Dunga: "I am not well please" He walked back inside the house

Later at the Prison

He walked to the visitor's area and found Moruti seated

Python: "Hello Pa"

Moruti: "How are you son?"

Python: "I am ok" He looked up trying to stop the tears from falling

Moruti: "It's ok. You don't have to pretend with me"

Python: He dropped some tears then wiped them off with his hand "How is Linomtha?"

Moruti: "She is fine"

Python: "And my kids?"

Moruti: "They are fine"

Python: "Does she talk about me?"

Moruti: "She does"

Python: "Does she hate me?"

Moruti: "She loves you. She is just hurt at the moment but every marriage and relationship faces some tests"

Python: "Why is she not here with you?"

Moruti: "She will come and see you when she is ready"

Python: "If she cheats on me I will die. I know I sound selfish but I want her to wait for me, just the thought of another man touching her..." he bit his lower lip as he struggled to speak

Moruti: "Don't think like that"

Python: "I should have listened to you, you did tell me that if I don't honour my promise something bad might happen"

Moruti: "It's not too late son. The bible says that all things work out for the good to them that

loves the Lord. God will make this to work out for his good. And you know what the great thing about our God is? He does not keep any record of any wrong doings, so stop beating yourself up. Give this battle over to him, the problem is you took the battle upon yourself. When you try to fight on your own God will stand aside and watch because that shows that you don't have any faith in him. That is what happened to you but it is not too late"

Python: "I want Linomtha"

Moruti: "Seek God first then the God who is inside of you will deal with Linomtha. Join a church in this place and start worshipping God"

Python: "I will do so"

Moruti: "You are a man of God Gumbi. You are going through all of this so that the glory of God can be magnified. All the people we are reading about in the bible went through the worst so please remain strong. You are going to change this place"

He prayed for him and left

He saw a guy holding a bible as he was going back to his cell. He stopped him

Python: "Are you going to church?"

Inmate: "Yes"

Python: "Can I please join you?"

Inmate: Fist bumped with him in excitement "Yes please"

They walked together

Inmate: "You are Python ne"

Python: Laughing "No I am Dumisani Gumbi"

They both laughed and entered the church

They found a group of inmates singing:

I surrender all to you. Everything I give to you withholding nothing withholding nothing

I give myself away so you can use me. I give myself away

Inmate standing at the front: "Come on my brother give yourself to him, let him use you don't withhold anything"

Python raised up his hands and joined in worship

Python: "I surrender all to you Lord. I give myself away so you can use me"

At the secret house

Two fine looking gentleman sat down drinking whiskey looking at the trending video of Python washing underwear's in prison. They busted out in laughter

Gentleman 1: "You think we should pay him a visit?"

Gentleman 2: "It's too soon. Let's wait for him to wear orange first then reveal everything"
Laughed "How we kidnapped his wife and took everything he owns"

Gentleman: "And his wife? You think I must make my move now?"

Gentleman 2: "She was not present at court so she must be angry with him" he took a sip of his whiskey "He left her broke and with his kids but hey she is not a lose panty, she is not your Peaches and Black Berry kinda woman so you will need a different approach with her. For now let's offer her a job that way she will be close to us then make a move"

Gentleman 1: "My main achievement will be settling down with his woman. Marry her and raise his kids while his in jail feeling all hopeless. I will get Linomtha. Ow Python you have messed with the wrong guy"

.....

#107

At Prison

The inmates approached Python after church and welcomed him and told him more about their prayer sessions

Python: "Thank you I will surely make it"

He walked back to his cell with another inmate who was his cellmate

They arrived and he asked for his phone. He handed him the phone

He dialled Linomtha

Linomtha: Pressed yes without saying a word

Python: "Mama ka Vuyo no Gugu"

Linomtha: Sighed "Hi"

Python: "I've been trying to get hold of you"

Linomtha: "I don't answer unknown numbers. Di journalist's ba ntshwenya"

Python: "I am sorry for bringing all this attention on you I know how much you hate the public eye"

She just went quite

Python: "How are my girls?"

Linomtha: "They are ok. Amahle has been asking a lot about your whereabouts, nna ebile I just don't know what to say anymore"

Python: "I am sorry I had to put you through this..." He wanted to say shit but quickly stopped himself "Am sorry about everything"

She just went quite

Python: "I need a favour please"

Linomtha: "I am not representing you Dumisani if that is what you are asking. Nna ke..."

Python: Stopped her before she could finish "That is not what I wanted to ask you. I am asking for a Bible. It's ok if you can't bring it yourself, you can give it to Pa"

Linomtha: She went quite for a moment "Ok"

Python: "Go shap. I asked for phone ya my fellow cell inmate and church member I don't want to finish his airtime"

Linomtha: "Ok"

Python: "I love you Nomtha. Please don't cheat on me sweetheart, I will get out of here. Please be patient and wait for me"

Linomtha: "Bye" She hung up

He rubbed his face frustrated

At Sihle's flat

He made noodles and went to join his flat mate Liyabona

Liya: Taking a bowl from him "Thanks my brother. So ware you were a hero mfondini?"

Sihle: Laughing "Ewe. Ndiya fighthisa mna kaloku mfondini" He laughed "My brother I have been in this place for three years but I just love how you turn this xhosa into English"

Liya: "I told you Xhosa is the sexiest language on earth"

Sihle: "You are crazy. Pedi is sexy"

They joked around then his phone rang

Sihle: "Hi love"

Anele: "Hi. Are you at your place?"

Sihle: "Yes"

Anele: "I will be there in like five minutes"

Sihle: "Cool babe" He hung up

Liya: "Madam coming over?"

Sihle: "Yeah"

After some few minutes Anele walked in and greeted Liya then hugged Sihle

They sat for some few minutes then Paris called telling him he is outside

Sihle: "Guys I am going to get the lady I told you about outside"

He went outside and walked in back with her

Liyabona fell in love with her instantly

Sihle: To Paris "Paris this is my girlfriend Anele and over there is my flatmate/brother in Christ Liyabona" to them "Guys this is Paris. The lady I told you about"

Anele and Liya: "Hi Paris"

Sihle: "We were just going out to eat. Please join us then in the afternoon we are doing church"

Paris: "No problem. I only had one class today so I am free and bored"

They went to down town and went to sit under a big tree where ladies were selling food

Paris: "You guys eat here?"

Anele: "Yes. We love it here, it's so great"

Paris: "Cant we go to spur or something?"

Liya: "Try it. You are going to love it"

The old mother recognised them and smiled greeting them

Old mama: "My children. Ow welcome back I missed you so much"

Them: "We missed you too Ma"

They sat down and ordered the xhosa traditional food

Liya: Feeding Paris "Try it"

Paris: Frowned while tasting the food. She enjoyed them

Liya: "And?"

Paris: "Not bad"

Sihle: "This is great stuff"

They eat while chatting.

Paris: "I think I need some takeaway"

Sihle: "You remind me of my mother. She always does that"

Liya counted his last cents and paid for the meal as Paris watched.

Sihle: "Is there anything you need us to help you with before we go?"

Old mama: "You see that's why I missed you guys so much. Please help me with filling up the buckets from the tap"

They went to fill the buckets leaving Anele with Paris

Anele: "Are the dishes done Ma? You know that's my job every time we come here"

Old mama: "everything is done my child. Thank you"

Anele: Looking at her ring "Wow you are engaged?"

Paris: Smiled "Yes"

Anele: "I can't wait to marry Sihle."

Paris: "His a good guy. He really saved me, how long have you been together?"

Anele: "It's been two years now"

The guys finished and they got ice creams taking a walk to the park

At Prison

Cid Mudau and two detectives put Python on electric chair execution

Mudau: "Where is the money? Who were you working with?"

Python: "I told you I don't know anything about what you are talking about"

They pressed the button and he screamed in pain

Mudau: "We can do this the whole day. Where is the money and the guys you were walking with?"

He just went quite

A big fat white man walked in

White man: "His still not talking?"

Mudau: "Yes"

White man: "Take him off the chair" He pushed him down and put his head inside a bucket full of water and drowned him for minutes "Kumpi where is the cash?" he removed his head "Kumpi?"

Python: Trying to catch his breath "I I I don't..."

White man: Pushed his head back inside the water bucket then removed it after some few minutes "Kumpi?"

Python: Remained silent

The white man repeated the same thing over and over again but he was still not cooperating

White man: "Suffocate him"

They put a pipe with pepper spray around his face. He struggled to breath for a long time

White man: "Let go." They stopped "Kumpi waar is die cash and die mense"

He still didn't talk

White man: "His a real gangster. Take him back to his cell, we have tried everything. We are not getting any confession from this guy"

The following day

At the Prison

Linomtha looked at limping Python walking towards her. He was badly injured. He took his seat and smiled at her

Python: "Sthuthuthu sami"

Linomtha: Shocked face "Hi"

Python: "Osa nkwatetsi? Hi ora mang? Kana I am still your husband Linomtha you can't greet me kabo Hi"

Linomtha: "What happened to you? Did you get into a fight? I saw the video and I..."

Python: "Relax please I didn't get into any fight and I am sorry you had to see that video."

Linomtha: "Are they abusing you sexually?"

Python: Laughed "No sweetheart. I wanted to call you and you know nothing is for free in here so I had to do some laundry"

Linomtha: "So what happened to you?"

Python: "Ke bokgata" (The police)

Linomtha: "Why did they do that do you?"

Python: "They need information about the cash and who I was with"

Linomtha: "Why didn't you tell them? You allowed them to torture you like that?"

Python: "I am not a snitch. They must do their job and get information. Besides I am protecting you, if I talk this guys might want to take revenge by coming after you because they know I am inside and I can't protect you. Skara has the cash I asked him to take care of you and the kids but he hasn't made any contact yet so maybe I got played but that's not my main reason for not talking. I am protecting you"

Linomtha: "Thank you"

Python: "I know I wronged you and trust me I will make it up to you just be patient with me please. kopa oska cheata, wait for me till I get out of here"

Linomtha: "I will be your lawyer. I will ask one of the people I know who owns law firms. All I need is just to fall under one then I can be able to represent you, they don't have to pay me"

Python: "But wont that waste your time of getting work? You know how trials take time sweetheart. It could take years and that will delay you"

Linomtha: "Let's just take our chance"

Python: "I love you"

Linomtha: "I love you too"

Python: "God will make a way"

Linomtha: "He will. You will get out of this place" She took out the bible and gave him

Python: "Thank you so much"

Linomtha: "Let's pray before they kick us out. phela you don't own the prison now so I am just an ordinary visitor"

They laughed and prayed

Inside Linomtha's car

She dialled a lady she was used to from court and asked to work under her company just to be able to represent her husband and the lady agreed. She increased the volume in excitement singing as her phone rang

Linomtha: "Linomtha Gumbi hello"

Caller: "Good day Mrs Gumbi how are you?"

Linomtha: "I am good thanks and you?"

Caller: "I am great thanks. You are speaking with Melicia Vilakazi from Langa Attorneys. Is this an appropriate time to talk?"

Linomtha: Lowered the volume "Yes Mam"

Caller: "Are you still in the job market?"

Linomtha: She kept quite

Caller: "Hello mam?"

Linomtha: "Why are you asking?"

Caller: "We would like to offer you a job"

Linomtha: She went quite again

Caller: "Hello mam?"

Linomtha: "Umm I am currently working on a case and I can't drop it unless if you can allow me to work for you while busy with the case"

Someone spoke from the background

Caller: "Please hold for me"

She moved back to listen to the gentleman

Gentleman: "Ask her whose case?"

Caller: "Sorry about that mam. Which case are you working on?"

Linomtha: "My husband case"

Caller: "Let me speak with the CEO and I will get right back at you." She hung up

Linomtha: speaking alone "That voice sounds familiar"

At the secret house

Caller: "She says Python's case"

Gentleman: "Shit"

2nd Gentleman: "I thought he was going to represent himself. I really thought she wouldn't assist him"

Gentleman: To the caller "Give us some privacy"

The lady left the office

Gentleman: "She loves this guy, she really loves him."

Gentleman 2: "I told you and you didn't listen. I told you to let him hand over everything then kill her you shouldn't have stuck to the deal"

Gentleman: "I developed a soft spot for her. There is just something about her"

Gentleman 2: "Come on she just an obedient wife nothing special about her."

Gentleman: "What if she manages to get him out?"

Gentleman 2: "He won't trust me. With all the evidence we have he won't"

The door buzzed and Skara ka 1 walked inside

Skara ka 1: "My press press homm"

Gentleman 2: "Salute"

Gentleman 1: "His wife is taking over the case. I think we need to submit that evidence that will lock him up for good"

Skara ka 1: "Salute"

Gentleman 2: "Skara don't betray us. We have made you, You are living the fancy life because of us. Pointing people with knives and doing house robberies was not going to afford you a house in Sandton, big fancy car, the clothes and those ladies running after you. So don't fuck with us or we will kill you"

Skara ka 1: "Me go be loying, I go not mpimpi you. python is spokos she go not batal me biggeset fast life nje ngawe"

Gentleman 2: "Glad we are on the same page."

He handed over the incriminating evidence and they submitted it to the police anonymously

After one month

At Cape Town

Paris mother in law called

Paris: "Hi"

Ex minister: "Hi Baby. Your dad trial is tomorrow, your step mother asked for postponement the last time asking for time to gather evidence"

Paris: "So?"

Ex minister: "Are you not excited? You know I thank God for whoever got to him before us because you were chickening out to help me"

Paris: "I need to go to class. Is that all?"

Ex minister: "What is wrong with you? You have changed even my son says that you no longer giving him the attention you used to"

Paris: "I have to go" She hung up as Liya called her to meet outside

They had been meeting every day. Studying together, going to church like literally doing every little thing together

They hugged

Liya: "You ready?"

Paris: "Yes. Where is Sihle and Anele?"

Liya: "We will meet them in town" he looked at her face "You don't look ok"

Paris: No guy has ever noticed if she was not fine. She remembered her father's words "Paris baby one day I hope you can meet a guy who will change how you see things. A guy who will be able to tell that you are faking it when you are saying I am fine, who can interpret your laughter, your smile and all your emotions. Baby once you meet that somebody it's not easy to fight that feeling. I hope one day you will meet him then you will realise why I am leaving mom, I am not doing this intentionally baby. I love you"

Liya: "Hello? Paris?"

Paris: "Ow sorry I was just thinking about something. My mind is not here"

Liya: "Talk to me please"

Paris: She has never opened up about who her father is to Liya, Sihle and Anele before. "I was just thinking about my father" She dropped some tears

Liya: Hugging her "Hey it's ok. Look we don't have to go if you are not ok. I will call them at home and cancel I am sure they will understand"

Paris: She just fell for him more "No please you don't have to do that. I will be fine, I will tell you all about it once I am ready"

They travelled to the villages where Liya was from. It was his little sister's birthday

At Liya's home

There was a two roomed house made of bricks then a mud house

Paris looked at Liya, Sihle and Anele. They looked so comfortable and happy. Liya didn't even look ashamed

They walked inside the house holding cake and drinks. They found his parents and little sister sitting down

The little sister got up from her chair running

Milli: "Buti buti buti" Jumping up on him

Liya: "Hi Princess"

Milli: "Buti Sihle. Sis Anele" Hugging them

Liya: "Princess come meet someone. This is the lady you used to talk to over the phone, her name is Paris"

Milli: Greeted her shyly while sucking her thumb "Hello"

Paris: "Hi princess" she hugged her

Liya went to greet his parents. He did the handshake and hug with his father then kissed his mother on the lips and hugged her

They had nothing but they were a very close family and they looked so complete. She always thought that money was what kept a family but she realised how wrong she had been. She grew up with everything in the house, yes her father loved her, she travelled the world with her parents but they lacked what this family had. Right then she realised that indeed her father was never in love with his mother like he told her.

The parents greeted them with so much love and happiness. They gave Milli the presents and sang for her

Liya's mother: "When are you guys leaving?"

Liya: "Tomorrow. We just came to spend the day with Princess"

Liya's father: "Haibo please stay for the weekend"

Sihle: "We have a very important event at church on Sunday"

Anele: "Have you started cooking Ma?"

Liya's mother: "Not yet"

The guys went outside to prepare the wood and started fire for the ladies

The ladies taught Paris how to prepare the fire and cooking pap

Later at night

She sat outside by the fire with Liya as they looked at the stars

Paris: "Thank you for this. I have discovered some new things about life"

Liya: "Like what?"

Paris: "What love really is"

Liya: "What is love?"

Paris: "It's not based on material things"

Liya: "That's exactly my definition of love too. Your man is blessed"

Paris: "I don't love him" She took off the ring "I am going to end things"

Liya: "When did you realise that?"

Paris: "The day I met you"

Liya: Laughed "Well since you are ending things with him can I ask?"

Paris: "Yes"

Liya: "Are you taking new applications for a boyfriend?"

Paris: "Depends who is asking"

Liya: "Liyabona Kele is asking"

Paris: "Ask properly"

Liya: "Paris Walaza can you please be my girlfriend?"

Paris: Laughed shyly "Its actually Paris Gumbi"

Liya: "You always on the phone with your mother and Dr Walaza so I thought his your dad"

Paris: "My dad is Dumisani Gumbi"

Liya: "Dumisani Gumbi as in Sihle's brother in law?"

Paris: "What do you mean?"

Liya: "Linomtha Gumbi"

Paris: "Ow noo I didn't know"

Liya: "Small world hey"

Paris: "I treated her so bad ow my goodness Sihle is going to hate me"

Liya: "Sihle is not like that at all. His the coolest person ever, his actually going to be excited just wait and see. He is sleeping now so we will tell him tomorrow. Let's talk about us, I love you Paris"

Paris: "I love you too"

They kissed around the fire with the stars shining bright at them

The following day

Linomtha woke up very sick. She ran to the bathroom and vomited

Ma Gumbi: "Everything ok in there?"

Linomtha: "I am not feeling well I don't know what's wrong with me"

Ma Dorcus: "It must be the nerves"

Linomtha: "Probably"

Ma Gumbi: "Let's get going"

At court

It was packed as usual and they entered with a heavy escort from the police protecting them from the media

Python was already seated. They looked at each other and smiled

She felt so confident. Yes the judge was well known as a no nonsense taker and famous for her harsh sentences and the prosecutor was one of the best Mr Oupa Molefe. She has never come face to face with him but she has heard a lot of great stuff about him, he was not a walk in the park. She looked at him and she could see he came with all guns blazing. She knew it was not going to be easy but they worked hard for the case. She visited the prison every single day preparing for the case so she was confident

Molefe: "My lady I am calling case 255 the state vs Dumisani Gumbi on charges of armed robbery, murder and attempted murder"

Mphahlele: "How does the accused plead?"

Linomtha: "Not guilty on all charges my lady"

Molefe: "My lady the state would like to call in its first witness CID Mudau"

The CID walked inside. Took a stand and took the oath

Molefe lead his Questions as Linomtha was busy taking notes

Molefe: "No further questions my lady" he took his seat biting his pen

Magistrate: "Cross examination the defence?"

Linomtha got up with a smile

Linomtha: "As the court pleases my lady" She looked at the CID "Its Mr Mudau right?"

Mudau: "Correct"

Linomtha: "How long have you been employed by the South African Police Service?"

Mudau: "About 20 years"

Linomtha: "And in your current role?"

Mudau: "About 5 to 6 years"

Linomtha: "Were you given the role based on merit or just experience?"

Molefe: "Objection my lady she is not asking relevant questions"

Mphahlele: "Let me hear where she is going with this"

Linomtha: "As the court pleases your worship. Mr Mudau the reason why I am asking you this question is because I heard you testifying that my client was with three other accused who are still on the run. But anyway I will get back to that. Was my client questioned about the other accused that are still on the run?"

Mudau: "Yes"

Linomtha: "How was he questioned?"

Mudau: "We asked him questions"

Linomtha: "Can I remind you that you have taken an oath and it is a criminal offense for you to stand up there and tell lies. Just because you are a police officer it doesn't mean that you can't be charged. How was my client questioned?"

Mudau: "We asked him Questions about the robbery"

Linomtha: Turned to the magistrate "My lady I think Mr Mudau here is failing to understand my question and the interpreter is not doing any justice as well because she is interpreting in tswana while our lovely detective here is Venda I think" She turned to the Cid "You are venda correct?"

Mudau: "Ya"

Linomtha: "No no I am not fighting with you please don't answer me with an attitude"

Molefe: "Objection your worship she is totally out of line"

Mphahlele: Reprimanding voice "Advocate Gumbi?"

Linomtha: "Ok my lady I will just continue although I think language barrier is a problem here. Ok

Mr Mudau I put it to you that you and your colleagues tortured my client to get your answers. You used an electric chair on him, you drowned him and you used a pipe with pepper spray” she folded her arms and gave him an intimidating look “Tell me mr CID would you talk if a person did that to you?”

Mudau: “Yes”

Linomtha: “Why do you think my client failed to talk?”

Mudau: “Because he is protecting his workers”

Linomtha: Gave a sarcastic laugh “And which workers are those? According to my knowledge Mr Gumbi doesn’t have criminal workers. Are you a psychic now?”

The court laughed

Police: “Order order in court”

Mphahlele: “Advocate Gumbi please refrain from such questions”

Linomtha: “As the court pleases my lady” she turned to Mudau “In your so called experience” She raised her two fingers to show him that she is doubting him “When you torture people the way you tortured my client do they end up confessing?”

Mudau: “Mostly yes”

Linomtha: “Please give a rate out of 10”

Mudau: “9”

Linomtha: “And the 1 they normally don’t confess because?”

Mudau: “Protecting their people”

Linomtha: “And what else?”

Mudau: “I don’t know”

Linomtha: “I put it to you that the 1 don’t end up confessing because they are innocent CID. You can’t confess to something you don’t know” She turned to the magistrate “My lady I will refer to the case of Stumo vs the state” she gave details of the case “He was tortured like this but never confessed because he was innocent. She turned to Mudau “What does the ballistic report say detective ow sorry CID?”

Mudau looked at Molefe

Linomtha: "Where is the ballistic report?" she raised her hands dramatically "How do you charge a person with armed robbery without a ballistic report? . You did state that guns were used right?"

Mudau: "Right"

Linomtha: She inhaled dramatically "You are just taking chances here. Go and find the real culprits. No further questions my lady" she did her dramatic bow and took a seat

Ma Gumbi: "That's my girl. We are taking this home"

One of the gentleman at the back

Gentleman: "Let's see how long you will keep up miss lawyer"

They took a break and came back

Molefe: "my lady the state will like to call the second witness" he identified the witness as Linomtha looked at Python puzzled

.....

#108

At Court

Molefe: "The state would like to call Mr Andre Scottt to the witness stand"

Linomtha and Python looked at each other. They knew about this witness but she had her

doubts about him, she thought maybe the state won't bring him in. she was prepared for him
She watched as the bank camera operator took the stand

Mphahlele: "Mr Scott in which language do you want to proceed in?"

Scott: "English"

Mphahlele: "Do you have an objection to take the an oath?"

Scott: "No objection"

Mphahlele: "Do you know that an oath is binding on your conscience?"

Scott: "Yes"

Mphahlele: "Now repeat after me... the evidence am about to give will be the truth nothing but the whole truth so help me God"

Scott: "So help me God"

Mphahlele: "State your witness"

Molefe: "Thank you your worship" He turned to Scott "Good morning Mr Scott"

Scott: "Morning"

Molefe: "You have been called to court as a witness to come and testify about an incident that happened on the day in question"

Scott: "Well on the day I was called by my juniors telling me there's tempering with the security system so I rushed to the scene"

Molefe: "Proceed"

Scott: "I then drove to the scene then found that our alarm system and cameras were tempered with"

Molefe: "So tell me do you know who did the tempering?"

Scott: "No but I think the accused is involved"

Linomtha: "Objection your worship does the witness know for a fact what he is alleging or is insinuating?"

Mphahlele: "Please refrain from doing that. Objection sustained"

Molefe: "Please continue and tell us what you know for a fact"

Scott: "Apologies your worship"

Molefe: "Please continue"

Ma Gumbi: "Ameni Khontinue"

Gallery busted out in laughter

Mphahlele: "Silence in court or I will deal with accordingly. Proceed witness"

Scott: "Well our security system is state of the art it takes a professional to crack it but I am surprised how they managed to do it"

Molefe: "So do you have evidence as to who are the perpetrators?"

Scott: "No. this guy's are fucken good"

Mphahlele: "Mr Scott you don't use such language in my court or I will hold you in contempt of court"

Scott: "Apologies. it's just that I'm the best in the business. These guys made me look like a moomish"

Galary laughing out loud

Voice at the back: "Ngoba uyiyo swine"

Mphahlele: "Silence in court. Mr Scott proceed"

Scott: "Now I might lose my job"

Molefe: "Mr Scott do you have concrete evidence against the accused person?"

Scott: Shameful "No"

Molefe: "Anything you like to inform the court about that I might have forgotten?"

Scott: "Yes."

Molefe: "Mhmh"

Scott: "The accused is a dangerous man he needs to be locked up for good we all know he used to..."

Linomtha: "Objection your worship relevance and my client is not on trial for the previous omissions"

Mphahlele: "Sustained"

Molefe: "No further questions your worship"

Mphahlele: "Advocate Gumbi your witness"

Linomtha: Got up with a smile "Thank you your worship" She turned to Scott "Morning Mr Scott"

Scott: "Morning Mrs Gumbi"

Linomtha: "It's actually Advocate Gumbi in court. I have just one question, sir do you have any evidence linking my client to the crimes alleged against him?"

Scott: "No"

Linomtha: Smiled and did her dramatic bow "No further questions your worship"

Mphahlele: "Thank you Mr Scott you may be excused"

Ma Gumbi: "Eintlek bekazo chunani hier lo?"

Mphaphele: "State any witness?"

Molefe: "Yes your worship"

Mphahlele: She looked at her watch "Due to time constraints we need to set up a date for further hearing on this matter. State and Defence please arrange suitable date"

Linomtha and Molefe had a little discussion

Molefe: "Your worship the date agreed upon is next week Thursday" He mentioned the date in full details

Mphahlele: "Ok accused by agreement from both the state and defence this matter is adjourned to next week Thursday with both state and defence witnesses."

Linomtha: "As the court pleases your worship"

Molefe: "As the court pleases your worship"

Orderly: "All rise"

Python smiled at Linomtha as the prison warders came to get him. She looked at him and

smiled back

The following day

At Dunga's place

He woke up and looked at the lady sleeping next to him

Dunga: Shaking her "Hey hey"

Lady: Sleepy voice "Hey handsome"

Dunga: "Vaya"

Lady: "What?"

Dunga: "Go I want to sleep"

Lady: Woke up and sat on the bed "It's a Saturday I thought we could spend the whole weekend together. I am not going to work"

Dunga: "Well you thought wrong. I told you I do no strings attached when I met you yesterday so vaya. I don't even know your name"

Lady: "Dunga please I really enjoyed our night together"

Dunga: "Leave my house right now. I told you last night this was just fucking and that's all"

She got dressed as he sat on the edge of his bed smoking

Lady: Walking out "I was going to love you. You will never meet a lady like me"

Dunga: Just continued smoking without looking at her

The lady walked out crying and got inside her car. She met Bab Shenge by the gate as he was driving in

He entered the house and stood right at his bedroom door shaking his head

Shenge: "Sipho when are you going to change?"

Dunga: "Not now please. Don't start with me Baba" He got up still wearing his BVD and went to get a can of Heineken from the fridge and sat on the couch

Shenge: "She looked decent. A smart lady who is obviously doing well for herself maybe you should have given her a chance"

Dunga: "I don't give a shit. I just fuck only"

Shenge: "You need to change mfana wami. You can't keep on changing girls like this"

Dunga: "It's called no strings attached not changing girls. I don't even know their names"

Shenge: "Mfana wami there is love out there all you need is..."

Dunga: "Yeah yeah please Baba spare me the lecture. Love is not for all of us, I have tried this love shit and it never worked out for me. The last time I tried it I lost my real brother so please don't start. Yazi the reason why I moved out from home is because Ma was always giving me the same lecture when I came with different girls so please just leave me at peace"

Shenge: "Ok I have tried. I came to show you the reports"

Dunga: Took the file and went through it. He smiled "We are really doing great. I was sceptical about adding on the buses but they are really bringing in some good money"

Shenge: "Very mhlekazi"

Dunga: "Did you have a look at those houses I asked you to?"

Shenge: "Yes. I did find one that you are specifically looking for, it has a pool and a large area"

Dunga: "Please send me the details I want to have a look at it"

Shenge: "Kodwa mhlekazi why do you need a big house while you are staying alone?"

Dunga: "It's for my kids"

Shenge: "I didn't know you had kids"

Dunga: "They are actually my brother's kids but I regard them as my own kids. I love them like my own and they can't suffer while I am still alive and doing well. I know how much he loves his kids and how it must be killing him not to be able to take care of them and protect them"

Shenge: "Kodwa none of your brothers have kids"

Dunga: "I am talking about Python"

Shenge: "I thought you were done with him"

Dunga: "I thought so too until his current situation. I can't watch him suffer, I struggle to sleep at night"

Shenge: "He was a great man. I remember all the good things he used to do for your mother and siblings. Are you going to visit him?"

Dunga: "I don't know. I am not sure if he would like to see me all I can do is take care of his family"

Shenge: "When are you getting the kids?"

Dunga: "Once the house has everything they love and if he doesn't come out of jail because I don't think he can allow me to get them if he comes out"

Shenge: "He will come out. His wife is good, I watched the case"

Dunga: "Ya she is one of a kind"

At Ma Dorcus place

Ma Gumbi made soft porridge for Linomtha as Dorcus joined her in the kitchen

Ma Gumbi: "She is still not well?"

Dorcus: "I thought maybe it was the nerves yesterday kodwa hai it can't be."

Ma Gumbi: "She is pregnant"

Dorcus: Covered her mouth in shock "Haibo Thoko you think so?"

Ma Gumbi: "I know so. She even vomits out tea"

Dorcus: "Ow my God. Now it's not a good time for pregnancy"

Ma Gumbi: "Dumisani has to come out but I know he will come out. Yazi now I get why he wanted to lose it all because of this girl, she is really special"

Amahle walked in holding a plastic with food stuff

Dorcus: "Haibo where did you get that?"

Amahle: "Ke rekile"

Ma Gumbi: "With what?"

Amahle: "Sthuthuthu wanted them but she said she doesn't have money and I went to get them for her"

Dorcus took the plastic and looked inside

Dorcus: Shocked face "Strawberry, cheese, inkomazi and cake?"

Amahle: "Yep she wanted that"

Ma Gumbi: "Amahle where did you get this?"

Amahle: "At the shop"

Dorcus took a shoe

Dorcus: "Did you steal? I will beat you Hlehle"

Amahle: "I didn't steal I just took them. sthuthuthu does things for me so I wanted to do something for her too so you can't beat me for been nice."

Ma Gumbi: "How did you take them?"

Amahle: "I used my own special skill. They didn't see me"

Dorcus: Whipping her butt "Amahle that is stealing. You are not supposed to steal. What does the bible say?"

Amahle: Screaming "Iyhoo wa mpolaya iyhoo ba mpolaya for been a good nice girl iyhoo Modimo nthuse iyhoo fire fire"

Moruti, Mama ka Lino, Thabo and Lucille knocked

Mama ka Lino: "What is going on here?"

Ma Gumbi: "She stole things at the shop"

Moruti: "Leave her don't beat her. Bring her here"

She ran to moruti and he carried her to the couch

Moruti: "Aaah skeem saam you are disappointing me now. I thought you go to church, do you want to go to hell?"

Amahle: "No"

Moruti: "If you steal you will go to hell. There is a big fire, obatla ho cha?"

Amahle: "No"

Moruti: "You need to pray and ask for forgiveness. God still loves you ok"

Amahle: "Mara skeem I was doing it for sthuthuthu. Dada is not here to buy us things we want like he always do so I was just been nice skeem saam"

Moruti: Hugged her tightly "You need to pray to the big Dada in heaven to bring things for you ok because Dada on earth is coming back soon and if you steal you will burn inside the fire and Dada will cry. Do you want him to cry?"

Amahle: "No"

He went on guiding her

Mama ka Lino went to Linomtha's room holding the soft porridge

Mama ka Lino: "I heard you are still sick?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Mama ka Lino: "Eat here"

Linomtha: "No I am fine I can't stomach that"

She looked at her and knew exactly what is wrong

Mama ka Lino: "Are you not preventing?"

Linomtha: "Why are you asking me that?"

Mama ka Lino: "Are you not pregnant?"

Linomtha: She looked at her with so much fear. She thought of their last night together "Ow my God no I can't be"

Mama ka Lino: "Mara how can you be so careless Lino? The twins are still so young and wena you don't even think of preventing? What were you thinking?"

Linomtha: "Mama ka Lino please don't. I am not pregnant"

Mama ka Lino: "You have pregnancy written all over you. This is the last thing that you need my child. Well I guess we don't have to ask for your permission anymore, we wanted to get the twins until things get back to normal again. You are dealing with a lot and I want to help out with the kids. Sihle and Ntosh bako skolong so it's just me and Moruti ko ntlung. We will be able to take care of them"

Linomtha: "Ma Gumbi and Ma Dorcus are helping me out"

Mama ka Lino: "But you still need to play your part too. When they cry you hear them and you have to attend to them and now you guys are busy ka this case. aww Lino hle Ngwanake please allow me to do this, you have always taken care of us well you always take care of everybody please allow me to do this for you. Once you are ok you can come and get them, they will be well taken care of ka everything"

Linomtha: "I will talk to Ma"

They called Ma Gumbi and she agreed

Moruti: "We need to get going because we are going to pass ko prison to say goodbye to Gumbi"

Linomtha: "Please tell him we will come and see him in the afternoon"

Thabo and Lucille took her to a corner

They both hugged her

Thabo: "Stay strong little sis"

Linomtha: "Will do"

He took out 5k and gave her

Thabo: "This is from both of us. We know it's not that much but it will help with travelling costs"

Linomtha: "Thank you so much guys" She looked at them and smiled "When are you two getting married?"

Thabo: "When my brother gets out of jail ke nyaka ebe best man"

The all laughed

Lucille: "You better get him out of jail because I want to get married soon"

Moruti called everyone together and prayed

Ma Gumbi: "Thank you so much for your support guys. We really appreciate it"

Linomtha: "Your love and support is truly amazing"

Ma Dorcus came with the twins stuff and they walked to the car

Linomtha kissed them

Linomtha: "Mma wale rata. I will come and get you guys soon"

At the Ndlovus's

Ma Buthelezi, Ma Ndlovu senior and Ndlovu sat outside by the veranda

Ma Ndlovu senior holding her black label bottle while Ma Buthelezi sipped her coffee

Ma Ndlovu: Drunk voice "Where is she? Bring your phone let me call her."

Ndlovu handed her his phone

Ma Ndlovu: "Press for me you know I don't know this technology things I will press wrong butter and it will just go dring dring press for me"

Ma Buthelezi: Laughing "Ow Jesus save us from this uneducated drunkard. You are not calling my daughter I spoke with her she is coming"

Ndlovu: "Don't talk to my mother like that. you will not call my mother names in my house, I called you here to come and see what your daughter has been getting up to so don't insult my mother or ill throw you out"

Ma Ndlovu: Sipping her bottle of Black label "Yes finally." She looked up "Ow ngiyabonga Jesu, my son has vomited muti that was feed to him by this witches"

Ma Buthelezi: She was shocked at how he spoke with her. He always protected her "What?"

Zanele parked outside and called her mystery man

Zanele: "Babe"

Man: "Hi"

Zanele: "I am outside the house"

Man: "Ok"

Zanele: "I won't be long. I am just going to give him a piece of my mind and maybe have lunch with my mother and then I will come back home"

Man: "Ok"

Zanele: "I love you"

Man: "Sure"

Zanele: "Just sure?"

Man: "What do you want me to say? Ok me too"

Zanele: "I know you are just stressed out its going to be fine. Let me get inside, I want to get this over and done with. Let me face this fool and his drunkard mother, I just hope he signed the divorce papers now. It's been over a month now"

Man: "Ya. Look I am busy with some work. Bye"

Zanele: "Bye I lov..." She realised he hung up before she could finish. She walked inside wearing her tight skinny jean which fitted her slim body perfectly, black top, high heels and sunglasses.

She hugged her mother then took off her sunglasses and took a seat

Zanele: "What is this about? I have a man waiting for me at home"

Ma Ndlovu: Looked at her with her drunk eyes "Haibo? Which man?"

Ma Buthelezi: "Zanele is it true you left your marital home for over a month now?"

Zanele: Playing with her long well done manicure nails "Yebo"

Ma Ndlovu: "Shiiii uya nyobiwa Zanele? Wema yazi I have always known you are a blitch uyi blitch nje doti nje"

Ma Buthelezi: "Don't talk to my daughter like that"

Zanele: "Bitch it's you. You don't even know your son's father. You are a drunkard whore who slept with just any man. That is why your son is not man enough he grew up without a father even as old as he is he still doesn't know his father maybe if he knew his father he wouldn't have been this excuse of a man"

Ndlovu: He dropped some tears and got up

Zanele: "Uyaphi wena? You called this stupid meeting so get back in here"

He went inside the house as the three woman remained at the veranda insulting each other

He came back with the divorce papers and a pen

Ndlovu: "I called this meeting hoping maybe we can resolve our problems. I still wanted to fix things with you Zanele but not anymore. I am so sorry you had to pretend all this years with me, I am sorry I was an excuse of a man. I wish you didn't pretend I wish you told me maybe I could have done something and changed. All along I thought I was the perfect husband, I thought we had a beautiful thing going on. I thought you loved me for who I was kanti you were just feeling sorry for this boy who grew up poor and raised by a single woman who drinks. I was building a legacy for us but you slept with one..."

Zanele: "Ow cut the long speech short. Give me those papers, I am not claiming anything because my man and I want this process to be quicker and besides his rich so I don't want your left over's" She looked at the house "This mkhukhu nyana and your smallernyana law firm. Keep everything"

Ndlovu: He signed the papers and gave her

Zanele: Got up "Mama lets go"

Ma Buthelezi: "Kodwa Zanele you can't do this."

Zanele: "Mama lets go please"

Ma Buthelezi: She looked at Ndlovu with self pity "I will talk to her"

Ndlovu: "Please don't."

She took her bag and they walked out

Ma Ndlovu become sober same time and hugged her son as they cried together

Ma Ndlovu: "I am so sorry my child. I am sorry"

Ndlovu: "Ow mama how could I be fooled like this?"

Ma Ndlovu: "I will find you a good well mannered girl from the villages. I told you these rich ladies are bad"

Zanele drove out and called her lover

Zanele: "All done I got the papers. I want you to meet my mother"

Man: " Zanele I think you should move out. I need a break"

Zanele: "But I am a free woman now. We can finally get married"

Man: "One of the workers will pack your stuff" he hung up

Ma Buthelezi looked at her puzzled

Zanele: "He doesn't mean that. He is just stressed out about work"

Ma Buthelezi: "I can't believe you are been punished so early. Zanele you will regret this"

At the mall

Linomtha got the pregnancy test. She rushed to the bathroom and took the test. She waited then two lines appeared

Linomtha: "Ow no"

At prison

Python walked towards her with a guard joking around

Warder: "You are always at church munna Python"

Python: "I told you never to use that man again with me"

Warder: "Wena you can never change never. I know you are working on a new plan to make money, phela people are now falling for fake miracles so wena o kena da nou"

Python: Laughing "Hehe wena just come to our church sessions. You will see"

Warder: "Iyaa I am not crazy nna. I won't be fooled by you, You are a true snake wena"

They laughed as he sat down

Python: Smiling "Sthuthuthu sami. Yazi everybody is doubting me inside this place but I..." He stopped talking and looked at her "What's wrong? Please don't tell me you are worried about those two last witnesses. I know they could ruin our chances and..."

Linomtha: "Dumi I am pregnant"

.....

#109

At Prison

Python: He looked at her and smiled "Wow sweetheart"

Linomtha: "I can't believe it. I was not ready for this, how are we..."

Python: "Shshsh sweetheart please stop stressing ok. Stressing won't change the fact that our child is growing inside of you. Kopa oska stressa ngwanaka please. Wow we are having another baby"

Linomtha: "I can't believe you are finding this exciting"

Python: "Like I said sweetheart it won't change anything. Let's accept it and be happy"

Linomtha: "How are we going to support this baby? We are already struggling Dumi. We are living kadi handouts and..."

Python: "It's going to be ok"

Linomtha: "The twins ba ile ko Limpopo. The main reason why I agreed was because I knew that

they will be well taken off financially until I can get back on my feet”

Python: “If God allowed this pregnancy to happen it means he knows best. Who are we to question his plans?”

Linomtha: She smiled “Ok who are you and what did you do to my husband Dumisani Gumbi?”

Python: He smiled back at her “God will see us through. Please take care of yourself and my baby until I get out of here.” He smiled again looking like a retired

Linomtha: “What?”

Python: “At least that pregnancy will keep those men away from you until I get out here. Nomtha don’t cheat on me sweetheart please, I am pleading with you. I can handle everything but I won’t be able to handle you cheating on me. Please have patience, ketlo tswa kamo and we will be together again”

Linomtha: “I will never cheat on you”

Python: “Promise me”

Linomtha: “I am always promising you hai Dumi”

Python: “I love you sweetheart. You can doubt everything but never doubt my love for you”

Linomtha: “I love you too. Dumi I am worried about the last two witnesses”

Python: “Stop worrying please. The stress will affect our unborn baby. We have prepared and trusted God so now it’s up to him”

Linomtha: “Guess you are right”

Python: “He knows best”

Linomtha: “Ya you are really changing. It’s so hard to believe this is really happening”

At Zanele’s mystery man place

She walked in and found him drinking whiskey with a friend. Talking and laughing

Zanele: “We need to talk”

Man: “Can’t you see I am busy?”

Zanele: "Since when do you talk to me like that?"

The other man got up

Friend: "Eeeh ntanga let me excuse you guys. I will give you a call"

Man: "Don't go man. We are still having fun"

Friend: "I will see you later" He walked out and looked at Zanele "Sure Zet"

Zanele: "Mhmh"

Man: Glanced at her once "Come here"

She stood right before him

Man: "Sit on my lap" she sat and he held her neck and started chocking her "Don't ever I mean ever do that again. Do you hear me? You don't get to interrupt me when I am busy with important people" Pushed her and she fell on the floor. He kicked her right on the mouth as she quickly got up and he kicked her hard on her butt "Get the fuck out of here"

She quickly ran out and closed the door

Inside Linomtha's car

Her phone rang and she got shocked looking at the caller ID. She didn't know how to address him anymore

Linomtha: "Hello"

Ndlovu: "Hi Lino my child"

The was an awkward silence

Ndlovu: "Unjani?"

Linomtha: "I am good and you?"

Ndlovu: "I am good. Look I need to see you, can we meet?"

Linomtha: "I am actually driving back home and I am passing around your area. What is this about?"

Ndlovu: "I need your help me with something"

Linomtha: "Ok I will be there"

After some few minutes she arrived

She found Ndlovu sitting with his mother

Linomtha: "Dumelang"

Ndlovu: "Hi mtwana wami"

Ma Ndlovu: Got up and hugged her "Hello girl. Ow how I love this girl, wabona Moses you should have married this one not that blitch. This girl is a wife material"

Linomtha: Smiled at her "How are you mama?"

Ma Ndlovu: "I am ok. Legentsa lakho ukuphi?"

Ndlovu: "Mama"

Ma Ndlovu: "Hawu it's not a secret mos. Wabona you too you should have married each other. Wena Moses you are a good man but you married a blitch and wena girl you are a good woman but you married igentsa"

Ndlovu: "Mama please excuse us"

Ma Ndlovu: "Ok it's alright" She walked away holding her bottle of Black Label

Ndlovu: "Sorry about that"

Linomtha: "Aaah not a problem I am so used to Ma. Look I can't stay for long my mother has to take Amahle to her mother's place and she needs to use the car"

Ndlovu: "I won't keep you for long. How are you?"

Linomtha: "Some days are bad and some days are better. How are you?"

Ndlovu: "My days are bad, I don't even know the meaning of better days"

Linomtha: "Its life hey. Just hang in there I am sure it shall pass"

Ndlovu: "When last did you see Raise?"

Linomtha: "It's been a while. After the Cape Town drama"

Ndlovu: "Do you know where she could be?"

Linomtha: "I don't know"

Ndlovu: "I need to see her"

Linomtha: "Ok"

Ndlovu: "I need some answers"

Linomtha: "Ok"

Ndlovu: "Like she is the only one who can explain everything"

Linomtha: "Ok"

Ndlovu: "And that lesbian couple? When last did you see them?"

Linomtha: "It's been a while"

Ndlovu: "Do you know where I can find them?"

Linomtha: "No"

Ndlovu: "Dunga?"

Linomtha: "I don't know"

Ndlovu: "Didn't snakes share with you stuff?"

Linomtha: "No"

Ndlovu: "I see."

Linomtha: "Anything else? I really need to get going"

Ndlovu: "Ow yes. Thanks for dropping by"

Linomtha: Got up "not a problem. Goodbye" She walked to the door and he called her

Ndlovu: "Lino?"

Linomtha: Turned and looked at him "Yes?"

Ndlovu: "You can return to Ndlovu Attorney's anytime you want to come back the door is always open for you. I humbly apologise about the way I treated you I was poisoned"

Linomtha: "I am still working on my husband's case and we can't afford to pay you now. We will talk after the case"

Ndlovu: "All the best. You are going to win it"

Linomtha: "Thanks"

She walked out

At Ntate Moruti's house

They parked by the gate

Thabo: "We are not staying Pa. Lu is on call tomorrow so she needs to rest"

Moruti: "Thank you so much son for going with us. Lucille thank you my child"

Mama ka Lino: "Re lebogile kudu kudu. Re leboga thekgo banaka"

A dirty woman holding a big pep plastic bag slowly got up . She was sitting down by the gate

Lucille: "Who is that?"

Moruti: "She looks like a homeless somebody. I am sure she is seeking some shelter, people always direct them here and we take them to the church shelter, we need to attend to her"

Thabo: "Aowa papa that looks like Mama. But no Mama is not that thin"

The woman knocked on Thabo's window. He opened the window and they were all shocked to

see Mma Moruti

Thabo: "Mama?"

She had sores on her lips, she was naturally light in complexion but now she was dark. She had lost so much weight

Grace: "Thabo ngwanaka"

She looked at shocked Ntate Moruti

Grace: "Aww mogatsake I have returned back home. ke boile"

Thabo: "What happened to you?"

Grace: "Can we get inside the house? Ow I missed you my family. I want to cook for you guys"

Moruti: "Let's all get inside"

They got out of the car

Mama ka Lino: "Hello"

Grace: "Mma Zikelele"

Mama ka Lino: "It's actually Mma Tau"

She held moruti's hand as they walked inside the house

Grace was met by Moruti and Mama ka Lino's pictures in the living room

Grace: To moruti "What is this?"

Thabo: "Papa is married to Linomtha's mother now"

Grace: "Iyhoo iyhooo ntshwareleng keya hwa kere keya hwa nna" She fell down

Lucille rushed to her.

Lucille: "I can feel the pulse and breath in, I think she collapsed due to shock. Ok let's take her to the hospital"

Thabo: "She really needs a full check up"

Mama ka Lino: "Let's go with them"

Moruti: "We will follow you guys ka our own car"

At the hospital

They did a full check up and after some few hours Lucille went to join Thabo and his mother inside her ward

Lucille: "How is she?"

Thabo: "She is ok"

Lucille: "Can we talk in private?"

He got up and they went outside

Lucille: "I got the results and..."

Thabo: Took the file from her "What I suspected?"

Lucille: "Yes and it's on stage three"

Thabo: "I thought as much. Let me go and break the news to her"

Lucille: "I can do it for you. I know this is not easy for you"

Thabo: "I was prepared for this."

He went inside and closed the curtains for privacy

Grace: "Papa wa gago okae?"

Thabo: "Ow now he is my father?"

Grace: "Ke gore I just leave for a week nyana Thabo and you guys replace me? I thought your dad is a pastor and he will wait for me and why did you bring me mo government hospital? I want private"

Thabo: "Ware a week? Mama you left for more than a year. Papa is human too and he deserves some happiness and o happy please don't ruin it for him. Right now you need to concentrate on yourself. I have your results with me" He took a deep breath "Mama you are Hiv positive"

Grace: "Aids?"

Thabo: "No it's not Aids mama. It's HIV, I am advising you as a Doctor now not as your son. Hiv is very manageable just as long as you take your treatment well. bona mama I always tell my patient that it is the easiest disease to live with. A person who dies because of Hiv actually commits suicide he or she is just tired of living because it can never kill you. Just take it as someone renting in your body and wena you are the landlord wabona so as the landlord you have too much power over your tenants. They pay rent and you won't bother them so same goes ka Hiv, you take your medication and it will never bother you"

Grace: Crying "Thabo I left my husband a husband who loved me kaya ka phaka Aids? That boy eat my money and went for his age mates when I got broke. He sent me away. How could I be a fool?"

Thabo: "I am going to arrange counselling for you. Mama you are going to be fine. You see how beautiful mama ka Lino is? She is married to papa and he loves her even when she is Hiv positive. You are going to be fine"

Grace: "Ko phaka diphilisi ko government? Everyone will know I have Aids? Can't you take for me akere you are a Doctor"

Thabo: Held her hand "You are going to be fine after understanding everything"

Grace: She remembered how she used to insult mama ka Lino telling her not to use the same glass with the upper class woman at church because she will infect them with her Aids. Now the same woman she was insulting is married to a man she took for granted. She covered her face with a pillow crying

Thabo: "Mama?"

Grace: "I want to die"

Thabo: "You will not die. I will be back"

He went outside

Mama ka Lino: "How is she?"

Thabo: "She is going to be ok. Please excuse me"

He went away with Lucille

Lucille: "I have already arranged with the psychologist"

Thabo: "Thanks babe"

At Zanele Lover's place

She waited for him but he didn't join her in bed

She went downstairs and called their worker

Zanele: "Where is my man?"

Worker: "He said he is going away for some few weeks"

Zanele: "Without telling me?"

Worker: "I don't know"

Zanele: Frustrated "Please get me a drink"

Worker: "He specifically gave me instructions that I must not take any orders from you. You are not the madam of the house anymore" She went away

Her phone rang

Zanele: "Where are you?"

Man: "You must be out of my house by the time I come back"

Zanele: "Babe it's me Blackberry why are you acting like this? I thought we both wanted this, I left him for you we can finally be happy. I am sorry I took time to fetch the divorce papers so I understand why you are angry. Please come back home, let's plan our wedding"

Man: "I don't want to find you when I return. Fuck I don't love you man maybe I confused business and pleasure"

Zanele: "So you used me?"

Man: "Take it anyhow you want. I don't give a shit" He hung up

She dialled him back and he didn't answer

Zanele: Talking alone "No it can't be. I know he loves me so I will wait till he gets back and we fix everything"

Thursday at Court

The court was packed as usual

Python looked at Linomtha and smiled. She looked back and smiled too

Court ordely: "All rise a re emeng ka maoto si kukumeni and everybody cell phones off"

Mphahlele: Thank you. State are you ready to proceed?"

Molefe: "Yes your worship state is ready"

Mphahlele: "Defence?"

Linomtha: "Ready your worship"

Mphahlele: "Stenographer please put us on record"

Stenographer: "As the court pleases your worship. On record your worship"

Mphahlele: "State"

Molefe: As the court pleases your worship. State would like to call case number 253/19 state Vs

Dumisani Gumbi, presiding officer Mrs Mphahlele. State advocate Molefe. Defence Advocate Gumbi. interpreter Mr Mohale. Stenographer Ms Nkosi. May I approach the bench” Handing over the charge sheet to the magistrate

Mphahle: “We may resume. Next witness state”

Molefe: “State would like to call Mr Fuzokwakhe Sibiyi to the witness stand”

Court orderly: Standing up going outside “Fuzokwakhe Sibiyi Fuzowakhe Sibiyi Fizokwakhe Sibiyi” Came back inside the court “Alwesag your worship”

Mphahlele: “State please don’t waste the court’s time where is your witness? Was he subpoenaed to court?”

Molefe: “Yes your worship it was a personal service so Mr Sibiyi knows he must come to court”

Mphahlele: “Did you consult with your witness?”

Molefe: “Yes your worship I did and he undertook...” he looked to the sides “Oh here is Mr Sibiyi

Skara ka 1 walked in doing the gangster walk with a bucket hat

Mphahlele: “Mr Sibiyi do not test my patience I will hold you in custody, do you know that contempt of court is a serious offense? Where were you when your name was called three times outside?”

Skara ka 1: “Indaba nani nisbiza ngama number plate why ningathi Skara ka 1? Is for the confuzin of myself”

Mphahlele: “Hey listen here I have no time for games take the stand now” Hitting the bench

Skara ka 1: “Sure suster”

Mphahlele: Shaking her head “State control your witness and I am not your suster”

Molefe: “As the court pleases your worship. Apologies”

Mphahlele: “Take off that rubbish on your head this is a court of law not your township tavern kwa mama uyachaza”

Skara: “Eeh this is not for rubbish is for the Lois victory is for the too money I limala hierbadala zaka baie” He took off his hat

Galaxy laughed out loud

Mphahlele: "Now Mr Sibiya which language are you going to proceed with?"

Skara: "Isingamla"

Mphahlele: "What is that? In which country does that language originate?"

Molefe: "He means to say English your worship"

Mphahlele: "Oh gosh its gonna be a loong day. Mr Mohale please assist"

Mohale: "As the court pleases your worship" Turned to Skara "Language?"

Skara ka 1: "My man you not hearing me say your worshipa singamla is your mandlebe drain block?"

Mohale: "Your worship the witness insist on proceeding in English"

Mphahlele: "Please Mr interpreter just remain there." She looked at Skara "Now witness Sibiya do you know an oath?"

Skara ka 1: "Oats? Me don't like that thing is for eating it too much da danyani"

Python was stressed but he found himself laughing silently tears rolling down his cheekbones

Mohale: "Bhuti uyasazi isifungo?"

Skara ka 1: "I'm sweat I'm speaking truth Buddha bless"

Mohale: Giggling voice "Sworn in your worship"

Mphahlele: "Hai aretsi state"

Molefe: "Good morning Mr Sibiya or rather Skara"

Skara ka 1: "Ta ta waz mina wena you hit for the heart"

Molefe: "Your worship to avoid confusion the state would ask the leave of the court to address Mr Sibiya as Skara"

Mphahlele: "For the sake of progress application granted"

Molefe: "As the court pleases. Uhm your worship the state is calling Mr Skara ka 1 here as a

section 204 witness which means Mr Skara discharge from prosecution in the South African criminal Law. Section 204 was enacted as a witness usually an accomplice or an accessory to testify despite the self incriminatory nature of the testimony and will be exonerated from future prosecution”

Mphahlele: “Proceed”

Molefe: “Mr Skara you have been summon to come and attest to the events of the bank robbery, murder and attempted murder, possession of unlicensed firearms and possession of ammunition of which you were involved in but you have been exonerated as per your deal with the state now proceed to tell the court what happened”

Skara ka 1: “You see some jitas come plan for snakes straps for bank rof and snakes danyane binne for me to talk snakes too much times nakes qina coz snakes zama change holy holy. I zama him baie times eish for orla four and mamsgebhengu putted him for snakes banbeka because ndlala hurt for stamak thembisa him 2 meter? Mara for snakes do nothing for stand beite for me and young boys orla four do all spane. For take cash dabuka eish hade orla four is rest in pieces”

Mphahlele: “State what nonsense is this in my court I will not tolerate this in my court”

Molefe: “Can I please have a moment with the witness?”

Mphahlele: “I am not going to ajourn we’ve wasted too much time”

Mohale approaching Skara

Mohale: “ Emfo ngfraiza uringe isiZulu sisoqeda please”

Skara ka 1: “Ta.”

Molefe: “Your worship may it be on record that the witness will be proceeding in zulu”

Mphahlele: “Does the witness confirm?”

Mohale: “Baba kthiwa uzoqhubeka nge sizulu?”

Skara: “Yeeeebooo”

Mohale: “Yes your worship”

Mphahlele: “State lead your witness”

Molefe: “Mr Skara lets start from the beginning tell us what happened on the day in question

where you and the accused in question committed a crime”

Mohale: “Tshela inkantolo loko okwenzea mhla wena no mangalelwa nenza lilicala”

Skara: “Bheka la lo majiyane lo” pointing at Molefe “Ne zinye imvemvane bathi ngi baise usnakes ngeke. Mina ngi buya ukuyo shizila angizngeni”

Mohale: “Witness is pointing at the state and saying this lawyer prosecutor and some other morons want me to sell out snakes never. I did time so leave me out of this”

Mphahlele: “State seriously?” Do you really want to proceed with this witness? How will it assist the state’s case?”

Molefe: “Your worship the state applies for hostile witness he seems to be evasive in answering the questions”

Mphahlele: “Hmm did you really consult and do proper consultation state?”

Molefe: “Yes your worship I am surprised his changing tunes now. Anyways no further questions”

Mphahlele: “Defence?”

Linomtha: Giggling “No questions your worship”

Mphahlele: “Mr Sibiyi you may be excused”

Mohale: “Ungakhululeka baba uqedile”

Skara: “Kanjani? I want to chaela vaar e bra snakes hade joe bangi strikile...”

Orderly: “Phuma ndoda or ngzovalela”

Skara ka 1 did the gangster walk and the salute sign looking at Python and whispered “O bozza yami me never mpimpi you”

Mphahlele: “Any witness state?”

Molefe: “Yes your worship”

Mphahlele: “Due to time constraints court adjourned. Please discuss suitable date”

Molefe and Linomtha agreed on next week Monday

Python and Linomtha looked at each other shocked then they smiled

.....

#110

At The Secret House

The two fine looking gentlemen sat down having a discussion

Man 1: "I told you not to trust that illiterate guy"

Man 2: "He outplayed us. The guy is too smart, you've got to give him that"

Man 1: "What the fuck did Python do for him?"

Man 2: "Some shit about taking care of his sick wife, building a house and fees. Hai something like that"

Man 1: "At least we managed to take what he was carrying that night so he won't be able to give snake any shit"

Man 2: "I know he outplayed us but fuck you've got to give it to him. His a true gangster, no selling out"

Man 1: Laughing "He really takes the gang oath seriously."

Man 2: "Python did the same for him. The guy was beaten up but he didn't say shit about who was involved. They are taking this gangster thing way too serious. So are we taking him out?"

Man 1: "No let's leave him. His 28 member, I am sure he has backup. We take him out his crew will be coming for us and remember I am still keeping a low profile for now so let's leave him"

Man 2: "What about the stuff we gave him?"

Man 1: "We gave him stuff Python used to own so that's nothing. He can keep them"

Man 2: "You think Python will walk out free?"

Man 1: "Let's wait for tomorrow. I really want him inside because if he comes out the whole plan of getting Linomtha is ruined"

Man 2: "Why don't you organise guys to take him out in jail?"

Man 1: "No that's too easy. The whole revenge thing won't be fun if I can't see him suffer, I need him alive I want to see him experiencing each and every pain"

At Prison

Linomtha sat down with Python

Linomtha: "I still cannot believe what happened"

Python: "Me too. I thought it was over, I mean we knew he was coming to testify against me not to actually sell his people out"

Linomtha: "Who do you think he was working with?"

Python: "I have no idea sweetheart. The time you got kidnap I checked who could be involved but I couldn't find out who actually did it. at some point I even doubted Paris you know? But she is clean"

Linomtha: "Come on she wouldn't go that far. You think the people that kidnapped me are responsible for trapping you?"

Python: "I know they are. The question is who could it be? I doubted Raise too but she is not involved"

Linomtha: "Why does she have against you? Is there something you are not telling me?"

Python: He wanted to tell her but he knew the timing was very wrong "No nothing sweetheart. I guess I was just been paranoid"

Linomtha: "I know when you are lying to me Dumi. What is going on?"

Python: "Nothing really. You know the whole Dunga blow out thing I just thought maybe one of them could be against us but relax I was wrong. They are both not involved in this"

Linomtha: "You are still lying to me and I know this is bad that's why you don't want to tell me so I am just going to let it go. But just for now because I don't want anything to distract us from working on this case. After the case I want the truth. How come I don't know about this Skara?"

Python: Laughing "He was in prison most of the time that's why you never got to meet him and besides we not really friends but I am so amazed ka his loyalty you know. People I considered

my real friends turned their back on me. I need to see Skara, he mentioned that people told him to sell me off so he will tell me who is exactly behind this whole thing”

Linomtha: Laughing “I struggled to hear most of the stuff he was saying. I remember the oats thing”

They busted out laughing

Python: He held her hands “Sweetheart please take care of yourself. It’s difficult for me to do that while I am in here and with no connections. Those people are still out there so please be careful out there. Our only trust is in God”

Linomtha: “He will see us through”

Python: “I love you Nomtha”

Linomtha: “I love you Dumi”

They smiled at each other

Linomtha: “Let’s go through tomorrow’s case again. This is a key witness”

They discussed the case

At Court

Orderly: “All rise in court”

Mphahlele: Thank you. State?”

Molefe: “As the court pleases your worship state will like to call the case of state vs Dumisani Gumbi herein referred to as the accused.” He handed the charge sheet to Mphahlele “State is ready to call Mr Hlaisani Maswanganye to the witness stand”

Orderly: "Hlaisani Maswanganye"

Maswanganye walked into the court room

Orderly: “Ngena la ndoda” pointing at the witness stand

Molefe: "As the court pleases. Good morning Mr Maswanganye"

Maswanganye: "Morning"

Mphahlele cleared her throat

Molefe: "Sorry your worship."

Mphahlele: "Mr Maswanganye in what language are you willing to proceed in?"

Maswanganye: "Xitsonga"

Mphahlele: "Mr Mohale are you well conversant with the language?"

Mohale: "Yes your worship I'm well conversant and I'm an expert in this field"

Mphahlele: Did the swearing in of the witness. invited the state to proceed

Molefe: "Now Mr Maswanganye you have been called to come and testify about the robbery that took place at your workplace. Now introduce yourself to the court"

Maswanganye: "Ni Maswanganye ni tirha tani hi murindzi a bangu lenyikulu a Brown street. Ni sungule ku tirha layani malembe ya khume yanga hundza"

Mohale: "I'm employed as a security officer I am working at the big bank at Brown Street. I have been working there for the past 10 years."

Mphahlele: "Mhm"

Molefe: "Proceed"

Maswanganye: "Hi suka rha mangu loko nikha ni endla ti rounds ni otlane na muhehliwa 4 meters ku suka nale bangi"

Mohale: "On the day in question when I was doing the rounds I came across the accused 4 meters from the bank"

Maswanganye: "Ivi ninwi vitana ninwi vutisa ku ilava yini layani nkarhi layi wa vusiku akuri 3:30 matakuxa"

Mohale: "I then called him and asked him what he was doing there that time of the night at 3:30am"

Molefe: "Did he respond?"

Maswanganye: "Ina iteri ina ntshikelelo wa mehleketo kambe ilaku bheriwa hi swimoyani a horisa nhloko kambe nitwe ni nganwi tshembi"

Mohale: "Yes he said he was stressed he wanted to clear his mind but I doubted him"

Python buried his head in his hands reciting a little prayer

Maswanganye: "Loko ninwi xiyaxiya ni vona ku xiyiza lexi naxitiva ibi niku eka yena he mfo ahiwena Python kumbe se isinyokane hiu se ichonile? Phela wehe nau tiva awu tshama uri maphepheni masiku hi nkwawo. Ivi ahoxa mavoko xikhwameni ngari ihumesa swinwani u rila ka blue siren adya hansi ni ringetile ku nwi hlongorisa kambe dya famba heyi nivula hambu Caster Semenya na Akani Simbine avateki nchumu la"

Mohale: "When I took a great look at him I realised I know this gentleman, then I said to him hey bruh aren't you Python or you are now a little snake because you are broke now? I know you, you always appeared in newspapers daily. Then he inserted his hands in his pockets as if he wanted to take something out then there was a blue siren he then fled I tried to run after him but he was fast even Caster Semenya and Akani Simbine are not that good compared to him"

Molefe: "Anything else?"

Maswanganyi: "Ani vonangi ku ihelele kwi hi sweswo ntsena niswi tivaka"

Mohale: "I don't know where he disappeared to that's all I know"

Molefe: "Anything you will like to tell the court that you might have left out?"

Maswanganye: "No that's all"

Molefe: "Thank you your worship."

Mphahlele: "Defence cross exam?"

Linomtha: "Thank you your worship.uhm its Mr Maswanganye right?"

Maswanganye: "Ina"

Mohale: "Yes"

Linomtha: "Right now I'm the accused person representative and I'm going to ask you questions and remember you took an oath. You only answer questions not ask questions are we together?"

Mohale: "Ni muyimeriwa muhehliwa se nitaku vutisa swivutiso wena uhlamula awu vutisi"

Maswanganye: "Hiswona"

Linomtha: "Now tell me when you first saw the accused what was he doing?"

Maswangane: "A lo yima ngari ileku hleketeni swinwani"

Mohale: "He was just standing as if he was deep in thoughts"

Linomtha: "Good now is it a crime to stand in the streets?"

Maswanyane: "Do ni vula ku ala hayi xipfalu"

Mohale: "No"

Linomtha: "Ok now it is the version of the accused person that as you correctly said he was under stress and he just needed to clear his mind. Can you dispute that?"

Maswanganye: "No"

Linomtha: "I put it to you that the reason the accused ran was because he heard gunshots so he wanted to save himself as he didn't know who was shooting and why. Can you dispute that?"

Maswanganye: "A ningeswi kaneti loko avula ntiyiso"

Mohale: "I cannot dispute it if his telling the truth"

Linomtha: "No further questions your worship"

Mphahlele: "State, Re exam?"

Molefe: "Yes your worship. Mr Maswanganye what happened first was it the siren or gunshots?"

Maswanganye: "eeeh ingari siren"

Mohale: "I think siren your worship"

Molefe: "I don't want you to think I want you to tell the truth"

Maswanganye: "Siren"

Molefe: "Good so am I right to say only a guilty person would run at a sound of a siren?"

Linomtha: "Objection your worship the state is inviting speculation. The witness never said his a psychologist or has an ability to read human mind"

Mphahlele: "Objection sustained, state as a senior counsel you should know that's a statement to address on arguments on the merits this witness as correctly pointed out is not an expert"

Molefe: "As the court pleases I will withdraw that question. Please tell us what happened when the accused ran?"

Maswanganye: "u vuye ku wa qulu rwinwe"

Mohale: "One live round fell"

Molefe: "No further questions your worship"

Mphahlele: "I have a question in clarification, what happened to the live ammunition?"

Maswanganye: "Ni rindze maphorisa ivi niva ombeta rona ivi va tshela ka forensic bag"

Mohale: "I waited for the police and showed it to them they picked it up and put it in a forensic bag"

Mphahlele: "Any questions defence?"

Linomtha: "As the court pleases your worship. What happened to the forensic bag with exhibit?"

Maswanganye: "Maphorisa va fambe naswo"

Mohale: "The police took it"

Linomtha: "No further questions your worship"

Mphahlele: "State?"

Molefe: "No questions"

Mphahlele: "Thank you Mr Maswanganye for your testimony. Witness fee at the clerk of the court"

Maswanganye: "Thank you"

Mphahlele: "State?"

Molefe: "Your worship if the defence doesn't have an objection I would like to curtail the proceedings by handing over the statements. Section 212 statement from the forensic officer who conducted ballistics on the live round and found fingerprints of the accused. The statement of the bank manager to say that a sum of R30 Million was stolen"

Mphahlele: "Any objection Adv Gumbi?"

Linomtha: "No objection. The statements will be accepted as the court record as exhibit A and exhibit Respectively"

Mphahlele: "State?"

Molefe: "The state has no further witnesses to call thus closes the state's case"

Mphahlele: "Defence case"

Linomtha: "Your worship the defence would like to apply for section 174 act 51 of the CPA 1977."

According to section 174 of the criminal procedure Act 51 of 1977 a court may at the close of case for the prosecution, if it is of the opinion that there is no evidence that the accused committed the offence referred to in the charge sheet or any other offences of which the accused may be convicted of, return a verdict of not guilty. This procedure is referred to as a discharge at the end of the case for the prosecution”

Mphahlele: Gave her the continue look

Linomtha: “On 8 December 2014 the deputy judge president of the Western Cape high court, Traverso DJP granted an application for the discharge of the accused in the case of Shrien Dewani who was accused of conspiring to kidnap, rob and murder of his wife Anni. The decision of the court to discharge the accused came as a shock to the deceased’s family and the public in general. Two public interest groups, the Higher Education Transformation Network and the Justice4ANNi Campaign subsequently lodged complaints against the decision of the deputy judge president with the judicial conduct committee of the judicial services commission”

Ma Gumbi: Whispering to Dorcus “Aaah my girl is smart maan. We are taking this home”

Dorcus: “Hai mna I don’t understand a thing she is saying but whatever she is saying sounds good”

Linomtha: “In this contribution the application of section 174 of the criminal procedure Act, as well as the application thereof in the Dewani case are out and discussed . it is trite law that the term no evidence does not mean no evidence at all, but that it means no evidence upon which a reasonable court acting carefully might convict the accused. The test was originally interpreted as a two-stage enquiry: Firstly, it should be asked whether there is evidence upon which a reasonable man acting carefully might convict the accused if not it should secondly be determined whether there is a reasonable possibility that the defence evidence might supplement the state’s case. If the answer to either question is yes there should be no discharge and the accused should be placed on his defence.”

Mphahlele: Looking at her biting her pen

Linomtha: “The second leg of this test did not always find favour even before 1994. The

supreme court of appeal held that an accused is entitled to his discharge of the close of the case for the prosecution if there is no possibility of a conviction at that stage, except if the accused enters the witness the witness box and incriminates himself. however, this will indeed infringe upon his constitutional rights to silence and the prohibition against self-incrimination, resulting in the trial being unfair. The credibility of the state witnesses plays a very limited role at this stage of the proceedings and their evidence can be ignored only if it is of such poor quality that no reasonable person could possibly accept it"

"At this stage it is important to distinguish between the decision of the prosecution, the application of the test whether to grant an application to discharge the accused and the general onus resting on the prosecution to prove the guilt of the accused beyond reasonable doubt"

"The application of the accusatorial system of criminal procedure in South Africa is evaluated with specific reference to the question whether certain rules of this system may create the impression in the mind of the public in general that the system does not reveal the truth and is therefore unfair. In terms of the accusatorial system the prosecution and the defence act as opponents who place their respective cases before an impartial presiding officer, who is not expected to descend into the arena. This system leaves it to the parties to unearth the truth. In terms of the inquisitorial system the presiding officer is in charge of the case and takes part and control s the process to find the truth. The control that the parties has over the process in the accusatorial system"

"It is concluded that although public opinion plays a role during the interpretation of the constitution and the application of the Law of criminal procedure the public opinion remains subservient to the long term values which the constitution endeavours to foster and protect. Thus is the defence application that the accused be discharged. Thank you your worship"

Mphahlele: "State reply?"

Molefe: "Your worship I believe that the defence application is premature the accused has a case to answer to. The state will coceed that the three first witnesses were not that good but not bad in the same breath as the state has applied that Mr Fuzokwakhe Sibiya be declared a hostile witness and his evidence be disregarded. But we have Mr Maswanganye who saw the accused at the scene of the crime. Thus he must take the stand and tell us what was he doing the in the place at wee hours of the morning"

Mphahlele: Application dismissed... Defence case"

Linomtha: "May I take instructions from the accused?"

Mphahlele: "Yes"

Linomtha: "May I approach?" She went to Python and whispered to him "Don't take the stand, you are going to incriminate yourself."

Linomtha: Looking at Mphahlele "Defence's case your worship"

Mphahlele: "Defence case" She looked at her watch "Due to time constraints case will be rolled over for tomorrow for address on merits and judgement"

Orderly: "All rise"

At Vasco's house

He was watching the case on Tv with Pusco

Vasco: "Shit Linomtha ke masepa. Protecting die maan like that, I mean she even fought for him not to take the stand and the magistrate agreed"

Pusco: "O blind yerr. I didn't see that one coming, I actually thought she will get some witnesses"

Vasco: "She read this case well. aah die cheri o masepa mfethu, all those law terms shit."

Pusco: "Do you think die maan will come out?"

Vasco: "That last witness and those fingerprints shit might kill him eish it's hard to tell"

Pusco went quite for some time

Vasco: "Dintshang? Why are you so quite?"

Pusco: "Keya dinka mfethu. Skara protected Pman but rena we were never there for him. I mean he didn't do much for Skara eish this thing e ntshwara off side bra yaka"

Vasco: "Stop been a pussy. P man deserves everything that's happening to him. He never thought about us when he was making his decision"

Inside Linomtha's car

Ma Gumbi drove the car with Linomtha sitting in the front seat and Ma Dorcus at the back

Ma Gumbi: Looking at the traffic from court "This people don't have a life"

Ma Dorcus: Laughing "You guys are celebrities mos"

Ma Gumbi: Looked at Linomtha "You did so well my baby. Dumisani is coming back home"

Dorcus: "Mna I didn't understand all those things you were saying"

Ma Gumbi: "Lawyers things sana"

Linomtha: "We need to wait for tomorrow. I will celebrate once the magistrate says not guilty for now anything is still possible."

Ma Gumbi: "No he is coming back home"

At Zanele's mystery man's place

Zanele received a video of her mystery man with another lady busy having sex. She knew it was sent deliberately

Zanele: Covered her mouth in shock "Ow nooo" she sat down and cried then sent him an sms "Two can play this game. I am going to ruin you"

She took her car keys and drove off

At Prison

Zanele parked her car outside the prison and took a deep breath. She spoke alone "Ok Python

its time you know what is really going on”

She got out of the car and walked inside

.....

#111

At Prison

Python walked in and found Zanele sitting down

Python: Shocked face “Ma Ndlovu. Hi”

Zanele: Her heart started beating so fast “Hi”

Python: “I was not expecting you here. Is everything ok?”

Zanele: “Yes”

They both went quite and things got very awkward

Python: “Is Linomtha ok? Are you here on her behalf?”

Zanele: “No I came here to tell you something” She looked at him and got very scared

Python: “I am listening”

Zanele: “I know who kidnapped Linomtha and took away everything you owed”

Python: Smiled a bit “Wow ok...”

Zanele: “Just promise me that you won’t kill me after I tell you everything”

Python: Gave her a reassured look and smiled “You are looking at Dumisani not Python. I am not about that life anymore. I promised God and Nomtha that I will change and this time I really intend to keep my promise so be free”

Zanele: Looked at him shocked "Really?"

Python: "Everything that happened was actually a blessing in disguise"

A guard joined them

Guard: "Snakes are you not supposed to be in church?"

Python: "I was told that I have a visitor"

Guard: Looked at Zanele in a very suspicious way "Snakes you are back at your games ne?"

Python: "Vader what are you talking about?"

Guard: Looked at Zanele again "What is inside that top?"

Zanele: "They searched me when I walked in"

Guard: "We received a tip off. Come with me I don't want to embarrass you in front of people"

Zanele: "I didn't do anything"

Python: "Just go with him. You will come back"

She got up and walked away with the guard and they went to the searching point. Her eyes opened wide when she saw Mike looking at her with a very serious angry face

Mike: "What the fuck do you think you are doing?"

Zanele: "How did you know I was here? Did he send you here?"

Held her very aggressively and started pushing her out

Guard: "And Snakes? What do we do with him?"

Mike: "Take him back to the cells. His time has not come yet"

Zanele: "Let go of me. You are hurting me"

They got outside the gate

Mike: "If you ever I mean ever pull a stunt like that again we won't hesitate to kill you trust me"

Zanele: "Is that a threat?"

Mike: "Take it whichever way you want"

Zanele: "So you and your boss used me? All along he pretended to love me but he was just using me"

Mike: "You are talking to the wrong person about this. Direct those questions to him but I doubt he will have any answers for you because you annoy the shit out of him"

Zanele: "I thought we were friends Mike. I thought you liked me"

Mike: Pointed at the clothes he was wearing and the beautiful sport car "You see all that? I am loyal to the person who is responsible for all those things. He writes the pay check and that comes with entertaining some whores making them feel wanted and respected"

Zanele: Nobody has ever called her a whore in her life. The words hit her so deep "I left a good man for.."

Mike: "You always referred him as a stupid so I guess it's not too late to go back. His a stupid he will take you back. Don't pull that stupid stunt ever again. I have to go" He got inside his car and drove off

At Ndlovu's House

Ndlovu was snoring on the couch. His mother came down holding a bowl with soft porridge

Ma Ndlovu: Shaking him "Moses Moses. Vuka"

Ndlovu: "What?"

Ma Ndlovu: "You can't carry on like this. Get up and eat something, all you do is drink all day"

Ndlovu: "You drink too"

Ma Ndlovu: "I have stopped drinking because I have to take care of you"

Ndlovu: "It makes me forget my problems"

Ma Ndlovu: "Don't make the same mistake I made. Face your problems son"

Ndlovu: He got up and sat down

Ma Ndlovu: She held his hands "Alcohol doesn't take away any problems. It is never a solution"

He just went quite

Ma Ndlovu: "You have a company to run, things are falling apart because you are absent at work. Don't give this woman so much power over your life. Life doesn't end with Zanele, you need to move on"

He just ignored her and poured himself a glass of whiskey

At Prison

Linomtha: "What?"

Python: "Yes that's exactly what I told you"

Linomtha: "None of this makes sense"

Python: "I know right"

Linomtha: "And you say she never got back?"

Python: "I think she was followed"

Linomtha: "Come to think of it she actually called me that morning asking where I am at."

Python: "Why didn't you share this when I asked you what happened the morning you got kidnapped?"

Linomtha: "It didn't cross my mind I mean I didn't see anything suspicious. Do you think she was working with whoever that kidnapped me?"

Python: Scratched his head

Linomtha: "She would never do that to me never. The is a better explanation to this, I think she

might have overheard something and came to tip you off she can't be responsible for my kidnapping"

Python: Looked at her in a very sympathetic way then held her hands "Sweetheart she is responsible. I know she is but then who was she working with and why?"

Linomtha: "Dumi you need to get out of here I need you please. We can't be on our own"

Python: "I will get to the bottom of this. I promise you"

Linomtha: "How while you are sitting in here? I am so scared"

Python: "Don't be. I promised you that I will protect you, I meant it." Held her hands more tighter "Hey sweetheart look at me" She looked at him "Please trust me ok. I will protect you till the day I die even in my grave I will still protect. My love for you will never fail you ok, I told you that you can doubt everything but never ever doubt the love I have for you. kao rata Nomtha"

Linomtha: "I love you too"

Python: "We are going to be fine ok. I don't want you to stress about anything please do it for my unborn child. Can you do it?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "Ow I love you. I love you with everything in me"

Linomtha: "I need you to promise me something"

Python: "Anything for you"

Linomtha: "Promise me that you won't go back to your old ways just to protect me and our children"

Python: "I promise you. I will never ever put your life in danger again."

Linomtha: "Thank you. I am nervous about tomorrow"

Python: "We are going to be fine. Now it's your turn to promise me something"

Linomtha: "Anything"

Python: "Promise me that you will wait for me if I am found guilty and sent to jail"

Linomtha: "I will wait for you I promise. I love you, I can't imagine myself with another man besides you"

Python: "You will keep my Black forest closed?"

Linomtha: "I will keep it closed"

Python: "I love you"

Linomtha: "I love you with all that I have Dumisani Gumbi"

They looked at each other and smiled with tears streaming down on their faces

At Thabo's place

Lucille found Thabo watching Tv

Lucille: "Hey you"

Thabo: "Hey. I am so sorry I didn't return your call"

Lucille: "It's ok. I know you have a whole lot of things going on. How is mom?"

Thabo: "Still in bed."

Lucille: "Did mama ka Lino speak to her?"

Thabo: "Not yet or well I haven't really asked her"

Lucille: "Babe?"

Thabo: "I know hey. I just feel like she is the wrong person to offer her advice about this issue"

Lucille: "She is the right person I mean she has been living with the virus for years and she is a believer"

Thabo: "Mom thinks she is living her life now"

Lucille: "Just give it a try. She might just be the only person to get to her"

Thabo: Saw their car parking outside "Ow they are coming. Papa said they will come say goodbye, they are going to attend court tomorrow"

Lucille: "Ow the judgement"

Thabo: "Yes. So wish we can go but hey I can't leave Ma"

Moruti and Mama ka Lino knocked then entered

They exchanged greetings

Mama ka Lino: "How is your mother?"

Thabo: "She is very reserved"

Mama ka Lino: "I can talk to her you know well that's if you don't mind"

Lucille: "We were just discussing it"

Moruti: "I think that can be wonderful. It's good to talk to a person who has experienced something that you are going through that is why even at church I encourage testimonies."

Thabo: "I will go and call her"

He went to call his mother. She came wearing a gown and took a seat

Grace: Looked at the twins "You have adopted kids?"

Mama ka Lino: "No. they are Linomtha's kids, we are just staying with them for a little while"

Grace: "Ow"

Moruti: "Grace I am sure you know what happened to Linomtha and her husband. Well that is just to show that everyone faces difficulties in life whether you are good or bad."

Mama ka Lino: "We all have to go through problems in life, no one is immune to problems"

Thabo and Lucille played with the twins while the elders were busy talking

Moruti: "You have given birth before so you will understand this better. Before a woman gives birth she has to experience pains. Hei kekwa bare di boya strong bare some even say they will never have sex again"

They all laughed

Grace: "I said that"

Mama ka Lino: "Nna I almost cleaned the whole hospital kadi labour pains tsa Lino. With Sihle I

even took out my braids ka force”

Moruti: “Gape don’t go deeper with your stories you will scare makoti waka Lucille. I still need a grandchild from her”

Lucille: “Hey I am so scared ebile”

Moruti: “Don’t be. Where I am going with this ke gore before holding something precious you have to experience pains. After those labour pains you hold a beautiful child and even say that pain was worth it. That pain is preparing you for motherhood. Most mothers love more than fathers, there is nothing a mother wouldn’t do for her kids well that is because they have experienced the pain of bringing that soul unto earth akere rona God favoured us hai phela God loved us the whole process is so easy on us.” He looked at Grace “Mama Thabo it might be so difficult now, maybe you are blaming yourself now but don’t. There is joy on the other side of your pain. Thabo le Lucille what happens when a woman gives up during the time of giving birth?”

Thabo and Lucille: “She is putting the life of the baby in danger. The baby might die”

Thabo: “She is putting her life in danger too”

Moruti: “Thank you. Mama Thabo you are in labour now so you need to persevere. Labour is experienced by everyone whether your baby was planned or unplanned oksalayo labour will be experienced. A gona gore we are married we have money we planned for this child so no labour a gona hore that one is very young she stays in a shack her parents are not working so she deserves di labour pains no no. what I am trying to say is that it doesn’t matter if it is your fault that you are in the situation you are facing right now wena persevere and push push push until the baby comes out then smile.”

Grace: Tears streaming down on her face

Moruti: “God will give you the strength to carry on. Mara oka chosa ke Hiv kera Hiv ya Hiv mara Grace? Aowa munna eba serious hle.” He looked at Mama ka Lino “Do you want to add something?”

Mama ka Lino: “Moruti has already said a mouthful. So nna I will just speak as an Hiv counsellor. It is very easy to maintain ke hore ebile you forget that you are living with it and the greatest thing is that if you take your medication very well your viral load will be undetectable and the chances of passing the virus are very low”

Moruti: “Nna kero e mamola ele so and I haven’t contacted the virus”

Grace: Looked at Thabo and Lucille “Is this true?”

Lucille: “Very true. The medication works by controlling the replication of Hiv in the body that is it reduces Hiv to make copies of itself. When Hiv replication is controlled the viral load in the

blood and bodily fluids decreases and when that decreases so does the risk of Hiv transmission”

Grace: “How long does it take for this to work?”

Moruti: Laughing “Kganthe ona le motho na mama Thabo?”

Grace: Laughing “No I am just curious. This is all new to me, I have never heard this before”

Thabo: “For most people the virus becomes so well controlled that within three to six months of starting treatment the amount of virus in their blood becomes undetectable. For this to work the viral load must remain undetectable for at least six months”

Grace: “Wow”

Lucille: “Another thing is that you can give birth to an Hiv negative child if you are taking your treatment well”

Thabo: “Exactly”

Grace: “Mos this thing is not so scary like they make it sound”

Mama ka Lino: “Not at all. Just lack of information”

Moruti: “Even the bible says my people are perished because of lack of information akere”

They all laughed

Mama ka Lino: “You will meet someone who will love you just the way you are”

Thabo: “Don’t forget what I told you mama. Hiv is just renting in your body wena you are the Land Lord you have too much power over it”

Moruti: “Ekwa ka wena”

Lucille: “Yessss”

Moruti: “We have to get going. We are heading to Johannesburg”

Grace: “Thank you so much for your encouragement. I feel so strong” She got up and hugged each one of them. To Moruti “You are a true man of God” to mama ka Lino “You are a true Mma Moruti”

Mama ka Lino: “You are a true woman of God you just happened to make mistakes along the way. You will come of this very stronger”

Moruti: “Don’t forget push push push. There is joy on the other side of your pain”

At Vasco's house

He handed Pusco his cut

Pusco counted the cash three times just to make sure he counted right but he still got the same amount

Pusco: "He ntanga is that all?"

Vasco: "Yes"

Pusco: "No man I know this Gig pays a lot. Oka se ngaye 50k"

Vasco: "That's all you are getting"

Pusco: "Wa hlanya Vasco. Ko chunang ka 50k? I can't buy fokol ka die ding"

Vasco: "He munna that's all that we made"

Pusco: "Vasco wa knocka?"

Vasco: "I am not robbing you bra yaka. Phela so many people were involved in this Gig, I also got 50k"

Pusco: "Wa nyela. I heard your conversation with the big boss he paid you a lot of money. P man never treated me like this"

Vasco: "Ska ringa ka die maan hierso. Bona I took my agent fee phela ke nna keo tholetseng mathesho"

Pusco: "Vasco wa knocka munna?"

They argued until Pusco lost it and punched him on the face

Pusco: Sitting on top of him busy punching him "I will fucken kill you, wa knocka munna? I thought we are brothers"

Vasco: Managed to push him away and threw a weak punch on his face

Pusco: "Fuck you" Took a chair and hit him with it

Vasco: "Fuck you. You can't even get a woman pregnant, you are busy raising another man's kids"

Pusco: "What the fuck?"

Vasco: Threw a chair at him

Pusco jumped the table and threw him by the wall. He punched him on the face and tummy countless times

Pusco: "What the fuck did you just say to me?"

He threw him on the floor and opened the drawer. Took a gun and pointed him with it

Vasco: Jumped on him with the little power he still had in him and they started wrestling for the gun

Meanwhile Diopelo opened the door and got shocked to see Dunga standing outside

Diopelo: "Wow Siphos?"

Dunga: "Diopelo. What are you doing here?"

Diopelo: "I stay here"

Dunga: "You took him back?"

Diopelo: "Yes"

Dunga: "Are you that desperate?"

Diopelo: "What are you trying to say?"

Dunga: "After all the shit he put you through? Even fucking your own blood sister?"

Diopelo: "Don't come to my house and insult me"

Dunga: "So truth is insults now. Where is that stupid man of yours? I need to see him"

Diopelo: "He is busy"

Dunga: "I saw Pusco's car outside. I see they haven't even got any new cars, still driving the same old cars they got with the money of the very same man who made them and they forgot about him when things went bad. fucken piece of trash"

They heard gun shots

Diopelo: "Ow my God"

Dunga: Took out his gun and fired two shots "Looks like I came at the right time. Let's go and join the party baby" He ran upstairs carrying his gun laughing

At Cape Town Airport

Paris, Sihle, Liya and Anele hugged each other

Liya: "Say hi to my father in law. Tell him that I will bring his lobola money soon"

Paris: Faked a laugh "I hope he will be happy to see me tomorrow"

Liya: "He loves you of course he will be happy to see you supporting him"

Paris: "What if they find him guilty?"

Liya: "Stop that ok. Even if they do you can still visit him and make things right"

Paris: "I wish you were coming with me"

Liya: "I will soon. I love you ok"

Paris: "I love you too"

Sihle hugged Anele

Anele: "Travel safe love. Please be strong for your sister"

Sihle: "Am grateful to Paris for paying for my flight. She's going to be so happy to see me"

Anele: "We are praying for this case. They are going to win it"

Sihle: "They have to."

At Ndlovu's house

Zanele parked her car outside. Her phone rang as she was about to step outside

Zanele: Took a deep breath "Lino"

Linomtha: "Can we meet?"

Zanele: "He told you ne"

Linomtha: "Where can I meet you? Actually no we don't have to meet. Why did you do it?"

Zanele: "I am sorry"

Linomtha: Shouting "Why?"

Zanele: "I was a fool. Please forgive me"

Linomtha: "I trusted you. You were like a mother to me"

Zanele: "I am paying dearly for my stupid acts trust me."

Linomtha: "Who were you working with? Is your husband involved too?"

Zanele: "No he doesn't know anything about this. Lino don't ever leave Python, he loves you so much. Don't ever get tempted and fall for another man, no other man can ever love you like your husband." She started crying "Don't make the same mistake I made, I know he is coming for you and he just wants to use you just to get back at Python for everything he did to him please don't fall for his tricks"

Linomtha: "Who are you talking about?"

Zanele: "Please don't fall for him I am begging you. He will leave you exactly the same way Python left Bonggi when he met you. Bonggi dated him first, he..." Her battery died and the phone went off

Linomtha: "Hello? Hello?"

Zanele: She tried to open the gate but it didn't open

Ma Ndlovu saw her through the window and got out holding a kettle full of hot water

Ma Ndlovu: "You blitch. Get out of here. You have no shame showing your face here after everything you have done. Leave my son alone, I have changed all the locks in here. You are no longer staying here"

Zanele: "I just want to apologise before I leave town please. Just let me in and apologise"

She opened the kettle. Zanele ran inside her car and drove off

At Vasco's house

Dunga opened the door and entered

He found them still busy wrestling for the gun

Dunga: "Don't kill each other now bitches. You will do it after I am done talking"

They all got shocked and looked at him

Dunga: "Fighting already? What the fuck are you fighting about?"

Pusco: "Dunga my man"

Dunga: "Fuck you. I am not your man. If only I knew the kind of a person you are trust me I was not going to introduce you to Bozza. that man took you in and made you a household name mara today wena o mo chuna so? You are Bheki because of him, he made you but you turned your back on him when he needed you the most. Brotherhood is not all about doing Gigs and cutting cash. Nah man Brotherhood is all about sticking together when the going gets tough. Yeah I fucked up I know and trust me I regret it till this day that is why I offered Bozza my last respect for him by leaving town when he told me to. I let pussy destroy us mara you guys what is your excuse? So you were in this just for the money and benefiting under his name? Shame

on you guys, we all know if it was either one of us who is in the same situation he is in now he would have saved us he wouldn't sleep until he made sure we are fine. You are so unbelievable and you will pay dearly for what you did to him, you can go back and kill each other"

Pusco: "Do you know anything about my kids?"

Dunga: Laughing "Let me go and drink. I dish out secrets way better when I am drunk, when I am sober this brotherhood shit hits me" He walked out

Pusco: "Wait for me man"

Dunga: "Fuck you"

At Dorcus's place

Dunga Parked his car after an hour. He took a deep breath then knocked

Ma Gumbi opened. She looked at him and threw herself inside his arms

Ma Gumbi: "Mfana wami. I thought you didn't mean it when you told me you are on your way here"

Dunga: "I will never turn my back on you guys. Where is Nllovukazi?"

Ma Gumbi: "She is in bed"

Dunga: "How is he doing?"

Ma Gumbi: "Why don't you go and see him?"

Dunga: "I will see him tomorrow at court"

Ma Gumbi: "Come in"

Dunga: "I will be back later. I need to sort out some things"

Ma Gumbi: "You are still scared of facing her ne"

Dunga: "You said she is in bed so I will come back later when she is awake besides she must be thinking a lot about tomorrow I don't want to add on the stress. I need to go and fetch Kayise, the gates were locked when I went there earlier"

Ma Gumbi: "Ikuphi inchisa?"

Dunga: "In the car"

Ma Gumbi: "Dumisani claims to be a Christian these days so I don't think he will appreciate you scaring those people off but you know what I believe God is too slow to act sometimes so go and show them the snake's butt"

Dunga: "What the fuck Bozza Christian? His faking it I know"

Ma Gumbi: "Story for another day"

Dunga: "Let me go and show those people what kaffirs are really made of"

Ma Gumbi: "Ameni Khontinue. Come back with my baby girl"

Dunga: "I will see you guys tomorrow"

Tomorrow

At Court

....

#112

(Not too long like my usual inserts. It will even be more short if you find Law boring.)

At the court house

Head of security, Court manager, SPP and station commander having a meeting

SSP: "Good morning everyone. Thanks for attending this meeting after such short notice. I called this meeting after the concerns raised in the trailing emails, without wasting any time in view of the fact that the case appearing today on the court roll is a high profile case and whichever way the judgement goes it might cause chaos so I suggest we beef up security"

HOS: "Well I've brought as much personnel as possible but I doubt if they are enough"

SC: "I requested national office for tactical response team(TRT)and I believe they are at their relevant posts"

CM: "Well Ms Mphahlele also requested for security it must be born in mind that we not dealing with a back street gangster it's a real deal hear"

Sc: Speaking Zulu in Afrikaans accent "Khululeka ngina bafana abamqaphile"

They all laughed

SPP: "Well with all being said its all systems go. Thanks for your cooperation much appreciated"

In the courtroom

Mphahlele enters the court room this time not with the usual court orderly but heavily armed TRT four men.

TRT member: "All rise in court"

Only 10 journalists, family members, human rights groups 5 per group and close friends were allowed in court. The mystery man disguised as a journalist.

They all stood up

Mphahlele: "Thank you, you may sit. Please bring in the accused person"

TRT guys came in with Python. He's wearing tracksuit pants, hoody and a pair of sneakers. He stood at the accused dock

Mphahlele: "State"

Molefe: "Morning your worship state calls the case of the state vs Dumisani Gumbi herein

referred to as the accused” Hands over charge sheet to Mphahlele

Mphahlele: “The state and defence had closed their case now its address on merits now I will invite the defence to address me on the merits. Advocate Gumbi you may address me on the merits of the case”

Linomtha: “As the court pleases hmm your worship I would not like to bombard the court record by repeating what is already on the record as per my application for section 174 of the CPA which the court dismissed. it’s the defence view that the state has a weak case against my client. Well the I.O was not credible witness his evidence was full of discrepancies and improbabilities he was also evasive and his evidence did not do much for the state. Also evaluating Mr Scott well all I can say is that it is triat law that personal opinion plays no role in adjudicating a matter before court. His evidence was mainly if so to put it on personal hatred for the accused thus it’s the defence submission that his evidence should be disregarded. Well the evidence of Mr Sibiya is that my client was actually cohessed and trapped it is also trait law that the trap must be lawful and executed in the ambits of the law and more so that the state had a deal with this witness exonerated him from prosecution and later on declared him a hostile witness which makes his evidence nullified. Well coming to the evidence of Mr Maswanganye the defence will also say that his evidence did not prove that my client is the perpetrator. Defence will submit that yes as per the 212 statement exhibit D of the case record that yes fingerprints of the accused were found on the live round but it is my submission that it is not sufficient proof that my client was involved in the crimes listed in the charge sheet. Last time I checked the is no crime in South Africa that is called standing in the street at night after all this is a free country freedom of movement is enshrined in the constitution of the country and no one is above the constitution. With all that being said it is trait law that the onus is with the state to prove beyond reasonable doubt the guilt of the accused. Thus it’s the defence submission that they failed to discharge same. This is not a civil matter where it is on balance of probabilities but beyond reasonable doubt. It is the defence submission that the court return a verdict of not guilty on my client on all charges preferred against him. Thank you”

Mphahlele: “Thank you. State address on merits”

Molefe: “As the court pleases your worship. Firstly the state would have to differ with the defence submissions the state had discharge its onus and proved its case beyond reasonable doubt. The state called four witnesses which one is Mr Sibiya and was later declared as a hostile witness. It is our submission that the accused has committed the crimes preferred against him in the charge sheet”

Mphahlele: “State address me properly and tell me how did you prove that”

Molefe: “Well your worship it is true that the 1st three witnesses did not take the state case any further but the last state witness puts the accused at the scene of the crime and that shows he was involved...”

Mphahlele: "How do we have evidence to that effect?" Was he found in possession of anything from the scene of the crime?"

Molefe: "If your worship would let me finish my address. Well the ballistics has proven that his fingerprints were on the live round at the scene of the crime. If he was not there to commit a crime what are the odds of a criminal being seen near a crime and with live ammunition? The answer is simple he was an accomplice. It is the states submission that the state has discharged its onus and proved beyond reasonable doubt that the accused has committed the crimes preferred to in the charge sheet thus is the state plea that the accused be found guilty as charged on all counts. That's the state submission, thank you your worship"

Mphahlele: "Response defence?"

Linomtha: "Thank you your worship. On one aspect well as conceded the accused as is well known he was a gangster in his past life of which he is not on trial for those cases as he was found not guilty before it is true that on that day he had the live ammunition in his track pants pocket. It is the defence submission that on that day he woke up in the middle of the night stressed as he is a reformed criminal took out the tracksuits pants from a laundry basket without checking it wore it and went out so that does not constitute the alleged crimes. Thank you your worship"

Mphahlele: "Well accused if I remember correctly you said you will proceed in English right?"

Linomtha: "That is correct your worship"

Mphahlele: "I see its 11 am court will adjourn for tea. We will resume at 11:15 am"

ART member: "All rise"

Linomtha went to Python

Linomtha: "Love I don't want to lie to you this might go either way I can't read her facial expressions she's difficult to read"

Python: "Sweetheart you did so great. How did you think of that tracksuit explanation? I was wondering what you were going to say"

Linomtha: "Well I'm a lawyer I must think on my feet I have to make sure I close all loopholes. This guy's wants you inside, remember we are looking at about 30 years imprisonment here it scares the shit out of me"

Python: "Haibo love uyathukana. Have faith sthuthuthu sami all will be well. I love you so much"

Linomtha: "I love you too"

Door opened

ART member: "All rise"

Mphahlele: "Court resumes after tea break well the accused is Dumisani Gumbi herein referred as the accused charged with a count of robbery with aggravating circumstances, murder, possession of unlicensed firearm and ammunition and attempted murder. He is legally represented by Adv Gumbi and for the state is Adv Molefe. I have listened to the evidence brought before me and it is indeed trait law that the onus is with the state to prove beyond reasonable doubt that the accused committed the charges preferred against him. I have listened carefully to the evidence I must say that in this case I can safely say that the only one eyewitness who came and gave viva voce evidence and was cross examined as for the first three witnesses I have nothing to say about their evidence because it did not assist this court. Well looking at the charges and the evidence before me there is no tangible evidence to prove that the accused has committed the crimes preferred against him as it is said in the case of the Vs Qhamatha that for the accused to be found guilty the state must prove beyond reasonable doubt that the accused committed the crimes evidence and the burden proof lays with the state now in view of the evidence before me the state witnesses it is my view that the state did not discharge onus. I'm not going to dwell much on the case law and evidence. Well accused listen and listen attentively, it is my ruling that on count one the count of murder the accused is found not guilty"

There was cheering from family and close friends

The rest: "Haaaaa"

TRT: "Silence in court"

Mphahlele: "Count 2 robbery with aggravating circumstances the accused is found not guilty"

Gallery: "Uyathakatha lo"

Mphahlele: "Count three possession of unlicensed firearm the accused is found not guilty"

Gallery: "Haibo"

Ma Gumbi: "Halala owam lomtwana"

TRT: "Silence or I'll send you out of court"

Mphahlele: "On count for possession of unlicensed ammunition as per the state's evidence and accused version the accused is found guilty" She fixed her spectacles and looked at Linomtha "Address on mitigation defence"

Linomtha: "As the court pleases your worship. The accused is 35 years of age. 6 of his children are minors and expecting a new one."

The mystery man opened his eyes wide after hearing that. He took out his phone and sent a text to his accomplice "Did you just hear that?"

Linomtha: "He was a businessman but his businesses collapsed and he is a reformed man, has now turned to Christianity. He is married, his wife is employed they are both bread winners. The accused has been incarcerated since his arrest, I would like the court to take that in consideration when passing sentence. His the 1st offender as his SAP 69 reflects no previous conviction"

One of the gallery: "Because he used to bribe magistrates, prosecutors and had the best defence in the county"

Linomtha: "As the court correctly said he admitted to being in possession of the live ammunition. The defence would like to apply for a wholly suspended sentence, correctional supervision or a fine as a term of imprisonment will be highly inappropriate in this regard. It is our submission that as a 1st offender he is eligible for a sentence of correctional supervision and in terms of section 103 of the firearms control act would like the court not to declare him unfit to possess a firearm as the court pleases."

Mphahlele: "State address aggravation"

Molefe: "As the court pleases your worship. It is the state submission that the court should not deviate from the minimum prescribed sentence and sentence the accused accordingly. The community is looking at the court to pass suitable sentences. Being a first offender doesn't mean that the minimum sentence should deviate for correctional supervision as he does not have an address nor immovable property, he is a flight risk. Wholly suspended sentence is also not suitable as the crime he is found guilty of is a scheduled offense. A fine is not suitable as he is unemployed. Thus a custodial sentence is more appropriate. In terms of section 103 of the firearm controls act I would like the court not to interfere with the ex lege operation of the Act. As the court pleases"

Mphahlele: "Thank you. accused listen carefully to your sentence. The accused is hereby sentenced to three years direct imprisonment and the court will not interfere with the ex lege operation of the Act thus declare unfit to possess a firearm. rights of appeal I will summarize your legal representative will explain further if you want to appeal against sentence or order of the court you can apply after 14 days with reasonable submissions that there are prospects of

success. Understood accused?”

Python: “Understood”

Court adjourns

Python looked back at the gallery and saw Bongi holding Paris tightly busy comforting her. He saw Dunga hugging his crying mother. Tears were streaming down on his face but he smiled after seen Paris and Dunga. He looked at Linomtha and whispered “I am so sorry, I love you”

Linomtha: She couldn't help but just cry. She just looked at him crying

TRT: “Ashambe sbhoshwa from yellow to orange”

Outside court

TRT members cleared the way. Family and close friends walked out freely

Moruti held Linomtha's hand

Moruti: “Please don't drive. You are leaving with us, you can't drive in this state”

She got inside his car silently

At Dorcus's home

She went straight to the bedroom and locked the door. She hugged the pillow and cried so loud

Linomtha: "Ow Dumi how am I going to survive without you? I miss you so much already"

Moruti knocked

Moruti: "Linomtha open my child. You don't have to say anything, I will do all the talking please open my child"

She opened the door and immediately threw herself inside his arms. She wept

Moruti: Brushing her shoulders "Let's take a seat"

Moruti: "I am not going to say much because it will be difficult for you to understand everything mara my child I still say yena esale Modimo. Tsatsi la hlaha tsatsi la dikela yena esale Modimo. He hasn't changed, he is still the same God that made the two of you meet and he is still the same God that will help you guys through this. Gumbi is sent out on a mission and when he comes back the whole world will know that there is a certain man by the name of Dumisani Gumbi, people will fight just to pass by his shadow. You shall house presidents from all over the world in your home after God is done with him. You will come back and tell me Moruti you once told me this. Now we are going to see the real Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform" He hugged her and walked out

Ma Gumbi walked in with Dunga

He helped her sit down

Dunga: "Can I get you some water Ma?"

Ma Gumbi: She just starred at the ceiling.

Dorcus came out holding the twins

Dorcus: "I saw everything on the news" She hugged Ma Gumbi "Thoko you need to be strong"

Dunga looked at the twins

Dunga: "The twins? They have grown" He held each one of them "I am going to take care of you guys until daddy comes back, I will make sure you lack nothing. Your daddy and I go way back. Come on high five girls" he turned to Ma Dorcus "I am going taking the kids out for ice cream. Where is Amahle and Kayise?"

Dorcus: "They were playing next door. I will go and get them"

Dunga: To Ma Gumbi "I am here Ma. I will take care of you guys until he comes back"

Ma Gumbi: "This is all my fault yazi"

Dunga: "Don't do that to yourself."

He hugged her

Dunga: "Can I go say hi to her?"

Moruti: "Not now. She needs some space"

Dunga: "I will take the kids out just to give you guys some space"

Mama ka Lino: "Thank you"

At the secret house

The two fine looking gentleman sat inside the office

Man 1: "She is pregnant?"

Man 2: "Yep"

Man 1: "We need to move to plan B"

Man 2: "I still don't get why you want to destroy her career"

Man 1: "Easy. If she can't practice as a lawyer anymore it will be hard to find employment then

she will be very venerable. Snake is sitting in jail, don't forget what we have planned for him inside. Once he gets transferred to our desired prison we will control everything, no visitation fokol. That way Linomtha will be more frustrated then I make my move"

Man 1: "You are such a genius"

He took out his phone and dialled the celebrity that Linomtha was supposed to represent the day she got kidnapped

Man 1: "Eitha. Yes make it happen today, call the Law council and report her. She took lots of money from you but never made any appearance."

Celebrity: "Must I involve the media?"

Man 1: "Not yet. We will give you further instructions"

He hung up and they smiled at each other as he made his second call

Man 1: "Eitha. when is the transfer taking place?"

Caller: "Before the end of the week. We have used over crowded as our reason for his transfer"

Man 1: "Are the 27 and 28 gangs informed of his coming?"

Caller: "Everything is sorted boss"

Man 1: "And our access to him inside? Look we are going to be coming in and out anytime we want"

Caller: "Khululeka boss. All is sorted"

Man 1: "We shall be in touch. One of our guys will deliver your money today"

He hung up and they smiled

Man 2: "See you soon Snakes. I can't wait to see the look on your face when you discover who has outplayed you better yet I can't wait to see the look on your face when I take Linomtha away from you"

.....

#113

At Prison

Python came out wearing his orange jumpsuit. He stopped and smiled when he saw Paris sitting down with Bongji

Paris got up and hugged him crying

Paris: "Ow Dad"

Python: Hugged her so tight then broke the hug and looked at her. He smiled and hugged her again "Baby"

They took their seat. He looked at Bongji

Python: "Hello"

Bongji: "Hi. How are you?"

Python: "I am good. How are you?"

Bongji: "I am good. I am so sorry about the sentence"

Python: "I will survive. Nothing new"

Bongji: "I didn't bring Praise. I know how much you hated it when I used to bring Paris with me when she was still young so I..."

Python: "Yes I know. Thank you for not bringing her, I don't like it when kids visit this place. Am glad you remembered" He looked at Paris "How are you baby?"

Paris: She just looked at him crying

Bongji: "I will be outside. Paris wanted to see you, so I will give you guys some space" She brushed her back then looked at Python "Take care ok"

Python: "Will do and thanks for bringing her"

Bongji left

Python: He looked at her smiling then held her hands "My Baby"

Paris: "Daddy I am so sorry for everything"

Python: "Hey shshsh don't cry ok. Look we both made some mistakes. I am sorry for everything I have put you through. Baby I have hurt you so much, I made you witness some terrible things. Firstly I killed your grandparents and you witnessed everything then I took you to that house and killed people right in front of you as if that was not enough I made you eat some nasty stuff. I am so sorry, can you forgive Dad?"

Paris: "I forgive you"

Python: Moved his hand on her cheek softly "Ow Baby I missed you so much."

Paris: "I missed you too. Daddy I am sorry for not supporting you when you met Linomtha. I am sorry for getting involved with your enemies to bring your downfall, I am sorry for putting my little sister's lives at risk. I wish I could take it all back. I have disappointed you so much"

Python: "Hey shshs stop crying and look at me. Come on look at me Baby" She looked at him and he wiped her tears with his hands "When I get out of this place I am going to make it all up ok. We are going to have the best relationship ever just like before. I am going to make you proud Baby"

Paris: "I trust you. I know you always wanted nothing but the best for me and my sisters."

Python: "And I still do. All the dreams I had for you guys will come true, I promise you Baby."

Paris: Laughed "Wow I can't believe this. We are both apologising to each other, what happened to us? We used to be so proud and never admitted our wrong doings"

Python: "For me God happened"

Paris: Laughed out loud "You are a Christian?"

Python: "I am still walking through the road. Don't laugh at me ok."

Paris: "Come to think of it your language is so different. Ow my word this is so exciting. Ow well I also go to church and I am so loving it"

Python: "Ok... out with it"

Paris: Laughing "What?"

Python: "Who is behind all this change?"

Paris: "Ummm" She blushed

Python: "Is my Baby in love? shit am I getting that old?"

Paris: "You just said shit"

Python: "Don't do that ok. I will get there with time. Don't change the subject"

Paris: "I met a wonderful man Dad, his name is Liyabona. He is so amazing, we are completely different. We are more like you and Linomtha"

Python: Laughing "You wish ok. No one can ever be like us, our love is just unique like that. We are on our own level"

Paris: "Yeah yeah yeah right. Ok but his freaking awesome" She went on to tell him more about Liya

Python: "Mhmh I think I like him and I love the fact that his best friends with Sihle now that's a very responsible young man right there. Tell him you won't come cheap, I am going to charge him loads of money"

Paris: "I would love to see Linomtha before I go but I am so scared of facing her. Does she hate me?"

Python: "She loves you. She is a very wonderful person well let me not say much just go and see for yourself. She would really appreciate it"

Paris: "Mom told me she is wonderful. Praises loves her so much too. Ok I will go today before I leave for Cape Town tomorrow"

Python: "Thank you for this I really appreciate all the effort. Now I really can't wait to finish my sentence and be with my loving united family. I love you so much Baby"

Paris: "I love you too Daddy"

They hugged as Dunga and Ma Gumbi walked in

Paris: Smiled at Dunga "My second Daddy" she looked at Ma Gumbi "Dragon Lady"

Ma Gumbi: "I will beat the living shit out of you girl" she hugged her "How are you my baby? Ow my goodness look at you all grown up, you look like a model"

Python and Dunga just looked at each other without saying a word

Paris: "We are Christians here we don't use that language anymore"

Ma Gumbi: "Wena Christian?" She laughed at her and went to Python

Paris and Dunga hugged exchanging greetings

Ma Gumbi: "How is it going here?"

Python: "It's ok. I am surviving"

Ma Gumbi: "Keep strong my boy, you will be out in less than 2 years. I will take care of your family"

Python: "Please don't do anything illegal, I am begging you Ma. Where is Nomtha?"

Ma Gumbi: "She will come and see you later. She had to go for her check up"

Python: "I hope everything is fine. I really hope all the stress won't affect our unborn baby. Ma nothing illegal please, Nomtha has suffered enough because of our wrong doings I don't want her to suffer anymore"

Ma Gumbi: "Talk to your brother" She turned to Paris "Let's go outside, I want you to tell me about Cape Town"

Paris hugged her father and left with Ma Gumbi

Dunga: His hands inside his pockets "Eitha"

Python: Just looked at him without saying a word for a long time then hugged him. They hugged for a very long time, none of them wanted to break the hug

Dunga: "Ok let me go. Are you fucken gay?"

They sat down both laughing

Python: "Wareng munna?"

Dunga: "Ke grand bozza yami aww nja yami nkalakatha yami" He looked at him and laughed "You look as crazy as fuck in that orange"

Python: Laughed

Dunga: "Ok is this not the part where you say kana o tloga o nyela munna Dunga?"

Python: "Stop it ok"

Dunga: "Shit I missed your crazy ass"

Python: "I can't believe this but I missed you too man. Funny when all of these things started I just thought about you"

Dunga: "Bozza hade about elke ding maan. Ek was a moogo man."

Python: "It's all in the past man. Ow well that was nothing new, we all know that love drives you crazy. You once pulled that stunt on us when you were crazy in love with Lerato, do you remember?"

Dunga: Laughing "Don't remind me of that shit. I guess the only difference this time was that I did it to the woman of your dreams that time you didn't get so angry"

Python: "Yeah man you messed up big time"

Dunga: "I went to Rubber's grave. Shit I miss that nigga man. I wish it was those two morons Pusco and Vasco that died not Rubber Band maan. I regret that night if only I didn't..."

Python: "Stop it man. It's all in the past hey, everything happens for a reason we might not know why but it will all make sense one day"

Dunga: "I hate this love thing man, it's just too overrated. These fucken chicks always make me do crazy things"

Python: "I take it you are back to your no strings attached thing ne"

Dunga: "You know me. I just fuck around now, I am done with this love shit. Eeh munna kare Vasco o chaetsi Pusco ka die ding yadi ncosi tsa hae"

Python: Sighed "Can we please not talk about that please. How have you been? How is business going?"

Dunga: "You motherfucker, so you have been stalking me ne?"

Python: Laughing "Of course I had to know what you get up to" He told him every little details even some girls he used to sleep with

Dunga: Laughed out loud "Fuck you, I knew it. I knew that you still loved me too much man not to care, you can fool them all not me bozza. I stalked you too"

Python: "What is the time?"

Dunga: "We have 15 minutes left"

Python: "Ok let's talk serious stuff now. I need you to take care of my wife and kids until I get out of this place, things are about to get very bad. MSiphos you are the only person I trust around my family, please look after them"

Dunga: "Are you fucken kidding me? Do you even have to ask me? Bozza you know that I always have your back man always. I would take a bullet for you man, for those kids I will kill a bull. Man those are my kids they will never lack anything I promise you. Ok even Linomtha is mine until you..."

Python: "I will kill you. don't have those ideas"

They both laughed

Dunga: "I know da ota mbodisa but on a serious note I will take care of them. I even got Kayise, man I should have taken a video for you I threw some serious action when I got her from those fucken racists. Now I just need to visit that Amber bitch. That one needs the Butcher house hai nkinga nawe bozza you signed it off to some morons"

Python: "Leave her ok. Just as long as you got my girl, thank you so much."

Dunga: "I got a house for them back in Durban. I haven't spoken with Ndlovukazi yet, I want to ask for her permission to get Hlehle too. Ma Gumbi can come and stay with us that side"

Python: Looked at him in a very serious look "I know you have a business that side but can't you move in this side? Dunga things are about to get bad man, Linomtha can't be on her own."

Dunga: "Kanti u ringa ngani?. What the fuck is going on? Eintlek who took away your stuff? I want to deal with this moron"

Python: "Just let it go man. Now my main focus is just making sure my family is well taken care of until I get out. Can you do that?"

Dunga: "Of course man. I will bring you a phone tomorrow and pull in some strings to make your stay here pleasant maybe you can even get some action with Ndlovukazi."

Python: "Things have changed man. Dunga things are going to get really ugly but I will survive all

I need is for you to look out for my family. Stop worrying about me ok”

Dunga: “Eintlek dintshang?”

Guard came

Guard: “Time is up. Hamba sboshwa”

Dunga: “Don’t fucken talk to him like that. you fucken piece of shit”

Guard: “Otla chunang?”

Python: “Msiphos go shap. Please tell Nomtha to come and see me before I leave this place”

Dunga: “Leave?”

At the clinic

Linomtha’s chance finally came after sitting for hours. She went to the nurse’s rooms

Linomtha: “Dumelang”

Nurse 1: “Aww dumela mosadi wa lepantiti”

Nurse 2: “What can we do for you?”

Linomtha: “I am pregnant. I came for my checkup”

Nurse 1: “How long have you know?”

Linomtha: “For about three months now”

Nurse 2: “And you are only coming now?”

Linomtha: “I didn’t have time”

Nurse 1: “Sis o rata special treatment maan.”

They went on insulting her as she just kept quite listening to them

Nurse 1: "O high risk wena you need to attend your visits at the hospital. Akere you gave birth via c section and got pregnant again in less than a year. Areye tsamaya oye at the hospital, abore hwa"

She took her bag and walked out

She received a call on her way out informing her about a complain that has been lodged against her at the Law council

She quickly rushed inside the car. Her heart beating so fast. She dialled a lady she knows seeking for advice

Lady: "That is very serious. You can get suspended or strike off the roll"

Linomtha: "I was kidnapped"

Lady: "Do you have proof of that?"

Linomtha: She remembered that they never involved the police so there is no proof "I will call you back later"

She thought of Ndlovu. He could offer her a better advice but after what Zanele did to her she just didn't trust any of them anymore. She wasn't really sure if he was not part of the plan. She didn't know who Zanele was working with well it could have been her husband maybe they were jealous of her law firm

She didn't have the energy to drive to the hospital anymore. As she was about to drive home two police man walking with another man approached her

They introduced themselves to her

Police 1: "Mam we have escorted this gentleman to come and get his car from you."

Linomtha: "How?"

The guy showed her papers that showed he was the owner of the car.

She was not really sure if they did take the car as well but now everything was confirmed. She

took out the keys and gave them

People stopped looking at everything that was happening. Some took out their phones taking videos

The man drove away in her BMW X7. The car her husband once brought for her

She went and stood by the road. The sun was blazing hot, she didn't even know how to get a taxi home. While standing a car stopped in front of her

Two handsome guys flashed her with a smile.

Man 1: "Hello"

Linomtha: "Dumelang"

Man 1: "We are looking for directions" They mentioned exactly where she was going

Linomtha: She directed them

Man 1: "Advocate Gumbi right?"

Linomtha: Knowing that she was about to lose that title killed her "Correct"

Man 1: "My name is Mike, I love your work. Why are you standing on the side of the road? Man it's so hot"

Linomtha: "I am waiting for a taxi"

Mike: "Let's give you a ride. A respected woman like you can't stand on the road in such a heat"

Linomtha: She didn't trust anyone "I am fine"

A well known lady prosecutor opened the back window and smiled at her

Lady: "Hawu Mrs Gumbi. His not trying to hit on you ok, his my man. Come on get inside let's take you home"

Linomtha: Smiled at the lady "Ow wow mchochisi" She felt at ease and entered the car

Mike drove off.

Lady: "I am so sorry about the case man. But hey you did well trust me it could have gotten worse hey"

Linomtha: "Ya hey"

Lady: "So what are you planning? Are you working under Patricia now?"

Linomtha: "Not really" She looked outside the window

Mike: Looked at his friend "Hey man talk to her, last time I checked you were looking for an attorney to help you with some stuff"

The man turned his head and looked at her

Man: "Hello"

Linomtha: "Hi"

Man: "I am looking for a legal advisor on a new project I am working on"

Linomtha: "Ow"

Mike: "Man she is so perfect for the job"

Lady: "So you guys refused to give me that high paying job and now you are offering it to my learned colleague here?"

Mike: "You are not well known like her babe. She is just perfect for this"

Linomtha: "My house is over there"

They parked just outside the gate

Man: "Can I please have your number so that we can discuss the job offer?"

Linomtha: Ok if she loses her license been their adviser could maybe work for her. She thought more about it

Man: "Mrs Gumbi?"

Linomtha: "Ow yes sorry" She gave him her number

Man: "Thank you I will be in touch"

They drove off

Mike: To the lady "Thanks for helping us"

Lady: "Pleasure"

At Ma Dorcus's place

She opened the gate and looked at the unknown car that was parked inside their yard

Dunga opened the door as she was approaching

Linomtha: Shocked face

Dunga: "Ndlovukazi"

Linomtha: Just looked at him shocked

Dunga: "Unjani?"

Linomtha: "Ok..."

Dunga: "Can we talk?"

Linomtha: "Umm..."

Dunga: "Let's get inside please"

She looked at him reluctantly

Dunga: "Don't worry I am not here to cause a scene. Everyone knows I am around even Bozza, I went to see him"

Linomtha: "Ok"

They got inside the house and took a seat

Dunga: "Look I am so sorry about everything. I am sorry for insulting you, I never meant those things. I can't say I was stupidly in love because I really don't want to make excuses for my behaviour. I was totally wrong"

Linomtha: "Yes you were"

Dunga: "I have already spoken with Bozza. We are fine now, please just let me back into the family. I want to take care of you guys while his still away"

Linomtha: "I forgave you a long time ago"

Dunga: "You are such a good woman yazi. If you don't mind I would like to get Amahle to come and stay with me. I already got Hlanhla and Kayise"

Linomtha: "Amahle has to decide for herself. You need to consult with Tshidi as well but I love staying with her but truth is at the moment I can't afford her. Ma Dorcus was paying for her school fees with her savings but we are running out of money we can't afford her school fees anymore so it would really be unfair for me to keep her while you can offer her the best. I know you will do a great job with them, you take Dumisani's kids like your own. So we will ask her when she gets back then get permission from Tshidi too"

Dunga: "Thank you so much. I will take care of you and Ma Dorcus too"

Linomtha: "Thanks"

Dunga: "Who are those men that dropped you off?"

Linomtha: "I don't know them."

Dunga: "You can't ride with strangers ndlovuazi not after what happened"

Linomtha: "I know the lady they were with. She is a prosecutor"

Dunga: "Where is your car?"

She explained everything to him

Dunga: "Shit I will see what I can do. don't stress ok" He looked at her "Ndlovukazi please don't hang around man"

Linomtha: "What are you trying to say?"

Dunga: "I saw him taking out his phone and it looked like you were giving him your numbers. I couldn't see his face though"

Linomtha: "You can't..."

Dunga: "If he makes any stupid moves on you. I will fucken kill him myself. No man is going to disrespect Bozza yami. Delete his number when he calls you, don't hurt Bozza he won't survive this shit" He got up "I am going to fetch Ma and the kids from the mall, its already late now we will go and see Bozza tomorrow"

He got up and cursed the two man when he got outside "Fucken piece of trash, I will find out who you are"

At the new prison

Python spent the night in the holding cells with other inmates. The following morning he did his medical tests then they were sent to the cells.

He entered his cell and all eyes were on him

The 27 gang leader approached him. He was a scary looking coloured guy. He looked on his shoulders and saw 11 stars then he knew he was dealing with a guy with a highest rank. He had killed so many people to get those stars. He knew its not going to be easy for him

28 gang leader got up too

28 gang leader: Did a dramatic action looking at him "Hosh" (28 gang greeting)

27 Gang leader: "Eeh fotsek maan Magheva"

28 gang leader: "Salute Skelmpad" He went back to take his seat

Skelmpad: "Hesh" (27 gang greeting)

Python just looked at him with a serious look

Skelmpad: "Hesh... I am a blood red ndoda in the number I stand strong on legs to can stand and fall. I am kilikijan I will make blood red number to kill" (27 gang introduction)

Python still gave him a serious look

Skelmpad: "Hesh...Hesh jy sabela" (Talk)

He still gave him a serious look

Skelmpad: "Hesh jy sabela met die blood rooi ndoda van kilikijan chaise met die stalaza van china 3 gungas ge baita kabadin" He looked at his members then back at Python with anger, his silence was making his blood boil. H mentioned the gang number language for spilling blood "Ek chaise a blood rooi nomer ek stan sterk op be nom da kan val n stan... ek kilikijan sal a blood rooi nomer folmak om bovana te chaise"

At Ma Dorcus's house

Linomtha received a call from Mike

Linomtha: "Linomtha Gumbi hello"

Mike: "Hi Linomtha. It's Mike"

Linomtha: "Hi"

Mike: "Can we meet today regarding the job offer? It's quite urgent"

Linomtha: "What time?"

Mike: "I will be at your place in about 30 minutes time. We will find my boss waiting for us at his office"

Linomtha: "Ok I will be ready"

Dunga knocked and entered

He greeted Ma Dorcus and Ma Gumbi

Dunga: "Is Ndlovukazi ready? We have to go and visit Bozza"

Ma Dorcus: Calling her "Linomtha Linomtha Lino?"

Linomtha: "I am coming" she came out

Dunga: "Ndlovukazi"

Linomtha: "Hello"

Dunga: "Let's get going."

Linomtha: "I can't make it. I have a very important appointment, I will see him tomorrow"

Dunga: "Is it more important than visiting Bozza? Come on you haven't seen him since the sentence, your visit will cheer him up."

Linomtha: "I can't make it"

Dunga: "Cancel that appointment."

Linomtha: "I won't. It is very much important"

Dorcus: "Sipho you can go with us Linomtha will see him tomorrow"

Dunga: "But he wants to see her"

Dorcus: "Sipho lets go"

He gave Linomtha a nasty look then walked out with Ma Gumbi and Dorcus

At Prison

Skelmpat took out a knife. Python managed to block the stabbing with his hand which got stabbed instead. The other 27 gang members got up and they all ganged up on him. He lost power and fell on the floor with blood flowing all over

.....

#114

At Prison

Guards walked in

Guard: "What is going on here?"

Python got up holding his bleeding hand

The guard looked at the inmate who was down on the floor bleeding so badly

Guard: "Who did this?"

Skelmpad: Pointing at Python "He did it"

Python: "I didn't do this. I don't even have any knife on me. Come on man you can search me"

They took the other inmate who was badly stabbed out together with Python

One guard gave Skelmpad a high five and some cash

Guard: "Skelm jou lekker ding maan"

Skelmpad: "But you can't move him so soon"

Guard: "You guys still want to have some fun with him?"

Skelmpad: "Ja man"

Guard: "The big boss still wants him alive. Look man I have to run"

At Mike's friend office

Mike walked inside with Linomtha. They found his friend sitting on a chair behind the big desk

The office was big and well decorated

Man: Extended his hand to Linomtha "Nomtha"

Linomtha: She smiled and thought of Python for a moment. His the only person who loves calling her like that "Hi sir"

Man: "Stop been too formal please call me Robert or Rob"

Linomtha: "I will try"

Man: "Take a seat please. Mike please organise her something to drink"

Rob: "How are you?"

Linomtha: "I am good"

Rob: Took out a contract "This is for you"

Linomtha: Looked at the contract which left her mouth wide open "Wow"

Rob: "I can make some changes if you are unhappy about something"

Linomtha: "I am actually shocked. Do you want me to be a CEO of this company? What you are offering me is way above what I will be doing. This is three times more what I was getting from my previous job"

Rob: "You are the best Nomtha. I believe in spending money on Quality"

Linomtha: "I actually thought you want to schedule an interview when you asked to meet"

Rob: "I have seen you in action before so there is no need for that"

Linomtha: "I have to be honest with you I am more experienced with criminal Law that is my expertise"

Rob: "Do you doubt yourself Nomtha?"

Linomtha: Smiled "Ow not at all. I am more than willing to accept this new challenge. Been a senior legal adviser of this huge company is quite interesting. I goggled you guys, they didn't mention you though. Only saw Mike"

Rob: "I prefer been in the background. Look we are growing a lot hey, we just opened a branch in Cape Town now"

Linomtha: "I saw that. I think I am going to love it here. There is something I need to tell you" She shared with him about the complaint lodged against her

Rob: "I like you more now. I really love working with honest employees. Well I am not so glued about Law but I think it only affect your appearance in court and guess what the complainant is actually my niece hey. I could talk to her"

Linomtha: "You can do that?"

Rob: "Of course. Look I know that maybe in the future you might want to practise again so I don't want this to close doors for you but I will only talk to her after you have signed your contract that way I know that my company won't lose you"

Linomtha: "Relax I am not going anywhere. This is just want I need right now, a new challenge and ow the money makes it greater. I can't wait to share this with my husband"

Rob: He faked a smile "How is he?"

Linomtha: She blinked trying to stop the tears "His good"

Rob: "It can't be easy been pregnant and left with so many responsibilities while his out in prison"

Linomtha: "Wait.." she looked at him suspiciously "How do you know I am pregnant? I never shared this information with you"

Rob: Recovered fast "Your mitigation factors when you were addressing the magistrate. You mentioned that his got 7 kids and expecting one so we all figured it out"

Linomtha: Relaxed "Ow yes that. ow my word I just sold myself out hey, I am sure it will be in the news soon"

Rob: "You must be very stressed about what is happening with your husband"

Linomtha: "I don't mean to sound rude but can we please discuss work? I don't like discussing my personal life at work"

Rob: "Of course I understand. My apologies hey."

Linomtha: "If you don't mind I would like to go over the contract before signing it. I will be done today"

Rob: Laughed "Of course you are a lawyer I know you just don't sign things easily"

Linomtha: "You know us well" She looked at the offer and smiled "medical aid will really come in handy. House and car allowance ow wow" She smiled "I have to get going"

Rob: "Mike will drive you back home"

At the old prison

Dunga gave the guard Python's full names and prison number

Guard: "His not here. He was transferred"

Dunga: "What the fuck? When?"

Guard: "Yesterday."

Dunga: "To which prison?"

The guard told him the prison name

Dunga: "That's a bit far from here. Ok shap"

He walked out with Ma Gumbi and Dorcus

Dunga: "I need to make a call please wait for me in the car"

He called one of his contacts from Python's prison

Contact: "Dunga Dungas the Brazilian master mind"

Dunga: "Ola. Wareng bra yaka"

Contact: "Ke grand ntanga. Eeh long time man"

Dunga: "Ya man. Bona osa spana da..." He mentioned the prison name

Contact: "Yeah dintshang? I knew this was not a social call"

Dunga: "Bozza yami o da. I need you to check up on him man"

Contact: "Python?"

Dunga: "Kanti who is my Boss?"

Contact: "You still rude as fuck I see. Eeh Dungas die maan o bona dust munna. He was stabbed but not so bad, they just injured his hand"

Dunga: "Fuck. Ok sure I am on my way"

He got inside the car acting all calm. He didn't want to stress the two women

At Prison

Python went to queue for lunch after coming back from the prison hospital. His hand was bandaged

He got his food and walked back to the cell to eat. It was pap and chicken. They looked so horrible. Not his kind of food, he wouldn't even feed them to his daughter's dogs but he was so hungry very hungry. Suddenly they looked appetising because of the hunger he was feeling. He sat down and put his hand inside the plate just as he was about to put the food inside his mouth Skelempad kicked the plate and the food scattered on the floor

skelempad: "Why are you looking at me that way? What kan jy doen? Hesh..." He started intimidating him using the 27 gang language then walked away with his gang following him like the boss

Python looked at the side and only few inmates were seated. he swallowed his pride and picked the food on the floor then started eating

At Ma Dorcus's house

Dunga dropped Ma Gumbi and Dorcus

Dunga: "I need to go somewhere. I will see you guys later"

He drove off and met Mike's car by the corner

Dunga: He recognised the car from yesterday "What the fuck?" He flashed lights but Mike just passed him. He saw his face so clear and shock hit him "What the fuck is she doing with that moron?" He wanted to turn back but he wanted to see Python so badly, time was not on his side. "Ok I will deal with this shit later"

He speed off to the prison

At Ma Dorcus's house

Linomtha walked inside greeting them with a huge smile on her face

Ma Gumbi: "And then? Did you win Lotto?"

Linomtha: Laughed and took out the contract "I got a job. God is so good"

They both got up and hugged her with so much happiness

Ma Gumbi: "Ow this is wonderful news I am so happy for you my baby"

Linomtha: "I can't wait to tell Dumisani. His going to be so happy, at least now I know that when he comes out we will have a perfect start. I am going to save most of this salary for him to start a business when he comes out"

Dorcus: "Dumisani is so blessed to have you yazi"

Linomtha: "I can finally get my kids. I will be able to take care of them now"

They got all excited busy sharing stuff

At prison

Python took a seat and joined Dunga

Dunga: "What the fuck happened to you? Bozza no man"

Python: "I fell it's really nothing"

Dunga: "You don't have to pretend with me. Bozza it's me man"

Python: "It's nothing man. I will survive. How did you find me? Where is Nomtha? I thought you coming with her today. I miss her so much"

Dunga: "Who the fuck did this to you?"

Python: "They have the 27 in here"

Dunga: "Shit. They are worse than the 28. But why do they have a problem with you? I know you not as powerful like before but man they wouldn't touch you . Where are our guys in here? 26 we are all about money but we always get involved when they trouble one of our own. We fight, where the fuck are they?"

Python: "Dunga man I don't push a number anymore. I am done with that"

Dunga: "You are a 1 1 now?"

Python: "Where is Nomtha?"

Dunga: "Bozza you need to unite with the 26 while I am still trying to work on a plan to make things easy for you in here. Man I think this was planned really" He went quite "Ow fuck. Shit" He banged the table

Python: "What?"

Dunga: "That son of a bitch"

Python just looked at him puzzled

Dunga: "Chopsticks man yes now it all makes sense"

Python: "What did Chops do?"

Dunga: "Fuck this is big. They are out to get you"

Python: "Come on man I made a deal with them after I took out Thunder. There is no way they can come after me, they would have done that years ago"

Dunga: "I saw him with Ndlovukazi. Yesterday and today" He regretted telling him "Shit I didn't want to tell you this"

Python: "Na wareng munna? Chops as in Mike le vrou yaka? Ska dlala so Dunga. kana o tloga o

nyela munna”

Dunga: “Forget it. You know...”

Python: Held him roughly with his shirt “Dunga wareng munna?”

Dunga: “Bozza they are out to get you”

Python: He covered his face then put his hands on his head “Is that why she couldn’t come to see me?”

Dunga: “Bozza I will get to the bottom of this I promise you”

Python: “What the fuck is he doing with my wife?”

Dunga: “I don’t know but I will find out”

Python: “I need to get out of this place. I need to get out. ow fuck ow shit I need to get out. If it means escaping so be it. He can’t be around my wife”

Dunga: “Calm down please”

Python: “Don’t fucken tell me to calm down.”

Guard passed by

Guard: “Hai hai you are making noise sboshwa”

Dunga: “Fuck you”

Guard: “I will throw you out”

Dunga: Got up “I dare you to. oe sendela voicemail nou you fucken dick head”

He knew him too well so he just passed

Python: Looked at Dunga with reddish eyes. His face had fear written all over it

Dunga: “I will get to the bottom of this”

Python: “Is that why she couldn’t come? She had to meet up with Chops? How did they even meet? How does she know him?”

Dunga: "Bozza please"

Python: "I thought he was out of the country for good after the deal I made with them when I took out Thunder"

Dunga: "He is back. I think his the one who took everything from you. He is getting revenge for Thunder's death he was never over it"

Python: "Shit and get my wife in the process. Exactly what I did to Thunder, I took Bongi away from him"

Dunga: "Son of a bitch"

Python: "Dunga work on a plan of getting me out of here man. I need to leave this place. I can't lose her, I can't lose Nomtha. Fighting for my stuff was not worth it but Nomtha is worth it man, dude get me the fuck of out here I need my wife"

Guard: "Time is up"

He pushed Python away while he was busy shouting at Dunga in tears "I can't lose her man. Keep her away from him"

At Ma Dorcus place

Linomtha signed the contract then scanned it with her phone and then emailed it to her new boss. She smiled then said a little prayer thanking God for the new job opportunity

Dunga walked inside fuming

Dunga: "Where is she?" he didn't wait for an answer he passed them and banged on her door "Ndlovukazi"

Linomtha got up and opened the door. She closed it and looked at him

Dunga: "What were you doing with him?"

Linomtha: "Excuse me?"

Dunga: "Why are you hanging around with Chopsticks?"

Linomtha: "Who is that?"

Dunga: "I saw him dropping you off yesterday and I met you guys today"

Linomtha: "We are working for the same company."

Dunga: Banged the door "Fuck. They offered you a job?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Dunga: "You can't work for him. You will not work with him"

Linomtha: "You don't get to tell me what to do and I really don't appreciate that tone and language. Dumisani doesn't even talk to me that way"

Ma Gumbi and Dorcus joined them after hearing the noise

Ma Gumbi: "What is going on here?"

Dunga: "You are not going to work there. I will take care of you guys"

Linomtha: "I will work there and there is nothing you can do. You are nothing to me so you don't get to tell me what to do. I am sick and tired of you guys taking advantage of my kindness. Dumisani is in jail he can't provide for us, I need to look after my kids and myself. I am missing out on the development of my kids because I can't stay maintain them financially. I am pregnant right now, a high risk pregnancy which needs some serious medical attention. This job comes with medical aid benefits. I need to keep this family going"

Dunga: "I will take care of you guys"

Linomtha: "I am a woman only my husband can take care of me not you. Do you want me to come and tell you to buy me panties? Huh to buy me di pads? To tell you to buy me stuff to feed my pregnancy cravings? I can only tell that to Dumisani. You have been gone for years suddenly you resurface and want to control my life? What is going to happen when you get pissed again? You will be insulting me saying you took care of us when we were done and out?"

Dunga: "Those people are dangerous. They have a hidden agenda, you are just a pawn in their game"

Ma Gumbi: "What is going on here?"

Linomtha: "Like really now?"

Dunga: "Fuck man you are a prayerful woman pray to God to show you his true colours"

Linomtha: "I am not doing this" she got inside her bedroom and slammed the door

Ma Gumbi and Dorcus: "What is going on?"

Dunga: "I am no longer going back to Durban. I am staying here fulltime. I will be back I have some business to take care of"

At Prison

Python went to sit the bed

Skelmpad and his gang pushed him to the floor

Skelmpad: "No bed for you. Sleep on the floor"

He took off his orange jumpsuit and put it on the floor then slept on top of it. He was only left with his Bvd and white vest. He looked at the wall and prayed silently "God please I can survive anything. I can survive all the torture in this place but I cannot survive having her taken away from me. Please save my marriage. Please forgive me for swearing earlier on today. I will do anything you want me to do please don't take her away from me. I am in here I can't do anything you are my only hope please fight for me. I love her so much" tears were streaming down his face

His prayer was interrupted by some beatings. He wasn't sure what they were using to beat him up but whatever they were using it was so painful

.....

#115

At Prison

Prison lights were switched on at four in the morning as always. Python tried to get up from the floor but the pain he was feeling made it so hard. His whole body was in pain and he was bruised all over. He suffered pains from the beating plus sleeping on the cold floor all night. He crawled to the shower and sat right on the floor busy washing off the blood off his body. He finished and got dressed in his orange uniform. One of the guards came to get him

Guard: "You are going to solitary"

Python: "Why? What did I do?"

Guard: "Eh ndoda oya makulukutung"

Python: "What did I do?"

Guard: "That inmate that you stabbed"

Python: "I didn't do it. Man I am begging you please don't take me to that place, I won't survive it there. I am expecting my wife if you take me there I won't be able to see her please man"

He roughly pushed him. He struggled to walk because of the pain but the guard showed no mercy

Guard: "Move ndoda"

He crawled like a baby learning to crawl.

Guard: Kicking him while he was busy attempting to crawl "Move faster, I don't have all day. You think you own this place like before"

He chained his legs then pushed him inside the tiny cell then closed it

Python: "Please pass me the Bible"

He threw him with the Bible and walked away

The cell only had a mattress, toilet pot and basin.

He limped and tried to lie down but the pain was too much.

At Ma Dorcus place

Ma Gumbi called Dunga

Dunga: "Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "I need to see you"

Dunga: "I am just entering inside the house now"

He entered seconds after she just hung up

Dunga: "Ma Unjani"

Ma Gumbi: "Kuhambani? I charger njani Queen yase London?"

Dunga: "Nothing. Where is Amahle?"

Ma Gumbi: "Don't tell me nothing. What the hell was that noise all about izolo?"

Dunga: "I will tell you. I want to stay with Amahle"

Ma Gumbi: "She is fine here. we can burden your sister with three kids, mina I can't move in with you uyazi Yase London is pregnant so I need to look after her."

Dunga: "Why can't we all stay together?"

Ma Gumbi: "What is going on? Don't make me drag it out of you because you know I am way capable of doing that. You and Dumisani will always remain my boys I don't care if you are able to take off some panties."

Dunga: "Ok Ma. I just didn't want to worry you"

Ma Gumbi: "I always clean up your messes. Besides you need me you can't do everything alone"

Dunga: He explained everything to her

Ma Gumbi: "I remember that boy. Ok so his around now?"

Dunga: "Yes and Ndlovukazi is putting the kids in danger by getting involved with him"

Ma Gumbi: "I will handle this. khululeka, kodwa nawe you shouldn't have approached her like that. She doesn't know what is going on, any good mother and wife would do exactly what she did. Thinking for her kids, she has been a good mother to Dumisani's kids and when she got an opportunity to be a mother to her very own biological kids that opportunity was taken away from her. manje she is pregnant again and facing everything all alone so she has to find ways to survive. She did nothing wrong"

Dunga: "Ya true I should have explained better it's just that I don't want them to know se jumpile kwenzekalani"

Ma Gumbi: "I have a plan"

Inside Linomtha's room

She received a call from Rob

Linomtha: "Morning"

Rob: "Hi Nomtha. How are you?"

Linomtha: "I am ok and you?"

Rob: "I am good. I am so sorry to call you so early in the morning, I can tell you are still sleepy"

Linomtha: "I hardly slept I only managed to catch my sleep in the morning"

Rob: "I am so sorry mam now I feel so bad"

Linomtha: "It's ok. What is going on?"

Rob: "We need to be in Cape Town. It's an urgent business trip. I am so sorry for the inconvenience but I only got the invitation late yesterday"

Linomtha: "When?"

Rob: "Before the end of the week"

Linomtha: "So soon? I know I said I can start immediately but it's too soon. At least if the meeting was around here then I would manage but Cape Town is far, I have a child that I am staying with plus two other kids who are staying with my husband brother but I still need to check up on them more often."

Rob: "Yes I understand about your kids"

Linomtha: "Not just my kids only but I need to see my husband."

Rob: "I thought he was in prison"

Linomtha: "There are visits in prison."

Rob: "Lino if you can't do the job just tell me because it looks as if you are making excuses now. Look I understand you but I am running a business I need you to be fully committed"

Linomtha: "I can only manage next week"

Rob: "That won't do" He went quite for some time

Linomtha: "Hello? Rob?"

Rob: "Am still here. Anyways how are you going to see him every day because visits are only allowed on Saturday and Sundays . Let's go to work please we really need you. You will be back Saturday morning and make it in time for visits"

Linomtha: "No I need to see him today"

Rob: "Come to the office when you are done with your visit" He hung up

Linomtha bathed then went to join the rest in the living room

Linomtha: "Dumelang"

They all greeted her

Linomtha: "Where is Amahle?"

Ma Gumbi: "She went to fetch her school stuff"

Linomtha: "I think we can have a discussion now with her if she wants to stay with Siphoh"

Amahle came out holding her school bag singing. She ran to Linomtha and hugged her

Amahle: "Sthuthuthu"

Linomtha: "Hi baby. How are you?"

Amahle: "Ke grand"

Linomtha: "Amahle would you like to move in with uncle Siphon and your sisters?"

Amahle: "Nope"

Dunga: "Hlehle you don't want to stay with Hlanhla and Kayise?"

Amahle: "I love them but I can't leave sthuthuthu. I love staying with her, I don't want to go. Dada has already left her I have to take care of her until Dada gets back. Your house is cool we swim but I don't want to leave sthuthuthu nkampa ka bona dust "

They all kept quite looking at her

Ma Gumbi: "It's ok baby. You will stay with Sthuthuthu ok"

Amahle: "Thank you."

She hugged them and went outside to wait for her driver with Linomtha

Dunga: "You need to talk to her when she gets back Ma"

Ma Gumbi: "Not now. She will see that we were discussing about her, we don't want to make it look like we are ganging up on her"

Dunga: "Sure"

Linomtha got up and took her bag

Linomtha: "I am going to see Dumisani"

Dunga: "I will take you"

They got inside his car and drove off in silence

Dunga: "I will get you a car, I am expecting some money next month. I want to get you a good car"

Linomtha: "I am fine don't worry about it"

Dunga: "Please allow me to take care of you guys."

Linomtha: "You have already done enough"

Dunga: "You know what I really mean. You don't have to work for Mike"

Linomtha: "Not these again please."

Dunga: "Ok" he turned on the volume and they drove in silence until they reached the prison

At prison

Dunga: "I will remain in the car. They won't allow me to enter"

Linomtha: She just got out without saying a word.

She entered inside and greeted

Linomtha: I am here to see Dumisani Gumbi"

Warder: "You do know that visits are not allowed during weekdays"

Linomtha: "You do know that as his lawyer I can come in anytime I want to see him right? We are working on his appeal"

Warder: "You can't see him"

Linomtha: "On what grounds?"

Warder: "He's in solitary confinement"

Linomtha: "What did he do?"

Warder: "He stabbed another inmate"

Linomtha: "How long is his sentence?"

Warder: "Six months. We have taken away all his privileges, you do know how it works inside here"

Linomtha: Tears filled her eyes "Can I please see him, I really need to see him"

Warder: "No you can't see him. No visitations allowed until he finish his six months sentence"

She begged him for a very long time but he still refused. She went back inside the car

Dunga: "How is he?"

Linomtha: "He is in solitary for six months. They have taken away all his privileges"

Dunga: "What the fuck? What did he do?"

Linomtha: "He stabbed another inmate"

Dunga: "Shit."

Linomtha: "I can't believe his causing trouble inside. He is ruining his chances of getting out early. Again his..."

Dunga: "You have never been inside that place. He is a target he did what he had to do to protect himself. You either kill or get killed when you are a target inside that place"

Linomtha: She looked outside the window and cried

Dunga parked on the side of the road

Dunga: "Am sorry Ndlovukazi I didn't mean to scare you off. If there is anyone who can survive this shit ke Bozza."

Linomtha: "I am scared of losing him. What if they kill him?"

Dunga: "Never ever" He was just assuring her but deep down he was starting to be scared too

They arrived home both absent minded

Dunga: "I will see you later I need to do something"

She got out of the car and went inside the house.

She found Ma Gumbi and Dorcus having tea

Ma Gumbi: "How is he?"

She explained everything to them

Dorcus: "No one can touch Dumisani vele. He can fight thousands of man alone"

Linomtha: "He shouldn't be fighting in the first place"

Ma Gumbi: "I have stayed in jail countless times you need to be strong to survive it there."

Linomtha: She received a text from Rob "Can we talk?" she responded "Yes"

He called her immediately

Linomtha: "Hello"

Rob: "We need to meet .I have sent you stuff regarding the meeting on your personal email and work email too. You can check your personal email since you don't have a work laptop yet"

Linomtha: "I will do so. I think I need this distraction"

She got up and went to her room

At Prison

It was just after 12 now. He still had nothing to eat, he crawled and got hold of his Bible and started reading

He came across the story of the Apostle Paul when the Lord strikes him with blindness.

Python: "Wow interesting." He paged through most of the new testaments scriptures and got amazed that they were written by Paul "So the same man who was killing Christians wrote this?" he went back to the book of Acts to finish off reading where he had left off. "So the Lord made him blind just as he was on his way to persecute his people. For three days he couldn't see?" He stopped reading and analysed the scripture. It was so interesting. His eyes landed on Acts 9v13-15 where the Lord instructed Ananias to go and restore Paul's sight but Ananais argued with God telling him I have heard many reports about this man and all the harm he has done to your holy people in Jerusalem but the Lord answered him Go this man is my chosen instrument to proclaim my name to the Gentiles and their kings and to the people of Israel. I will show him how much he must suffer for my name. He remembered all the people he killed and all the dodgy dealings, he saw himself in Paul. He closed his bible and prayed "Lord thank you because now I understand everything that I am going through, I understand all these suffering. I am blind just like Paul, Lord open my eyes so that I can see you so that I can understand you more. it's all about you Jesus it's all about you" He closed his bible and fell asleep in so much peace

At Russia

Afa walked inside their bedroom and found her in bed

Raise: "Where are you coming from?"

Afa: "Not now please"

Raise: "You have been gone for two nights Afa two nights. You didn't even answer my calls"

He opened the drawer not even looking at her

Raise: Pushing him "I am talking to you"

Afa: "Don't do that"

Raise: "Are you sleeping around?"

Afa: Took his car keys and tried to open the door

Raise: Closed the door and pushed him back inside "I am talking to you. don't walk out on me"

Afa: "Get out of my way"

Raise: "I don't take shit from a man do you hear me?"

Afa: "What do you take?"

Raise: "Kopa oska mpusha wautlwa. Oska nnyela"

Afa: "Don't use that language with me because I will use my own language too and you won't hear a thing" He tried to open the door again

Raise: "Where are you going?"

Afa: "To woman who are capable of getting pregnant"

He slammed the door right at her face

She sat on the bed crying. That had been their fight for months now. He wanted a baby so desperately but she couldn't conceive. She wondered if she will ever conceive again. She missed Koketso and thought of the abortion she had back in Cape Town then sat on the floor sobbing

At Ma Buthelezi's place

Ma Buthezele knocked inside Zanele's room then entered

Ma Buthelezi: "You are still sleeping this time Zanele?"

She didn't respond then she moved to her shaking her

Ma Buthelezi: "Zanele wake up maan. Wake up"

There was still no response. She jumped when she saw empty pills containers and envelopes

Ma Buthelezi: "Ow my goodness Zanele no no. you can't do this to me my child no no" she called a guy who does their garden to come and carry her inside the car then she drove to the hospital

At Ma Dorcus's place

Linomtha finished going through the email and called Rob

Rob: "Nomtha"

Linomtha: "I just finished going through your email. Very interesting stuff, I even had to refer just to get an understanding of some stuff. I enjoyed doing this, it took my mind off some stuff"

Rob: "Now you see why it's important for us to be in Cape Town?"

Linomtha: "Most defiantly. We can go"

Rob: "What about your husband and kids? I am really sorry if I sounded inconsiderate earlier on"

Linomtha: "If I don't start working I will lose my mind. I need this destruction now"

Rob: "We can leave this evening"

Linomtha: "Gives me enough time to say goodbye to my daughters. Perfect"

Rob: Smiled "Perfect"

She packed her bags. Read her bible, prayed and slept

Later in the afternoon

She got up and joined Ma Gumbi with Dorcus

Linomtha: "Where is Amahle?"

Ma Gumbi: "Tshidi got a cake for her niece so she asked her to come over after school"

Linomtha: "Ow yes she told me I forgot. I am going away on a business trip"

Dorcus: "Where?"

Linomtha: "Cape Town"

Dorcus: "Your job is so fancy already you are going to Cape Town"

Linomtha: "It's a very interesting project we are working on"

Ma Gumbi: "For how long?"

Linomtha: "I will be back on Friday."

Dunga walked inside with Hlanhla and Kayise

Hlanhla and Kayise: "Sthuthuthu ka Daddy"

Linomtha: "Hi girls. I was about to call you guys, look I am going away on a business trip to Cape Town"

Kayise: "Can we come with you?"

Linomtha: "Its work baby but tell you what as soon as I get paid I am taking you, Hlanhla and Hlehle to Cape Town. We can even hook up with your big sister Paris"

Hlanhla: "She is nasty"

Linomtha: "No she is nice you will see"

Kayise: "We must take Praises too"

Hlanhla: "And the twins"

Linomtha: "You guys are so many"

Dunga exchanged looks with Ma Gumbi. She gave him the don't look

Linomtha played with the girls then received a text from Rob "You ready?" She responded "Yes"

She went to the bathroom

Dunga: Angry voice "You didn't talk to her didn't you?"

Ma Gumbi: "Watch your tone boy. Ungazo ngi jwaela kabi"

Dunga: "Sorry Ma. But she can't go there"

Ma Gumbi: "Relax. I have a better plan"

Dunga: "What's your plan?"

Ma Gumbi: "Haven't you heard the saying keep your friends close and your enemies closer?"

Dunga: "You want to use her to get to Mike? She would never play dirty"

Dunga: "Who said anything about using her?"

Dunga: "You are gambling with her life. What if she doesn't come back?"

They stopped talking as Linomtha walked inside with her bags

Linomtha: "I am leaving. Are you sure you will be ok Ma?"

Ma Gumbi: "100% sure wena go and work my girl"

Linomtha: "And you?"

Dunga: "Ngi right"

She hugged everyone and went out

At the airport

Mike: "Let's go this way. We have our own private jet"

Linomtha: "Ow nice"

she got shocked when she saw Rob sitting on a wheelchair

Rob: "Nomtha good to see you"

Linomtha: "Good to see you too"

Rob: "Why do you look shocked? Judging me?"

Linomtha: "No I'm not trust me am not. It's just my first time seen you on a wheelchair I didn't know"

Rob: "Now you know. Let's get going"

They boarded the jet

At Prison

Python got up. He thought maybe they left food by the door but there was nothing. He was so thirsty, he went to the toilet walking so slowly. It was a struggle to walk in pains plus been chained on the feet. He opened the small basin and drank water then went back to read his bible.

Python: "Ok I guess this will be my food" He got so excited wanting to know more about Paul

At Cape Town

They arrived at the hotel and checked in

Rob: "You can join us for dinner"

Linomtha: "No thanks I will just order room service and catch up on work."

Rob: "I guess it's goodnight then"

Linomtha: "Yes Goodnight"

She went to her room. Took a shower then changed into her Pjs and ordered some food while working. She wanted to do so well in her new job

She dialled Paris

Paris: "Mamncane"

Linomtha: Laughed "Hi. Hope I didn't disturb you"

Paris: "Not at all"

Linomtha: "I am in Cape Town. Wanted us to meet"

Paris: "I would love that. What are you doing here?"

Linomtha: "Work"

Paris: "You got a job? Ow God is so great. I am so happy for you. Dad must be so happy too"

Linomtha: "Not really"

Paris: "Ya I know he takes pride in providing for his family so he can't be so happy"

Linomtha: She dropped tears "I miss him"

Paris: "Where are you? I can come now and see you, I am studying for a test but its fine I can come"

Linomtha: "No please study I will be ok. We will meet when I get time this week"

Paris: "Stay strong please. Lean on God"

Linomtha: "Thank you I will"

She called Sihle telling him she is around after the call she looked at her pictures with Python in happier times and cried herself to sleep. She missed him so terribly and not been able to see him killed her

The following day she worked and went to meet up with Paris and Sihle later in the afternoon then went back to the hotel

Rob called her

Linomtha: "Hi Rob"

Rob: "Can you please join us for dinner"

Linomtha: "I already had dinner with my little brother and daughter I am sleeping now. Sorry I can't"

Rob got so frustrated and looked at Mike

Rob: "Shit doesn't she ever get horny? What is she made of?"

Mike: "Maybe she thinks only Snakes is capable of making her reach an organism"

Rob: "I am not making any progress with her. it's all about work man"

Mike: "Told you she is not easy"

After two days

After the meeting Rob stopped her

Rob: "Nomtha we have a photo shoot today"

Linomtha: "Today?"

Rob: "Yes for our company newsletter. They want to do a feature on you"

Linomtha: "Ow we used to do those at Ndlovu's. Ok no problem"

Rob: "The guys will contact you"

After some few hours a lady knocked and introduced herself

Lady: Handed her a variety of dresses "You can choose the ones you like. The other one will be

jean to jean”

She picked her favourite

Lady: “Let me do your makeup and style your hair”

Linomtha: “Please keep the look natural”

She finished dressing up and met up with Mike, Rob and some employees. They took lots of pictures

Photographer: “Can we get pictures of the CEO and the new employee please”

They took pictures together

Photographer: “Come on give me a bit on action. Act like you are a couple”

They both laughed at the photographer

Linomtha: “I can only be a couple with my husband. I can’t act”

Rob pulled her on his lap she laughed trying to get up but he pulled her by the hand as the Photographer captured each moment

They finished the photo shoot

Rob: “It’s our last night here. Please join us for dinner”

Linomtha: “Ok”

Later that evening they went out to a fancy restaurant next to the beach for dinner

It was a fun evening just talking about work

Mike excused himself leaving the two of them together

Rob: "You have something on your eye. Let me remove it before it gets inside"

She fixed her eyes on him waiting for him to remove that something but he put strawberry with cream inside her mouth.

Mike stood by the corner capturing the moment

Linomtha: "What are you doing?"

Rob: "Just wanted to joke with you"

Linomtha: "I don't like your joke"

Rob: "I am so sorry. Please forgive me"

Linomtha: "It's ok"

Rob: "Thanks for joining our company"

Linomtha: "Thank you for the opportunity"

Rob: "You know work is all I do"

Linomtha: "You must make time for family too"

Rob: "I don't have any family. My wife left me when I got crippled"

Linomtha: "I am so sorry to hear about that"

Rob: "Ya its life I guess. So I just burry myself with work, it helps me forget everything. I wish I can meet a good woman, you know I will love her so much. I will worship the group she walks on, she won't lack anything."

Linomtha: "You will meet her one day"

Rob: "When? I am so lonely. I don't even have kids at my age"

Linomtha: "When the time is right"

Rob: "Guess you right. I just get tired of been patient. I am too desperate trust me I can even marry a woman with ten kids"

Linomtha: "Nothing wrong with a woman with ten kids"

Rob: "True hey"

Linomtha: "True"

Mike: "Don't you get lonely?"

Linomtha: "What do you mean?"

Rob: "Your husband is in prison"

Linomtha: "Our memories keep me going. I know he won't be there forever"

Rob: "You don't miss him?"

Linomtha: "With all due respect Rob I don't like discussing my personal things with colleagues. Like I told you before can we just discuss work? My husband and my marriage is off limits"

Rob: "Of course I understand"

Linomtha: "It's getting cold. We should get going"

Rob: "How about dessert?"

Linomtha: "I am full"

At Prison

It was now the fourth day without eating anything all he did was just drink water from the toilet. No guard even came to take him out for a shower. His feet were in pain because of the chains.

The only thing he did was read the bible and pray. That's where he got his strength to keep going on

His memories with Linomtha and kids kept him going too. He had to survive this for them. He was saw himself in Apostle Paul he loved reading about him

He felt like someone was sitting with him. He didn't feel alone and he knew when they open that door his life will in this place will never be the same again

Dunga walked in but they refused him access. He dialled his contact and they met outside

Dunga: "Mfethu please just check up on him for me please"

Contact: "Eish it's not going to be easy. Those guys will kill me but I will see what I can do"

Dunga: "Shit so they have abo vaders working for them?"

Contact: "Yes. He hasn't eaten a thing ever since he got there"

Dunga: "Man I can give you anything you want please give him some food at least"

Contact: "I will try I am not promising you"

He took out a roll of money and gave him

Later that afternoon Linomtha got back and sat with the family busy telling them about work

At prison

Late after midnight Mike walked inside pushing Rob on his wheelchair. They sat inside a room

Rob: "You can bring him in"

The two warders went to Python's cell and opened

Python: "Where are you taking me?"

Warder 1: Kicked him to the ground "Fotsek just walk"

They pushed him until they reached the room

They opened the room and pushed him inside

His eyes opened wide. His whole face was covered in shock when he saw the two fine looking gentleman

Python: "Chops?" He looked at the other gentleman and struggled to pronounce his name he was not really sure if his eyes were just acting up or if indeed the gentleman was really who he thought he was. He finally managed to call out the name "Legs of Thunder?" He looked at him again "Thunder? Shane?"

It came out as a question than calling his name

Thunder: Smiling "Snakes. We meet again on the other side of life"

.....

#116

At Prison

Thunder: Looked at Python and laughed "What you can't talk now?"

Python just looked at him in total shock. He didn't respond

Guard: "Must we wait outside?"

Mike: "Ow hell no. stay right next to him, I don't trust him. Snakes is full of surprises he can just attack us out of nowhere please guard him"

Thunder: Angry voice "Why are you still giving him so much credit?"

Mike: "Come on we both know it's the truth."

Python: "What happened to you? I thought you are dead"

Thunder: "You thought wrong. You should have made sure I am dead because I am about to become your worst nightmare"

Python: "I know I killed you. You are supposed to be dead"

Thunder: Laughed "You see you are not as smart as you think Snakes."

Mike: "I received a call from Raise that evening she told me what just happened. I rushed to his place, he looked dead but he surprised us on the road"

Python: "Where were you all along?"

Thunder: "Fuck you. You ruined my life you don't get to ask me any shit. Now it's the right moment to strike back"

Python: "What made you so sure now is the right moment?"

Thunder: "Linomtha"

Python: "Stay away from her"

Thunder: "It's payback time Snakes. You took Bongi away from me, you never loved her you just did it just to spite me and degrade me ow well now I want you to watch as I take Linomtha away from you"

Python: "You took everything I owned man and I know you trapped me to get back in this place. Look Thunder what I am trying to say is that you took everything man, you settled the score so there is no need to involve her into this whole thing. This is between me and you please leave her out I am begging you"

Thunder looked at Mike and they laughed

Thunder: "Damn it must be a cold day in hell. Snakes begging?"

Mike: "That's a first."

Thunder: "Now you make me want her more. You begging?"

Python: "I will never fight you. I am not about that life anymore. Look you can keep everything I will never ever come after you just leave her out of this"

Thunder: "It's too late man. We have already fallen for each other"

Python: "We?"

Thunder: "Yes we"

Python: "I know my wife she would never fall for any man but look I am not going to argue with you I just need peace in my life, I don't want to fight with you about anything. I am sorry for everything that happened in the past I am on a new journey I am no longer Python"

They laughed out so loud. Thunder even dropped some tears crying. They tried to talk but struggled as they continued laughing

Mike: "That's the craziest shit I've ever heard"

He just looked at them without saying a word. He was just meditating about Paul and that calmed him down

Thunder: "Shit he is losing his mind. This place is making him mad"

Mike: "solitary does that. Sitting alone all day without any company? I have seen many guys coming out of there crazy as fuck. His not even getting fucked we all know how crazy he is about sex and booze"

Thunder: "We can organise that for him"

Mike: "Hell no"

Thunder: "There are guys inside here who can fuck him pretty good"

Mike: Laughing "Ow shit you meant that? I love that idea"

Thunder: To the guard "Organise some guys to fuck him tonight"

Guard: "Consider it done boss"

Thunder: Looked at Python who was so quiet and calm "Shit his too quiet for my liking. I think he's really losing his mind for real." He looked at Mike "Let's get the fuck out of here, we will come back tomorrow. His freaking me out"

Mike: "The proof?"

Thunder: "No let's go his really freaking me out. This guy here is not snakes"

Mike: "Show him those pictures man then we can really see if indeed his mad"

Thunder: "You think?"

Mike: "Yeah"

Thunder: "Snakes?"

Python just looked at him without saying a word

Thunder: "You took away my line so.."

Python: "I told you I don't care about that anymore. Keep everything"

Thunder: Looked at Mike and Mike gave him the continue look "So I am taking away Linomtha and there is nothing you can do"

Python: He was too confident and he couldn't hide the confident look on his face

Thunder: "He is too relaxed for my liking. He normally pulls that look when his got too much power"

Mike: "But his nobody now. We own him"

Thunder: "She is mine. We went on a holiday together"

Python: "Ok" That kind of you are lying answer

He took out the pictures and handed them to the guard

Thunder: "Show him"

They showed him the pictures one by one. His reaction changing every time he looked at a new picture with a different reaction of Thunder and Linomtha. when he saw the one where he was feeding her strawberries he closed his eyes then opened them and tried to look at a wall when he turned back the picture was still starring at him

Thunder: "And? You still think I am lying?"

Python: "Did you sleep with her?"

Thunder: "I fucked her countless times"

Python: "You slept with my wife?"

Thunder: Looked at Mike smiling "Aha this is what I want to see, now this is the real snake not that fake character you were portraying"

Python: "You touched my wife?"

Thunder: Laughed

Python: "Nomtha would never do that never. These could just be pictures, I know Chops offered her a job and I'm very sure he did it under your instructions."

Thunder: "You are spying on us? You still have someone feeding you information?"

Mike: "I told you I suspected that Dunga is back"

Python: Looked at him and laughed "That look just sold you out. You forget how much I know you. You staged all of these didn't you? I know how you play man, if indeed you touched my wife you were going to come with some real proof. I know you would have taken a video, yes that's how you operate"

Thunder: "I only did that with bitches. She is a real woman and she means so much to me"

Python: "Call her now and put the phone on loud speaker. Let me listen to your conversation"

Thunder: "Its late man she is sleeping"

Python: "My wife doesn't mind getting woken up anytime of the night by the man she loves. Go on call her"

Guard: "Eisan"

Mike: "Shut up. What is funny?"

Guard: "Hade boss"

Python: He got up "You managed to succeed to take everything I give you that point ok but dare touch my wife you will see. Otlaba ware Dumisani ke moloi I am telling you wena just try it" He looked at the guards "Can you take me back?"

Mike: Tapped Thunder's shoulders "You letting him go just like that?"

Thunder: "He is not himself." He spoke tsotsi taal with his Afrikaans accent "Wa hlanya die maan, o shaya top kganthe ao jampe wena?"

Guard: "Must we take him back?"

Thunder: "Just fucken go"

At Ma Dorcus's home

There was a knock on Linomtha's door

Linomtha: "Who is it?"

Amahle: "It's me"

Linomtha: Jumped out of bed and opened for her. She hugged her then looked at her "Are you ok? What's wrong?"

Amahle: "Can I sleep with you until Dada gets back?"

Linomtha: "Ow Amahle. Come in" She closed the door and led her to bed

Amahle: "I want Dada to find us sleeping together when he gets back"

Linomtha: "Ow Amahle"

Amahle: "He Is coming back right?"

Linomtha: "Yes he is"

Amahle: "Can we call him tomorrow? I miss him"

Linomtha: "Phones are not allowed where he went"

Amahle: "In Jail?"

Linomtha: "Who told you that?"

Amahle: "Kids I play with and they showed me pictures. Is Dada a bad man?"

Linomtha: "No his a very wonderful man. He went there to work"

Amahle: "I did tell them Dada is not a bad man. I even beat them"

Linomtha: Laughing through her tears "Don't beat them ok. I told you not to fight"

Amahle: "You know what I said when I was beating them?"

Linomtha: "What?"

Amahle: "Let me switch on the light" She switched on the light and did the sangoma shaking
"Hai hai vuka idlozi ka Amahle hai vuka"

Linomtha laughed out loud rolling on the bed "Ok stop it now please stop it. You are going to kill me with laughter"

Amahle: "They got so scared some ran away and I beat the remaining ones"

Linomtha: Laughing "Stop it ok yhoo Amahle you want to kill me? Where did you learn that?"

Amahle: "On Tv."

Linomtha: "We are going back to cartoons now. You are learning nasty stuff on Tv"

Amahle: "But cartoon are for kids"

Linomtha: "You are a kid too"

Amahle: "Nope"

Linomtha: "Yes you are"

Amahle: Tickled her and she laughed shouting "Amahle stop it stop"

Amahle: "You see I can do exactly what Dada used to do to you. He loved doing this to you when you were concentrating on something and you laughed telling him to stop"

Linomtha: She looked at her smiling "Dumisani really gave birth to himself here. Thank you baby for making me laugh. Now we need to sleep before waking up the others"

Amahle: "Can we pray for Dada before we sleep?"

Linomtha: Smiling "Of course"

Amahle: "Come let's kneel down"

They prayed then got back in bed

Linomtha: "Sleep well"

Amahle: "Sleep well too. I love you"

Linomtha: "I love you too"

She slept right inside her arms. For the first time since Dumisani was gone she felt a little bit complete with Amahle by her side

At the hospital

The doctor gave Ma Buthelezi a report about Zanele's condition

Doctor: "Hi Dr Buthelezi she is going to be fine. We just got the blood results"

Ma Buthelezi: Took the report and looked at it "Ok not bad at all. Thank you so much Doc"

Doctor: Brushed her arm and walked away

She dialled Ndlovu again and he answered this time

Ndlovu: "What?"

Ma Buthelezi: "I am not the one who wronged you Moses"

Ndlovu: "Niya fana nje"

Ma Buthelezi: "Zanele tried to commit suicide. She is.."

Ndlovu: "Is she dead?"

Ma Buthelezi: "No I found her in time. She is..."

Ndlovu: "I wish she died. She doesn't deserve to be alive. She is such a bad person even death hates her nxa" He hung up the phone

Ma Buthelezi got inside her room and found her looking at the wall

Ma Buthelezi: "How are you feeling?"

Zanele: "Why did you save me?"

Ma Buthelezi: "Because I love you. I still need you my baby. Zanele you are my only child, to the world you are a bad person but to me you will always remain that sweet little girl. I am so sorry for all the horrible things I said to you when you got back home. I was just disappointed that's all I didn't mean it. Please forgive me"

Zanele: "I want to die Mama"

Ma Buthelezi: "You will never die."

Zanele: She just looked at the wall crying

At Prison

The guards opened the tiny cell as two inmates entered

Guard: "You know what to do. We shall be waiting outside"

Python just looked at him

One of the inmate started touching him hoping to get an erection but nothing happened.

The other one started experiencing some back pain. He felt like something was hitting him

He shouted "Open up let me out"

The other inmate "Mthakathi die maan wa loyana. Iyhoo moloi 4 5 yaka gae sa spana bulang hle banna"

The guards opened and the two inmates got out running

Python looked up and smiled

Python: "When you said you shall fight my battles I didn't know what you really meant. I know that was you ow Lord I know that was you. I wish I knew back then what you are really capable of doing, trust me I would have walked this journey with you from my childhood. Now I see why my wife loves you"

Inside the communal cells

The two inmates narrated the story to the others

They all got scared and shocked

Inmate 1: "Hai die maan o betha kadi Durban"

Inmate 2: "Keya ichaba nkoma ya hae"

Inmate 3: "I knew that snakes will always be powerful."

The paid guards sat in their corner

Guard 1: "I don't want to be killed by that guy's sangoma nna. I am stopping everything"

Guard 2: "Me too. Hai money can pass me baba. Yerr die maan wa loya"

Guard 1: "Iyhoo we must go somewhere for help phela we abused him what if his muti starts working on us?"

Guard 2: "Munna ska ringa so"

At Thunder's house

Mike: "I can't believe you let him outplay you like that. You know snakes is smart, why didn't you come up with a better plan?"

Thunder: "What better plan? You said it yourself his wife is not a loose panty"

Mike: "But pictures? Man that was so high school, very immature."

Thunder: "It was your idea man"

Mike: "I didn't tell you that bullshit. Did you see the look on his face? Man he outplayed you. You looked so stupid. Just admit it snakes is above your league, even when his got nothing he still plays it cool and intimidates you"

Thunder: "Fuck you. Just shut up"

Mike: "You are actually supporting his family now and guess what? For free at no cost bra because you will never fuck his wife"

Thunder: "I said shut up"

Mike: "Fuck you man"

Thunder: "Get the fuck out of my place."

Mike walked out with so much anger

Thunder: Dialed one of the guards

Guard: "Hello"

Thunder: "Finish him off now. Change of plan, I want him dead"

Guard: "We were about to call you. dude we can't work with you anymore please don't ever call us again" He hung the phone and blocked his number

At Vasco's house

The police surrounded his house as some jumped the high wall and entered

They knocked

Police: "Police open up open up"

After 6 months

....

#117

At Prison

He was now back inside the communal cell for the past six months

Inmate 1: "Baruti can I get you something to drink? Ketswa visit medi yaka e mbaetsi coli"

Python: "No I am fine thanks"

Inmate 2: Approached him "Baruti you can't wear di jumpsuit, I can make you a stylish uniform. imagine munna vrou e tlile ho checka"

Python: Laughing "I would appreciate that. Can I borrow your phone?"

Inmate: Handed it to him with so much excitement "Sure sure you can talk as much as you like"

Python: He dialled Linomtha

Linomtha: "Linomtha Gumbi hello"

Python: Smiled without saying a word

Linomtha: "Hello?"

Python: "Sthuthuthu sami"

Linomtha: "Ow my goodness Sthuthuthu sami" She got up and sat on the bed smiling. The baby kicked "Your baby just kicked"

Python: "O happy to hear from daddy. I miss you"

Linomtha: "I miss you too"

Python: "Please come and see me"

Linomtha: "I will be there. I can't wait to see you"

Python: "I love you"

Linomtha: "I love you too"

She got up from the bed with her big tummy. She was heavily pregnant and struggled to do so many things. Amahle was the one helping her with so many things

She called Dunga and asked him to take her to prison then went to get ready

Ma Gumbi helped her bath

At Ndlovu attorney's

He sat down inside his office reading the suicide note Zanele had written for him. It read as follows

"To my dearest Moss

I am so sorry for everything I have put you through. You are a very good man please don't ever doubt that because of what I have put you through. Don't let my stupidity define you. I hope you will move on and find love again. Good woman still exists out there not every woman is heartless like me. "

He struggled to continue then dialled her

Zanele: Looked at the phone shocked. She cleared her throat and answered "Hello"

Ndlovu: "Unjani?"

Zanele: "I am doing good and you?"

Ndlovu: "I am good"

They both went quite

Ndlovu: "I was just checking up on you"

Zanele: "Thank you"

Ndlovu: "Ok. Bye"

Zanele: "Bye"

she regretted why she couldn't say more. But she knew it was for the best. She brushed off her

tummy that was getting big and smiled

Her mother walked in

Ma Buthelezi: "Huh such a smile"

Zanele: "I am just happy. Can't I be happy?"

Ma Buthelezi: "I am glad to see you happy"

Zanele: "Moss just called me"

Ma Buthelezi: "What did he say?"

Zanele: "Nothing much just greetings"

Ma Buthelezi: "Did you tell him about the pregnancy?"

Zanele: "No. I am not going to."

Ma Buthelezi: "Shane wakhona yena?"

Zanele: "I don't need him in our lives. I don't want to see him. mama I am just happy with my child alone, God has given me a second chance to be a mother again so I really don't want to complicate my life. I am just going to concentrate on me and my baby"

Ma Buthelezi: "Yes you are right. The lesbian couple is still missing?"

Zanele: "Yes. But our PI said he will keep on searching. They were good parents to him though, at least I know he is well taken care of"

Ma Buthelezi: "This Shane might help you angithi his well contacted"

Zanele: "I want nothing to do with him"

At Prison

Linomtha, Ma Gumbi and Dunga smiled as Python approached

He ran to Linomtha and hugged her so tight for a very long time. He broke the hug then looked

at her big tummy and smiled

Python: "Wow my baby has grown" He brushed the tummy and kissed it "Hi there. Its daddy"

He looked at Linomtha and they kissed so passionately

Dunga: "Damn get a room jeez"

Ma Gumbi: "You guys don't have any respect"

They sat down

Dunga: "Wareng munna"

Python: "Ke grand. Wena?"

Dunga: "Ke shap. Eeh you have changed man"

Python: "Changed how?"

Dunga: "I don't know but there is something about you. uya khanya nje"

Python: Laughed "The glory of God man"

Dunga: Scratched his head "Don't start with that please."

Python: "I don't blame you. You haven't encountered him yet" He looked at his mother and smiled "Ma Gumbi"

They exchanged greetings and he spoke with all of them for over an hour

Dunga: "Vasco has been found guilty and was sentenced to 12 years yesterday"

Python: "What did he do?"

Dunga: "Mob doctor and one of the guys he was treating died"

Python: "Shame" He looked at Linomtha and smiled "I requested an additional hour. Can I please have the last hour with my wife?"

Dunga: "Fuck you. You are such an ungrateful motherfucker"

They said their goodbyes

Ma Gumbi: "We will wait for you in the car"

Python looked at her and smiled

Python: "Wareng babes wa Dumisani?"

Linomtha: Smiling "Ake boledi"

Python: "I hope you were not stressing my child"

Linomtha: "I was not"

Python: "Otlo mpotsa if you were and I will punish you"

Linomtha: "I could really do with that punishment. Dumi I miss sugarcane"

Python: Biting his lip "Lenna ke missa my black forest. I am going to rip it apart when I get out. bona I am going to lock you up for the whole week"

Linomtha: "I can't wait. Less than a year now"

Python: "Yeah. So how have you been?"

Linomtha: "Besides missing you I have been good"

Python: "Shane still bothering you?"

Linomtha: "No. his very quiet"

Python: "Thank you for quitting your job. The thought of you working for him didn't sit well with me if it wasn't for God I would have broken out of this place and killed him"

Linomtha: "I didn't know he was not legit. When you told me about the pictures he showed you I knew I had to leave. No one plays with my marriage"

Python: "Hehe bathathe maan Ma Gumbi"

Linomtha: "Wa swaba Dumi"

Inside Dunga's car

Dunga: "Ma o grand?"

Ma Gumbi: "Yes I am fine"

Dunga: "For the past few months you haven't been yourself"

Ma Gumbi: "Old age catching up with me maybe"

Dunga: "Nah I know you"

Ma Gumbi: "Where is Shane?"

Dunga: "Ow I see now. You are still worried about him ne? You think he will come after Ndlovukazi and the family. Relax Ma, he has accepted his defeat. I can't wait for our plan"

Ma Gumbi: "About that... I think we must just let everything go"

Dunga: "Come on. You have worked so hard to regain everything. You literally have all the paper work. We own everything"

Ma Gumbi: "That was fraudulent work. I manipulated the system and used Linomtha unaware"

Dunga: "He stole from us vele we had to act smart to get everything back"

Ma Gumbi: "His no longer fighting so let's leave him"

Dunga: "Ow hell no"

Ma Gumbi: "You are a legitimate business man now. Why do you want to go back into that world again?"

Dunga: "We are doing this for bozza"

Ma Gumbi: "He has changed. His a Christian"

Dunga: "This place is just driving him crazy. His just putting up an act to please Ndlovukazi. I know him he will never change, gangsterism is in his blood he was born for this"

Ma Gumbi: Slammed the dashboard "Hey hey I said we are dropping everything"

Dunga: "Bozza will decide when he comes out soon. There is more to this story I don't buy whatever you are saying. What are you hiding?"

Ma Gumbi: Gave him a serious look "Yewena Fotsek masimba"

Dunga: "Sorry"

Back inside the prison

Some visitors pointed at Python busy talking about him

Lady: "Yes it's him. ke yena yola who prayed for Ma Mabanda over the phone a fola"

Lady 2: "That's Python wena"

Lady: "Yes it's him. He has changed now"

Their inmate brother responded

Brother: "His a powerful man of God. He has turned this place around with his preaching's, if you go to him with a problem it will be solved right after prayer."

Lasy 1: "Ke maaka. He will never change, his using muti to con people"

Brother: "When you are on the outside yes you will judge him like that but his a true man of God. rena we see him. His always praying and preaching. If he can preach to you otlo amogela Jeso I am telling you. I have never met a pastor like him"

The other visitors looked at him busy talking about his powerful prayer teachings and the way God uses him

Two young lady and guy approached them

Lady: "Dumelang"

They responded back

Lady: "Sorry to disturb you. moruti can you please pray for us to get employment? We have been applying but nothing is happening. Our friends told us that you prayed for them and they got employed immediately"

Python: Looked at them and smiled "I want you guys to believe in God. I am just his chosen vessel I don't hold any power but God does. I don't perform any miracles but the God I serve does. I always refer people to Genesis 41v16 where Joseph said to Pharaoh that I cannot do it but God will give Pharaoh the answer he desires." He held their hands and said a little prayer

Lady and guy: "Thank you"

Linomtha: Looked at him smiling "You know I have accepted that when I visit you we spend most of our time praying for people who approach you."

Python: Smiled "It's very fulfilling sweetheart. you know when they come back with testimonies ow its so great"

Linomtha: "I love the God of Dumisani Gumbi"

Python: "I love the God of Linomtha Gumbi"

She looked at him smiling and sang his favourite song Mkhulumsebenzi

At the Minister of Defense office

He sat with his panel

Minister: "So what do we do about this letter? People are requesting for church to be opened right inside the prison so that they can have contact with Dumisani Gumbi. They are saying even if it's once in a week is fine"

Governor: "It's a good idea. Honestly the guy has turned the place around. We all know my prison was in a very bad shape, every day we had inmates been stabbed to death and rape but ever since that man arrived we haven't had any death case inside the prison for five months now"

Senior warder: "He can't even have quality time with his family during visits because everybody just wants to see him so I think church once a week can work then he can get his privacy with his family during visits"

Minster: "I hear you guys but my problem is the crowd. Inmates can easily escape when we are having a huge crowd inside"

Governor: "We get extra man power and we have a limit of people who enters. You have to come

first to enter, we can't accept the whole crowd"

Minister: "Great point. Ok I guess that wraps up our meeting. We shall grant the community what they want. Church once a week with the Pastor Gumbi" He laughed "It feels weird calling him that. hebanna die maan was a troublemaker I can't believe he has changed"

Governor: "His got a thing for running prisons. I remember back in the days when he used to run the entire prison telling them what to do and bona ne a chabiwa we took orders."

Senior Warder: "And now his running it again but through Jesus. Ya its true nothing is impossible with God. changing a man like Snakes?"

Minister: "I must really come and sit for his church session"

Inside Dunga's car

They were travelling back home when Linomtha started experiencing labour pains

Linomtha: "I am in pains. I think the baby is coming"

Ma Gumbi: "Drive to the nearest hospital Sipho"

Linomtha: "Bag ya ngwana eka gae"

Ma Gumbi: "That's not a problem. We will bring it"

Dunga drove fast and they reached the hospital

The sister who was on duty did pv exam and found that she is passing meconium grade 1 but ignored her. She didn't call the Doctor. She spoke alone

Sister: "Iyhoo nna aketle gohlwa ke lapisha ke basadi babo Python. Ugly baby must just die, akere your father killed people too"

Dunga and Ma Gumbi sat outside worried without any update. After four hours they saw another

sister passing

Ma Gumbi: Ran to her "Sister we long brought a patient here. She is in labour, we haven't had any update"

Sister: "Linomtha Gumbi?"

Ma Gumbi: Sighed in relief "Yes"

Sister: "I will go and check her. I saw you guys walking in but I was busy with another patient. I love that lady she once helped my brother get out of jail when he was falsely accused"

She went to check up on Linomtha

Dunga: "Government hospital ke masepa maan. I told Ndlovukazi that she must book ko private I will pay"

Ma Gumbi: "You have already done so much for us she felt like she will be taking advantage of your kindness."

The sister checked her and noticed that the baby's head is ballotable and on pv exam its now meconium grade 2. CTG trace shows that the baby is in distress, partogram crosses action line.

Sister: "Ow my goodness" She then called the Doctor and explained everything.

Doctor: "Please prepare her for theatre and call the paediatrician. I am on my way"

They rushed her to Theatre

Ma Gumbi and Dunga looked in panic

They operated her and took out the baby

Nurse: Looked at her smiling "It's a baby boy"

Linomtha: She couldn't believe. She smiled in joy but the smile disappeared when she saw the look on the Paediatrician face

Dr: Shouting for help "Baby aspirated meconium and is flat" He resuscitated the baby" He is in severe respiratory distress syndrome secondary to meconium aspiration. We need to admit him in neonatal ICU. Put him on duopap"

They rushed out with the baby

Minutes later Linomtha was taken back to the ward

Ma Gumbi and Dunga entered to see her

Ma Gumbi: "What is going on?"

Linomtha: In tears "He is in ICU. The look on the Doctor's face was not hopeful"

Dunga: Smiling "It's a boy?"

Linomtha: "Yes. Finally Dumisani gets a boy and his life is in danger"

Ma Gumbi hugged her

Ma Gumbi: "Your mother and father are on their way I called them"

Linomtha: "Thank you" She looked up "God please save our baby boy. We have been waiting for a boy for a very long time"

At ICU

The Doctor was giving instruction to the sister

Doctor: "Wean off the oxygen so that we can see how he is doing without oxygen"

Few minutes off oxygen he desaturated (His saturation below 78%)

Doctor: Looked frustrated "Ok put him on nasal prongs oxygen" saturation was below 84% " we need to put him back on duopap" he looked at him for some time "His not improving at all, seems like he really aspirated a lot of meconium. We will keep him on duopap, continue with antibiotics. Repeat CXR and infection markers. Babies who aspirate meconium they complicate and suffer from aspiration pneumonia. I am going to update the mother"

He went to update the family.

Linomtha: "Will he be fine? I just want to know if he will make it alive."

Doctor: Looked at her and faked a positive look "We are trying our best"

Meanwhile Dunga called his contact from outside asking to speak with Python

Python: "Wareng? I have a boy munna" He ran around the whole cell screaming in excitement "Dunga I hope you are not playing with me"

Dunga: "I'm not"

Python: "Give Nomtha the phone"

Dunga: "She's not fine at the moment"

Python: "What do you mean she's not fine?"

Dunga: "Nothing"

Python: "Dunga please give her the phone"

He went to give her the phone

Dunga: "Ke Bozza"

Linomtha: She wiped the tears off with her hand and sniffed "Dumi"

Python: "Thank you for giving birth to my boy. I love you, ow I love you guys so much. How is he? I know he looks like me. Please take a picture and send on this number kao kopa sweetheart please"

Linomtha: She couldn't hold the tears "He is ICU"

Python: "For eng?"

Linomtha: Just cried

Python: "Aaah wa bona jwalo satan le his mother in law ba ntelela jwanong. Finally God blesses me with a boy and they want to take him away from me? Ba tloga ba dira frog jump jwalo. Never not with my son. Kare nna waka ngwana will be out of ICU today. Go to ICU now I want to pray for my son"

Linomtha: "They won't allow me"

Python: "Nomtha go now"

The nice sister came in and Linomtha asked her to go and see the baby. She put her on a wheelchair and they went to ICU

Guard: Went to his colleague "Eeh munna you not done yet?"

Guard: "Baruti basa bolela ka phone."

Guard 2: "Hey ya we can't disturb bahlomphegi ba lehodimo"

Inside the ICU room

Python: "Have you arrived?"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "Hold his hand"

He started singing Khulul ugcobo (I am going to translate the words of this song because it carries so much power)

Khulul ugcobo lwako Nkosi (Release your anointing Lord)

Esimeni sami, Nkosi Jesu (Over my situation Lord Jesus)

Ngiwabonile amandla akho (I have witnessed your power)

Aphuli ijoko nezibopho (Breaking the yoke of bondage)

Ngiwabonile amandla akho avusi izishosha nempuphuthu ziyabona (Raising the lame and the blind seeing)

Khulula ugcobo manje (Release you're anointing now)

Linomtha joined him and they sang together

Linomtha and Python: Khulula khulula khulula khulula....

He prayed

Python: "Heavenly Father in the mighty name of Jesus khulula ugcobo lakho manje. I choose to believe your report which says by your stripes we have been healed. I don't believe the report of the Doctors yes they are qualified they know their job but you ow Lord you are above them, you knew my son before you put him inside my wife's womb so you know exactly where to touch to heal him. do it now ow God. Father you have raised the dead in the Bible so you can raise my son from whatever sickness his suffering from. I have been waiting for a son all my life so you can't take him away from me. Just like Abraham prayed for Isaac and you answered I am praying for my son too"

Linomtha: She felt her faith building up and kept on shouting Amen Amen in tears

Python: "Amen" He wiped off his tears "Sweetheart his going to be fine. Tell them to check him again"

The nurse called the Doctor and they weaned off the oxygen and got shocked. The baby was completely fine

Doctor: "What just happened here?" Shocked

.....

#118 & 119

At Prison

The guard escorted Vasco to the cells

Vasco: "Umm can you please take me to Python's cell? Please he's my friend"

Guard: Laughing "You need his protection?"

Vasco: "Please man I am begging you"

Guard: Pushed him inside Skelmpad cell and closed

Skelmpad: Got up from his bed "Hesh"

Vasco looked at his scary face and wetted his pants. The rest of the guy's laughed at him

At the hospital

Ma Gumbi sat next to Linomtha's bed holding the baby boy smiling

Ma Gumbi: "His so cute and Big"

Dunga: "Bozza straight. His got all his features"

Linomtha: "Photocopy" She got so emotional

Ma Gumbi: "What's wrong?"

Linomtha: "I wish he was here with us. I wish he can see his son"

Ma Gumbi: "He will see him. He will be out soon"

Moruti, Thabo and Mama ka Lino walked inside

They greeted each other all excited

Moruti: "Finally a Gumbi Heir. Mara Modimo o lokile hle bathong"

Mama ka Lino: Holding the baby "Ow my goodness Dumisani atla ae pelega hle bathong. Gape he looks exactly like his father"

Linomtha: "Where is Gugu and Vuyo?"

Thabo: "We left them inside the car with Lucille. You know they don't allow kids to enter"

Moruti: "I can't wait to see the look on Gumbi's face"

They spoke laughing then he called her

Python: "Mama ka boy boy"

Linomtha: Smiled through her tears

Python: "I love you. kao rata wakwa?"

Linomtha: "I love you too"

Python: "How is my boy?"

Linomtha: "Still perfectly fine. They want a name"

Python: "God is with us. Uminathi Gumbi"

Linomtha: Smiling "You always give beautiful zulu names"

Python: "Yours?"

Linomtha: "Oarabile. God has answered our prayers for a baby boy, for his healing and turning around our family. Oarabile Modimo"

Python: "Oarabile Uminathi Gumbi"

Linomtha: "Yes"

Python: "I love you mama ka Nathi"

Linomtha: "I love you baba ka Nathi"

They spoke for some time then said their goodbyes. He went to Skelpad cell to check out some church mates.

He got shocked to see an inmate wearing a short orange dress matched with an orange doek made from their prison uniform. The inmate was parading as the guys cheered with whistles.

He entered just as the inmate was turning to parade in his direction. They had put on too much makeup on his face and orange lipstick. He looked at the inmate and got shocked

Python: "Vasco? Kennedy?"

Vasco: He shyly looked down

Skelmpad: Got up from his bed and approached Python "Pastor why are you disturbing my show man? You want my girl? Jy is my cherrie maan"

Python: "No man I just came to fetch my church mates"

Skelmpad: "You know I have too much respect for you my broe my ma se kind. I don't want any fight with you my bra I was just asking only"

Vasco: He looked at Python with that save me please look

Skelmpad: Spanked his arse "Come serve us some drinks babe"

Vasco: Took a tray and put glasses with a bottle of coke and got ready to serve them

Skelmpad: "Nie maan. Wat doen jy? Kneel down man, show some respect to your hubby and his friends"

He kneeled down pouring each one of them drinks. He kept on glancing at Python in total shame

Skelmpad: Took one sip of his drink then put his arms around Vasco's waist "Let's go and take a shower babe" He kissed him roughly while busy squeezing his bums "Kom lets go shower"

He walked with him then turned looking at Python while dropping some tears. He was struggling to walk and Python knew already that he was raped. He felt for him but he didn't want to get into any fights and ruin his chances of getting out early.

After a month

At Prison

Python walked inside the governor's office

Governor: Looked at him and smiled

Python: "You asked to see me sir?"

Governor: "Yes please come in"

He got inside and took a seat

Governor: "I have some great news for you. As you know you were serving three years already you have done 7 months. With your good behaviour the parole board has granted you parole and..."

Python: Smiled "So I am left with 8 months?"

Governor: "Yes you were left with that but the president has announced amnesty. We have to cut 6 months from each prisoner's sentence. So from your eight months you only remain with two of which the parole board has decided to cut it because of your good behaviour so next week you will be out of these place Mr Gumbi"

He got up and jumped

Python: "What? I am going home? I am going to see my boy , I am going to see my girls. Jumped up again "I am going to share a bed with my wife?"

Governor: Laughing "Yes munna. Well done, you really deserved it. We are going to miss you"

Python: "Honestly I am going to miss this place too. I have developed some great friendships here and this place turned my life around. I am going to miss my brothers"

Governor: "We want you to continue with the church sessions"

Python: "Of course I would love to"

They shook hands and he walked out smiling

At Thunder's office

Ma Gumbi walked inside and took a seat

Thunder: "What do you want?"

Ma Gumbi: "Thank you for agreeing to meet up with me"

Thunder: "I said what do you want?"

Ma Gumbi: "I want to end this fight between you and Dumisani"

Thunder: Looked at her and laughed sarcastically

Ma Gumbi: "I mean it"

Thunder: "Why do you guys like pushing me? You guys are just obsessed with me"

Ma Gumbi: "I am sorry for everything that has happened in the past. I am sure if Dumisani knew better he wouldn't have done those terrible things to you"

Thunder: "I got his wealth so I am good. Stay away from me, I have kept my distance please do the same"

Ma Gumbi: "I wish it was that easy. Trust me if it was I would have. Shane please forgive me for everything that has happened"

Thunder: "Can't do this shit. I am calling security" He dialled a number

Ma Gumbi: Got up and hung up the phone "I am not yet done"

Thunder: "Don't push me old woman. I might be sitting on this chair but I can mess you up please don't push me"

Ma Gumbi: Spoke unexpectedly and loud "Dumisani is your biological brother" She inhaled then

looked at him "Yes he's your brother"

Thunder: Laughed "Is this some kind of a sick joke?"

Ma Gumbi: "How is Susan?"

Thunder: "How do you know about her?"

Ma Gumbi: "I know she is your real mother. The other family they are your step parents"

Thunder: He looked at her puzzled

Ma Gumbi: "A while back your father cheated on me with your mother. He loved her, she fell pregnant with you and I knew that I was going to lose him if he found out about you. I made a deal with Susan to leave town and promised her I will take care of you guys financially"

Thunder: Looked at her in total shock"

She showed him pictures of him when he was still a little boy

Thunder: "What?"

Ma Gumbi: "She felt like her life was in danger so she dumped your father and ran away"

Thunder: "Python's father?"

Ma Gumbi: "Yes" She showed him pictures

Thunder: "My mother showed me exactly the same pictures. You are sick"

Ma Gumbi: "I deserve that. You can insult me anyhow you want, you are really justified. I totally deserve it. But please fix things with your brother, you guys are just victims of one selfish woman who was foolishly in love. Dumisani always wanted a brother that is why he treated his friends like true brothers. If he knew you were his brother he wouldn't have done the things he did to you and he has changed"

Thunder: Tears filled his eyes. He always wanted a brother so badly, it was unbelievable that the guy he despised so much was his biological brother. Funny thing is he had been following his preaching's on youtube and he inspired him. "Where is my father?"

Ma Gumbi: She was not prepared to share that she actually killed him. She was prepared to take that secret with her to the grave "He died"

Thunder: "Please leave. I want to be alone"

Ma Gumbi: Got up "Thank you for your time"

He remembered how people always said they look alike even though he was coloured but never in his wildest dream has he ever thought they are biological brothers. He contacted his mother and she confirmed everything

At prison

Later on the crowd gathered to hear his last preaching in prison.

Amongst the crowd was Dunga, Moruti, Mama ka Lino and Ma Gumbi.

He walked in and they began singing his favourite song

Mkhulumsebenzi

Yebo Nguyabona (Yes now I see)

Yebo nguyakholwa (Yes now I believe)

Mkhulumsebenzi owenzayo ulendawo yebo ngiyabona(The great work you're doing in these place yes I see)

Python: Greeted them "Can I please request today's sermon not to be posted online because my wife always watch my sermons. I am getting out of here next week Monday so I only have two days left in this place. I want to surprise her. I don't want her to know I am preaching my last message, you can post it after I have left. She is nursing our baby boy so she can't join us"

The crowd clapped hands as some inmates got so emotional thinking about how they are going to miss him

Mike walked in pushing Thunder. Python looked at them shocked but maintained his calmness

Python: "Without wasting much time. Let's turn to the book of Judges 14v5-9." One inmate read it loud. "We are reading about Samson one of the most powerful man in the bible. The title of my message is taken from verse 14 Out of the eater came something to eat."

Moruti looked at him and smiled

Python: "My message is very short. Samson met a Lion, we all know a Lion is very dangerous. Eeh nna I will run away if I can meet a Lion yerr I can't stand it or I will just surrender and let it kill me but nope he faced it and killed it. You know why? He believed in himself, he knew God gave him the power within to face it. He knew God wouldn't bring me this challenge if he knew I would fail it. well too often in life we meet our own Lion in terms of life problems, all of us here have faced Lions but got too scared to face our problems and fight. We have lost hope or given up completely well I just want to tell somebody that you have the power to fight that problem and come out victorious. He killed the Lion and guess what after some few days he ate honey from the Lion's carcass. Wow how wonderful is this mara. Eating honey from the same Lion he killed. If he was a coward he wouldn't be eating honey. If you don't face your problems and deal with them you will never get the taste of victory. In your pain lies joy, but you will never taste it if you just sit back and be miserable." He looked at them and smiled "My brothers be strong, there is beauty beyond that uniform you are wearing, inside each one of you lies something very great and powerful. Don't be scared don't lose hope because you are facing a Lion, go ahead and fight you guys are carrying something powerful within you are carrying God he says greater is he that in you than he that is in the world. Out of your pain joy will come out. This goes out to all of you guys." He started singing then prayed for everyone

He hugged Moruti after the service

Moruti: "Gumbi you were born for a time like these. I remember telling Linomtha not to stress because you are going out on a mission and when you come back the whole world will know there is a man by the name of Dumisani Gumbi. What a blessing to be associated with someone like you"

Python: "Thank you so much Pa for your prayers. You saw greatness from the very first day we met"

Moruti: "You are blessed to have a wife like Linomtha. She will support you in ministry because your life is going to be very busy, you are going to travel the whole world"

Python: "Lenna I can see and I am grateful to have her. She will be supportive"

Moruti: "I love the fact that you are so humble. You refuse to take any glory, you give it all to God"

Thunder and Mike approached him

Thunder: "Can we talk?"

Python: "I was still talking to my pastor you can wait"

Moruti: "No I am on my way out. We are going back today, I will see you next week"

Thunder explained everything that Ma Gumbi told him

Thunder: "I wish I knew before I did every terrible thing to you"

Python: "I wish she told me when she found out"

Thunder: "She thought I was dead and didn't want you to leave with the guilt of killing your only brother"

Python: "I am sorry for everything."

Thunder: "I am sorry too. Please forgive me more especially about Linomtha"

He got down and hugged him. They cried in each other's arms

Python: "I always wanted a brother"

Thunder: "Same here"

Next week Monday

He packed his stuff and hugged emotional inmates.

Python: "it's not goodbye guys. I will still come and check up on you guys. I am working on a big plan that is going to help you when you get out of here, I believe that by God's grace everything will come to pass"

Vasco approached him in his mini orange dress as he was about to leave

Vasco: "Sure"

Python: "Wareng?"

Vasco: Looking down "Ke grand. I heard wa vaya"

Python: "Yes"

Vasco: "I just wanted to apologise for everything"

Python: "It's ok man. It's all in the past now"

Vasco: "No its not. Waitsi Pman you were so good to me and I treated you so horrible at your lowest that was my turn to return the favour. I can't sleep I keep on thinking about the stuff I said to you calling you're twins noisy brats..."

Python: "Kennedy its fine man. I am over that"

Vasco: "If this is my punishment for treating you so bad then I really deserve it"

Python: "Stop condemning yourself. I have been inviting you to church but you never came I wanted you to heal from everything"

Vasco: "Skelm was going to beat me up if I came. He hits me if I do something he doesn't like. I am happy you for, You have gained your respect again and this time a good respect. Nna I wish I can just die, I can't survive this" He dropped some tears

Python: "Join Reconciliation ministry. That's a church I established in here. They will help you to deal with everything"

Vasco: "Please take care of Diopelo and my kids. I know it's a lot to ask after I failed to take care of Linomtha and your kids but..."

Python: "I will do it. ke kopa o nne strong. God is bigger than Skelm and his gang, you can't be bullied like that" He hugged him "Pray for him to fight for you. go shap I have to go. Siphos is waiting for me outside"

He got outside and inhaled the air

Python: "Wow freedom at last"

He greeted Thunder and Mike. Then got inside Dunga's car and the two cars followed each other

Dunga: "Baruti" Laughing

Python: "Wa swaba munna."

Dunga: "I still can't believe everything you know. For a moment I doubted you I thought this was your way of getting back into the game without anybody been suspicious but when you prayed for Nathi and he instantly got healed I knew you were real then I attended your service and right then I knew I wanted the Jesus you were talking about"

Python: "Who would have thought mara?"

Dunga: "Gangsterism was in our blood man. Even when I left the gang I still had that gangster thing in me. I still carried my gun everywhere"

Python: Saw the Bible on his dashboard and laughed "Now you carry a bible"

Dunga: "Thank you for introducing me to Jesus"

Python: "I can't wait to see my wife. She still doesn't know ne?"

Dunga: "Yes. So what's the plan?"

Python: "I will plan something for us at Shane's hotel"

Dunga: "He's actually a good guy. We have been spending time together. so what's the plan? He wants to give you a share of all the businesses"

Python: "I have something big planned. I will let you guys know once everything is finalised. My passion is in ministry now"

Dunga: "You need to eat remember that"

Python: "Yes I have a plan"

They got to the hotel

Thunder: "You can tell them how you want the setup and they will organise"

Python: "Let's go inside"

He organised the room and went to sit with them by the hotel restaurant

Thunder: "You can take all the hotels and houses. I know you won't be interested in night clubs anymore, I am actually planning to sell them off. You can get the cash"

Python: "No that's yours. I am starting everything afresh"

He received a call from the minister

Python: "Mhlomphegi"

Minister: "How's freedom treating you? Munna our prison is like a crèche now, you left grown up man crying like kids"

Python: Laughing "I told them I will be back"

Minister: "I am calling with regards to your proposal. Can we meet tomorrow?"

Python: "What time?"

Minister: "How's 12?"

Python: "I will be at your office" He hung up and smiled

Dunga: "He munna you are meeting with ministers?"

Python: "Mohau ntate. Ke mohau fela"

At Ma Dorcus's place

Linomtha, Amahle and the twins watched little Nathi sleeping

Amahle: Looked at him smiling "Dlozi lami"

Linomtha: "I told you to stop calling him that"

Amahle: "I love him"

Ma Gumbi walked in

Ma Gumbi: "Amahle is still starring at Nathi? Yazi with the twins she was never excited like these"

Linomtha: Laughing "She says she feels this amazing connecting with him"

Amahle: "We are going to take on the world together"

Ma Gumbi: "Yhuu Dumisani needs to pray for these two. I see trouble here"

Amahle: Pinching his cheeks "Dlozi lami"

Ma Gumbi: "Baby there is a church event tonight at the hotel. They have invited us I really think you should go"

Linomtha: "No Ma I can't go. can't leave Nathi and you know my mother left the twins for this week because they are travelling"

Ma Gumbi: "We shall look after them. hawu bandla you deserve this mtwana wami. Go and just enjoy without worrying about the kids"

Amahle: "I hope I am not counted amongst the kids. I hope you are referring to Gugu, Vuyo and Dlozi lami"

Ma Gumbi: To Amahle "Hai suka wena I was not talking about you vele." She looked at Linomtha "Please go my child. You really need these. Go out and just enjoy with church people"

Linomtha: "What is the event all about?"

Ma Gumbi: "Some fundraising ntoni ntoni. You have been cooked up inside the house for months now you really need to go out"

Amahle: "yeah go out. I will look after the kids but don't stay out too late"

Linomtha looked at her and rolled her eyes then laughed

Linomtha: "I guess an outing will do. Let me prepare myself"

She took a bath and found her blue maxi dress on the bed after taking the bath. That was Dumisani's favourite dress. She smiled and got dressed

Dunga walked in

Dunga: "I am here to fetch my date"

At the hotel

Dunga: "The pastor's wife asked to see you before the event start. She is in room 102, I will go to the conference room you will find me there"

Linomtha: "Ok"

She took the elevators and walked around the passage looking for room 102. She saw it and knocked

Python: He took a deep breath then opened. He looked at her shocked face and smiled "Sthuthuthu sami, welcome to our reunion night"

Linomtha: Struggled to breath for a moment with her hand on her chest. "Dumi?"

Python: "Yes. I am back home, I got released today. Wanted to surprise you"

Linomtha: Put her hand on his cheek "Ow no I am not dreaming right?"

Python: "Let me prove to you that you are not dreaming" He held her waist then kissed her so passionately "Still think you are dreaming? It's ok if you are still thinking like that because I will make sure you never wake up from that dream" He took her hand then closed the door "I missed you so much"

Linomtha: She hugged him so tightly while crying "You are back. You came back to me"

They both got so emotional hugging so tightly

Python: "And this time I am never going to leave you again. I am back for good sweetheart. I am so sorry for everything I have put you through and thank you for waiting for me"

Linomtha: "I love you"

Python: "I love you more than you love me"

He let her outside to the balcony where a beautiful table was set. The stars were shining so beautiful looking at them. Incredible by Dr Tumi playing at the background

Linomtha: "This reminds me of our first dinner together"

Python: "except these time no one will interrupt us. come dance with me"

They started dancing slowly to the beautiful sound of the music

Python: "I missed you"

Linomtha: "I missed you too"

There was a knock on the door

Linomtha: "Ke mang?"

Python: "Must be room service bringing our food but I..."

Linomtha: "I'm hungry for you. I just want us to eat each other"

Python: Flashed her with a naughty smile "I was about to say the same. Let me tell them to stop everything I had planned. I must cancel ne?"

Linomtha: "Yes please. I just want you without any disturbance"

He went to the door and got the starter then told them to cancel everything else

He got back and looked at her with his hungry eyes

Python: "You have healed properly? Because I am not going to be merciful towards you. I am going to do you all night, I want to paralyse you"

Linomtha: "Come paralyse me"

He approached her and started kissing her. Leading her inside the room (To be continued in the group.)

#119

The following morning

She woke up indeed paralysed. She couldn't feel her legs, she hardly had any sleep.

Python: Came with a tray of breakfast and fresh flowers "Morning sweetheart"

Linomtha: "Morning"

Python: Put the tray on her side of the bed then kissed her "Slept good?"

Linomtha: "Like you let me get any sleep?" She rolled her eyes at him

Python: "What's up with these rolling of eyes?"

Linomtha: "Learned it from Amahle"

Python: "My Fancy face. I can't wait to see them"

Linomtha: "When are you seen them?"

Python: "After I am satisfied with you" he smiled at her while busy touching her breasts

Linomtha: Hit his arm "Stop it Dumi"

Python: "You are lucky I have a meeting to go to"

Linomtha: "What meeting?"

Python: Handed her the file "Going to discuss that"

Linomtha: "Wow impressive. I love it"

Python: "And I love you.let me rush before its late. Just take a bath and don't wear anything or go out. I need to find my food ready when I get back"

At the Minister's office

He walked inside and greeted the minister and his colleagues

Minister: "Welcome Mr Gumbi"

Python: "Thank you for agreeing to see me sir"

Minister: "Share your proposal with the rest of the guys"

Python: Got up and smiled. "I want to start a programme called Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform. My wife loved using this title but I never took it seriously back then. Spending time in prison made me see that indeed there is so much Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform, Behind that uniform lies great man with dreams and passions but they are blocked because of the judgement they receive from the society. Once you wear that uniform people see you as a bad person but don't we all make mistakes in life? Do we deserve to be punished forever for our mistakes? The late Dr Myles Munroe once said that the richest place on earth is in the grave because there lies songs that were never sang, books that were never written, plays that never made it to our screen and indeed this is so true because we make people feel like they are bad and instead they shy away from releasing their talents to the world to see."

They looked at him and smiled

Python: "Don't smile at me because you guys are hypocrites. You are contributing to the richness in the grave. The government is failing former inmates, you refuse them jobs when they come out. You continue giving business opportunities to people who are already rich. Those guys go back to crime because they can't do anything to feed themselves because they

come out labelled. I need the government to sponsor my project, I want to create jobs for those guys. Just give me this chance and see the beauty beyond the orange uniform”

They clapped hands for him

Minister: “We shall pass these to the president and get in touch with you soon”

After six months

He received a big construction tender from the government and many organisations gave his company Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform projects

He managed to set up an office

At The Gumbi’s

They moved in to their new beautiful house in the quite suburbs

Linomtha: “I love these house so much”

Python: Carrying little Nathi while Amahle and the twins ran around the house in excitement “I love it too. God is good indeed”

Linomtha: “We still have a big job preparing for your ordination. So many people are coming including the president”

Python: “Still can’t believe it”

Linomtha: “We need a big venue”

Ordination day

Kings from all over came, different pastors from all over, ministers and the president attended too. All kinds of important people attended his ordination as a pastor

Moruti lead the ceremony

Moruti: "I am standing here so amazed. All I can say is look at God. I remember telling pastor Gumbi his going to be a powerful preacher, I know God loves his type. God likes showing off ke hore he wants people to say ya only God can do that and indeed today we are saying yes only God can change a man like Gumbi. I am so blessed to have witnessed this moment. People of God let us welcome Mr Dumisani Gumbi sharing his first sermon as Pastor Gumbi"

The crowd clapped hands as he went to the front

Dumisani: "Halleluya" he put his one hand inside his pocket "Modimo o lokile. I can't believe what is happening today" He started singing Mkhulumsebenzi

Sengiyabona sonke lesikathi kanti bubhizi (Now I see all this time you were busy)

Ngaphakathi kwami ngicwele ukungazi (Working on me I was ignorant)

Ngomusa wakho nesineke sakho (Your amazing grace and patience)

Njalo mengibheka izenzo zami namapphutha ami (When I look back my actions and mistakes)

Dumisani: "Indeed Mkhulumsebenzi. All along he was preparing me for this road I just didn't know. Can my beautiful wife come to the front"

Linomtha joined him

Dumisani: "She has been there throughout the journey. Ngiyabonga stuthuthuthu sami" he went on thanking everybody who has played an important role in his journey "Genesis 12v1-3. It reads

as follows "The Lord said to Abraham Go out from your land, your relatives and your father's house to the land I will show you. I will make you into a great nation, I will bless you and I will make your name great and you will be a blessing. I will bless those who bless you, I will curse those who treat you with contempt and all the people on earth will be blessed through you" he prayed for the word "When God gets ready to bless you he will give you a command first that is the first step, too often we miss out on the blessing because we fail to obey the command. He told Abraham to leave his father's house, a place he was used to and go to a land he knew nothing about. You know why he did that? Because his father was an idol worshiper and it wasn't the right place for God to bless him there because he might have thought maybe it was his father's idols that blessed him not God. God told me to leave my old life, to leave been a gangster and see him providing for me. It was very hard to obey I mean that was the life I was used to I was good at. But I took that step of faith and obeyed him and now we look back and say look at God. He has kept his word, he has done exactly what he promised Abraham in my life.

Problem is people like taking decisions without hearing from God first. That is why at times you will find someone at work been promoted while they are still new but some have been there for years but no promotion. Ase boloi it is because they obeyed God , they are exactly at the right place where he told them to be at. wena you never consulted him you just choose your own path so he will never show up because that is not where he wants you to be at. let us get up, I need you to speak to God tell him Lord guide me. Show me where you want me to be at, I am tired of making decisions on my own. I did it and look at me now. I am way better than I was when I was a gangster"

My wife please lead us with a song

Linomtha: She sang "Tsatsi la hlaha tsatsi la dikela wena osale Modimo" she stopped singing "It is not too late, esale Modimo he can do it for you too"

After the service Diopelo approached him with Vasco's kids. The kids were so dirty with no shoes on

Diopelo: "Dumela"

He looked at them and felt so much pain

Python: "Hello" He hugged all of them "I've been meaning to contact you guys but I have been so busy ever since I got back from prison"

Diopelo: "Kennedy told us to come to you for help"

Python: "You came at the right place. Please see my wife, she has some positions available in our new project. I will speak with my brother Shane to hand you guys one of the houses and you will stay with the kids"

Pusco approached him wearing clothes that lost shape and colour

Pusco: Took off his hat and bowed down "Moruti"

Dumisani: "Bheki how are you?"

Pusco: "Life is so hard. I know I don't deserve your help but I need a job anything will do"

Dumisani: "Please go to Beauty Beyond The Orange uniform offices and talk to the recruitment consultant. Tell them I referred you, there are in need of some construction workers"

Pusco: "Thank you so much moruti"

Dumisani: "Where is your wife?"

Pusco: "We broke up"

Dumisani: "If you still love her you should consider attending our counselling services. We have well trained people who do it"

Pusco: "No I am fine"

Just as he was walking away Skhosana and Rebo approached him

Skhosana: "Moruti Skhulu"

Dumisani: Jumped up at him and hugged him "I've been waiting for these day. I knew you were not dead man. I never heard of your burial I just knew that when the time is right you will come"

and see me”

Rebo: “I kept him away from you guys. I am so sorry”

Dumisani: “I totally understand. I am so happy to see you man. Aah banna Biggy” He hugged him

Skhosana: “Skhulu you were just meant to rule man. Look at these crowd yerr, you have filled the whole stadium”

Dumisani: “Ke Modimo bra yaka”

Skhosana: “I used to doubt you mara hey you are a true man of God. phela I got healed through your preachings. So space se teng for nna ne?”

Dumisani: “Always my man always”

Zanele sat with her mother holding her son

Ndlovu approached them for greetings

Ndlovu: “Whose son is that?”

Zanele: “His mine”

Ndlovu: “Can we talk in private?”

They went aside

Ndlovu: “That’s my son ne? He looks exactly like me”

Zanele: Looking down “Yes”

Ndlovu: Held her hands “Why didn’t you tell me?”

Zanele: “Was too ashamed”

Ndlovu: “I still love you. Can you believe that I never moved on ever since what happened? I want us to try again. I forgive you, let’s raise our baby together”

She hugged him emotionally

Zanele: "Thank you so much"

After 6 months

A group of call centre agents were busy at Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform offices

Agent: "Good day. Welcome to Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform Couples' counselling"

Caller: "Good day I would like to book Pastor Gumbi and his wife for our couples' retreat next month"

Agent: "Unfortunatley mam they are fully booked for the whole year. There is space available next year in September"

Caller: "Ow no. there is nothing you can do?"

Agent: "Nothing mam. They are even outside the country as we speak"

Caller: "We will take next year September then"

Another agent took a call

Agent: "Welcome to BBTou couples' counselling"

Caller: "Hi I would like to enquire about BBTou couples tour"

Agent: "Unfortunately tickets are sold out. All nine provinces, there is no space available"

Caller: "All the stadiums?"

Agent: "Yes. You can try next year"

Another call centre office calls were coming in with enquires. This was a call centre for booking Dumisani for preaching's. He was fully booked for the whole year

After a couple of weeks they got back and got ready for their couples retreat conference

Couples gave testimonies of how their relationship got saved by listening to them and reading their books.

Linomtha got up to address thousands of hopeful women

Linomtha: "I greet you all in the mighty name of Jesus. 1st Corinthians 13v4-7 is my favourite. It says love is patient, love is kind. It is not proud. It does not dishonour others, it is not self seeking, it is not easily angered, it keeps no record of wrongs. Love does not delight in evil but rejoices with the truth. It always protects, always trusts, always hopes and always perseveres. That is how I made it so far with my husband. I was patient with him, I persevered while waiting for God to change him to be exactly the kind of man I wanted. I never dishonoured him because I was living perfect while he was doing wrong no I continued to see beyond his wrongs. No partner is perfect, if you can concentrate on the imperfections you will give up and miss on the best. Imagine if I had given up on my husband, I would have missed out on a very great man. People judged me so badly for choosing him, they said why am I falling for a gangster while I am a Christian but I loved him and the fact that God loved him too gave me peace. People are missing out on their life partners because they are scared of been judged by people. I choose to see Beauty Beyond The Orange Uniform, I knew there is so much greatness beyond that uniform. I urge you to make the right choice today. Thank you"

Dunga ended up marrying a lady from church and they got blessed with a baby boy and girl

Shane married a lady from church too. He was the assistant pastor at Reconciliation ministry alongside Dunga and others

Skhosana is still with Rebo and they are working in the ministry

Paris got married to Liyabona. She is working in the ministry

The twins, Praises, Kayise and Hlanhla are fully active at church

Bongi got her happily ever after with Dr Walaza

Thabo married Lucille and they had kids

Vasco got released from prison after 7 years and joined the BBTOU inmates work programme

Ndlovu reconciled with his wife.

Raise got blessed with a baby and her marriage with Afa got fixed

Zen married a business man from Reconciliation church

Amahle and Nathi will feature in our next read. We will find out more about them

*****THE END*****

Thank you so much for reading. God bless each one of you

Much love

Karabo Maake